

# Social Security Bulletin

Annual Statistical Supplement, 1988

SSA DOCS  
HD  
7123  
S56  
suppl.  
1988

U.S. Department of Health and Human Services  
Social Security Administration

The **Social Security Bulletin** (ISSN 0037-7910) is published monthly by the Social Security Administration. The detailed tables published in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** augment the monthly and quarterly tables carried in the regular issues of the publication.

The **Bulletin** is prepared in the Office of Research and Statistics, Office of Policy, Social Security Administration. Suggestions or comments concerning the **Supplement** should be addressed to the Office of Research and Statistics, Room 209, Van Ness Centre, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Washington, DC 20008. Queries concerning the data in particular tables should be directed to the individual whose name appears below the table.

The **Bulletin** is for sale by the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402. The cost of a copy of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** is included in the subscription price of the **Bulletin**.

Price: **Bulletin** (12 issues) and **Supplement**, \$16.00 a year domestic and \$20.00 foreign; single copies, \$4.00 domestic and \$5.00 foreign. Price of the **1987 Supplement** is \$16.00 domestic and \$20.00 foreign.

Postmaster: Send address changes to **Social Security Bulletin**, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Washington, DC 20008.

Note: Contents of this publication are not copyrighted; any items may be reprinted, but citation of the **Social Security Bulletin** as the source is requested.

**Otis R. Bowen**  
Secretary of Health  
and Human Services

**Dorcas R. Hardy**  
Commissioner of  
Social Security

**Michael C. Carozza**  
Deputy Commissioner  
for Policy and  
External Affairs

**Beverly A. Bedwell**  
Associate Commissioner  
for Policy

**John C. Hambor**  
Director  
Office of Research  
and Statistics

**Marilyn R. Thomas**  
Director, Publications Staff  
Diane E. Green, Managing Editor  
Phyllis A. Marbray, Senior Editor  
Thelma L. Manley, Visual  
Information Specialist

## Supplement Committee

### Social Security Administration

#### Office of Research and Statistics

Jack Schmulowitz, Chairman  
Ann Kallman Bixby  
Joseph Bondar  
Gregory K. Diez  
Mayer Feldman  
Herman Grundmann  
Philip R. Lerner  
Barbara A. Lingg  
Joan W. Loeff  
Phyllis A. Marbray  
Shirley B. Queen  
John W. Wagner

#### Office of the Actuary

John Richard Nagel

#### Office of Legislation and Congressional Affairs

Michael A. Cronin

#### Office of Disability

Shirley Baker

#### Office of Retirement and Survivors Insurance

Mary Ellen Schiller

#### Office of Supplemental Security Income

Alfreda M. Brooks

### Family Support Administration

Emmett C. Dye  
Leon Litow

### Health Care Financing Administration

Winston Edwards  
Ann Moaney-Howze  
Clarence Small

---

## Foreword

Over the years, the **Annual Statistical Supplement to the Social Security Bulletin** has proved to be an unequalled resource for information on the Nation's social insurance and social welfare programs. Each edition has included statistical tables and program descriptions that constitute the single most detailed and comprehensive compendium of data on such programs in this country.

Preparation of this annual volume represents an extensive cooperative effort on the part of numerous individuals and components within the Social Security Administration (SSA) as well as from offices outside of SSA. Within SSA, members of the **Supplement Committee** maintain ongoing contact with individuals who provide them with data from the Departments of Health and Human Services, Agriculture, Commerce, Labor, and Treasury, and from such agencies as the Railroad Retirement Board and the Veterans Administration. These individual contacts, in turn, are provided data by their sources in such organizations as State and local government agencies.

In the 1988 edition, estimates of private social welfare expenditures are presented for the first time. These estimates are for health and medical care, education, welfare and other services, and income maintenance (private pensions, group life insurance and sickness, and disability benefits). Also newly added this year is information regarding Social Security beneficiaries and benefit payments for individuals whose eligibility is based on international agreements.

Administrative data used by various agencies in the management of their programs are the source of much of the information presented in the statistical tables of the **Supplement**. Survey data are used as a source of data not available through such administrative records. For the most part, the information in the current edition is data either for December 1987 or, where applicable, for calendar year 1987. However, because of the complexity of the data-gathering procedures, some tables are limited to data for previous years. Both the program descriptions and the glossary have been updated to reflect the laws in effect in the fall of 1988.

Through publication of this volume, I believe that we are providing the information and statistical data necessary for a better understanding of the Nation's social insurance and social welfare programs as they continue to evolve in a strong and positive direction.



Dorcas R. Hardy  
Commissioner of Social Security

December 1988

---

---

## New Numbering System

Beginning with the **1988 Annual Statistical Supplement**, a new table numbering system has been instituted. The new system will enable a user to find the same data in the same table in the 1988 edition and in each subsequent annual volume. For example, in the 1987 edition, the multipage table that provides data on Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance benefit payments by single year of age was table 70. In 1988, it is table 5.A1, and it will retain this number in subsequent years.

In the new table numbering scheme, the first digit designates the major section of the **Supplement**. Table 5.A1 is in section 5—OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status. The letter “A” designates the subsection: Summary. The last digit is the sequential number of the table in the subsection—in this case “1.”

In this edition, some of the contents of the sections have been rearranged to improve the organization of subject matter. The enumeration system will guide the user to the appropriate section. The first section retains the same material as in past years—Program Highlights. The other sections and their subjects are: Section 2, Program Descriptions and Text Tables; Section 3, Social Welfare and the Economy; Sections 4, 5, and 6 deal with various aspects of the OASDI program and trust funds; Section 7, Health Care; Section 8, Other Social Insurance Programs and Veterans’ Benefits; Section 9, Income Support; and Section 10, Technical Notes.

# Social Security Bulletin

## Annual Statistical Supplement, 1988

---

### Overview

- 2 Section 1. Program Highlights
- 9 Section 2. Program Descriptions and Text Tables

### Statistical Tables (List of Tables)

- 90 Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy
- 121 Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers,  
and Insured Workers
- 142 Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status
- 244 Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated
- 281 Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid
- 303 Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs
- 311 Section 9. Income-Support Programs

### Technical Notes

- 343 Section 10. Sampling Variability
  - 344 Section 11. OASDI Benefit Award Data
  - 345 Section 12. Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)
- 
- 347 Glossary of Program Terms
-

# Overview

## Section 1. Program Highlights

Total number of Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) beneficiaries at end of 1987 .....	38.2 million
Men .....	14.2 million
Women .....	20.7 million
Children <sup>1</sup> .....	3.2 million
OASDI benefit payments in 1987 .....	\$204 billion
Total number of benefits awarded in 1987 .....	3.7 million
Monthly OASDI benefits for September 1988 .....	\$17.9 billion
OASDI cost-of-living increase as of December 1987 .....	4.2 percent
OASDI cost-of-living increase as of December 1988 .....	4.0 percent

### Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

Average monthly benefit			Number of beneficiaries (in thousands)		
Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
<b>Old-Age Insurance</b>					
Benefits in current-payment status at end of 1987					
\$513	\$577	\$441	26,971	12,329	14,201
264	176	265	23,440	12,295	11,145
216	(2)	(2)	3,090	34	3,056
			440	(2)	(2)
Benefits awarded in 1987					
\$486	\$577	\$358	2,133	992	1,024
239	144	243	1,682	979	703
215	(2)	(2)	333	13	321
			118	(2)	(2)
<b>Survivors Insurance</b>					
Benefits in current-payment status at end of 1987					
\$468	\$342	\$469	7,156	49	5,271
334	204	336	4,879	33	4,846
353	215	359	105	1	104
407	384	409	329	15	314
352	(2)	(2)	8	(3)	7
			1,836	(2)	(2)
Benefits awarded in 1987					
\$473	\$276	\$481	851	23	517
332	218	335	459	18	441
343	235	353	16	(3)	16
434	345	448	65	5	60
350	(2)	(2)	(3)	(3)	(3)
			311	(2)	(2)
<b>Disability Insurance</b>					
Benefits in current-payment status at end of 1987					
\$508	\$562	\$400	4,045	1,863	1,214
135	86	136	2,786	1,857	929
146	(2)	(2)	291	6	285
			968	(2)	(2)
Benefits awarded in 1987					
\$508	\$578	\$385	750	278	216
133	93	134	416	276	140
136	(2)	(2)	77	2	76
			257	(2)	(2)

<sup>1</sup> Includes children under age 18, students aged 18-19, and disabled children aged 18 or older.

<sup>2</sup> Sex data not available for students aged 18-19 and children under age 18.  
<sup>3</sup> Fewer than 500.

## Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

	Benefits paid in 1987	December 1987 Number of recipients	Average benefit
Total.....	\$13.0 billion	4.5 million	\$254.23
Federally administered payments.....	12.6 billion	4.4 million	251.58
Federal SSI payments.....	10.0 billion	4.0 million	218.39
Federally administered State supplementation.....	2.6 billion	<sup>4</sup> 1.8 million	124.76
State administered supplementation.....	.4 billion	<sup>5</sup> .3 million	110.85

## Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC)

Total payments for 1986.....	\$16.0 billion
Federal share (from general revenues of the U.S. Treasury).....	<sup>6</sup> 8.6 billion
State share.....	<sup>6</sup> 7.4 billion
Average monthly number of recipients during 1986.....	11.0 million
Average monthly number of families during 1986.....	3.8 million
Average number of children per family, 1986.....	2
Average monthly payment per family, 1986.....	\$355

## Medicaid

Total benefits paid in fiscal year 1987.....	\$45.1 billion
Number of unduplicated recipients, fiscal year 1987.....	23.2 million

## Medicare (HI and SMI) <sup>6</sup>

	Hospital Insurance	Supplementary Medical Insurance
Total benefits paid in fiscal year 1987.....	\$50.0 billion	\$29.9 billion
Number of enrollees in July 1987.....	31.9 million	31.2 million

## Administrative Costs and Costs as a Percent of Total Benefits Paid for 1987

OASI	DI	HI	SMI
\$1,524 million (0.8%)	\$849 million (4.2%)	\$793 million (1.6%)	\$920 million (3.0%)

## Employment and Income

Persons in OASDI covered employment in 1987.....	<sup>6</sup> 127.9 million
Estimated average total earnings in 1987.....	<sup>6</sup> \$16,973
Federal minimum wage (for 2,080 hours per year), as of January 1988.....	\$6,968
Poverty level, 1987:	
Aged individual.....	5,447
Couple, aged head of household.....	6,872
Family of four.....	11,612

Earnings required in 1988 for 1 quarter of coverage (1989 amounts in parenthesis):  
\$470 (\$500), up to a maximum of 4 quarters for earnings of \$1,880 (\$2,000).

Earnings test for 1988 (1989 amounts in parenthesis):

Under age 65—Social Security beneficiaries can earn up to \$6,120 (\$6,480) annually before benefits are reduced.

Aged 65–69—Social Security beneficiaries can earn up to \$8,400 (\$8,880) annually before benefits are reduced.

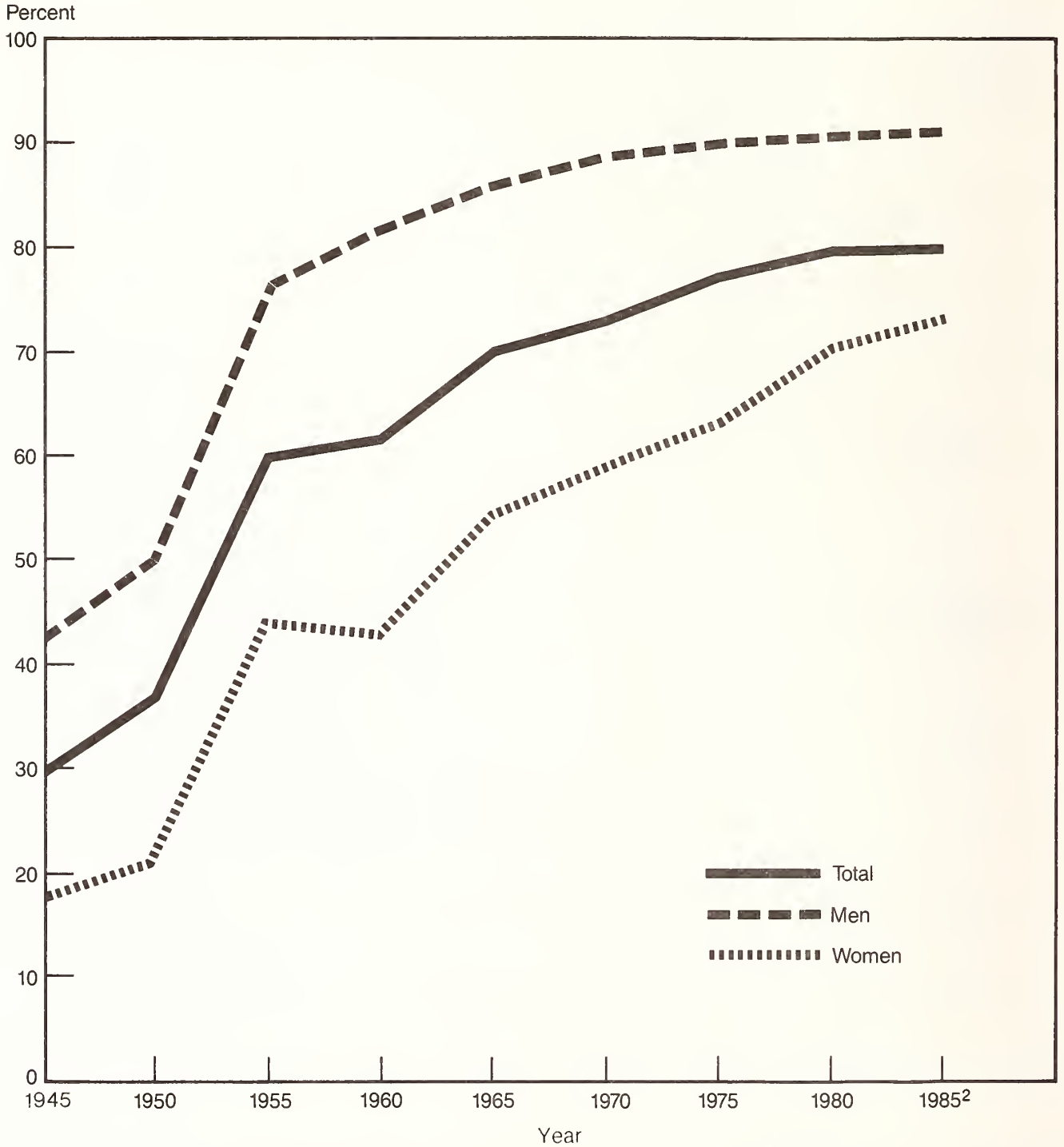
<sup>4</sup> Includes 1.4 million persons receiving Federal SSI and State supplementation and 0.4 million persons receiving State supplementation only.

<sup>5</sup> Includes 199,000 persons receiving Federal SSI and State administered

supplementation and 73,000 persons receiving State supplementation only.

<sup>6</sup> Preliminary estimate.

# Fully Insured Population as Percent of Population in Social Security Area,<sup>1</sup> as of January 1, 1945-85



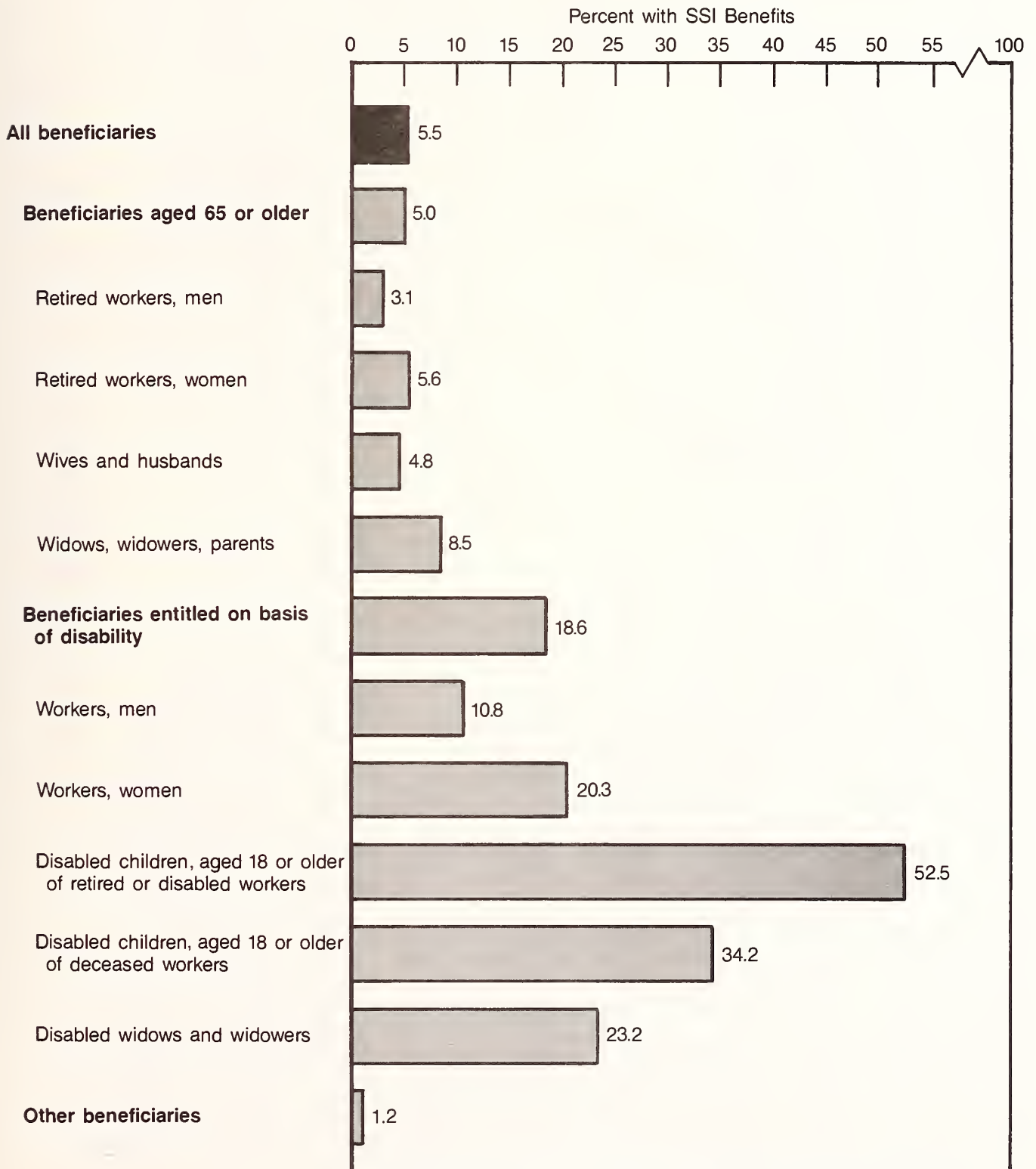
<sup>1</sup> For definition of Social Security Area, see table 4.C5.

<sup>2</sup> Preliminary estimate.

Source: Table 4.C5.

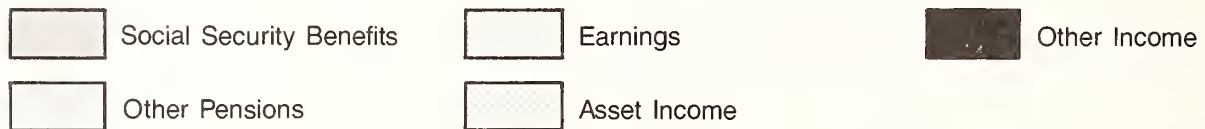
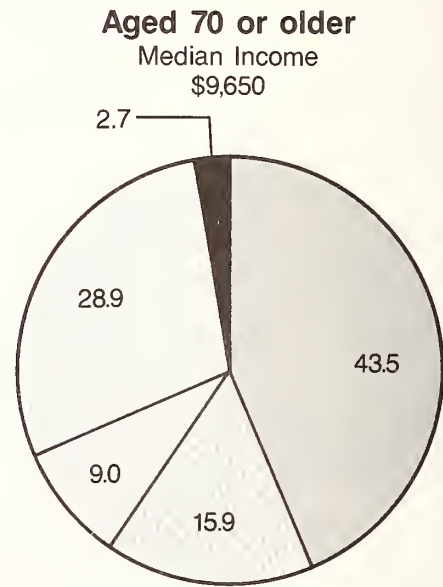
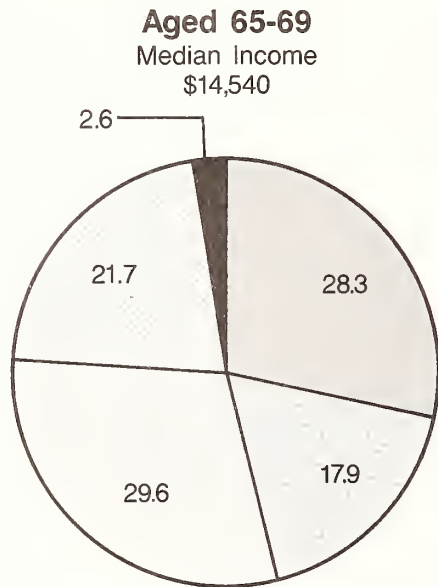
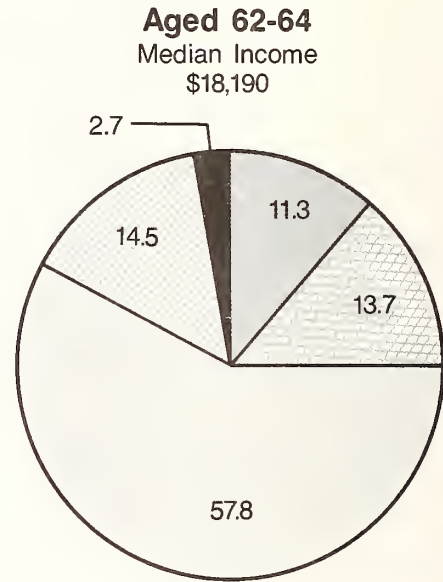
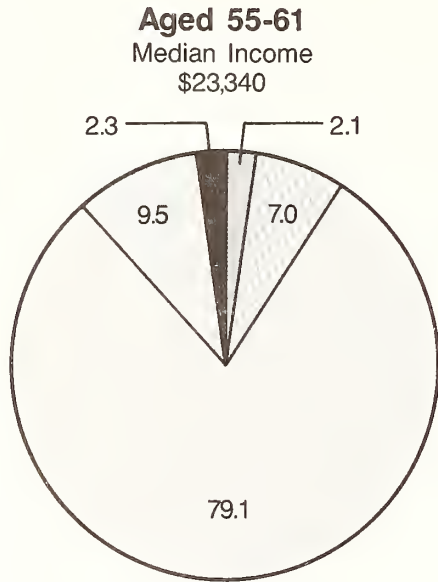


# Concurrent Receipt of OASDI and SSI Benefits, December 1987



Source: Table 3.C6.

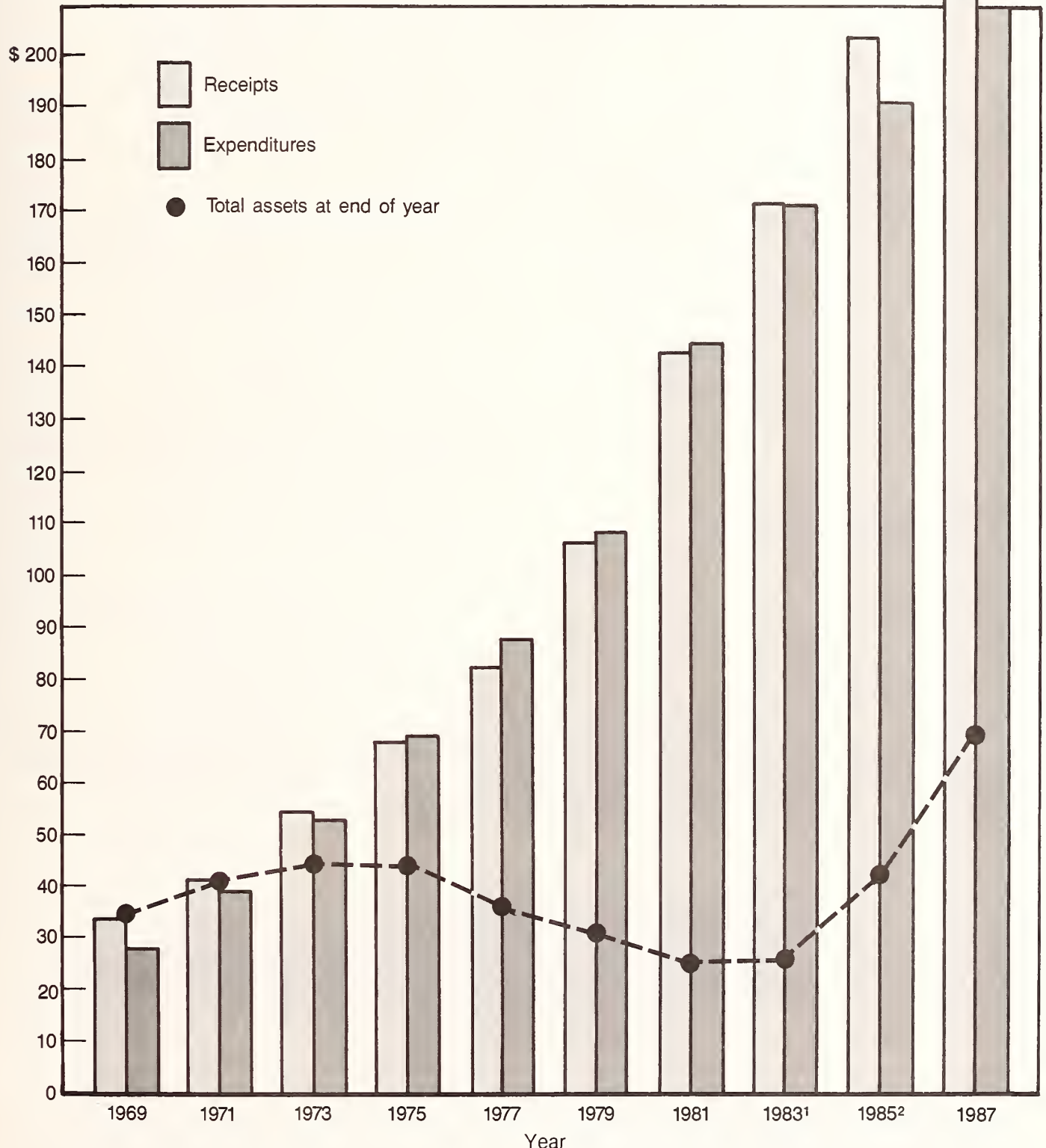
# Shares of Income for the Older Noninstitutionalized Population, 1986<sup>1</sup>



<sup>1</sup>Income data based on aged unit—the unit is either a married couple living together, with one or both persons aged 55 or older, or a person aged 55 or older who does not live with a spouse.

# Receipts and Expenditures of Combined OASI and DI Trust Funds, Calendar Years, 1969-87

Amounts in billions

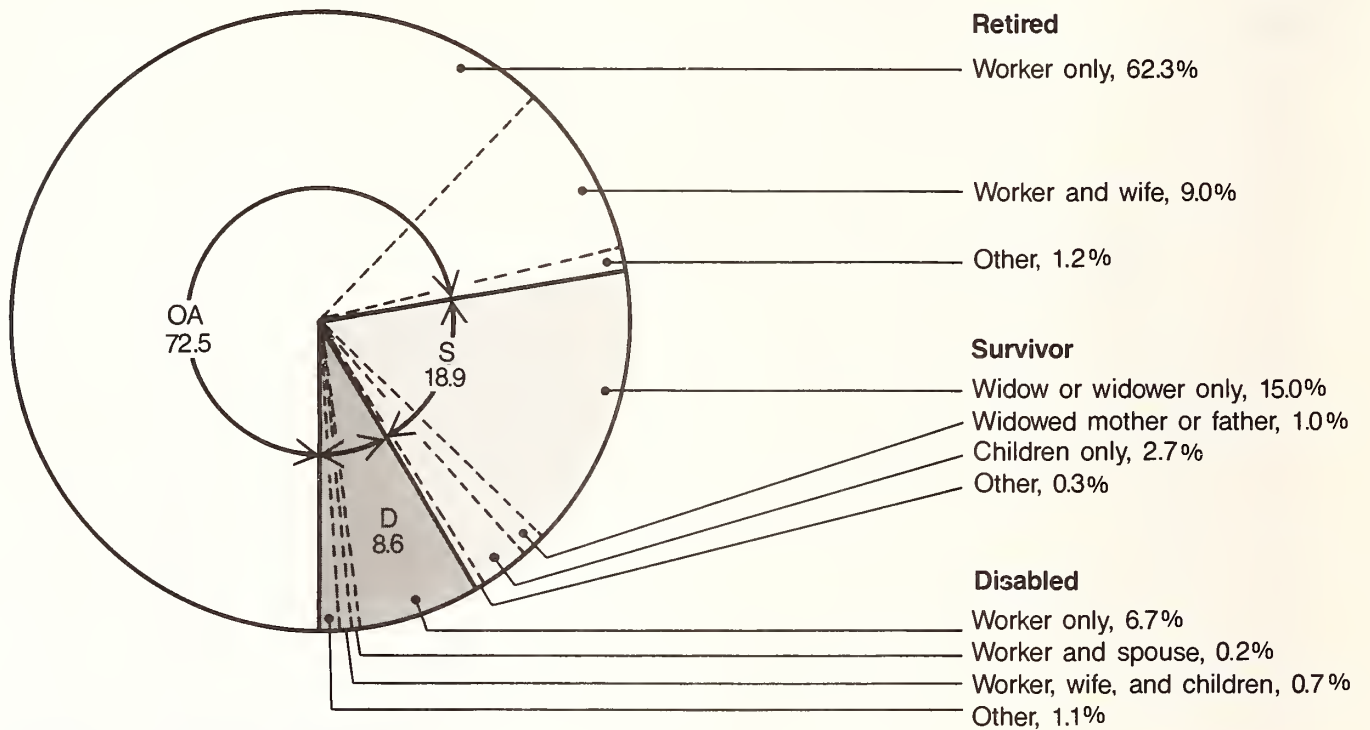


<sup>1</sup>Assets at end of calendar year 1983 include \$12.4 billion borrowed from the HI Trust Fund

<sup>2</sup>Assets at end of calendar year 1983 include \$10.6 billion borrowed from the HI Trust Fund.

Source: Table 4.A3.

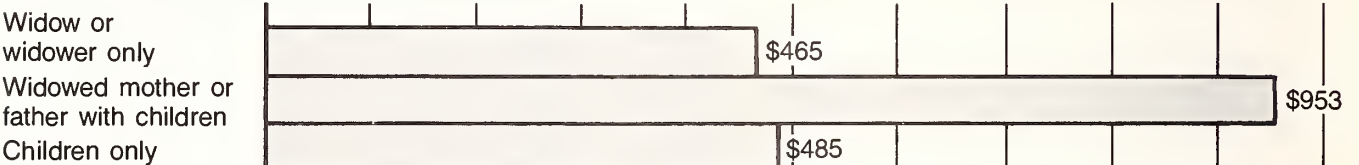
# Beneficiary Families under OASDI, 1987



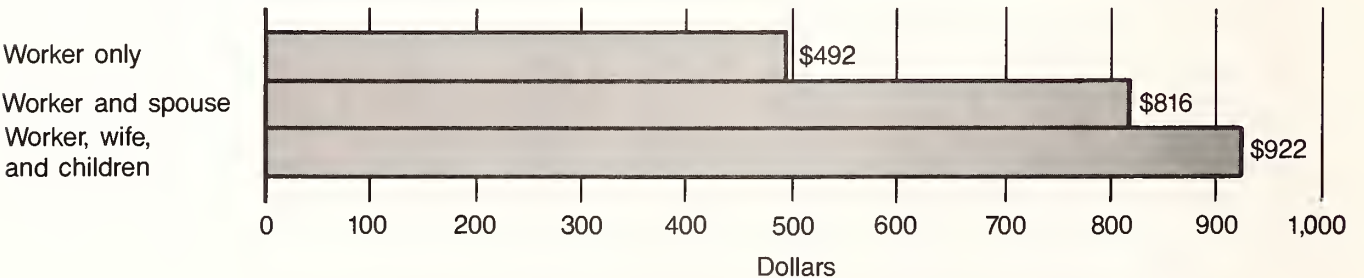
## Average monthly benefits ... for retired-worker families, \$551



## ... for survivor families, \$498



## ... for disabled-worker families, \$573



Source: Table 5.H2 and unpublished data.

## Section 2. Program Descriptions and Text Tables

	Page No.
2.A. Social Security (OASDI) Program	
Summary .....	10
History of Program Provisions .....	11
Employment Covered .....	11
Maximum Taxable Earnings and Contribution Rates	
Table 2.A1. Annual Maximum Taxable Earnings and Actual Contribution Rates .....	13
Table 2.A2. Scheduled Contribution Rates .....	14
Table 2.A3. Maximum Amount of Contribution .....	16
Social Security Tax Credits .....	17
Table 2.A4. Tax Credits, 1984-89 .....	17
Appropriations From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing .....	17
Insured Status (Entitlement to Benefits) .....	18
Benefit Computation .....	19
Table 2.A5-A6. Indexing of Earnings .....	20-21
Table 2.A7-A13. Computation of Primary Insurance Amount (PIA) and Family Maximum .....	22-29
Type of Monthly Benefits .....	30
Other OASDI Benefits .....	37
Rounding of Benefit Amounts .....	38
Automatic Adjustment Provisions .....	38
Table 2.A14. Cumulative Effect of Increases in PIA .....	40
Illustrative Benefit Amounts	
Table 2.A15. Monthly Benefit Amounts .....	41
Table 2.A16-A17. Minimum and Maximum Retired-Worker Benefits .....	42-43
Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status	
Table 2.A18. Earnings Test .....	44
Table 2.A19. Substantial Gainful Activity Amounts .....	45
Income Tax Treatment of Social Security Benefits .....	46
Table 2.A20. Taxation of Social Security Benefits .....	46
International Agreements .....	47
2.B. Health Care Programs	
Medicare Program (HI/SMI)	
Summary .....	48
History of Program Provisions .....	50
Insured Status (Entitlement to Benefits) .....	50
HI and SMI Benefits .....	51
Medicare Benefits .....	51
Appropriations From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing .....	53
Table 2.B1. Medicare Cost Sharing and Premium Amounts .....	54
Medicaid Program Summary .....	55
2.C. Income Support Programs	
Black Lung Payments .....	58
Supplemental Security Income (SSI) Program	
Summary .....	59
History of Program Provisions .....	60
Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC)	
History of Program Provisions .....	67
Table 2.C1. Determination of Federal Share for AFDC and Medicaid .....	76
Food Stamps .....	77
Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP) .....	79

# Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance, 1988

## Summary

The Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program provides monthly benefits to retired and disabled workers and their dependents and to survivors of insured workers. Retirement benefits were provided by the original Social Security Act of 1935, benefits for dependents and survivors by the 1939 amendments, benefits for the disabled by the 1956 amendments, and benefits for the dependents of disabled workers by the 1958 amendments. (For a description of the Health Insurance program, generally known as Medicare, see the Health Care Programs section, page 48.)

A person builds protection under the OASDI program through work in employment covered under Social Security. Coverage is in general compulsory. Taxes on wage and salary workers' earnings up to a statutory maximum taxable amount each year are withheld and matched by employers. Self-employed persons pay taxes on their annual earnings up to the same maximum as employees but at the combined employer-employee rate. A temporary income tax credit, equal to 2.0 percent of earnings from self-employment, reduces the effective self-employment tax rate. After 1989, when this tax credit expires, special provisions will treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employees and employers are treated for Social Security and income tax purposes. While taxes of workers with more than one employer are withheld and matched up to the annual maximum by each employer, the employee's share of taxes on total wages above the maximum is refundable through the income tax system. All taxes are credited to the OASI and DI Trust Funds, which by law may be used only to meet the cost of: (1) Monthly benefits when the worker retires, dies, or becomes disabled; (2) vocational rehabilitation services when disability benefits are being received; and (3) administrative expenses.

### OASDI Monthly Benefits

Monthly benefits are paid as a matter of earned right to workers who gain insured status and to their eligible spouses and children and survivors. Fully insured status qualifies a worker and family for almost all benefit types on the basis of Social Security earnings credits. A worker who dies without being fully insured may be currently insured, and his/her children and their widowed mother or father would thus qualify for benefits. "Insured in event of disability" status is required to qualify for a disabled-worker benefit or to establish a period of disability. A lump-sum death payment may also be payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. Certain persons born before January 2, 1900, who do not meet fully insured-status requirements can qualify for small, fixed-rate benefits under special transitional provisions.

Benefits are related to past earnings with two exceptions: (1) Fixed-rate "special age-72" benefits payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1900, and (2) "special minimum" benefits, based on number of years with specified minimum amounts of covered earnings, for workers with low earnings but long attachment to the labor force.

The amount of a monthly benefit award is determined by first computing an insured worker's average monthly wage (AMW) or—in the case of most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978—average indexed monthly earnings (AIME). The AMW or AIME is then linked (by a table in the law and by a formula, respectively) to the monthly benefit payable at age 65—called the primary insurance amount (PIA). For persons with a very low AMW or AIME who reached age 62, became disabled or died before 1982, a minimum PIA is applicable. Benefits for dependents and survivors are calculated as a percentage of the insured worker's PIA but are subject to proportional reduction to conform to a family maximum amount stated in the law. Benefits payable to retired workers, spouses, widows, and widowers who elect benefits before age 65 are subject to an actuarial reduction. The age at which unreduced benefits are paid will gradually increase from age 65 to age 67 after the year 2000.

Benefits are subject to an earnings or retirement test, under which part or all of benefit payments are withheld when earnings of a beneficiary under age 70 exceed the amount specified in the law (see table 2.A18).

Monthly benefits are financed principally through contributions from employers, employees, and the self-employed. The trust funds also receive income through: Federal general revenues to finance the cost of benefits attributable to military and other gratuitous wage credits; Federal general revenues to finance the cost of "special age-72" benefits; revenues arising from the inclusion of part of Social Security benefits in adjusted gross income for Federal income tax purposes beginning in 1984; and interest on the investment of Federal general revenues that are not needed to meet current program expenses. This program is administered by the Social Security Administration.

### Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries

The OASDI tabulations do not include a number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would have been eligible for Social Security benefits had they applied. The reason they have not applied is that receipt of a Social Security benefit would reduce their Railroad Retirement benefit by a like amount.

The Railroad Retirement Act of 1974, effective January 1, 1975, provided that the regular annuity for employees with 10 or more years of railroad service who retired after December 31, 1974, will consist of two components:

Tier 1—A basic Social Security level component equivalent to what would be paid under the Social Security Act on the basis of the employee's combined railroad and nonrailroad service, reduced by the amount of any monthly benefit under OASDI actually paid on the basis of nonrailroad work; and

Tier 2—A staff level component payable over and above the Social Security equivalent, on the basis of a formula applicable only to railroad service.

The number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would be eligible for a Social Security benefit if they applied is not available. It is estimated to be less than 100,000.

# History of the Provisions of the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance Program\*

## Employment Covered

[Unless otherwise noted, coverage begins on the first of January following the passage of the Act; for the self-employed, coverage begins at the beginning of the taxable year following the passage]

Act	Act	
	<b>Compulsory</b>	
1935	All workers in commerce and industry (except railroads) under age 65 in continental United States, Alaska, and Hawaii. (Covered after 1936.)	
1939	Age restriction eliminated.	
1946	Railroad and Social Security earnings combined to determine eligibility for and amount of survivor benefits.	
1950	Regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Non-farm self-employed (except members of professional groups). Federal civilian employees not under a Federal retirement system. U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by American employers. Workers in Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands.	
1951	Railroad workers with less than 10 years of service, for all benefits. (After October 1951, coverage is retroactive to 1937.)	
1954	Farm self-employed. Professional self-employed except lawyers, dentists, physicians, and members of other medical groups (taxable year ending after 1954). Additional regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Homeworkers.	
1956	Members of the uniformed services on active duty or on active duty for training. Remainder of professional self-employed except physicians (taxable years ending after 1955). Farm landlords who materially participate in farm operations.	
1960	U.S. citizens employed in United States by foreign governments or international organizations. Parents working for children (except domestic or casual labor). Workers in Guam and American Samoa.	
1965	Interns. Self-employed physicians (taxable years ending	
	on or after Dec. 31, 1965). Tips for employee tax only.	
	1967	Ministers and members of religious orders not under a vow of poverty (unless exemption is claimed on grounds of conscience or religious principles). Taxable years ending after 1967.
	1982	Federal employees—Hospital Insurance program only.
	1983	Federal employees (except reemployed annuitants) hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, including executive, legislative, and judicial branch employees and including those with previous periods of Federal service if the break in service lasted more than 365 days.
		Legislative branch employees hired before 1984 who were not participating in the Civil Service Retirement System on Dec. 31, 1983.
		Members of Congress, the President, the Vice-President, Federal judges, and most executive-level political appointees of the Federal Government.
		Employees of nonprofit organizations.
		U.S. residents employed outside the United States by American employers.
	1984	Rehired Federal employees whose previous service was covered.
		Persons exercising reemployment rights to noncovered Federal employment retain exemption after a period (not limited to 365 or fewer days) of military or national guard service or work for an international organization.
		Generally, all legislative branch employees except those who were participating on Dec. 31, 1983, and are also currently participating in the Civil Service Retirement System or another Federal retirement system.
		Employees of nonprofit organizations who are also participating on a mandatory basis in the Civil Service Retirement System are treated like Federal

\*The word "Act" throughout represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968). 1972a denotes legislation of July 1; 1972b denotes legislation of October 30; 1973a denotes legislation of July 9; 1973b denotes legislation of December 31; 1981a denotes legislation of August 13; 1981b denotes legislation of December 29.

**Act**

employees for Social Security tax and coverage purposes. They are therefore not covered unless hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, or reemployed after a break in service of more than 365 days.

1986 Noncovered State and local government employees hired on or after Apr. 1, 1986—Hospital Insurance program only.

1987 Members of uniformed services reserve components on inactive duty training. Irregularly employed farm workers (if employer's annual expenditures for farm labor at least \$2,500). Services performed in trade or business of spouse or by children aged 18 or older in trade or business of parent. Tips for employer Social Security tax.

**Elective by Employer**

1950 State and local government employees not under a State or local government retirement system. Termination permitted 2 years after giving notice if group has 5 years of coverage when notice is given.

1954 U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by a foreign subsidiary of an American employer.

1972b Members of a religious order who are subject to a vow of poverty. Retroactivity allowed for 5 years but not earlier than Jan. 1, 1968.

1983 U.S. citizens and residents employed outside the United States by a foreign affiliate of an American employer.

States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.

1984 Churches or church-related organizations may elect irrevocably to have services performed by their employees excluded from covered employment. Their employees are then treated as self-employed for Social Security purposes.

**Elective by Employer and Employee**

1950 Employees (other than members of the clergy) of nonprofit organizations (upon election by employer, each current employee given a choice as to coverage, new employees are covered). Nonprofit organizations permitted to terminate coverage 2 years after giving notice, if the organization has 8 years of coverage when notice is given.

1954 State and local government employees (except fire fighters and police personnel) under a State or local government retirement system (coverage provided at State's option, a majority of the eligible employees must vote in favor). See above (elective by employer, 1950) for termination rule.

**Act**

1956 Fire fighters and police personnel in designated States. State and local government employees under the State or local government retirement system in designated States may be divided into two systems, one excluding employees not desiring coverage (new employees covered).

1967 Fire fighters under State or local government retirement system.

1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations placed under compulsory coverage; nonprofit organizations prohibited from terminating coverage of their employees on or after Mar. 31, 1983.

States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.

**Elective by Individual**

1954 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty.

1965 Members of certain religious sects may obtain exemptions from self-employment coverage (retroactive to 1951).

1967 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty are covered automatically, but they can choose to be exempt on grounds of conscience or religious principles.

1977 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Dec. 20, 1977.

1986 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Oct. 22, 1986.

**Noncontributory Wage Credits**

1946 Fully insured status and average monthly wage of \$160 for World War II veterans who died within 3 years after discharge.

1950 Wage credits of \$160 per month of military service during World War II (Sept. 16, 1940, to July 24, 1947).

1952 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1953.

1953 Same military wage credits to June 30, 1955.

1955 Same military wage credits to Mar. 31, 1956.



<p><b>Act</b></p> <p>1956 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1956.</p> <p>1967 For uniformed services, wage credits of \$100 for each \$100 (or fraction thereof) of basic pay not in excess of \$300 per quarter, beginning in 1968.</p> <p>1972b For uniformed services, wage credits of \$300 per calendar quarter of service after 1956. (Supersedes</p>	<p><b>Act</b></p> <p>1967 provision.) For U.S. citizens of Japanese ancestry, wage credits for the period they were interned by the U.S. Government during World War II (Dec. 7, 1941, to Dec. 31, 1946) and were aged 18 or older.</p> <p>1977 For uniformed services, additional wage credits of \$100 for each full \$300 of basic pay up to maximum credit of \$1,200 per calendar year after 1977.</p>
--	---

## Maximum Taxable Earnings and Contribution Rates

**Table 2.A1.—Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937–89 and thereafter**

Beginning—	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Contribution rate (percent)							
		Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
		Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
1937.....	\$3,000	1.0	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950.....	3,000	1.5	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951.....	3,600	1.5	1.5	...	...	2.25	2.25	...	...
1954.....	3,600	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...
1955.....	4,200	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...
1957.....	4,200	2.25	2.0	0.25	...	3.375	3.0	0.375	...
1959.....	4,800	2.5	2.25	.25	...	3.75	3.375	.375	...
1960.....	4,800	3.0	2.75	.25	...	4.5	4.125	.375	...
1962.....	4,800	3.125	2.875	.25	...	4.7	4.325	.375	...
1963.....	4,800	3.625	3.375	.25	...	5.4	5.025	.375	...
1966.....	6,600	4.2	3.5	.35	0.35	6.15	5.275	.525	0.35
1967.....	6,600	4.4	3.55	.35	.5	6.4	5.375	.525	.5
1968.....	7,800	4.4	3.325	.475	.6	6.4	5.0875	.7125	.6
1969.....	7,800	4.8	3.725	.475	.6	6.9	5.5875	.7125	.6
1970.....	7,800	4.8	3.65	.55	.6	6.9	5.475	.825	.6
1971.....	7,800	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1972.....	9,000	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1973.....	10,800	5.85	4.3	.55	1.0	8.0	6.205	.795	1.0
1974.....	13,200	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1975.....	<sup>1</sup> 14,100	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1976.....	<sup>1</sup> 15,300	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1977.....	<sup>1</sup> 16,500	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1978.....	<sup>1</sup> 17,700	6.05	4.275	.775	1.0	8.1	6.01	1.09	1.0
1979.....	22,900	6.13	4.33	.75	1.05	8.1	6.01	1.04	1.05
1980.....	25,900	6.13	4.52	.56	1.05	8.1	6.2725	.7775	1.05
1981.....	29,700	6.65	4.7	.65	1.3	9.3	7.025	.975	1.3
1982.....	<sup>1</sup> 32,400	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1983.....	<sup>1</sup> 35,700	6.7	4.775	.625	1.3	9.35	7.1125	.9375	1.3
1984.....	<sup>1</sup> 37,800	<sup>2</sup> 7.0	5.2	.5	1.3	<sup>2</sup> 14.0	10.4	1.0	2.6
1985.....	<sup>1</sup> 39,600	7.05	5.2	.5	1.35	<sup>2</sup> 14.1	10.4	1.0	2.7
1986.....	<sup>1</sup> 42,000	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	<sup>2</sup> 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1987.....	<sup>1</sup> 43,800	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	<sup>2</sup> 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1988.....	<sup>1</sup> 45,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	<sup>2</sup> 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1989.....	<sup>1</sup> 48,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	<sup>2</sup> 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
Future schedule:									
1990–99.....	(1)	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
2000 and thereafter.....	(1)	7.65	5.49	.71	1.45	15.3	10.98	1.42	2.9

<sup>1</sup> Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, in proportion to increase in average earnings level.

<sup>2</sup> Includes tax credits, see table 2.A4.

**Table 2.A2.—Scheduled contribution rates, 1935–2000 and thereafter**

Act and effective year	Contribution rate (percent)							
	Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
<b>1935 Act:</b>								
1937.....	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1940.....	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1943.....	2.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1946.....	2.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1949.....	3.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
<b>1939–47 Act:</b>								
1940.....	1.0	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950.....	1.5	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
1952.....	2.0	2.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
<b>1950 Act:</b>								
1951.....	1.5	1.5	...	...	2.25	2.25	...	...
1954.....	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...
1960.....	2.5	2.5	...	...	3.75	3.75	...	...
1965.....	3.0	3.0	...	...	4.5	4.5	...	...
1970.....	3.25	3.25	...	...	4.875	4.875	...	...
<b>1954 Act:</b>								
1970.....	3.5	3.5	...	...	5.25	5.25	...	...
1975.....	4.0	4.0	...	...	6.0	6.0	...	...
<b>1956 Act:</b>								
1957.....	2.25	2.0	0.25	...	3.375	3.0	0.375	...
1960.....	2.75	2.5	.25	...	4.125	3.75	.375	...
1965.....	3.25	3.0	.25	...	4.875	4.5	.375	...
1970.....	3.75	3.5	.25	...	5.625	5.25	.375	...
1975.....	4.25	4.0	.25	...	6.375	6.0	.375	...
<b>1958 Act:</b>								
1959.....	2.5	2.25	.25	...	3.75	3.375	.375	...
1960.....	3.0	2.75	.25	...	4.5	4.125	.375	...
1963.....	3.5	3.25	.25	...	5.25	4.875	.375	...
1966.....	4.0	3.75	.25	...	6.0	5.625	.375	...
1969.....	4.5	4.25	.25	...	6.75	6.375	.375	...
<b>1961 Act:</b>								
1962.....	3.125	2.875	.25	...	4.7	4.325	.375	...
1963.....	3.625	3.375	.25	...	5.4	5.025	.375	...
1966.....	4.125	3.875	.25	...	6.2	5.825	.375	...
1968.....	4.625	4.375	.25	...	6.9	6.525	.375	...
<b>1965 Act:</b>								
1966.....	4.2	3.5	.35	0.35	6.15	5.275	.525	0.35
1967.....	4.4	3.55	.35	.5	6.4	5.375	.525	.5
1969.....	4.9	4.05	.35	.5	7.1	6.075	.525	.5
1973.....	5.4	4.5	.35	.55	7.55	6.475	.525	.55
1976.....	5.45	4.5	.35	.6	7.6	6.475	.525	.6
1980.....	5.55	4.5	.35	.7	7.7	6.475	.525	.7
1987.....	5.65	4.5	.35	.8	7.8	6.475	.525	.8
<b>1967 Act:</b>								
1968.....	4.4	3.325	.475	.6	6.4	5.0875	.7125	.6
1969.....	4.8	3.725	.475	.6	6.9	5.5875	.7125	.6
1971.....	5.2	4.125	.475	.6	7.5	6.1875	.7125	.6
1973.....	5.65	4.525	.475	.65	7.65	6.2875	.7125	.65
1976.....	5.7	4.525	.475	.7	7.7	6.2875	.7125	.7
1980.....	5.8	4.525	.475	.8	7.8	6.2875	.7125	.8
1987.....	5.9	4.525	.475	.9	7.9	6.2875	.7125	.9

**Table 2.A2.—Scheduled contribution rates, 1935–2000 and thereafter—Continued**

Act and effective year	Contribution rate (percent)							
	Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
<b>1969 Act:</b>								
1970.....	4.8	3.65	0.55	0.6	6.9	5.475	0.825	0.6
1971.....	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1973.....	5.65	4.45	.55	.65	7.65	6.175	.825	.65
1976.....	5.7	4.45	.55	.7	7.7	6.175	.825	.7
1980.....	5.8	4.45	.55	.8	7.8	6.175	.825	.8
1987.....	5.9	4.45	.55	.9	7.9	6.175	.825	.9
<b>1971 Act:</b>								
1976.....	5.85	4.6	.55	.7	7.7	6.175	.825	.7
1980.....	5.95	4.6	.55	.8	7.8	6.175	.825	.8
1987.....	6.05	4.6	.55	.9	7.9	6.175	.825	.9
<b>1972a Act:</b>								
1973.....	5.5	4.1	.5	.9	7.8	6.15	.75	.9
1978.....	5.5	3.95	.55	1.0	7.7	5.875	.825	1.0
1986.....	5.6	3.95	.55	1.1	7.8	5.875	.825	1.1
1993.....	5.7	3.95	.55	1.2	7.9	5.875	.825	1.2
2011.....	6.55	4.65	.7	1.2	8.2	6.085	.915	1.2
<b>1972b Act:</b>								
1973.....	5.85	4.3	.55	1.0	8.0	6.205	.795	1.0
1978.....	6.05	4.225	.575	1.25	8.25	6.16	.84	1.25
1981.....	6.15	4.225	.575	1.35	8.35	6.16	.84	1.35
1986.....	6.25	4.225	.575	1.45	8.45	6.16	.84	1.45
2011.....	7.3	5.1	.75	1.45	8.45	6.105	.895	1.45
<b>1973b Act:</b>								
1974.....	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1978.....	6.05	4.35	.6	1.1	8.1	6.15	.85	1.1
1981.....	6.30	4.3	.65	1.35	8.35	6.08	.92	1.35
1986.....	6.45	4.25	.7	1.5	8.5	6.01	.99	1.5
2011.....	7.45	5.1	.85	1.5	8.5	6.0	1.0	1.5
<b>1977 Act:</b>								
1978.....	6.05	4.275	.775	1.0	8.1	6.01	1.09	1.0
1979.....	6.13	4.33	.75	1.05	8.1	6.01	1.04	1.05
1981.....	6.65	4.525	.825	1.3	9.3	6.7625	1.2375	1.3
1982.....	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1985.....	7.05	4.75	.95	1.35	9.9	7.125	1.425	1.35
1986.....	7.15	4.75	.95	1.45	10.0	7.125	1.425	1.45
1990.....	7.65	5.1	1.1	1.45	10.75	7.65	1.65	1.45
<b>1980 Act:</b>								
1980.....	6.13	4.52	.56	1.05	8.1	6.2725	.7775	1.05
1981.....	6.65	4.7	.65	1.3	9.3	7.025	.975	1.3
1982.....	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1985.....	7.05	4.75	.95	1.35	9.9	7.125	1.425	1.35
1986.....	7.15	4.75	.95	1.45	10.0	7.125	1.425	1.45
1990.....	7.65	5.1	1.1	1.45	10.75	7.65	1.65	1.45
<b>1983 Act:</b>								
1983.....	6.7	4.775	.625	1.3	9.35	7.1125	.9375	1.3
1984.....	<sup>1</sup> 7.0	5.2	.5	1.3	<sup>1</sup> 14.0	10.4	1.0	2.6
1985.....	7.05	5.2	.5	1.35	<sup>1</sup> 14.1	10.4	1.0	2.7
1986.....	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	<sup>1</sup> 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1988.....	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	<sup>1</sup> 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1990.....	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
2000.....	7.65	5.49	.71	1.45	15.3	10.98	1.42	2.9

<sup>1</sup> Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

**Table 2.A3.—Maximum amount of contribution, 1937-89**

Beginning—	Employee				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
<b>Annual:</b>								
1937.....	\$30.00	\$30.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950.....	45.00	45.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951.....	54.00	54.00	...	...	\$81.00	\$81.00	...	...
1954.....	72.00	72.00	...	...	108.00	108.00	...	...
1955.....	84.00	84.00	...	...	126.00	126.00	...	...
1957.....	94.50	84.00	\$10.50	...	141.75	126.00	\$15.75	...
1959.....	120.00	108.00	12.00	...	180.00	162.00	18.00	...
1960.....	144.00	132.00	12.00	...	216.00	198.00	18.00	...
1962.....	150.00	138.00	12.00	...	225.60	207.60	18.00	...
1963.....	174.00	162.00	12.00	...	259.20	241.20	18.00	...
1966.....	277.20	231.00	23.10	\$23.10	405.90	348.15	24.65	\$23.10
1967.....	290.40	234.30	23.10	33.00	422.40	354.75	34.65	33.00
1968.....	343.20	259.35	37.05	46.80	499.20	396.825	55.575	46.80
1969.....	374.40	290.55	37.05	46.80	538.20	435.825	55.575	46.80
1970.....	374.40	284.70	42.90	46.80	538.20	427.05	64.35	46.80
1971.....	405.60	315.90	42.90	46.80	585.00	473.85	64.35	46.80
1972.....	468.00	364.50	49.50	54.00	675.00	546.75	74.25	54.00
1973.....	631.80	464.40	59.40	108.00	864.00	670.14	85.86	108.00
1974.....	772.20	577.50	75.90	118.80	1,042.80	816.42	107.58	118.80
1975.....	824.85	616.875	81.075	126.90	1,113.90	872.085	114.915	126.90
1976.....	895.05	669.375	87.975	137.70	1,208.70	946.305	124.695	137.70
1977.....	965.25	721.875	94.875	148.50	1,303.50	1,020.525	134.475	148.50
1978.....	1,070.85	756.675	137.175	177.00	1,433.70	1,063.77	192.93	177.00
1979.....	1,403.77	991.57	171.75	240.45	1,854.90	1,376.29	238.16	240.45
1980.....	1,587.67	1,170.68	145.04	271.95	2,097.90	1,624.58	201.37	271.95
1981.....	1,975.05	1,395.90	193.05	386.10	2,762.10	2,086.43	289.57	386.10
1982.....	2,170.80	1,482.30	267.30	421.20	3,029.40	2,207.25	400.95	421.20
1983.....	2,391.90	1,704.675	223.125	464.10	3,337.95	2,539.1625	334.6875	464.10
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,646.00	1,965.60	189.00	491.40	5,292.00	3,931.20	378.00	982.80
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,791.80	2,059.20	198.00	534.60	5,583.60	4,118.40	396.00	1,069.20
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	3,003.00	2,184.00	210.00	609.00	6,006.00	4,368.00	420.00	1,218.00
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	3,131.70	2,277.60	219.00	635.10	6,263.40	4,555.20	438.00	1,270.20
1988 <sup>1</sup> .....	3,379.50	2,488.50	238.50	652.50	6,759.00	4,977.00	477.00	1,305.00
1989 <sup>1</sup> .....	3,604.80	2,654.40	254.40	696.00	7,209.60	5,308.80	508.80	1,392.00
<b>Cumulative:</b>								
1937-50.....	435.00	435.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951-60.....	855.00	810.00	45.00	...	1,282.50	1,215.00	67.50	...
1961-70.....	2,475.60	2,055.90	223.20	196.50	3,623.10	3,091.80	334.80	196.50
1971-80.....	9,025.04	6,649.35	945.59	1,430.10	12,179.40	9,410.715	1,338.585	1,430.10
1937-76.....	7,763.10	6,309.45	664.95	788.70	10,395.00	8,632.35	973.95	788.70
1937-77.....	8,728.35	7,031.325	759.825	937.20	11,698.50	9,652.875	1,108.425	937.20
1937-78.....	9,799.20	7,788.00	897.00	1,114.20	13,132.20	10,716.645	1,301.355	1,114.20
1937-79.....	11,202.97	8,779.57	1,068.75	1,354.65	14,987.10	12,092.935	1,539.515	1,354.65
1937-80.....	12,790.64	9,950.25	1,213.79	1,626.60	17,085.00	13,717.515	1,740.885	1,626.60
1937-81.....	14,765.69	11,346.15	1,406.84	2,012.70	19,847.10	15,804.945	2,030.455	2,012.70
1937-82.....	16,936.49	12,828.45	1,674.14	2,433.90	22,876.50	18,011.195	2,431.405	2,433.90
1937-83.....	19,328.39	14,533.125	1,897.265	2,898.00	26,214.45	20,550.3575	2,766.0925	2,898.00
1937-84 <sup>1</sup> .....	21,974.39	16,498.725	2,086.265	3,389.40	31,506.45	24,481.5575	3,144.0925	3,880.80
1937-85 <sup>1</sup> .....	24,766.19	18,557.925	2,284.265	3,924.00	37,090.05	28,599.9575	3,540.0925	4,950.00
1937-86 <sup>1</sup> .....	27,769.19	20,741.925	2,494.265	4,533.00	43,096.05	32,967.9575	3,960.0925	6,168.00
1937-87 <sup>1</sup> .....	30,900.89	23,019.525	2,713.265	5,168.10	49,359.45	37,523.1575	4,398.0925	7,438.20
1937-88 <sup>1</sup> .....	34,280.39	25,508.025	2,951.765	5,820.60	56,118.45	42,500.1575	4,875.0925	8,743.20
1937-89 <sup>1</sup> .....	37,885.19	28,162.425	3,206.165	6,516.60	63,328.05	47,808.9575	5,383.8925	10,135.20

<sup>1</sup> Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

## Social Security Tax Credits

The Social Security amendments of 1983 provided for increases in previously scheduled tax rates under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) and the Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA), cushioned by transitional tax credits for employees for 1984 and for the self-employed for the years 1984 through 1989. After 1989, the credit against the SECA tax will be replaced with tax deduction provisions designed to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employers and employees are treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes.

The 1983 amendments increased the SECA tax rate, beginning in 1984, to a level equal to the combined FICA employee-employer rate. By comparison, the SECA tax con-

stituted just under 70 percent of the combined FICA rate in the years immediately preceding 1984.

To bring about a more gradual rise in effective SECA taxes until new Federal tax provisions are implemented for 1990, the amendments provided for Federal tax credits to offset portions of the 1984-89 SECA tax rates. During this period the Social Security Trust Funds receive the scheduled taxes, the Treasury General Fund pays the tax credit amounts, and the self-employed person pays the reduced amounts. Analogously the amendments provided for a one-time Federal tax credit for employees, which covered the entire amounts of their share of the increased FICA taxes for 1984. Employers' contributions were unaffected.

**Table 2.A4.—Tax credits, 1984-89**

Act	Group	Tax payable under—	Percent of earnings	Tax credit, effective with respect to—
1983.....	Employee	Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA)	0.3	Remuneration paid in calendar year 1984
	Self-employed	Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA)	2.7	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1984
			2.3	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1985
			2.0	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1986, 1987, 1988, and 1989 <sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> After 1989, the credit against the SECA tax will be replaced with tax deduction provisions designed to treat the self-employed in much the same

manner as employers and employees are treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

## Appropriations Authorized from General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

Act	Act
<b>Appropriations From General Revenues</b>	
1935	Annual appropriations to the old-age reserve account to provide for payments; direct appropriation to pay for administrative expenses.
1939	Trust fund created from which benefits and administrative expenses were to be paid.
1944	General authorization, to finance benefits and payments.
1947	For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
1950	General authorization repealed.
1956	For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
1966	For cost of monthly benefits for those with less than 3 quarters of coverage.
1972b	For cost of gratuitous wage credits for Japanese-American internees.
1983	A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds equal to (1) the present value of the estimated additional benefits arising from the gratuitous military service wage credits for service before 1957 and (2) the amount of the combined employer-employee OASDI
	taxes on the gratuitous wage credits for service after 1956 and before 1984 but less any amounts previously transferred. After 1983, the trust funds will be reimbursed on a current basis for employer-employee taxes on such wage credits for service after 1983.
	A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds representing the amount of uncashed benefit checks (including interest) issued in the past. In the future, the trust funds will be credited on a regular basis. All transfers made for uncashed benefit checks will be subject to the annual appropriation process.
	Transfer from the Treasury Department to the OASDI Trust Funds an amount equal to income tax receipts attributable to inclusion of Social Security benefits in taxable income.
	For discussion of tax credits for part of employment FICA tax and tax on self-employment income under SECA, see the preceding section on "Social Security Tax Credits."
<b>Interfund Borrowing</b>	
1981	Interfund borrowing permitted among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds as needed until Dec. 31, 1982. For

**Act**

all or part of any loan to be repaid, the managing trustee determines if assets of borrowing trust fund(s) are sufficient for that purpose. Interest with respect to any outstanding loan balance at a rate equal to the rate earned by lending trust fund is transferred from time to time.

**Act**

1983 Interfund borrowing reauthorized among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds for calendar years 1983-87, with provisions for scheduled repayment, no later than Dec. 31, 1989, of principal and interest (including amounts borrowed in 1982). No borrowing is permitted from any fund that has been reduced to specified levels.

## Insured Status (Entitlement to Benefits)

### Quarter of Coverage (QC)

- 1939 Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is earned. Four QC are credited for covered earnings equal to maximum limitation for the year.
- 1946 Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is paid.
- 1950 Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of self-employment income (reported annually).
- 1954 Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of agricultural wages (reported annually).
- 1977 Calendar quarters of coverage (up to 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings, effective Jan. 1, 1978 (effective Jan. 1, 1979, dollar measure subject to automatic increase):
- \$260, effective Jan. 1, 1979;
  - \$290, effective Jan. 1, 1980;
  - \$310, effective Jan. 1, 1981;
  - \$340, effective Jan. 1, 1982;
  - \$370, effective Jan. 1, 1983;
  - \$390, effective Jan. 1, 1984;
  - \$410, effective Jan. 1, 1985;
  - \$440, effective Jan. 1, 1986;
  - \$460, effective Jan. 1, 1987;
  - \$470, effective Jan. 1, 1988; and
  - \$500, effective Jan. 1, 1989.

### Disability Definition

- 1954 Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity because of any medically determinable permanent physical or mental impairment.
- 1965 Disability lasting at least 12 months. For blind persons aged 55-64, inability to engage in usual occupation.
- 1967 Disability that precludes engagement in any substantial gainful work existing in the national economy. For surviving spouse, disability precludes any gainful activity.

### Period of Disability

- 1954 Continuous period of at least 6 months of disability as defined above or of blindness.

1972b At least 5 months of disability.

### Fully Insured

- 1935 Cumulative wages of \$2,000 and employment in each of 5 years after 1936 and before attainment of age 65.
- 1939 QC equal to one-half the quarters elapsed after 1936 (or quarter in which age 21 attained) and before quarter of death or attainment of age 65. Minimum 6 QC, maximum 40 QC.
- 1950 Elapsed period measured after 1950 (QC earned at any time are used).
- 1954 Period of disability excluded from elapsed period. Alternatively, QC earned in all quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (minimum 6 QC).
- 1956 Elapsed period measured to age 62 for women. Alternatively, QC earned in all except 4 quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (62 for women).
- 1960 QC reduced to 1/3 the elapsed quarters.
- 1961 QC equal to years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained) and before year of death or age 65 (62 for women).
- 1972b Elapsed period for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.
- 1983 Any person aged 55 or older on Jan. 1, 1984, and employed by a nonprofit organization for whose employee coverage is extended solely by reason of the new compulsory coverage provision will be deemed fully insured upon subsequently acquiring 6 QC if aged 60 or older on Jan. 1, 1984; 8 QC if aged 59; 12 QC if aged 58; 16 QC if aged 57; and 20 QC if aged 55 or 56.

### Currently Insured

- 1939 6 QC earned in 12 quarters before quarter of death.
- 1946 6 QC earned in preceding 13 quarters, including quarter of death.

## Act

- 1950 Including quarter of retirement added.  
1954 Including quarter of disablement added.

### Disability Insured

- 1954 20 QC earned in last 40 quarters, including quarter of disablement, and currently insured.  
1956 Fully insured requirement added.  
1958 Currently insured requirement eliminated.  
1960 Alternatively, 20 QC earned before quarter of disablement (not necessarily in last 40 quarters) but QC earned in all quarters after 1950, with minimum of 6 such QC.  
1965 Alternatively for blind under age 31, QC earned in one-half the quarters elapsed after age 21, with minimum of 6 such QC. For blind under age 24, 6 QC earned in preceding 3 years.

## Benefit Computation

### Average Monthly Wage (AMW)

- 1939 Computed using creditable earnings after 1936 and before year of death or retirement, divided by months after 1936 and before quarter of death or retirement, excluding months before age 22 in quarters not QC.  
1950 Alternatively, computed using creditable earnings after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of death, year of retirement or subsequent year, or year age 65 attained if then insured, divided by number of months in those years.  
1954 Earnings and months in 4 years may be excluded in all cases; in 5 years if worker has 20 QC. Period of disability may be excluded.  
1956 Earnings and months in 5 years may be excluded in all cases. Computation period may end at age 62 for women then insured.  
1960 Earnings may be used for any year after 1950 and before year of retirement but including year of death, with the number of years equal to the years elapsed after 1955 (or year age 26 attained) and before year of death or age 65 attained (62 for women).

Same method may be used for earnings after 1936 and years elapsed after 1941.

- 1972b Number of years for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.  
1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or

## Act

- 1967 For all disabled under age 31, same alternative.  
1972b For blind, requirement for recent QC eliminated.  
1983 For those who become disabled again at age 31 or older and who were previously disabled before age 31, same alternative as that for those disabled under age 31.

### Transitionally Insured

- 1965 Same as fully insured, but minimum reduced to 3 QC.

### Requirement for Special Age-72 Monthly Benefit

- 1966 3 QC for each year elapsed after 1966 and before attainment of age 72. (No QC if aged 72 before 1968.)

die after 1978, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1936.

For workers who attain age 62 after 1978 and before 1984, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1950.

### Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME)

- 1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, AIME is computed by using indexed earnings after 1950 for the same computation period applicable in calculating the AMW. Indexed earnings for a given year equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by average wages for the second year before worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, divided by average wages in a given year, except that for years after the second year before the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, indexed earnings equal actual creditable earnings.  
1980 For disabled workers, the number of years of earnings used equals the number of years elapsed after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of disability, minus dropout years equal to one-fifth of the number of elapsed years rounded to the next lower integer (to a maximum of 5 dropout years). However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. **Effective for initial entitlement after June 1980.**

Disabled workers who receive less than 3 dropout years under the one-fifth rule may be credited with

additional dropout years based on child care, up to a total of 3 dropout years. (To receive this credit, a worker must have had no earnings in that year and have been living with a child under age 3.) However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. **Effective for July 1981.**

1983 For workers who die after 1978 but before attaining age 62, indexed earnings for a given year can equal

actual creditable earnings multiplied by the average wages for the earlier of (1) the year in which the worker reached or would have reached age 60, or (2) the second year before the survivor becomes eligible for aged or disabled-widow or -widower benefits, and then divided by average wages in a given year. This computation method applies only if a higher benefit results. **Effective for surviving spouses newly eligible after 1984.**

**Table 2.A5—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-89**

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage <sup>1</sup>	Factors <sup>2</sup> for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—							
			1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
1951.....	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	4.4704340	4.9204404	5.1913217	5.4442190	5.7642543	6.0098422	6.1882208	6.5828713
1952.....	3,600	2,973.32	4.2085817	4.6322293	4.8872439	5.1253279	5.4266174	5.6578202	5.8257503	6.1972845
1953.....	3,600	3,139.44	3.9858892	4.3871200	4.6286408	4.8541269	5.1394739	5.3584429	5.5174872	6.8693621
1954.....	3,600	3,155.64	3.9654270	4.3645980	4.6048789	4.8292074	5.1130896	5.3309345	5.4891623	5.8392307
1955.....	4,200	3,301.44	3.7903036	4.1718462	4.4015157	4.6159373	4.8872825	5.0955068	5.2467469	5.5813554
1956.....	4,200	3,532.36	3.5425211	3.8991213	4.1137766	4.3141809	4.5677875	4.7623996	4.9037527	5.2164870
1957.....	4,200	3,641.72	3.4361401	3.7820316	3.9902409	4.1846270	4.4306179	4.6193859	4.7564942	5.0598371
1958.....	4,200	3,673.80	3.4061353	3.7490065	3.9553977	4.1480864	4.3919293	4.5790489	4.7149600	5.0156541
1959.....	4,800	3,855.80	3.2453602	3.5720473	3.7686965	3.9522901	4.1846232	4.3629104	4.4924062	4.7789071
1960.....	4,800	4,007.12	3.1228064	3.4371569	3.6263800	3.8030406	4.0266002	4.1981548	4.3227605	4.5984423
1961.....	4,800	4,086.76	3.0619513	3.3701759	3.5557116	3.7289295	3.9481325	4.1163440	4.2385215	4.5088310
1962.....	4,800	4,291.40	2.9159389	3.2094654	3.3861537	3.5511115	3.7598616	3.9200517	4.0364030	4.2938225
1963.....	4,800	4,396.64	2.8461416	3.1326422	3.3051012	3.4661105	3.6698638	3.8262196	3.9397858	4.1910436
1964.....	4,800	4,576.32	2.7343936	3.0096453	3.1753330	3.3300206	3.5257740	3.6759908	3.7850981	4.0264907
1965.....	4,800	4,658.72	2.6860296	2.9564129	3.1191701	3.2711217	3.4634127	3.6109725	3.7181500	3.9552731
1966.....	6,600	4,938.36	2.5339303	2.7890028	2.9425437	3.0858909	3.2672932	3.4064973	3.5076058	3.7313015
1967.....	6,600	5,213.44	2.4002309	2.6418449	2.7872844	2.9230681	3.0948990	3.2267581	3.3225318	3.5344245
1968.....	7,800	5,571.76	2.2458720	2.4719478	2.6080341	2.7350855	2.8958659	3.0192453	3.1088597	3.3071256
1969.....	7,800	5,893.76	2.1231709	2.3368953	2.4655466	2.5856567	2.7376530	2.8542917	2.9390101	3.1264439
1970.....	7,800	6,186.24	2.0227893	2.2264089	2.3489777	2.4634091	2.6082192	2.7193433	2.8000563	2.9786284
1971.....	7,800	6,497.08	1.9260129	2.1198908	2.2365955	2.3455522	2.4834341	2.5892416	2.6660931	2.8361218
1972.....	9,000	7,133.80	1.7541086	1.9306821	2.0369705	2.1362023	2.2617777	2.3581415	2.4281337	2.5829866
1973.....	10,800	7,580.16	1.6508174	1.8169933	1.9170229	2.0104114	2.1285923	2.2192817	2.2851523	2.4308867
1974.....	13,200	8,030.76	1.5581913	1.7150432	1.8094601	1.8976087	2.0091585	2.0947594	2.1569341	2.2944914
1975.....	14,100	8,630.92	1.4498408	1.5957858	1.6836374	1.7656565	1.8694496	1.9490981	2.0069494	2.1349416
1976.....	15,300	9,226.48	1.3562550	1.4927795	1.5749603	1.6516851	1.7487785	1.8232858	1.8774029	1.9971333
1977.....	16,500	9,779.44	1.2795682	1.4083731	1.4859072	1.5582937	1.6498971	1.7201915	1.7712487	1.8842091
1978.....	17,700	10,556.03	1.1854324	1.3047614	1.3765914	1.4436526	1.5285169	1.5936398	1.6409408	1.7455909
1979.....	22,900	11,479.46	1.0900739	1.1998038	1.2658557	1.3275224	1.4055600	1.4654444	1.5089403	1.6051722
1980.....	25,900	12,513.46	1.0000000	1.1006628	1.1612568	1.2178278	1.2894172	1.3443532	1.3842550	1.4725352
1981.....	29,700	13,773.10	...	1.0000000	1.0550522	1.1064495	1.1714915	1.2214033	1.2576559	1.3378622
1982.....	32,400	14,531.34	...	...	1.0000000	1.0487154	1.1103635	1.1576709	1.1920318	1.2680530
1983.....	35,700	15,239.24	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0587844	1.1038943	1.1366590	1.2091489
1984.....	37,800	16,135.07	...	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0426053	1.0735510	1.1420161
1985.....	39,600	16,822.51	...	...	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0296811	1.0953484
1986.....	42,000	17,321.82	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0637745
1987.....	43,800	18,426.51	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.0000000
1988.....	45,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1989.....	48,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...

<sup>1</sup> National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973-77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957-72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951-56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978-84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

<sup>2</sup> The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. Multiplying a worker's covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts for various years after 1951, by the indicated factors gives the indexed earnings. Earnings in the year before the year of first eligibility, and any earnings thereafter, are not indexed. The actual taxable earnings for those years are considered in calculating the average indexed monthly earnings (AIME).



**Table 2.A6—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951–89**

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage <sup>1</sup>	Annual maximum indexed earnings <sup>2</sup> for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—							
			1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
1951.....	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	\$16,093.56	\$17,713.59	\$18,688.76	\$19,599.19	\$20,751.32	\$21,635.43	\$22,277.59	\$23,698.34
1952.....	3,600	2,973.32	15,150.89	16,676.03	17,594.08	18,451.18	19,535.82	20,368.15	20,972.70	22,310.22
1953.....	3,600	3,139.44	14,349.20	15,793.63	16,663.11	17,474.86	18,502.11	19,290.39	19,862.95	21,129.70
1954.....	3,600	3,155.64	14,275.54	15,712.55	16,577.56	17,385.15	18,407.12	19,191.36	19,760.98	21,021.23
1955.....	4,200	3,301.44	15,919.28	17,521.75	18,486.37	19,386.94	20,526.59	21,401.13	22,036.34	23,441.69
1956.....	4,200	3,532.36	14,878.59	16,376.31	17,277.86	18,119.56	19,184.71	20,002.08	20,595.76	21,909.25
1957.....	4,200	3,641.72	14,431.79	15,884.53	16,759.01	17,575.43	18,608.60	19,401.42	19,977.28	21,251.32
1958.....	4,200	3,673.80	14,305.77	15,745.83	16,612.67	17,421.96	18,446.10	19,232.01	19,802.83	21,065.75
1959.....	4,800	3,855.80	15,577.73	17,145.83	18,089.74	18,970.99	20,086.19	20,941.97	21,563.55	22,938.75
1960.....	4,800	4,007.12	14,989.47	16,498.35	17,406.62	18,254.59	19,327.68	20,151.14	20,749.25	22,072.52
1961.....	4,800	4,086.76	14,697.37	16,176.84	17,067.42	17,898.86	18,951.04	19,758.45	20,344.90	21,642.39
1962.....	4,800	4,291.40	13,996.51	15,405.43	16,253.54	17,045.34	18,047.34	18,816.25	19,374.73	20,610.35
1963.....	4,800	4,396.64	13,661.48	15,036.68	15,864.49	16,637.33	17,615.35	18,365.85	18,910.97	20,117.01
1964.....	4,800	4,576.32	13,125.09	14,446.30	15,241.60	15,984.10	16,923.72	17,644.76	18,168.47	19,327.16
1965.....	4,800	4,658.72	12,892.94	14,190.78	14,972.02	15,701.38	16,624.38	17,332.67	17,847.12	18,985.31
1966.....	6,600	4,938.36	16,723.94	18,407.42	19,420.79	20,366.88	21,564.14	22,482.88	23,150.20	24,626.59
1967.....	6,600	5,213.44	15,841.52	17,436.18	18,396.08	19,292.25	20,426.33	21,296.80	21,928.71	23,327.20
1968.....	7,800	5,571.76	17,517.80	19,281.19	20,342.67	21,333.67	22,587.75	23,550.11	24,249.11	25,795.58
1969.....	7,800	5,893.76	16,560.73	18,227.78	19,231.26	20,168.12	21,353.69	22,263.47	22,924.28	24,386.26
1970.....	7,800	6,186.24	15,777.76	17,365.99	18,322.03	19,214.59	20,344.11	21,210.88	21,840.44	23,233.30
1971.....	7,800	6,497.08	15,022.90	16,535.15	17,445.45	18,295.31	19,370.79	20,196.08	20,795.53	22,121.75
1972.....	9,000	7,133.80	15,786.98	17,376.14	18,332.73	19,225.82	20,356.00	21,223.27	21,853.20	23,246.88
1973.....	10,800	7,580.16	17,828.83	19,623.53	20,703.85	21,712.44	22,988.80	23,968.24	24,679.64	26,253.58
1974.....	13,200	8,030.76	20,568.12	22,638.57	23,884.87	25,048.43	26,520.89	27,650.82	28,471.53	30,287.29
1975.....	14,100	8,630.92	20,442.76	22,500.58	23,739.29	24,895.76	26,359.24	27,482.28	28,297.99	30,102.68
1976.....	15,300	9,226.48	20,750.70	22,839.53	24,096.89	25,270.78	26,756.31	27,896.27	28,724.26	30,556.14
1977.....	16,500	9,779.44	21,112.87	23,238.16	24,517.47	25,711.85	27,223.30	28,383.16	29,225.60	31,089.45
1978.....	17,700	10,556.03	20,982.15	23,094.28	24,365.67	25,552.65	27,054.75	28,207.43	29,044.65	30,896.96
1979.....	22,900	11,479.46	24,962.69	27,475.51	28,988.10	30,400.26	32,187.32	33,558.68	34,554.73	36,758.44
1980.....	25,900	12,513.46	25,900.00	28,507.17	30,076.55	31,541.74	33,395.90	34,818.75	35,852.20	38,138.66
1981.....	29,700	13,773.10	29,700.00	29,700.00	31,335.05	32,861.55	34,793.30	36,275.68	37,352.38	39,734.51
1982.....	32,400	14,531.34	32,400.00	32,400.00	32,400.00	33,978.38	35,975.78	39,409.03	38,621.83	41,084.92
1983.....	35,700	15,239.24	35,700.00	35,700.00	35,700.00	35,700.00	37,798.60	39,410.48	40,578.73	43,166.62
1984.....	37,800	16,135.07	37,800.00	37,800.00	37,800.00	37,800.00	37,800.00	39,409.02	40,580.22	43,168.21
1985.....	39,600	16,822.51	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	40,775.37	43,375.80
1986.....	42,000	17,321.82	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	44,678.53
1987.....	43,800	18,426.51	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00
1988.....	45,000	..	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00
1989.....	48,000	..	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00

<sup>1</sup> National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973–77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957–72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951–56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978–84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

<sup>2</sup> A worker's earnings for each year after 1950 and through the second year before the year of first eligibility are indexed by multiplying covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts, by specified indexing factors (see table 2.A5). The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. For example, if the year of first eligibility is 1988, the indexing factor for 1962 is \$17,321.82/4,291.40 or 4.0364030. Multiplication of maximum taxable earnings of \$4,800 for 1962 by this factor gives maximum indexed earnings of \$19,374.73 for 1962.

**Table 2.A7.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME based on 1977 Act, and increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments**

[Applicable to workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) after 1978]

Effective for—	Percent of AIME applicable to PIA	Year of first eligibility										
		1979 <sup>1</sup>	1980 <sup>1</sup>	1981 <sup>1</sup>	1982 <sup>1</sup>	1983 <sup>1</sup>	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989
		AIME amount										
January of year of first eligibility	<sup>2</sup> 90	First—\$180	\$194	\$211	\$230	\$254	\$267	\$280	\$297	\$310	\$319	\$339
	32	Next—905	977	1,063	1,158	1,274	1,345	1,411	1,493	1,556	1,603	1,705
	15	Over—1,085	1,171	1,274	1,388	1,528	1,612	1,691	1,790	1,866	1,922	2,044
Percentage increase in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments												
June 1979.....	...	9.9	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1980.....	...	14.3	14.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1981.....	...	11.2	11.2	11.2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1982.....	...	7.4	7.4	7.4	7.4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Dec. 1983.....	...	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
1984.....	...	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	...	...	...	...	...
1985.....	...	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	...	...	...	...
1986.....	...	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	...	...	...
1987.....	...	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	...	...
1988.....	...	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	...

<sup>1</sup> For workers who attained age 62 in the 1979-83 period. PIA cannot be less than that derived from PIA table in effect in December 1978 (approximated by PIA formula in table 2.A12) based on provisions in effect before 1979 but excluding earnings after year aged 61 in computations of AMW, and including any general benefit increase after year aged 61.

<sup>2</sup> The 1983 legislation provided a modified formula applicable to workers first eligible after 1985 who in addition first became eligible for a monthly periodic payment after 1985 based on noncovered employment. Under this formula the 90% factor applicable to the first AIME bracket is reduced to:

Factor	Workers first eligible in—
80%	1986
70%	1987
60%	1988
50%	1989
40%	1990 or later

This provision is not applicable to workers with 30 years of coverage

(described in 2.A8 for the special minimum PIA formula); to Federal employees on Jan. 1, 1984, who became covered by Social Security on that date; or to those with Railroad Retirement pensions. Also excluded are persons employed on Jan. 1, 1984, by a nonprofit organization covered for the first time on that date by reason of the compulsory coverage provision. For workers with more than 25 years but less than 30 years of coverage, the factor applicable to the first AIME bracket in the formula will be increased (but not decreased) to:

Factor	Years of coverage
80%	29
70%	28
60%	27
50%	26

Reduction in PIA (from 90% to the applicable lower percentage of the first AIME bracket) will not be greater than one-half of the periodic payment based on noncovered employment performed after 1956.

**Table 2.A8.—Special minimum PIA: <sup>1</sup> Formula applies to years of coverage**

Act	Years of coverage		PIA computation		
	Applicable period	Number	Amount <sup>2</sup> per year of coverage above 10 years	Maximum amount <sup>2</sup> for workers with 30 or more years of coverage	Effective for—
1972b .....	1937-50	The number (disregarding any remainder and not exceeding 14) obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937-50 by \$900.	\$8.50	\$170.00	January 1973
	After 1950	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of the effective annual maximum taxable earnings, that is: 1951-54 ..... \$900 1955-58 ..... 1,050 1959-65 ..... 1,200 1966-67 ..... 1,650 1968-71 ..... 1,950 1972 ..... 2,250 1973 ..... 2,700 1974 ..... 3,300 1975 ..... 3,525 1976 ..... 3,825 1977 ..... 4,125 1978 ..... 4,425			
1973b .....	...	...	9.00	180.00	March 1974
1977 <sup>3</sup> .....	After 1978	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is: 1979 ..... \$4,725 1980 ..... 5,100 1981 ..... 5,500 1982 ..... 6,075 1983 ..... 6,675 1984 ..... 7,050 1985 ..... 7,425 1986 ..... 7,875 1987 ..... 8,175 1988 ..... 8,400 1989 ..... 8,925	11.50 <sup>4</sup> 12.64 <sup>4</sup> 14.45 <sup>4</sup> 16.07 <sup>4</sup> 17.26 <sup>4</sup> 17.86 <sup>4</sup> 18.48 <sup>4</sup> 19.05 <sup>4</sup> 19.29 <sup>4</sup> 20.10 <sup>4</sup> 20.90	230.00 252.80 289.00 321.40 345.10 357.10 369.50 380.90 385.80 402.00 418.00	January 1979 June 1979 June 1980 June 1981 June 1982 December 1983 December 1984 December 1985 December 1986 December 1987 December 1988

<sup>1</sup> Alternative PIA applicable when it exceeds the regularly computed PIA. The usual rates of actuarial reduction apply for retirement before age 65. No delayed retirement credits are applicable to the benefit derived from the special minimum PIA (but the resulting old-age insurance benefit will be raised if necessary to equal the benefit derived from the regularly computed PIA plus any delayed retirement credits).

<sup>2</sup> The amount effective for a given month applies, as of that month, to all workers from the date of entitlement to benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Provision for future automatic cost-of-living increases of amount per year of coverage (and maximum amount), beginning with the June 1979 increase.

<sup>4</sup> Amounts are approximate.

**Table 2.A9.—Minimum and maximum benefit for workers who attain(ed) age 62, or die(d) before attaining age 62 in 1979–89**

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	Maximum family benefit
			In 1979 <sup>1</sup>
1977 <sup>2</sup> .....	January 1979	<sup>3</sup> \$122.00	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1980 <sup>1</sup>
.....	January 1980	<sup>3</sup> \$122.00	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1981 <sup>1</sup>
.....	January 1981	<sup>3</sup> \$122.00	150% of first \$270 of PIA + 272% of next \$120 of PIA + 134% of next \$118 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$508. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1982
1981b .....	January 1982	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$294 of PIA + 272% of next \$131 of PIA + 134% of next \$129 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$554. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1983
.....	January 1983	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$324 of PIA + 272% of next \$144 of PIA + 134% of next \$142 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$610. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1984
.....	January 1984	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$342 of PIA + 272% of next \$151 of PIA + 134% of next \$150 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$634. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1985
.....	January 1985	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$358 of PIA + 272% of next \$159 of PIA + 134% of next \$158 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$675. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1986
.....	January 1986	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$379 of PIA + 272% of next \$169 of PIA + 134% of next \$166 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$714. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1987
.....	January 1987	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$396 of PIA + 272% of next \$175 of PIA + 134% of next \$174 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$745. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1988
.....	January 1988	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$407 of PIA + 272% of next \$181 of PIA + 134% of next \$179 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$767. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1989
.....	January 1989	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>5</sup>	150% of first \$433 of PIA + 272% of next \$193 of PIA + 134% of next \$190 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$816. <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers who attained age 62 before November 1981 or who died (before attaining age 62) before March 1982; for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers who attained age 62 or who died (before attaining age 62) before 1982.

<sup>2</sup> Provision for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to changes in average earnings level, which resulted in separate formulas applicable to

workers who attain age 62 or die in successive calendar years.

<sup>3</sup> Not subject to automatic adjustments until earlier of year of attainment of age 65 or year of first receipt of benefits.

<sup>4</sup> Any automatic cost-of-living adjustments of benefits after effective month are applied to calculated maximum family benefit.

<sup>5</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 or die after 1981. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage prior to Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

**Table 2.A10.—Minimum and maximum benefit for workers first eligible for disabled-worker benefits in 1979 or later**

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	Maximum family benefit
			In 1979 <sup>1</sup>
1977 <sup>2</sup> .....	January 1979	<sup>3</sup> \$122.00	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433. <sup>4</sup>
			In 1980 and 1981 <sup>1</sup>
.....	January 1980	<sup>3</sup> \$122.00	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. <sup>4</sup>
1980 <sup>5</sup> .....	July 1980	<sup>3</sup> 122.00	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. <sup>4 6</sup>
			After 1981
1981b .....	January 1982	Minimum PIA eliminated <sup>7</sup>	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. <sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers first eligible before November 1981; for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers first eligible before 1982.

<sup>2</sup> Provision for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to changes in average earnings level, which resulted in separate formulas applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

<sup>3</sup> Not subject to automatic cost-of-living adjustments until year of first receipt of benefits.

<sup>4</sup> Calculated amount subject to any automatic cost-of-living adjustments applicable after effective month of formula.

<sup>5</sup> Bend points in maximum family benefit formula eliminated, terminating need for automatic adjustments of bend points and for separate formulas for workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

<sup>6</sup> Effective for initial entitlement after June 1980 for disabled workers first eligible in 1979 or later.

<sup>7</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated for workers first eligible after 1981. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

**Table 2.A11.—Formulas for computing primary insurance amount (PIA)<sup>1</sup> from creditable earnings after 1936**

Act	Formula	Special provisions	Limited to—	Effective for—
Formula applied to cumulative wages after 1936				
1935.....	1/2 of 1% of first \$3,000 of wages plus 1/12 of 1% of next \$42,000 of wages plus 1/24 of 1% of next \$84,000 of wages.	...	...	January 1942, but never applicable; superseded by new formula under 1939 Act.
Formula applied to AMW based on earnings after 1936				
1939.....	40% of first \$50 of AMW plus 10% of next \$200 of AMW.	Sum increased by 1% for each increment year—year with at least \$200 of creditable wages—to obtain primary insurance benefit (PIB).	...	January 1940
1950.....	...	Number of increment years limited to 14 for years before 1951. Conversion table in the law, reflecting 1950 benefit increase, introduced for determining PIA from PIB.	...	September 1950
1960.....	...	...	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 and, if age 22 attained after 1950, with fewer than 6 QC after 1950.	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after 1960.
1967.....	...	1967 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937-50 distributed over 9-14 years, with 14 increment years assumed.	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who attained age 21 before 1937 or attained age 21 after 1950 but with fewer than 6 QC. <sup>2</sup>	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after Jan. 2, 1968.
1977.....	...	1977 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937-50 distributed over 1-14 years. Number of increment years equal to total 1937-50 wages, divided by \$1,650, with 4-14 increment years credited.	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who either attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1950 or attained age 22 after 1950 but have fewer than 6 QC after 1950. <sup>3</sup>	Workers first eligible after 1977.

<sup>1</sup> Old-age benefit under 1935 Act and primary insurance benefit (PIB) under 1939 Act. Effective for September 1950, the PIB became an intermediate step in benefit computations based on creditable earnings after 1936; a conversion table was introduced into the law for determining the PIA from the PIB. Each time a benefit increase becomes effective (see table 2.A12 for benefit increases since 1950), a new conversion table incorporating the increase takes effect.

<sup>2</sup> Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. Earlier provisions remained in effect for

workers who attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1951 or for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

<sup>3</sup> Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. The 1967 simplified old-start method remained in effect for workers with first eligibility before 1978. The pre-1967 old-start formula remained in effect only for workers, irrespective of date of first eligibility, for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

**Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA**

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act .....	1950	1952	1954	1958	1965	1967	1969	1971	1972a <sup>6</sup>
Formula effective for .....	Apr. 1952	Sept. 1952	Sept. 1954	Jan. 1959	Jan. 1965	Feb. 1968	Jan. 1970	Jan. 1971	Sept. 1972
Percentage increase in PIA ..	<sup>1</sup> 77.0	<sup>2</sup> 12.5	<sup>3</sup> 13.0	<sup>4</sup> 7.0	<sup>5</sup> 7.0	13.0	15.0	10.0	20.00
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110 .....	<sup>7</sup> 50.00	<sup>7</sup> 55.00	55.00	58.85	62.97	71.16	81.83	90.01	108.01
Next \$290 .....	<sup>8</sup> 15.00	<sup>8</sup> 15.00	<sup>9</sup> 20.00	21.40	22.90	25.88	29.76	32.74	39.29
Next \$150 .....	...	...	...	...	21.40	24.18	27.81	30.59	36.71
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	28.43	32.69	35.96	43.15
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	24.00
Next \$250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>11</sup> 20.00
Act .....	1973a <sup>12</sup>	1973b <sup>13</sup>	1977 <sup>15</sup>						
Formula effective for .....	(12)	June 1974	June 1975 <sup>14</sup>	June 1976 <sup>14</sup>	June 1977 <sup>14</sup>	June 1978 <sup>14</sup>	June 1979 <sup>14</sup>	June 1980 <sup>14</sup>	June 1981 <sup>14</sup>
Percentage increase in PIA ..	(12)	11.0	8.0	6.4	5.9	6.5	9.9	14.3	11.2
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110 .....	114.38	119.89	129.48	137.77	145.90	155.38	170.76	195.18	217.04
Next \$290 .....	41.61	43.61	47.10	50.10	53.06	56.51	62.10	70.98	78.93
Next \$150 .....	38.88	40.75	44.01	46.82	49.58	52.81	58.04	66.34	73.77
Next \$100 .....	45.70	47.90	51.73	55.05	58.30	62.09	68.24	78.00	86.74
Next \$100 .....	25.42	26.64	28.77	30.61	32.42	34.53	37.95	43.38	48.24
Next \$250 .....	21.18	22.20	23.98	25.51	27.02	28.78	31.63	36.15	40.20
Next \$175 .....	<sup>16</sup> 20.00	<sup>17</sup> 20.00	21.60	22.98	24.34	25.92	28.49	32.56	36.21
Next \$100 .....	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	21.28	22.54	24.01	26.39	30.16	33.54
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	21.18	22.56	24.79	28.33	31.50
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	21.30	23.41	26.76	29.76
Next \$435 .....	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	21.98	25.12	27.93
Next \$250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	22.86	25.42
Next \$315 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	22.24
Next \$225 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

**Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA—Continued**

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act .....	1983 <sup>18</sup>						
	June 1982 <sup>14</sup>	Dec. 1983 <sup>14</sup>	Dec. 1984 <sup>14</sup>	Dec. 1985 <sup>14</sup>	Dec. 1986 <sup>14</sup>	Dec. 1987 <sup>14</sup>	Dec. 1988
Formula effective for .....							
Percentage increase in PIA ..	7.4	3.5	3.5	3.1	1.3	4.2	4.0
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA						
First \$110 .....	233.10	241.26	249.70	257.44	260.79	271.74	282.61
Next \$290 .....	84.77	87.74	90.81	93.63	94.85	98.83	102.78
Next \$150 .....	79.23	82.00	84.87	87.50	88.64	92.36	96.05
Next \$100 .....	93.16	96.42	99.79	102.88	104.22	108.60	112.94
Next \$100 .....	51.81	53.62	55.50	57.22	57.96	60.39	62.81
Next \$250 .....	43.17	44.68	46.24	47.67	48.29	50.32	52.33
Next \$175 .....	38.89	40.25	41.66	42.95	43.51	45.34	47.15
Next \$100 .....	36.02	37.28	38.58	39.78	40.30	41.99	43.67
Next \$100 .....	33.83	35.01	36.24	37.36	37.85	39.44	41.02
Next \$100 .....	31.96	33.08	34.24	35.30	35.76	37.26	38.75
Next \$435 .....	30.00	31.05	32.14	33.14	33.57	34.98	36.38
Next \$250 .....	27.30	28.26	29.25	30.16	30.55	31.83	33.10
Next \$315 .....	23.89	24.73	25.60	26.39	26.73	27.85	28.96
Next \$225 .....	21.48	22.23	23.01	23.72	24.03	25.04	26.04
Next \$275 .....	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	20.70	21.42	22.08	22.37	23.31	24.24
Next \$175 .....	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	20.70	21.34	21.62	22.53	23.43
Next \$150 .....	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	20.63	20.90	21.78	22.65
Next \$200 .....	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	20.26	21.11	21.95
Next \$150 .....	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	20.84	21.67
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00	20.80
Next \$250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	<sup>10</sup> 20.00

<sup>1</sup> Average increase in benefits of about 77%—from 100% at the lowest level to 50% at the highest level.

<sup>2</sup> Increase of 12.5% or \$5, if larger.

<sup>3</sup> Average increase of about 13%, with minimum increase of \$5.

<sup>4</sup> Increase of 7% or \$3, if larger.

<sup>5</sup> Increase of 7% or \$4, if larger.

<sup>6</sup> Provision for automatic cost-of-living adjustments effective for January 1974.

<sup>7</sup> Applied to first \$100 of AMW.

<sup>8</sup> Applied to next \$200 of AMW.

<sup>9</sup> Applied to next \$190 before 1955 and to next \$240 effective for January 1955.

<sup>10</sup> Effective for January of following year.

<sup>11</sup> Applied to next \$150 effective for January 1973 and to next \$350 effective for January 1974.

<sup>12</sup> Increase of 5.9% effective for June 1974 but never applicable. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to January 1975.

<sup>13</sup> Increase effective in two steps: 7% for March-May 1974; full 11% for June 1974. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to June 1975.

<sup>14</sup> Based on automatic cost-of-living adjustment.

<sup>15</sup> Effective for January 1979. PIA formulas based on AMW after 1950 (as shown here) apply only to workers who attained age 62, became disabled or died before 1979.

<sup>16</sup> Applied to next \$50.

<sup>17</sup> Applied to next \$100 before January 1975.

<sup>18</sup> Effective date for automatic cost-of-living adjustments moved from June to December beginning with 1983.



**Table 2.A13.—Minimum and maximum benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979**

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA <sup>1</sup> (based on earnings)	Maximum family benefit	
			Percent of AMW	But not less than—
1935.....	...	\$10.00	...	...
1939.....	...	...	80% (or 200% of PIA or \$85, if less).	\$20.
1950.....	September 1950	20.00	80% of first \$187.50.	40.
1952.....	September 1952	25.00	80% of first \$210.93.	45.
1954.....	September 1954	30.00	80% of first \$250.	50 or 150% of PIA.
1958.....	January 1959	33.00	80% of first \$317.50.	20 + PIA or 150% of PIA.
1961.....	August 1961	40.00	...	150% of PIA.
1965.....	January 1965	44.00	80% of first \$370 +	40% of next \$180.
1967.....	February 1968	55.00	80% of first \$436 +	40% of next \$214.
1969.....	January 1970	64.00	...	...
1971.....	January 1971	70.40	80% of first \$436 +	44% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
1972a.....	September 1972	84.50	105.6% of first \$436 +	52.8% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
1973a <sup>3</sup> .....	June 1974	89.50	111.8% of first \$436 +	55.9% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
1973b <sup>4</sup> .....	March 1974	90.50	113.0% of first \$436 +	56.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1974	93.80	117.2% of first \$436 +	58.6% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1975	101.40	126.6% of first \$436 +	63.3% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1976	107.90	134.7% of first \$436 +	67.3% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1977	114.30	142.6% of first \$436 +	71.3% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1978	121.80	151.9% of first \$436 +	76.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1979	133.90	167.0% of first \$436 +	83.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1980	153.10	190.9% of first \$436 +	95.4% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	June 1981	170.30	212.3% of first \$436 +	106.1% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
1981a <sup>5</sup> .....	March 1982	(6)	...	...
1981b.....	June 1982	182.90	228.0% of first \$436 +	114.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	December 1983	189.30	236.0% of first \$436 +	118.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	December 1984	195.90	244.3% of first \$436 +	122.1% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	December 1985	201.90	251.8% of first \$436 +	125.9% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	December 1986	204.50	255.1% of first \$436 +	127.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	December 1987	213.00	265.8% of first \$436 +	133.2% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>
.....	December 1988	221.50	276.4% of first \$436 +	138.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Subject to reduction if claimed before age 65.

<sup>2</sup> For AMW of \$628 or more, 175% of PIA.

<sup>3</sup> Superseded by 1973b legislation.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning in 1975, minimum PIA and percentages in maximum family benefit formula subject to automatic cost-of-living increases. (Superseded

1972a legislation for automatic increases beginning in 1974.)

<sup>5</sup> Superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for these groups.

<sup>6</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated.

## Type of Monthly Benefits

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
<b>Insured Worker</b>			
1935	Retired worker: Aged 65 or older.....	.....	<b>Fully insured.</b> Amount based on cumulative wages.
1939	.....	100	Amount based on PIA.
1956	Women: Aged 62-64.....	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.
1961	Men: Aged 62-64.....	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.
1972b	.....	.....	Increased 1/12% for each month between ages 65 and 72 for which no benefits received after 1970 (PIA based on AMW only). Applicable only to worker whose benefit has not been actuarially reduced.
1977	.....	.....	Increased 1/4% for each month after 1981 and between ages 65 and 72 in which no benefits received. Requirement for nonreceipt of actuarially reduced benefit removed.
1983	Age at which 100% of PIA payable:	.....	Applicable to workers who attain age 62 in year.
	65 and 2 months.....	.....	2000
	65 and 4 months.....	.....	2001
	65 and 6 months.....	.....	2002
	65 and 8 months.....	.....	2003
	65 and 10 months.....	.....	2004
	66.....	.....	2005-16
	66 and 2 months.....	.....	2017
	66 and 4 months.....	.....	2018
	66 and 6 months.....	.....	2019
	66 and 8 months.....	.....	2020
	66 and 10 months.....	.....	2021
	67.....	.....	2022 and later
	Aged 62-66.....	.....	Reduced 5/9% for each of the first 36 months of receipt of benefits immediately preceding the age at which 100% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
	.....	.....	Increased by the following percentage for each month between the age at which 100% of PIA is payable and age 70 in which no benefits are received:
		Percentage increase	Age 62 in years
		7/24.....	1987-88
		1/3.....	1989-90
		9/24.....	1991-92
		10/24.....	1993-94
		11/24.....	1995-96
		1/2.....	1997-98
		13/24.....	1999-2000
		14/24.....	2001-02
		15/24.....	2003-04
		2/3.....	2005 and later
	.....	.....	No further increases for months of nonreceipt of benefits after age 70, effective 1984.
	.....	.....	Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment, phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.
1956	Disabled worker: Aged 50-64.....	100	<b>Disability insured.</b> Waiting period of 6 calendar months. Reduced by amount of workers' compensation.
1958	.....	.....	Reduction for workers' compensation eliminated.
1960	Under age 50.....	.....	.....
1965	.....	.....	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average taxable earnings in covered employment. Adjusted periodically for rises in wage levels.
1967	.....	.....	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average earnings in covered employment, regardless of taxable limit.
1972b	.....	.....	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment.
	.....	.....	Waiting period reduced to 5 calendar months.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1981a	.....	.....	Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation plus certain disability benefits under a Federal, State, or local law exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment.
1983	.....	.....	Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.

### Dependents of Retired-Worker Beneficiary

1939	Wife:	Aged 65 or older.....	50	Fully insured.
1956		Aged 62-64 .....	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967		.....	.....	Maximum \$105.00.
1969		.....	.....	Maximum eliminated.
1977		.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983		.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		Aged 65-66 .....	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (See Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66 .....	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984		.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965	Divorced wife:	Aged 65 or older.....	50	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum.
		Aged 62-64 .....	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967		.....	.....	Maximum \$105.00.
1969		.....	.....	Maximum eliminated.
1972b		.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977		.....	.....	Married 10 years.
		.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983		.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		.....	.....	Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if he applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
		Aged 65-66 .....	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66 .....	.....	Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984		.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950	Wife (mother):	Under age 65.....	50	Fully insured. Caring for eligible child.
1965		.....	.....	Eligible child excludes student aged 18-21.
1967		.....	.....	Maximum \$105.00.
1969		.....	.....	Maximum eliminated.
1977		.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a		.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983		.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984		.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Child:	Under age 18.....	50	Fully insured. <sup>1</sup> Student aged 16-17.

<sup>1</sup>Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is fully and currently insured; cur-

rently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1946			Student requirement eliminated.
1965	Aged 18-21		Full-time student.
1972b			Benefits extended to end of quarter or semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
1981a	Aged 18-22		Includes grandchild under certain circumstances. Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956	Disabled child: Aged 18 or older	50	Fully insured. <sup>1</sup> Disabled before age 18.
1972b			Disabled before age 22. Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1950	Husband: Aged 65 or older	50	Fully and currently insured. Dependent.
1961	Aged 62-64		Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967			Currently insured requirement eliminated. Maximum \$105.00.
1969			Maximum eliminated.
1977			Dependency requirement eliminated. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and dependent.
1983			Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Aged 65-66		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1977 <sup>2</sup>	Divorced husband: Aged 65 or older	50	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Not counted toward family maximum.
1977			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
			Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if she applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
	Aged 65-66		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1978 <sup>3</sup>	Husband (father): Under age 65	50	Fully insured. Caring for eligible child. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1981a			Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

### Dependents of Disabled-Worker Beneficiary

1958 Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary. . . . 50 Disability insured. Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary.

<sup>1</sup>Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is fully and currently insured; currently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

<sup>2</sup>Northern District of California District Court decision in *Oliver v. Califano*.

June 24, 1977. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

<sup>3</sup>Eastern District of Pennsylvania District Court decision in *Cooper v. Califano*. Dec. 29, 1978. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
<b>Survivors</b>			
1939	Widow: Aged 65 or older.....	75	Fully insured.
1956	Aged 62-64.....	82 1/2	.....
1961	.....	82 1/2	.....
1965	Aged 60-61.....	100	Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.
1972b	Aged 65 or older.....	100	Limited, if husband retired before age 65, to amount husband would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	Aged 60-64.....		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977	.....		Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
	.....		Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983	.....		Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Age at which 100% of PIA payable:		Applicable to widows who attain age 60 in year.
	65 and 2 months.....	2000	
	65 and 4 months.....	2001	
	65 and 6 months.....	2002	
	65 and 8 months.....	2003	
	65 and 10 months.....	2004	
	66.....	2005-16	
	66 and 2 months.....	2017	
	66 and 4 months.....	2018	
	66 and 6 months.....	2019	
	66 and 8 months.....	2020	
	66 and 10 months.....	2021	
	67.....	2022 and later	
	Aged 60-66.....		The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28.5% at age 60.
1984	.....		Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled widow: Aged 50-59.....	82 1/2	Fully insured. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60. Includes divorced wife, dependent and married 20 years.
1972b	.....	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.
1977	.....		Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
	.....		Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983	.....		Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....		Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984	.....		Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965	Surviving divorced wife:		
	Aged 60 or older.....	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.
1972b	Aged 65 or older.....	100	Limited, if former husband retired before age 65, to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	Aged 60-64.....		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose former husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	.....		Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	.....		Increased by any delayed retirement increment former husband would be receiving.
	.....		Married 10 years.
	.....		Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1983			Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
			Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually and the reduction factor modified (See Widow age).
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled surviving divorced wife: Aged 50-59	82 1/2	<b>Fully insured.</b> Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 62.
1972b		100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977			Increased by any delayed retirement increment husband (or former husband) would be receiving.
			Married 10 years.
			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
			Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Widowed mother: Under age 65	75	<b>Fully or currently insured.</b> Caring for eligible child.
1965			Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1977			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a			Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950	Surviving divorced mother: Under age 65	75	<b>Fully or currently insured.</b> Caring for eligible child. Dependent. Not counted toward family maximum.
1965			Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1972b			Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a			Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Child: Under age 18	50	<b>Fully or currently insured.</b> <sup>1</sup> Student aged 16-17.
1946			Student requirement eliminated.
1950			Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960		75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.
1965	Aged 18-21		Full-time student.
1972b			Benefits extended to end of quarter of semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
			Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1981a	Aged 18-22		Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956	Disabled child: Aged 18 or older	50	<b>Fully or currently insured.</b> <sup>1</sup> Disabled before age 18. Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960		75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.
1972b			Disabled before age 22.
			Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1939	Parent: Aged 65 or older	50	<b>Fully insured.</b> Dependent. No surviving widow or child under age 18.

<sup>1</sup>Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is fully and currently insured; cur-

rently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1946			No surviving eligible widow or child.
1950		75	
1956	Women: Aged 62-64		
1958			No-other-survivor requirement eliminated.
1961	Aged 62 or older	82 1/2	75% each if two parents.
1950	Widower: Aged 65 or older	75	Fully and currently insured. Dependent.
1961	Aged 62 or older	82 1/2	
1967			Currently insured requirement eliminated.
1972b	Aged 65 or older	100	Limited, if wife retired before age 65, to amount wife would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	Aged 60-64		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977			Dependency requirement eliminated.
			Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
			Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually and the reduction factor modified (see Widow age).
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled widower: Aged 50-61	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Reduced 5/9% per month between ages 60-62, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60.
1972b	Aged 50-59	100	Reduced 21-1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Disability requirement eliminated for ages 60-61.
1977			Dependency requirement eliminated.
			Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
			Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1980 <sup>4</sup>	Surviving divorced husband: Aged 65 or older	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Limited, if former wife retired before age 65, to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
	Aged 60-64		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1983			Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Aged 65-66		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1980 <sup>4</sup>	Disabled surviving divorced husband: Aged 50-59	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Reduced 28 1/2%, plus

<sup>4</sup>Oregon District Court decision in *Ambrose v. Harris*, July 17, 1980.

Statutory change enacted in 1983.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
			43/240% for each month under age 60. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1975 <sup>5</sup>	Widowed father: Under age 65.....	75	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension. Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18.
1977	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1979 <sup>6</sup>	Surviving divorced father: Under age 65.....	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1981a	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

### Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Worker aged 72 or older.....	.....	\$35.00. Effective for September 1965.
1967	.....	.....	\$40.00. Effective for February 1968.
1969	.....	.....	\$46.00. Effective for January 1970.
1971	.....	.....	\$48.30. Effective for January 1971.
1972a	.....	.....	\$58.00. Effective for September 1972. (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
1973a	.....	.....	\$61.50. (Effective for June-December 1974 but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)
1973b	.....	.....	\$62.10. Effective for March 1974.
	.....	.....	\$64.40. Effective for June 1974. (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
	.....	.....	\$69.60. Effective for June 1975.
	.....	.....	\$74.10. Effective for June 1976.
	.....	.....	\$78.50. Effective for June 1977.
	.....	.....	\$83.70. Effective for June 1978.
	.....	.....	\$92.00. Effective for June 1979.
	.....	.....	\$105.20. Effective for June 1980.
	.....	.....	\$117.00. Effective for June 1981.
	.....	.....	\$125.60. Effective for June 1982.
	.....	.....	\$129.90. Effective for December 1983.
	.....	.....	\$134.40. Effective for December 1984.
	.....	.....	\$138.50. Effective for December 1985.
	.....	.....	\$140.30. Effective for December 1986.
	.....	.....	\$146.10. Effective for December 1987.
	.....	.....	\$151.90. Effective for December 1988.

### Dependents of Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Wife aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker.
1983	Husband aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker.

<sup>5</sup> Supreme Court decision in *Weinberger v. Wiesenfeld*, Mar. 19, 1975. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

<sup>6</sup> Western District Court decision in *Yates v. Califano*, Jan. 28, 1979. Statutory change enacted in 1983.



Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
<b>Survivors of Transitionally Insured Worker</b>			
1965	Widow aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker.
1983	Widower aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker.

### Special Age-72 Benefits

1966	Individual or couple aged 72 or older.....	.....	\$35.00 for individual, \$52.50 for couple. <b>Effective for October 1966.</b> Reduced by amount of other government pension excluding workers' compensation benefits and veterans' compensation for service-connected disability or death. Not available to persons receiving public assistance.
1967	.....	.....	\$40.00 for individual, \$60.00 for couple. <b>Effective for February 1968.</b>
1969	.....	.....	\$46.00 for individual, \$69.00 for couple. <b>Effective for January 1970.</b>
1971	.....	.....	\$48.30 for individual, \$72.50 for couple. <b>Effective for January 1971.</b>
1972a	.....	.....	\$58.00 for individual, \$87.00 for couple. <b>Effective for September 1972.</b> (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
1973a	.....	.....	\$61.50 for individual, \$92.30 for couple. (Effective for <b>June-December 1974</b> but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)
1973b	.....	.....	\$62.10 for individual, \$93.20 for couple. <b>Effective for March 1974.</b>
	.....	.....	\$64.40 for individual, \$96.60 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1974.</b> (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.) Not available to persons receiving payments under Supplemental Security Income program.
	.....	.....	\$69.60 for individual, \$104.40 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1975.</b>
	.....	.....	\$74.10 for individual, \$111.20 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1976.</b>
	.....	.....	\$78.50 for individual, \$117.80 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1977.</b>
	.....	.....	\$83.70 for individual, \$125.60 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1978.</b>
	.....	.....	\$92.00 for individual, \$138.10 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1979.</b>
	.....	.....	\$105.20 for individual, \$157.90 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1980.</b>
	.....	.....	\$117.00 for individual, \$175.70 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1981.</b>
	.....	.....	\$125.60 for individual, \$188.60 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1982.</b>
1983	.....	.....	Separate rate for couples eliminated. Individual rate applied to all beneficiaries.
	.....	.....	\$129.90. <b>Effective for December 1983.</b>
	.....	.....	\$134.40. <b>Effective for December 1984.</b>
	.....	.....	\$138.50. <b>Effective for December 1985.</b>
	.....	.....	\$140.30. <b>Effective for December 1986.</b>
	.....	.....	\$146.10. <b>Effective for December 1987.</b>
	.....	.....	\$151.90. <b>Effective for December 1988.</b>

### Other OASDI Benefits

1935	Lump-sum refund at age 65.....	.....	Not insured. 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.
1939	.....	.....	Refund eliminated.
1935	Lump-sum death payments:		
	Under age 65.....	.....	3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.
	Aged 65 or older.....	.....	<b>Fully insured.</b> 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits, less monthly benefits received.
1939	Any age.....	.....	<b>Fully or currently insured.</b> 6 times PIA if no survivor eligible for monthly benefits.
1950	.....	.....	3 times PIA for all deaths.
1954	.....	.....	Maximum of \$225.00 specified.
1981a	.....	.....	Payable only to a widow or widower who was living with the worker at the time of the death or to a widow, widower, or children eligible for benefits.
1954	Period of disability: Under age 65.....	.....	Disability insured. Period excluded in computation of AMW.
1965	Rehabilitation services.....	.....	Available to selected disabled individuals. Costs of services payable from Social Security trust funds to State vocational rehabilitation agencies. Reimbursement in any year may not exceed 1% of the total amount of Social Security disability benefits disbursed in the previous year.
1972b	.....	.....	Maximum annual reimbursement increased to 1.25% for fiscal year ending June 30, 1973, and 1.50% thereafter.
1981a	.....	.....	Reimbursement from trust funds for cost of rehabilitation services will be made if the services result in the disabled individual's return to work (performance of substantial gainful activity for 9 continuous months).

## Rounding of Benefit Amounts

Act	Type of Rounding	Act	
1935	Nearest cent.	1981	Next lower \$.10 at each computation step.
1950	Next higher \$.10 at each computation step.		Final individual benefit check (after SMI premium and some other deductions, if any) to next lower \$1 (if not already multiple of \$1).

## Automatic Adjustment Provisions

The OASDI automatic adjustment provisions were enacted as part of the 1972 Social Security Amendments (the 1972a Act). However, these provisions have been modified and expanded by subsequent legislation enacted in 1973, 1976, 1983, and 1986.

### Cost-of-Living Increases in Benefits

#### Current Law

A cost-of-living benefit increase generally is established each year if the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers (CPI-W), prepared by the Department of Labor, indicates a percentage increase after rounding of at least one-tenth of 1 percent between 2 specified calendar quarters. The arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for July, August, and September in the year of determination is compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for the later of (a) July, August, and September in the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. The percentage increase in the CPI-W, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, represents the size of the cost-of-living increase in benefits, effective for December of the year in which the determination is made.

Under certain conditions, depending on the size of the combined OASDI Trust Funds relative to estimated disbursements, the applicability and size of a cost-of-living adjustment are determined under an alternative method (see the "stabilizer provision" described below). In no case, however, are benefits reduced below the level of benefits in the year of determination.

Under the benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME), the principal method currently applicable to newly eligible workers, the cost-of-living adjustments are applied to the worker's primary insurance amount (PIA) beginning with the year of his/her first eligibility (see table 2.A7). Benefit increases are not incorporated into the benefit formula; the replacement percentages applicable to the three AIME brackets remain unchanged at 90, 32, and 15 percent, respectively. Instead, the dollar amounts defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually in proportion to increases in the average wage level (see "Adjustments of Bend Points in Benefit Formula," page 39). Thus, as shown in table 2.A7, workers first eligible in different years have different benefit formulas.

The procedure is different for benefits computed on the basis of the average monthly wage (AMW), the main computation method applicable to workers who were first eligible before

1979. Here the benefit formula effective for a particular time period is the same for workers with varying years of first eligibility. For benefits based on the AMW after 1950, benefit increases are incorporated into the replacement percentages specified for the various AMW brackets (see table 2.A12). The AMW brackets remain unchanged except that whenever there is an increase in the maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings (see the following subsection), a new AMW bracket is created: The benefit formula provides an additional 20-percent replacement for the portion of the AMW above the monthly equivalent of the previous taxable maximum. For benefits based on the AMW after 1936 (see table 2.A11), benefit increases are reflected in a revised conversion table used in determining the PIA from the primary insurance benefit (PIB).

The special minimum PIA is also subject to the cost-of-living adjustments, beginning with the June 1979 benefit increase (see table 2.A8). Under this computation method, the increases are incorporated into the benefit formula and therefore apply to the benefits both of workers becoming eligible in the current or future years and of workers already on the benefit rolls. The same formula applies to workers with varying years of first eligibility.

#### History of Provisions

Under the original provisions (based on the 1972a, 1973a, and 1973b Acts), the arithmetical mean of the CPI for January, February, and March in the year of determination was compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI for the later of (a) January, February, and March of the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred.<sup>1</sup> If the percentage increase in the CPI, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, was at least 3.0 (the triggering requirement), a cost-of-living benefit increase was established and the level of benefits increased by the same percentage, effective for June of the year in which the determination was made.

The 1983 Act moved the effective date for a cost-of-living benefit increase from June to December, beginning in 1983, and eliminated the "triggering requirement" for the 1983 increase only. Effective with the determination made in 1984, the two periods used in calculating the CPI-W percentage in-

<sup>1</sup>Before the introduction, in 1977, of the alternative CPI series for "All Urban Consumers," or CPI-U, the CPI-W was referred to as the CPI.

crease were shifted from the first to the third calendar quarter. Public Law 99-509 (signed October 21, 1986) eliminated the triggering requirement entirely for cost-of-living increases in and after 1986.

The 1983 Act also introduced an alternative method for determining the size of a cost-of-living adjustment. This method, called the stabilizer provision, is applied when the ratio of the combined OASDI Trust Fund assets to estimated outgo<sup>2</sup> falls below a certain percentage. The "triggering" percentage is 15 percent for the years 1985-88 and 20 percent for years after 1988. Under these circumstances, the cost-of-living adjustment is based on the lesser of the CPI-W percentage increase determined above or the increase in average wages. The latter increase is the percentage, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, by which the national average wage for the year before the year of determination exceeds the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which either a cost-of-living increase or a general benefit increase occurred (see column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950).

The 1983 legislation also included a provision for making up any benefit increases that are based on a lower wage increase rather than on the increase in the cost of living. When the fund ratio is greater than 32 percent, additional increases will be provided so that benefits are increased to the level at which they would have been if all increases had been based on the CPI-W.

## Adjustments in Maximum Amount of Taxable and Creditable Earnings

The 1972a Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living benefit increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the maximum amount of annual earnings that will be taxed and credited toward benefits.

The determination is made by multiplying the "maximum" in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the maximum was enacted.<sup>3</sup> The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$300, is the new maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case,

however, is the new maximum reduced to an amount below the maximum in the year of determination.

The 1977 Act instituted statutory in lieu of automatic increases in the maximum for the years 1979, 1980, and 1981. It also provided that for purposes of establishing a "year of coverage" used in the computation of the special minimum PIA, annual maximum taxable and creditable earnings after 1978 are the amounts that would have been determined under the automatic adjustment provisions if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 Act had not been enacted (see table 2.A8).

## Adjustments in Earnings Test

The 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment in the exempt amount—the amount of earnings permitted without reduction in benefits—is required.

The determination is made by multiplying the monthly exempt amount in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the exempt amount was enacted.<sup>4</sup> The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new monthly exempt amount, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new exempt amount reduced below the exempt amount in the year of determination. The new annual exempt amount is determined by multiplying the new monthly amount by 12.

## Adjustments in Amount Required for a Quarter of Coverage

The 1977 Act mandated an annual determination, beginning in 1978, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the amount of wages and self-employment earnings an individual needs to be credited with a quarter of coverage in the succeeding year. The amount required for a quarter of coverage is the product of \$250 (in effect in 1978) multiplied by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for 1976 (see column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new amount required for a quarter of coverage. In no case, however, is the new amount reduced below the amount in effect in the year of determination.

## Adjustments of Bend Points in Benefit Formula

The 1977 Act introduced a new benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME) after 1950, effective for workers first eligible after 1978 (see table

<sup>2</sup>Combined balance in the OASDI Trust Fund at the beginning of the year, including any taxes transferred from the Treasury Department on January 1 and reduced by the outstanding amount of any loan less interest made to either fund from the HI Trust Fund; divided by the total estimated amount of authorized payments for all purposes that will be made from the OASDI Trust Fund during such calendar year.

<sup>3</sup>See column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A1 for the underlying data sources. In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public Law 94-202 (signed January 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.

<sup>4</sup>See footnote 3.

2.A7). The dollar amounts, or bend points, defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually by multiplying the bend points in effect for 1979—\$180 and \$1,085—by the following quotient: the national average wage for the second year before the

year for which the determination is made, divided by the average wage for 1977 (see column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting products, rounded to the nearest dollar, are the new bend points.

**Table 2.A14.—Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954–88**

Base date	Effective date of increase <sup>1</sup>														
	June 1974	June 1975	June 1976	June 1977	June 1978	June 1979	June 1980	June 1981	June 1982	Dec. 1983	Dec. 1984	Dec. 1985	Dec. 1986	Dec. 1987	Dec. 1988
Sept. 1954 .....	118	135	150	165	183	210	255	295	324	339	354	368	374	394	414
Jan. 1959 .....	104	120	134	148	164	190	232	269	296	310	324	337	343	362	380
1965 .....	90	106	119	132	147	171	210	245	270	283	297	309	314	332	349
Feb. 1968 .....	68	82	94	105	118	140	174	205	228	239	251	262	267	282	297
Jan. 1970 .....	47	58	68	78	90	109	139	165	185	195	205	215	219	232	245
1971 .....	33	44	53	62	73	90	117	141	159	168	177	186	190	202	214
Sept. 1972 .....	<b>11.0</b>	20	28	35	44	58	81	101	116	123	131	138	141	152	162
June 1974 .....	...	<b>8.0</b>	15	22	30	42	63	81	94	101	108	115	118	127	136
1975 .....	...	...	<b>6.4</b>	13	20	32	51	68	80	86	93	99	101	109	118
1976 .....	...	...	...	<b>5.9</b>	13	24	42	58	68	75	81	87	89	97	105
1977 .....	...	...	...	...	<b>6.5</b>	17	34	49	60	65	71	76	79	86	94
1978 .....	...	...	...	...	...	<b>9.9</b>	26	40	50	55	61	66	68	75	82
1979 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>14.3</b>	27	37	41	46	51	53	60	66
1980 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>11.2</b>	19	24	28	32	34	39	45
1981 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>7.4</b>	11	15	19	20	25	30
1982 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>3.5</b>	7	10	12	17	21
Dec. 1983 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>3.5</b>	7	8	13	17
1984 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>3.1</b>	4	9	13
1985 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>1.3</b>	6	10
1986 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>4.2</b>	8
1987 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	<b>4.0</b>

<sup>1</sup> The increase on the effective date is shown in boldface.

## Illustrative Benefit Amounts

**Table 2.A15.—Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1988, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1988**

Beneficiary family	Worker with yearly earnings equal to—				
	Federal minimum wage <sup>1</sup>	75% of average wage	Average wage <sup>2</sup>	150% of average wage	Maximum taxable earnings <sup>3</sup>
Retired-worker families <sup>4</sup>					
Average indexed monthly earnings .....	\$759.00	\$1,084.00	\$1,446.00	\$1,964.00	\$2,311.00
Primary insurance amount .....	445.00	553.10	673.60	838.50	892.70
Maximum family benefit .....	693.90	988.20	1,230.10	1,467.80	1,562.70
Monthly benefit amount:					
Retired worker claiming benefits at age 62 <sup>4</sup> —					
Worker alone .....	356.00	442.00	538.00	670.00	714.00
Worker with spouse claiming benefits at—					
Age 65 or older .....	578.00	718.00	874.00	1,089.00	1,160.00
Age 62 <sup>4</sup> .....	522.00	649.00	790.00	984.00	1,048.00
Survivor families <sup>5</sup>					
Average indexed monthly earnings .....	\$723.00	\$1,087.00	\$1,450.00	\$2,175.00	\$3,010.00
Primary insurance amount .....	432.90	554.10	674.90	871.50	1,001.70
Maximum family benefit .....	661.10	990.70	1,231.80	1,525.50	1,753.40
Monthly benefit amount:					
Survivors of worker deceased at age 40 <sup>5</sup> —					
1 surviving child .....	324.00	415.00	506.00	653.00	751.00
Widowed mother or father and 1 child .....	648.00	830.00	1,012.00	1,306.00	1,502.00
Widowed mother or father and 2 children .....	660.00	990.00	1,230.00	1,524.00	1,752.00
Disabled-worker families <sup>6</sup>					
Average indexed monthly earnings .....	\$756.00	\$1,085.00	\$1,447.00	\$2,056.00	\$2,536.00
Primary insurance amount .....	443.90	553.40	673.90	852.90	927.70
Disability maximum family benefit <sup>7</sup> .....	665.90	830.20	1,010.80	1,279.30	1,391.60
Monthly benefit amount:					
Disabled worker age 50 <sup>6</sup> —					
Worker alone .....	443.00	553.00	673.00	852.00	927.00
Worker, spouse, and 1 child .....	665.00	829.00	1,009.00	1,278.00	1,389.00

<sup>1</sup> Federal minimum wage (currently \$3.35 per hour) × 2,080 hours per year = yearly earnings. For years prior to 1981, see table 3.B3.  
<sup>2</sup> See table 2.A5, column 2.  
<sup>3</sup> See table 2.A6, column 1.  
<sup>4</sup> Assumes maximum reduction and no prior period of disability.  
<sup>5</sup> Assumes the deceased worker began to work at age 22, died in 1988 at age 40, had no earnings in that year, and no prior period of disability.

<sup>6</sup> Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, became disabled at age 50, and had no prior period of disability.  
<sup>7</sup> The 1980 Amendments to the Social Security Act provide for a different family maximum amount in disability cases. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum is the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger), or (2) 150 percent of the PIA.

**Table 2.A16.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62,<sup>1</sup> 1957–89**

Year of attainment of age 62 <sup>2</sup>	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1988 <sup>3</sup>	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1988 <sup>3</sup>	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1957.....	\$24.00	\$208.60	...	\$86.80	...	\$513.50
1958.....	24.00	208.60	...	86.80	...	513.50
1959.....	26.40	208.60	...	92.80	...	513.50
1960.....	26.40	207.70	...	95.20	...	526.60
1961.....	26.40	206.70	...	96.00	...	530.50
1962.....	32.00	206.00	\$93.60	96.80	\$517.40	535.30
1963.....	32.00	204.90	94.40	97.60	521.20	538.70
1964.....	32.00	204.90	95.20	98.40	524.30	542.30
1965.....	35.20	204.50	102.80	105.40	527.30	541.10
1966.....	35.20	203.10	102.80	106.20	525.50	543.00
1967.....	35.20	201.60	105.40	108.80	537.20	554.00
1968.....	<sup>4</sup> 44.00	199.10	<sup>4</sup> 121.00	<sup>4</sup> 124.80	539.90	557.30
1969.....	44.00	197.30	124.80	128.40	551.50	567.70
1970.....	51.20	194.50	146.80	151.90	556.90	576.00
1971.....	56.40	191.90	163.60	170.50	556.00	579.90
1972.....	56.40	189.20	167.10	172.90	560.40	579.80
1973.....	67.60	186.40	207.60	212.90	570.90	585.80
1974.....	67.60	183.50	217.00	219.70	588.40	595.40
1975.....	75.10	181.10	253.10	253.10	609.20	609.20
1976.....	81.20	178.90	285.60	285.60	629.00	629.00
1977.....	86.40	177.60	319.40	319.40	656.60	656.60
1978.....	91.50	176.80	354.60	354.60	686.90	686.90
1979.....	97.60	177.50	<sup>5</sup> 388.90	<sup>5</sup> 388.90	707.40	707.40
1980.....	97.60	161.30	<sup>5</sup> 402.80	<sup>5</sup> 402.80	666.40	666.40
1981.....	97.60	141.00	432.00	432.00	625.20	625.20
1982.....	(6)	(6)	474.60	474.60	617.70	617.70
1983.....	(6)	(6)	526.40	526.40	637.90	637.90
1984.....	(6)	(6)	559.40	559.40	654.90	654.90
1985.....	(6)	(6)	591.30	591.30	669.10	669.10
1986.....	(6)	(6)	630.50	630.50	692.00	692.00
1987.....	(6)	(6)	662.10	662.10	717.40	717.40
1988.....	(6)	(6)	686.70	686.70	714.10	714.10
1989.....	(6)	(6)	734.00	734.00	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Benefit first available at age 62 to female workers effective November 1956 and to male workers effective August 1961.

<sup>2</sup> Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

<sup>3</sup> Final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

<sup>4</sup> Effective for February 1968.

<sup>5</sup> Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

<sup>6</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

**Table 2.A17.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940–89**

Year of attainment of age 65 <sup>1</sup>	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1988 <sup>2</sup>	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1988 <sup>2</sup>	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1940.....	\$10.00	\$221.50	\$41.20	\$41.20	\$428.40	\$428.40
1941.....	10.00	221.50	41.60	41.60	428.40	428.40
1942.....	10.00	221.50	42.00	42.00	433.60	433.60
1943.....	10.00	221.50	42.40	42.40	433.60	433.60
1944.....	10.00	221.50	42.80	42.80	438.30	438.30
1945.....	10.00	221.50	43.20	43.20	438.30	438.30
1946.....	10.00	221.50	43.60	43.60	443.60	443.60
1947.....	10.00	221.50	44.00	44.00	447.80	447.80
1948.....	10.00	221.50	44.40	44.40	447.80	447.80
1949.....	10.00	221.50	44.80	44.80	452.10	452.10
1950.....	10.00	221.50	45.20	45.20	457.90	457.90
1951.....	20.00	221.50	68.50	68.50	457.90	457.90
1952.....	20.00	221.50	68.50	68.50	457.90	457.90
1953.....	25.00	221.50	85.00	85.00	505.80	505.80
1954.....	25.00	221.50	85.00	85.00	505.80	505.80
1955.....	30.00	221.50	98.50	98.50	505.80	505.80
1956.....	30.00	221.50	103.50	103.50	534.20	534.20
1957.....	30.00	221.50	108.50	108.50	558.50	558.50
1958.....	30.00	221.50	108.50	108.50	558.50	558.50
1959.....	33.00	221.50	116.00	116.00	558.50	558.50
1960.....	33.00	221.50	119.00	119.00	572.50	572.50
1961.....	33.00	221.50	120.00	120.00	577.00	577.00
1962.....	40.00	221.50	121.00	123.00	582.20	592.10
1963.....	40.00	221.50	122.00	125.00	587.00	601.00
1964.....	40.00	221.50	123.00	127.00	592.10	611.00
1965.....	44.00	221.50	131.70	135.90	592.10	611.00
1966.....	44.00	221.50	132.70	135.90	596.50	611.00
1967.....	44.00	221.50	135.90	140.00	611.00	642.60
1968.....	<sup>3</sup> 55.00	221.50	<sup>3</sup> 156.00	<sup>3</sup> 161.60	620.30	642.60
1969.....	55.00	221.50	160.50	167.30	638.40	665.30
1970.....	64.00	221.50	189.80	196.40	656.20	679.40
1971.....	70.40	221.50	213.10	220.40	669.70	692.10
1972.....	70.40	221.50	216.10	224.70	679.40	706.00
1973.....	84.50	221.50	266.10	276.40	696.90	723.90
1974.....	84.50	221.50	274.60	284.90	718.80	746.00
1975.....	93.80	221.50	316.30	333.70	746.00	787.00
1976.....	101.40	221.50	364.00	378.80	794.40	826.90
1977.....	107.90	221.50	412.70	422.40	846.70	866.40
1978.....	114.30	221.50	459.80	459.80	890.70	890.70
1979.....	121.80	221.50	503.40	503.40	915.50	915.50
1980.....	133.90	221.50	572.00	572.00	946.50	946.50
1981.....	153.10	221.50	677.00	677.00	980.00	980.00
1982.....	<sup>4</sup> 170.30	221.50	<sup>4</sup> 679.30	<sup>4</sup> 679.30	884.20	884.20
1983.....	<sup>4</sup> 166.40	201.50	709.50	709.50	859.90	859.90
1984.....	<sup>4</sup> 150.50	176.00	703.60	703.60	823.90	823.90
1985.....	(5)	(5)	717.20	717.20	811.60	811.60
1986.....	(5)	(5)	760.10	760.10	834.20	834.20
1987.....	(5)	(5)	789.20	789.20	855.10	855.10
1988.....	(5)	(5)	838.60	838.60	872.10	872.10
1989.....	(5)	(5)	899.60	899.60	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

<sup>2</sup> The final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

<sup>3</sup> Effective for February 1968.

<sup>4</sup> Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

<sup>5</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

## Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status

**Table 2.A18.—Earnings test**

Act	Beneficiary exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits		Reduction in monthly benefits <sup>2</sup>	
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages <sup>1</sup>	Amount	Effective for taxable years
1935.....	...	Covered	...	\$0	Full monthly benefit	...
1939.....	...	...	...	14.99	...	Beginning Jan. 1, 1940.
1950.....	Aged 75 or older	...	<sup>3</sup> \$600	50.00	...	Beginning Sept. 1, 1950.
1952.....	...	...	<sup>3</sup> 900	75.00	...	Ending after Aug. 31, 1952.
1954.....	Aged 72 or older	Covered and non-covered <sup>4</sup>	<sup>5</sup> 1,200	80.00	One month's benefit for each \$80 or fraction of \$80 in excess of \$1,200.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1954.
1956.....	Disabled worker, disabled child <sup>6</sup>	...	...	...	...	...
1958.....	...	...	...	100.00	...	Beginning after Aug. 31, 1958.
1960.....	...	...	...	...	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201-\$1,500 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1960.
1961.....	...	...	...	...	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201-\$1,700 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,700.	Ending after June 30, 1961.
1965.....	...	...	<sup>5</sup> 1,500	125.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,501-\$2,700 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,700.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1965.
1967.....	Disabled widow(er), disabled surviving divorced wife	...	<sup>5</sup> 1,680	140.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,681-\$2,880 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,880.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1967.
1972b.....	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 2,100	175.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,100.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1972.
1973ab <sup>8</sup> .....	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 2,400	200.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1973.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 2,520	210.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,520.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1974.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 2,760	230.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,760.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1975.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 3,000	250.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1976.
1977.....	...	For beneficiaries under age 65	<sup>7</sup> 3,240	270.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,240.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1977.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 3,480	290.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,480.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1978.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 3,720	310.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,720.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1979.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 4,080	340.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,080.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1980.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 4,440	370.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,440.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1981.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 4,920	410.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,920.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1982.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 5,160	430.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,160.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1983.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 5,400	450.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1984.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 5,760	480.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,760.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1985.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 6,000	500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1986.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 6,120	510.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,120.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1987.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 6,480	540.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,480.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1988.

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.



**Table 2.A18.—Earnings test—Continued**

Act	Beneficiary exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits		Reduction in monthly benefits <sup>2</sup>	
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages <sup>1</sup>	Amount	Effective for taxable years
1977.....	...	For beneficiaries aged 65-72	<sup>7 9</sup> \$4,000	<sup>9</sup> \$333.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1977.
	...	...	<sup>7 9</sup> 4,500	<sup>9</sup> 375.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1978.
	...	...	<sup>7 9</sup> 5,000	<sup>9</sup> 416.66	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1979.
	...	...	<sup>7 9</sup> 5,500	<sup>9</sup> 458.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1980.
	Aged 70 or older <sup>10</sup>	...	<sup>7 9</sup> 6,000	<sup>9</sup> 500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1981.
1980.....	Disabled surviving divorced husband <sup>11</sup>	...	(12)	...	...	...
1981a.....	Aged 70 or older	For beneficiaries aged 65-70	<sup>7</sup> 6,600	550.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,600.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1982.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 6,960	580.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,960.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1983.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 7,320	610.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,320.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1984.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 7,800	650.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,800.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1985.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 8,160	680.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,160.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1986.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 8,400	700.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1987.
	...	...	<sup>7</sup> 8,880	740.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,880.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1988.
1983.....	...	For beneficiaries aged 65-70	...	...	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above annual exempt amount.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1989.

<sup>1</sup> Monthly test for self-employment income is defined in terms of substantial services. For taxable years beginning after Dec. 31, 1977, monthly test eliminated for both wage and self-employment income except that each individual may use monthly test for 1 grace year, usually the year of retirement.

<sup>2</sup> Earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect total monthly family benefit; earnings of dependent or survivor beneficiary affect only his or her benefit. However, effective January 1985, earnings of retired-worker beneficiary do not affect benefit to divorced spouse who has been divorced at least 2 years.

<sup>3</sup> Applied to self-employment income only.

<sup>4</sup> Special provisions for earnings in noncovered employment outside the United States.

<sup>5</sup> Includes earnings during first year of eligibility for benefits and during year of attainment of exempt age.

<sup>6</sup> No earnings test applied to disabled child's earnings, but earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect disabled child's benefit.

<sup>7</sup> Includes earnings during first year of eligibility to benefits, but excludes earnings in and after month of attainment of exempt age.

<sup>8</sup> Beginning in 1975, annual and monthly amounts subject to annual automatic adjustments in proportion to increases in average earnings level. (Superseded 1972a legislation of adjustments.)

<sup>9</sup> Discretionary increase included in 1977 legislation.

<sup>10</sup> 1981a legislation postponed effective date of new exempt age by 1 year.

<sup>11</sup> Beneficiary category established by District Court Decision, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

<sup>12</sup> Excludes self-employment income received in a year after entitlement but derived from pre-entitlement services.

**Table 2.A19.—Maximum and minimum substantial gainful activity (SGA) amounts for nonblind disabled workers**

Year	Monthly amount <sup>1</sup>	
	Maximum	Minimum
1961-65.....	\$100	\$50
1966-June 1968.....	125	75
July 1968-73.....	140	90
1974-75.....	200	130
1976.....	230	150
1977.....	240	160
1978.....	260	170
1979.....	280	180
1980-88.....	300	190

<sup>1</sup> Monthly earnings above the maximum amount ordinarily demonstrate substantial gainful activity (SGA), while monthly earnings below the

minimum amount show that SGA has not occurred. When monthly earnings are between the maximum and minimum, other factors are considered.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0183 for further information.

## Income Tax Treatment of Benefits

As a result of the Social Security amendments of 1983 up to one-half of Social Security benefits may be subject to income taxation under certain conditions. Generally, only beneficiaries with substantial amounts of other income are affected. The additional income tax revenues resulting from this provision are transferred to the trust funds from which the corresponding benefits were paid.

Effective for taxable years ending after December 31, 1983, gross income for income tax purposes includes up to one-half of Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits received by taxpayers whose income, as defined below, exceeds certain base amounts. The base amounts are \$32,000 for a married couple filing jointly, \$0 for a married individual filing separately who lived with his/her spouse anytime during the year, and \$25,000 for individuals in all other filing categories.

The income to be compared with the applicable base amount is adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income and certain other deductible or excludable income, plus one-half of Social Security or Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits. For taxpayers whose income exceeds the appropriate base amount, the amount of benefits included in gross income is the lesser of one-half of benefits or one-half of the excess of the income, as described, over the base amount.

Examples of Social Security benefits to be included in gross income for single taxpayers with varying amounts of annual income and Social Security benefits of \$8,000 are shown below:

Modified adjusted gross income <sup>1</sup>	One-half of benefits <sup>2</sup>	Income to be compared with base amount	Base amount for single taxpayer	Excess income over base amount	One-half of excess	Benefits included in gross income <sup>3</sup>
\$21,000 ..	\$4,000	\$25,000	\$25,000	\$0	\$0	\$0
23,000 ..	4,000	27,000	25,000	2,000	1,000	1,000
25,000 ..	4,000	29,000	25,000	4,000	2,000	2,000
27,000 ..	4,000	31,000	25,000	6,000	3,000	3,000
29,000 ..	4,000	33,000	25,000	8,000	4,000	4,000
31,000 ..	4,000	35,000	25,000	10,000	5,000	4,000

<sup>1</sup>Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

<sup>2</sup>Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits, including workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a reduction in either of these two types of benefits.

<sup>3</sup>Lesser of either one-half of benefits or one-half of excess income over the base amount.

**Table 2.A20.—Taxation of Social Security benefits**

Act	Filing status	Amount of income permitted without additional taxation	Income subject to test	Additional taxable income	
				Amount	Effective for taxable years—
1983.....	Married filing joint return	\$32,000	Modified adjusted gross income, <sup>1</sup> plus 50 percent of Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits <sup>2</sup>	The lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits <sup>2</sup> or one-half of the excess over the base amount	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
	Married filing separate return <sup>3</sup>	0	Same as above	Same as above	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
	Individuals in all other filing categories	25,000	Same as above	Same as above	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983

<sup>1</sup> Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

<sup>2</sup> Includes workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a

reduction in Social Security or Tier I Railroad Retirement disability benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Includes only married taxpayers filing separately who lived with their spouses at any time during the tax year; married individuals filing separately who did not live with their spouse are treated the same as unmarried individuals.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

---

## International Agreements

The 1977 Amendments to the Social Security Act authorized the President to enter into international agreements to provide for coordination between the social security programs of the United States and the programs of other countries.

An international social security agreement is designed to benefit both workers and employers. Such agreements eliminate dual coverage and contributions with respect to the same work under the social security programs of the countries that are parties to the agreement. Agreements also prevent the impairment of social security protection that results when a person works under the social security programs of two countries but is not eligible for benefits in one or both of the countries when he/she retires, becomes disabled, or dies. Under an agreement, each country takes into account periods of coverage that are completed under the laws of the other country and that were not already credited under its own laws. A partial benefit is then computed by each country based on the proportion of

total covered work completed in that country.

The United States currently has social security agreements in effect with 10 countries—Italy (1978), the Federal Republic of Germany (1979), Switzerland (1980), Belgium, Norway, Canada (1984), the United Kingdom (1985), Sweden (1987), and Spain and France (1988). Agreements with the Netherlands and Portugal have been signed and are expected to enter into force in 1989.

Social Security old-age and disability benefits are generally payable to U.S. citizens regardless of where they reside. An international agreement generally provides that each country that is a party to the agreement must, for benefit purposes, treat nationals of the other country in the same manner as it treats its own nationals. Furthermore, certain other persons who are not nationals, such as dependents and survivors, but who reside within the participating countries are guaranteed equal benefit treatment with nationals.

# Health Care Programs

## Medicare Program Summary, 1988

The Medicare program, enacted on July 30, 1965, as title XVIII ("Health Insurance for the Aged") of the Social Security Act, became effective on July 1, 1966. It consists of two separate but coordinated programs: Part A is Hospital Insurance (HI) and Part B is Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI). In 1972, Public Law 92-603 made major changes in the program provisions. In particular, protection was extended, effective July 1, 1973, to disabled persons entitled because of their disability to monthly cash benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement programs and to certain individuals with end-stage renal disease. Title XVIII thus became Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled. The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) liberalized home health benefits under Medicare. For deductible and coinsurance amounts, see table 2.B1.

Effective November 1, 1983, Medicare implemented the coverage of hospice care for terminally ill beneficiaries whose life expectancy is 6 months or less. Effective for hospital fiscal years beginning on or after October 1, 1983, Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services.

The Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (COBRA) of 1985 (Public Law 99-272) extended mandatory Medicare coverage to virtually all State and local employees hired after December 31, 1985. Medicare was made secondary payer for all workers aged 65 or older and their spouses who elected to be covered by employment-based health insurance through an employer with 20 or more employees. The Act required also that the SMI premium continue to be based on 25 percent of program costs for beneficiaries through calendar year 1988.

Under the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1986, Medicare was made secondary payer for all disabled Medicare beneficiaries who elect to be covered by employment-based health insurance as a current employee (or family member of such employee) of an employer with at least 100 employees. The OBRA of 1986 also provided that outpatient immunosuppressive drugs furnished to transplant patients are covered for 1 year after the transplant.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1987 permits previously disabled individuals to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period when they reestablish disability entitlement after a period of employment. Medicare is required to be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. The Act specifies the beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home (must require assistance of another person or the aid of a supportive device) in order to be eligible for home health care. The maximum payment for mental health services is increased and certain outpatient mental health services are covered as are the services of certified nurse-midwives, clinical social workers, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics, and physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA) of 1988 (Public Law 100-360) provides for the largest expansion of Medicare since the program's inception in 1965. Elderly and disabled beneficiaries are protected from the costs of

catastrophic medical bills. This Act also provides for the program's first broad coverage of outpatient prescription drugs.

These new Medicare benefits are financed with two premiums—an increase in the premium paid by all Part B enrollees and an income-related premium to be paid by all persons eligible under Part A of Medicare. The latter premium, termed the "supplemental" premium, is based on the amount of the individual's Federal income tax liability, and is subject to an annual limit.

### HI Program

This program enrolls for benefits all persons aged 65 or older who are entitled to monthly benefits under the OASDI or Railroad Retirement programs (whether retired or not), as well as disabled persons under age 65 who have been entitled to disability benefits for at least 24 months and insured workers (and their spouses and children) with end-stage renal disease who require renal dialysis or a kidney transplant. The Social Security Amendments of 1980 (Public Law 96-265) removed the requirement that the 24 months be consecutive, effective December 1, 1980. Months from previous periods of disability benefit entitlement may be counted in determining whether the monthly qualifying period requirement is met provided the current onset begins within certain time limits following the earlier period of entitlement. Also eligible for HI enrollment under transitional provisions are persons aged 65 or older with specified amounts of earnings credits less than those required for monthly benefit eligibility. (Not eligible under the transitional provisions are retired Federal employees covered by the Federal Employees' Health Benefits Act of 1959 or aliens admitted for permanent residence unless they have 5 consecutive years of residence and the required covered quarters under these provisions.) The Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982 (TEFRA) requires that as of January 1983 Federal employees be covered for HI protection and allows workers employed during January 1983 to use Federal wage quarters before 1983 upon retirement from Federal service to establish entitlement to HI benefits, if needed. Since July 1973, most persons aged 65 or older and otherwise ineligible for HI have been permitted to enroll voluntarily and pay a monthly premium for HI protection if they are enrolled for SMI.

The HI program pays for part of the costs of inpatient hospital care and related health care provided by skilled-nursing facilities (SNF's) and home health agencies (HHA's). Effective January 1, 1989, once a Medicare beneficiary has paid an annual deductible (set at \$560 in 1989, but to be adjusted each year), all remaining costs of covered hospital services will be paid by Medicare. HI benefits include reimbursement for inpatient tuberculosis and psychiatric hospital services—with a lifetime limit of 190 days of care in a psychiatric hospital—and emergency inpatient care in a nonparticipating hospital.

Also beginning in 1989 under the provisions of MCCA, the program will pay for up to 150 days a year of care in a SNF without the requirement for prior hospitalization. The patient

will pay a coinsurance amount equal to 20 percent of the national average daily cost of SNF care (\$25.50 per day in 1989) for the first 8 days of care. A further change effective January 1, 1989, is the elimination of the limit (previously set at 210 days) on hospice care for beneficiaries certified as terminally ill.

HI also covers home health services. To qualify for home health services under current law, a Medicare beneficiary must be confined to the home (but need not be bedridden) and must require skilled-nursing care on an intermittent basis, or physical or speech therapy. Effective July 1, 1981, the Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 eliminated the visit limitation (originally set at 100 visits) for Medicare home health care. Intermittent is now defined in administrative guidelines as no more than 4 days per week, and daily skilled-nursing visits are permitted for up to 8 hours a day for up to 3 weeks if medically reasonable and necessary. The 1988 Act provides for up to 38 consecutive days of daily skilled-nursing care and broadens the definition of "intermittent" to cover care given less than 7 days a week beginning January 1, 1990.

Effective June 1, 1989, new quality standards are required for Medicare participating skilled-nursing facilities and home health agencies.

Under the provisions of the OBRA of 1986, the inpatient hospital deductible was set at \$520. For future years, the deductible is indexed annually by the percentage increase used for the prospective payment rate, adjusted to reflect changes in real case mix.

The program is financed by a separate trust fund to which employees, employers, and self-employed persons contribute through a payroll or earnings tax (see table 2.A1). Under a special provision, the HI Trust Fund is reimbursed from general revenues for the cost of providing HI coverage for certain aged persons not entitled to OASDI or Railroad Retirement benefits (see table 7.A1).

Under HI, each hospital nominates an intermediary to act as its link with the Health Care Financing Administration (HCFA). The intermediaries review and pay hospital claims for the costs of providing care to the beneficiaries, drawing against balances established by HCFA. Certain hospital claims are paid directly by HCFA.

## SMI Program

All persons aged 65 or older (except aliens) and all disabled persons entitled to coverage under HI are eligible to enroll in the SMI program on a voluntary basis by paying a monthly premium. Persons who lack the required earnings credits for HI eligibility (except the aliens mentioned above) must also buy SMI protection if they purchase HI coverage. State welfare agencies may "buy in" for public assistance recipients and pay the premiums in their behalf.

The SMI program pays 80 percent of the charges allowed for medical and related health services and supplies furnished by physicians (or others in connection with physicians' services), and by hospital outpatient facilities, after the beneficiary has met the \$75 deductible (see table 2.B1). Services furnished by home health agencies are covered without any deductible or coinsurance payments. Radiology and pathology services furnished by physicians to hospital inpatients are reimbursed at 80 percent of the charges allowed but are not subject to the deductible. The 1987 OBRA reimposed deductible and coinsurance requirements for assigned physician services provided in an ambulatory surgical center and hospital outpatient department.

Under the OBRA of 1986, SMI benefits include vision care

services performed by optometrists. The Medicare program covers occupational therapy services provided in settings such as skilled-nursing facilities (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), rehabilitation agencies, public health agencies, or by independently practicing therapists and certified nurse-midwives. The 1987 OBRA broadens the definition of covered mental health services. Effective November 1990, Medicare will cover influenza vaccine and therapeutic shoes for individuals with severe diabetic foot disease if the Secretary after conducting a demonstration determines that it is cost effective.

Under the MCCA of 1988, Part B enrollees continue to pay a \$75 annual deductible and 20-percent coinsurance on each approved Medicare charge. However, effective January 1, 1990, once an enrollee's covered out-of-pocket expenses (for coinsurance on Medicare-approved charges and deductibles) exceed the limit (\$1,370 in 1990), Medicare will pay 100 percent of the approved charges for the remainder of the year. The Part B premium and balance bill amounts (the difference between Medicare-approved amounts and the physician's actual charge) are not included in the out-of-pocket expenses. The cap on out-of-pocket expenses will be adjusted annually.

Coverage of outpatient prescription drugs and beneficiary coinsurance amounts for these drugs will be phased in under MCCA. Effective January 1, 1990, Medicare will cover outpatient prescription drugs used in immunosuppressive therapy and certain intravenous (IV) drugs that can be administered in a home setting. The beneficiary must first meet a deductible of \$550 and pay a coinsurance of 20-50 percent.

Effective January 1, 1991, coverage will be provided for all other outpatient prescription drugs. Medicare Part B will pay a portion of the costs for prescription drugs after beneficiaries have met a deductible. The coinsurance schedule is set at 50 percent for 1991 after beneficiaries reach a deductible of \$600. When fully implemented in 1993, Medicare will pay 80 percent of the prescription drug costs above a deductible that assumes that 16.8 percent of Part B enrollees will exceed the deductible. This drug deductible may not be included in the basic catastrophic out-of-pocket limit.

Beginning January 1, 1990, Medicare coverage will include routine mammography screenings to detect breast cancer. Also covered will be up to 80 hours per year of in-home care for a chronically dependent individual to give a respite to the unpaid family member or friend who lives with and cares for this beneficiary.

Effective January 1, 1989, the Medicaid buy-in of Medicare coverage for the elderly and disabled is changed from a State option to mandatory. Coverage will be phased in, but States will then pay the required premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance charges. Outpatient prescription drugs will be covered by the States either paying the Medicare drug deductible or extending the same drug coverage provided for other Medicaid recipients.

SMI is financed through a separate trust fund, in which are placed the premiums paid by enrollees and a matching amount paid by the Federal Government from general revenues (see table 7.A2). Benefits and administrative costs are paid from this SMI Trust Fund.

Through calendar year 1985, the monthly premium amount was calculated so as to produce premium income equal to 25 percent of estimated program costs for enrollees aged 65 or older. Beginning with calendar year 1986, the premium calculation would have reverted to an earlier method under which the premium amount is the lower of (1) an amount sufficient to cover half the program costs for the aged or (2) the current premium amount increased by the percentage by which cash benefits were most recently increased under the cost-of-living adjustment (COLA) provisions of the Social Security

program. The Deficit Reduction Act of 1984 extended the requirement that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs through 1987. The COBRA extended this level of premium contribution through 1988. However, the increase in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security COLA adjustment. The MCCA extends through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that Part B premiums produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs and continues to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.

The new catastrophic benefits are financed by a premium increase and a new supplemental premium. The Part B premium will increase \$4 a month in 1989, in addition to the regular annual adjustment. This portion of the monthly Part B premium will increase by a set amount annually until 1993. After 1993,

it will increase in relation to program costs. The supplemental premium will be paid by individuals eligible for Medicare Part A with a Federal income tax liability of at least \$150 for that year. The premium rate for 1989 is \$22.50 for each \$150 of Federal income tax liability with a maximum premium of \$800. The rates and maximum are fixed in law until 1993, after which they will be adjusted annually.

The MCCA establishes a separate catastrophic drug insurance trust fund. The Health Care Financing Administration will contract with qualified entities to assist in the implementation and operation of the "point of sale" electronic claims system that is required in administering the outpatient prescription drug benefit. These new "limited carriers" will be responsible for receiving electronic information and responding to requests from pharmacies and individuals regarding their deductible status.

## History of Medicare Provisions

[See History of OASDI Program Provisions for Employment Covered and Maximum Taxable Earnings and Taxes]

### Insured Status (Entitlement to Benefits)

Act	Act
<p style="text-align: center;"><b>Entitlement to Hospital Insurance (HI) Benefits</b></p> <p>1965 Any individual aged 65 or older entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program, or age 65 before 1968, or 3 QC for each year after 1965 and before attainment of age 65.</p> <p>1967 Or 3 QC for each year after 1966 and before attainment of age 65.</p> <p>1972b Any disabled individual, under age 65, entitled to monthly disability benefits for 24 consecutive months under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program (excludes spouses and children of disabled individuals). Any individual under age 65 who has end-stage renal disease and who is either fully or currently insured, or is entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program or is the spouse or dependent child of such an insured individual or beneficiary. Entitlement begins on the first day of the third month following the initiation of a course of renal dialysis and ends with the 12th month following the month in which either the dialysis terminates or the individual has a renal transplant.</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;">Any individual aged 65 or older enrolled in the SMI program who is not otherwise entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of hospital premium.</p> <p>1980 Any individual who would be entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program if application were made.</p> <p style="padding-left: 2em;">Any disabled individual under age 65 entitled to monthly disability benefits for a total of 24 months, not</p>	<p>necessarily consecutive, under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program.</p> <p>Medicare coverage extended for up to 36 months for disabled individuals whose disability continues, but whose monthly benefits ceased because they engaged in substantial gainful activity.</p> <p>Second waiting period eliminated if a former disabled-worker beneficiary becomes entitled again within 5 years (7 years for disabled widows and widowers and disabled children aged 18 or older).</p> <p>1982 Federal employees covered under HI based on QC for earnings as Federal employees and/or based on deemed QC for earnings as Federal employees before 1983.</p> <p>1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations, effective Jan. 1, 1984.</p> <p>1985 Any individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to Medicare may obtain coverage under Part A by paying a monthly premium.</p> <p>Individuals who do not purchase Part A coverage within a specific time after becoming eligible because of age are subject to a 10-percent penalty for each 12 months they are late in enrolling.</p> <p>There is a cut off on the length of time these individuals will have to pay an enrollment penalty. The 10-percent premium penalty would be limited to twice the number of years enrollment was delayed. Therefore, if enrollment was delayed 1 year the penalty would be assessed for 2 years. Individuals in this category and already enrolled, will have the length of time the higher premium was paid credited to them.</p>

Act

Act

### Entitlement to Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) Benefits

1965 Any U.S. resident (citizen or lawfully admitted alien with 5 years continuous residence) aged 65 or older

or any individual entitled to HI benefits upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

1972b Any individual under age 65 entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

### HI and SMI Benefits

1984 For spouses of workers aged 65-70, Medicare is secondary to benefits provided by the worker's employment-based health insurance plan.

For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with at least 100 employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.

For health maintenance organizations (HMOs), includes medical and other health services furnished by clinical psychologists.

1987 Requires health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans that cease to contract with Medicare to provide or arrange supplemental coverage of benefits related to pre-existing conditions for the lesser of 6 months or the duration of an exclusion period.

1985 Provides payment for liver transplant services.

Extends the working age provision to cover workers and their spouses beyond the age of 69.

Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).

Extends coverage on a mandatory basis for all newly hired State and local government employees.

Permits previously disabled individuals who reestablish entitlement to Social Security disability coverage after a period of employment to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period.

For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with 20 or more employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.

Requires that Medicare be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. Clarifies that secondary payer requirement applies to employers that are government entities.

1986 For HMO's that offered organ transplants as a basic health service on Apr. 15, 1985, may offer such services from Oct. 1, 1985, through Apr. 1, 1988.

### Medicare Benefits

#### HI Benefits

Alcohol detoxification facility services.

1965 In each benefit period, inpatient hospital services, 90 days. Includes semiprivate accommodations, operating room, hospital equipment (including renal dialysis), laboratory tests and X-ray, drugs, dressings, general nursing services, and services of interns and residents in medical, osteopathic, or dentistry training. Inpatient psychiatric hospital care limited to 190-day lifetime maximum. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services. Posthospital extended-care services, 100 days (including physical, occupational, and speech therapy). Posthospital home health services, 100 visits. Deductible and coinsurance provisions (see table 2.B1).

1981a Part A coinsurance is based on the deductible for the calendar year in which services are received rather than the deductible in effect at the time the beneficiary's spell of illness began. Alcohol detoxification facility services eliminated.

1967 Lifetime reserve of 60 additional days of inpatient hospital services. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services transferred to SMI.

1982 Beneficiaries expected to live 6 months or less may elect to receive hospice care benefits instead of other Medicare benefits. Effective November 1, 1983-October 1, 1986.

1972b Services of interns and residents in podiatry training.

For workers aged 65-69, HI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.

1980 Unlimited home health visits in a year. Home health services provided for up to 4 days a week and up to 21 consecutive days.

Health maintenance organizations (HMO) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMO's must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.

1984 For durable medical equipment provided by home health agencies, the payment amount is reduced

## Act

from 100 percent of costs to 80 percent of reasonable charges.

1986 The Part A deductible is set at \$520 with resulting increases in cost sharing. Increased the Part A deductible annually by the applicable percentage increase in the hospital prospective payment rates.

1988 Enrollee pays annual hospital deductible (set at \$560 for 1989) and Medicare pays balance of covered charges, regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.

Increases to 150 the number of days in a skilled-nursing facility per year. Deletes the requirement for a prior hospital stay of 3 or more consecutive days.

Expands home health care to provide care for less than 7 days per week and up to 38 consecutive days.

Hospice care extended beyond 210 days when enrollee certified as terminally ill.

### SMI Benefits

1965 Physician and surgeon services. In-hospital services of anesthesiologists, pathologists, radiologists, and psychiatrists. Limited dental services. Home health services, 100 visits in calendar year. Other medical services including various diagnostic tests, limited ambulance services, prosthetic devices, rental of durable medical equipment used at home (including equipment for dialysis), and supplies used for fractures. For deductible and coinsurance provisions, see table 2.B1.

1967 Outpatient hospital diagnostic services, transferred from HI. Includes physical therapy services in a facility. Purchase of durable medical equipment.

1972b Physical therapy services furnished by a therapist in his/her office or individual's home (limited to \$100 expenses in calendar year). Chiropractor services (limited to manual manipulation of the spine). Outpatient services include speech pathology services furnished in, or under arrangements with, a facility or agency. Services of a doctor of optometry in furnishing prosthetic lenses.

1977 Services in rural health clinics.

1980 Home health services unlimited. Facility costs of certain surgical procedures performed in freestanding ambulatory surgical centers.

Increase in annual limit for outpatient therapy from \$100 to \$500.

Recognizes comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation facilities as Medicare providers.

1981a Elimination of carryover from previous year of incurred expenses for meeting the Part B deductible.

1982 For workers aged 65-69, SMI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.

Health maintenance organizations (HMO) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective

## Act

payment mechanism for HMO's must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.

1984 Hepatitis B and pneumococcal vaccines and blood clotting factors and necessary supplies are included as Part B benefits. Debridement of mycotic toenails is limited.

For outpatient physical therapy services, includes services of a podiatrist. For outpatient ambulatory surgery, includes services of a dentist and podiatrist furnished in his/her office.

For calculating the amount of premium for individuals from age 65 up to age 70 not enrolled in Medicare, the individual's employer group health insurance will not be taken into account.

1986 Includes vision care services furnished by an optometrist.

For occupational therapy services, includes services furnished in a skilled-nursing facility (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), in a clinic, rehabilitation agency, public health agency, or by an independently practicing therapist.

Includes outpatient immunosuppressive drugs for 1 year after transplant and occupational therapy services provided in certain delivery settings.

For ambulatory surgical procedures performed in ambulatory surgical centers, hospital outpatient departments, and certain physician offices, the Part B coinsurance and deductible are no longer waived.

1987 Increases the maximum payment for mental health services and includes outpatient mental health services provided by ambulatory hospital-based or hospital-affiliated programs under the supervision of a physician.

Services provided by clinical social workers when furnished by risk-sharing health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans, physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics and community mental health centers, and certified nurse-midwives.

Prescription drugs used in outpatient immunosuppressive therapy.

1988 Beginning January 1, 1990, the beneficiary pays a \$75 deductible and 20 percent coinsurance, but once out-of-pocket expenses for the deductible and coinsurance exceed \$1,370, Medicare pays 100 percent of allowable charges for remainder of year.

Beginning in 1991, Medicare pays 50 percent of the cost of outpatient prescription drugs above \$600. When fully implemented in 1993, Medicare will pay 80 percent of prescription drug costs above a deductible that assumes that 16.8 percent of Part B enrollees will exceed the deductible.

Certain prescription drugs—immunosuppressive therapy and intravenous (IV) drugs that can be administered in a home setting—will be covered in 1990 under the new prescription drug provision.



## Appropriations Authorized From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

### Appropriations From General Revenues

- 1965 For cost of hospital benefits for individuals not entitled to monthly Railroad Retirement or Social Security benefits other than special benefits for the aged, transitionally insured.  
For the SMI program, an amount equal to participant premiums.
- 1972b For cost of SMI not met by enrollee premiums.  
Enrollee premium rate limited to rate of increase in OASDI cash benefits.
- 1983 SMI enrollee premiums for July 1983-December 31, 1983, frozen at premium level of June 30, 1983.  
Premiums for January 1, 1984-December 31, 1985, set at one-half of the actuarial rate for the aged.  
Military wage credits (see under OASDI program provisions).
- 1984 SMI enrollee premiums for January 1, 1986-Dec-

ember 31, 1987, will be calculated so as to produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs. Increases in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustment.

- 1985 Extends through calendar year 1988 the requirement that SMI premiums continue at the 1986 level.
- 1987 Extends through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs, prohibiting any increase in the premium if there is no Social Security cost-of-living adjustment, and continuing to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.

### Interfund Borrowing

- 1981b See under OASDI program provisions.
- 1983 See under OASDI program provisions.

**Table 2.B1.—Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966–89**

Beginning—	Hospital Insurance					Supplementary Medical Insurance				
	All expenses in "benefit period" covered except—					Annual deductible	Coin-surance	Monthly premium		
	Inpatient hospital deductible (IHD)	Inpatient hospital daily coinsurance		Skilled-nursing facility daily coinsurance	Monthly premium <sup>1</sup>			For enrollee (aged and disabled) <sup>2</sup>	Government amounts for—	
		61st through 90th days (1/4 × IHD)	Lifetime reserve days after 90 days (1/2 × IHD)						Aged	Disabled <sup>2</sup>
	Beginning January unless otherwise noted					Beginning July unless otherwise noted				
July 1966 ...	\$40	\$10	(3)	(3)	...	\$50	20%	\$3.00	\$3.00	...
1967 ...	...	...	(3)	\$5.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1968 ...	...	...	\$20	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
April 1968 ..	...	...	...	...	...	(4)	(4)	4.00	4.00	...
1969 ..	44	11	22	5.50	...	...	...	...	...	...
1970 ..	52	13	26	6.50	...	...	...	5.30	5.30	...
1971 ..	60	15	30	7.50	...	...	...	5.60	5.60	...
1972 ..	68	17	34	8.50	...	...	...	5.80	5.80	...
1973 ..	72	18	36	9.00	\$33	<sup>5</sup> 60	(5) (6)	<sup>7</sup> 6.30	6.30	\$22.70
1974 ..	84	21	42	10.50	36	...	...	6.70	6.70	29.30
1975 ..	92	23	46	11.50	40	...	...	...	8.30	30.30
1976 ..	104	26	52	13.00	45	...	...	7.20	14.20	30.80
1977 ..	124	31	62	15.50	54	...	...	7.70	16.90	42.30
1978 ..	144	36	72	18.00	63	...	...	8.20	18.60	41.80
1979 ..	160	40	80	20.00	69	...	...	8.70	18.10	41.30
1980 ..	180	45	90	22.50	78	...	...	9.60	23.00	41.40
1981 ..	204	51	102	25.50	89	(8) (9)	(9)	11.00	34.20	62.20
1982 ..	260	65	130	32.50	113	<sup>5</sup> 75	(10)	12.20	37.00	72.00
1983 ..	304	76	152	38.00	<sup>11</sup> 113	...	...	<sup>11</sup> 12.20	<sup>11</sup> 41.80	<sup>11</sup> 80.00
1984 ..	356	89	178	44.50	<sup>5</sup> 155	...	...	<sup>5</sup> 14.60	<sup>5</sup> 43.80	<sup>5</sup> 94.00
1985 ..	400	100	200	50.00	174	...	...	15.50	46.50	89.90
1986 ..	492	123	246	61.50	214	...	...	15.50	46.50	66.10
1987 ..	520	130	260	65.00	<sup>5</sup> 226	...	...	17.90	53.70	88.10
1988 ..	<sup>12</sup> 540	135	270	<sup>13</sup> 67.50	234	...	...	24.80	74.40	72.40
1989 ..	<sup>14</sup> 560	(15)	(15)	<sup>16</sup> 25.50	156	...	(17)	31.90	83.70	40.70

<sup>1</sup> Voluntary participation of individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to hospital insurance.  
<sup>2</sup> Beginning in July 1973 for the disabled.  
<sup>3</sup> Benefit not provided.  
<sup>4</sup> Professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists not subject to deductible or coinsurance.  
<sup>5</sup> Beginning in January for current and succeeding years.  
<sup>6</sup> Home health services not subject to coinsurance.  
<sup>7</sup> Monthly premium for July and August 1973 was reduced to \$5.80 and \$6.10, respectively, by the Cost of Living Council.  
<sup>8</sup> Home health services not subject to deductible.  
<sup>9</sup> Same as footnote 4, but only when physician accepts assignment.  
<sup>10</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1983, professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists are subject to coinsurance.  
<sup>11</sup> Effective for July-December 1983.  
<sup>12</sup> For 1988 and prior years, the deductible applied to the first 60 days of

care in each period of illness.  
<sup>13</sup> For 1988 and prior years, the daily coinsurance amount was applicable after 20 days of care, and was equal to one-eighth of the inpatient hospital deductible (IHD).  
<sup>14</sup> For 1989 and subsequent years, once the annual deductible has been paid by the beneficiary, Medicare pays the balance of covered charges regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.  
<sup>15</sup> Not applicable for 1989 and subsequent years.  
<sup>16</sup> For 1989 and subsequent years, the beneficiary pays a coinsurance amount equal to 20 percent of the national average daily cost of SNF care for the first 8 days of care.  
<sup>17</sup> Includes the standard monthly SMI premium rate of \$27.90 and a \$4.00 monthly premium under the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988 which affects most Part B beneficiaries (\$1.30 for residents of Puerto Rico, \$2.10 for residents of other territories and commonwealths, and \$0 for Part B only enrollees).

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-1400 for further information.

# Medicaid Program Summary

## (as of July 2, 1988)

Title XIX of the Social Security Act provides for a program of medical assistance for certain individuals and families with low incomes. The program, known as Medicaid, became law in 1965 as a jointly funded cooperative venture between the Federal and State governments. In 1987, the national Medicaid program provided services to 23.2 million eligible poor persons who were in certain families with dependent children, or were aged, disabled, or blind. The combined outlays for the Medicaid program for 1987 were 47.6 billion dollars (\$26.6 billion Federal and \$21 billion State monies).

Within broad Federal guidelines, each State: (1) administers its own program; (2) determines its eligibility requirements; (3) determines the amount, duration, and scope of services; and (4) determines the rate of reimbursement for services. Thus, the Medicaid programs vary considerably from State to State.

### Federal-State Partnership

The percentage paid by the Federal Government, known as the "Federal Medical Assistance Percentage" (FMAP), is annually determined for each State by a formula that compares a State's average per-capita income level with the national average. In 1987, the FMAP's varied from a prescribed minimum of 50 percent to 78.5 percent (the average was 56 percent). Economic, demographic, social, and other conditions may influence a State's per-capita income and cause slight variations in FMAP rates from year to year. Expenditures for administration of the Medicaid programs are also shared by the Federal Government at rates of 50 percent, 75 percent, and 90 percent, depending on the complexities and need for incentives for a particular service.

### Medicaid Eligibility

Within Federal guidelines, and with FMAP support, States have broad discretion in determining which groups their Medicaid programs will cover and their financial criteria for Medicaid eligibility. States are required, however, to provide Medicaid coverage for most recipients who receive Federal and/or State income-maintenance assistance payments, as well as related groups not receiving cash payments. These "mandatory" Medicaid groups include:

- recipients of aid to families with dependent children (AFDC);
- recipients of adoption assistance and foster care under Title IV-E of the Social Security Act;
- children aged 1-6 and pregnant women who meet the State's AFDC financial requirements;
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients (or aged, blind, and disabled individuals in States that apply more restrictive eligibility requirements);

- special protected groups (usually individuals who lose cash assistance because of the cash program's rules, but who may keep Medicaid for a period of time—for example, persons who lose AFDC or SSI payments due to earnings from work or increased Social Security benefits);
- qualified Medicare beneficiaries (described later), beginning January 1, 1989; and
- (effective July 1, 1989) infants to age 1 and pregnant women whose family income is at or below 75 percent (beginning July 1, 1990, at or below 100 percent) of the Federal poverty level.

States also have the option to provide Medicaid coverage for other categorically needy groups. These "optional" groups share characteristics of the mandatory groups, but the eligibility criteria are somewhat more liberally defined. The broadest optional groups that States may cover (and receive Federal matching funds for) under the Medicaid program include:

- infants up to age 1 and pregnant women not covered under the mandatory rules whose family income is at or below 185 percent of the Federal poverty level (the percentage to be set by each State);
- certain children aged 1-7, plus aged, blind, or disabled adults who have incomes or assets above those requiring mandatory coverage, but below the Federal poverty level;
- children under age 21 who meet the income and resources requirements for AFDC, but who otherwise are not eligible for AFDC;
- recipients of State supplementary payments;
- institutionalized individuals with income and resources below specified limits;
- persons receiving care under home and community-based waivers; and
- "medically needy" persons (described below).

The option to have a "medically needy" program allows States to provide Medicaid eligibility to certain additional individuals and families: those with high medical costs, who meet the eligibility requirements except that they have more income and/or countable resources than is allowed under the mandatory or optional categorically needy groups. Within this option, such persons may "spend down" to eligibility by incurring medical and/or remedial care expenses that reduce their excess finances.

If a State elects to have a medically needy program, it is required to provide coverage to certain children under age 18 and pregnant women. It may also choose to include others: aged, blind, and disabled persons; caretaker relatives of children deprived of parental support and care; and certain other financially eligible children up to age 21. In 1987, 36 States provided Medicaid to at least some groups under a medically needy program.

Once entitlement to Medicaid is determined, coverage generally is retroactive to the third month prior to application. Coverage generally stops at the end of the month in which a person's circumstances change.

Medicaid does not provide medical assistance to all poor persons. To be eligible for Medicaid, a person must belong to one of the groups designated above. Even under the broadest provisions of the Federal statute (except for emergency services for a few specific persons), the Medicaid program does not provide health care services, even for very poor persons, unless they are aged, blind, disabled, pregnant, under age 21, or in certain families with children who are deprived of parental support (AFDC). Low income is only one test of eligibility; assets and resources are also tested.

Some States have additional "State-only" programs to provide medical assistance for specified poor persons who do not qualify for the Medicaid program. No matching Federal funds are provided for State-only programs.

## Medicaid Services

### Scope

Title XIX of the Social Security Act requires that, in order to receive Federal matching funds, certain basic services must be offered in any State Medicaid program:

- inpatient hospital services;
- outpatient hospital services;
- laboratory and X-ray services;
- skilled-nursing facility (SNF) services for individuals aged 21 or older;
- home health care for persons eligible for skilled-nursing services;
- physician services;
- family planning services and supplies (at 90 percent of FMAP for all States);
- rural health clinic services;
- nurse-midwife services;
- prenatal care; and
- early and periodic screening, diagnosis, and treatment (EPSDT) services for individuals under age 21.

In addition, States may elect to provide other optional services (currently 32 options) at the assigned FMAP rates. The most commonly covered optional services include:

- clinic services;
- intermediate-care facility (ICF) services for the aged and disabled;
- ICF services for the mentally retarded (ICF/MR);
- optometrist services and eyeglasses;
- prescribed drugs;
- prosthetic devices;
- dental services; and
- SNF services for children under age 21.

## Amount and Duration

Within broad Federal guidelines, States determine the duration and amount of services offered under their Medicaid programs. They may limit, for example, the days of hospital care or the number of physician visits covered. With certain exceptions, a State's Medicaid plan must allow recipients their freedom of choice among participating providers of health care. States may provide and pay for Medicaid services through various prepayment arrangements, such as health maintenance organizations (HMO's). As Federal regulations and options evolve and other factors impact their plans, States may alter their Medicaid services provisions.

States may also request administrative "waivers" under which they offer an alternative health care package for persons who would otherwise be institutionalized under Medicaid. States are not limited in the scope of services they can provide under such waivers, so long as they are cost effective (except that, other than as a part of respite care, they may not provide room and board for such "waivered" recipients).

### Reimbursement

Medicaid operates as a vendor payment program. Reimbursements are made directly to the providers of services for care rendered to eligible individuals. Providers must accept the Medicaid reimbursement level as payment in full. States have broad discretion in determining the reimbursement methodology and resulting rate for services, subject to Federal upper limits, with two exceptions: (1) for institutional services, payments may not exceed Medicare reasonable-cost payment rates; and (2) for hospice care services, they must pay Medicare rates.

Reimbursement rates, however, must be reasonable and adequate to assure that services are available for the Medicaid population and to maintain the quality and supply of providers. Also, States must augment payments to qualified hospitals that provide inpatient services to a disproportionate number of Medicaid recipients and/or other low-income persons.

States may impose nominal deductibles, coinsurance, or copayments on some Medicaid recipients for certain services. Emergency services and family planning services must be exempt from such copayments. Certain Medicaid recipients must be excluded from this cost sharing: pregnant women, children under age 18, hospital or nursing home patients who are expected to contribute most of their income to institutional care, and categorically needy HMO enrollees. Twenty-six States had some form of cost sharing in their Medicaid programs in 1987.

## Medicaid-Medicare Relationship

Some aged, blind, and/or disabled persons are covered under both Medicaid and Medicare (Title XVIII of the Social Security Act). These recipients are known as "dual beneficiaries" or "dual eligibles." The Medicare program provides hospital insurance ("HI"—also known as "Part A") and supplementary medical insurance ("SMI"—also known as "Part B"). For those persons aged 65 or older (and for certain blind or disabled persons) who have insured status under Social Security, coverage for HI is automatic.

Coverage for SMI, however, requires payment of a monthly premium. State Medicaid programs may choose to pay these premiums for dual-eligible persons. Beginning January 1, 1989, however, Federal law will require State Medicaid programs to pay (on a phased-in basis) for the Medicare

premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance for aged, blind, and disabled "qualified Medicare beneficiaries:" those with incomes at or below 85 percent (phased in to 100 percent by 1992) of the Federal poverty level and resources at or below twice the standard allowed under the SSI program.

Medicaid supplements Medicare coverage and provides many health care services for the dual-eligible recipients that are not provided under Medicare. Services such as eyeglasses, hearing aids, and SNF services beyond the 150 day limit to be provided by Medicare are included.

## Medicaid Trends

Total Federal outlays for medical vendor payments under Medicaid have increased from \$2.5 billion in fiscal year (FY) 1970 to \$26.6 billion in FY 1987. Under current law, projected growth of Federal Medicaid expenditures between FY 1986 and FY 1993 is expected to average a compound rate of about 9 percent per year (or a doubling in 8 years). For 1993, the total Federal and State monies required as payments for the Medicaid program are projected to be approximately \$75 billion.

Medicaid was initially formulated as a medical extension of Federally funded income-maintenance programs for the poor. Over the years, however, eligibility for Medicaid has been diverging from eligibility for cash programs. Recent legislation assures Medicaid coverage to many low-income pregnant women, children and Medicare beneficiaries who are not eligible for any cash assistance program, and who would not be eligible for Medicaid under the usual rules.

Medicaid expenditures have become increasingly concentrated on long-term care for the mentally retarded, disabled, and aged recipients. In FY 1987, the average cost per person for all Medicaid nursing home recipients was over \$12,000; the average cost per AFDC child's health services was about \$542. Of the total Medicaid expenditures, institutional long-term care services for the aged and disabled together consumed 41 percent of the total Medicaid expenditures in 1987. Yet this

41 percent of the Medicaid money was consumed by only 7 percent of the total number of Medicaid recipients.

The most pronounced trend over the years has been the continued sharp increase in Medicaid expenditures for the developmentally disabled and mentally retarded (MR) Medicaid recipients. The FY 1987 average Medicaid cost of nursing home care per Medicaid recipient in ICFs/MR was about \$38,000 per person. The FY 1987 average Medicaid cost per aged (65 or older) recipient in skilled- and intermediate-services (non-MR) nursing home care was about \$8,300 per aged Medicaid recipient.

## Conclusion

Within the Medicaid program over the years, the increase in expenditures has far exceeded the increase in numbers of persons or services provided. That is, the cost per Medicaid recipient has increased annually. This is due, primarily, to: the results of technological advances to keep very premature babies and other critically ill or severely injured persons alive, but in need of continuing expensive care; the increase in rates of reimbursement to the providers of health care; the increase in the numbers of very old persons and their required health care services; and the accelerated rate of inflation for medical and health-related services, compared to general inflation.

Within Federal guidelines, each State determines who is eligible for its Medicaid program, the details of services offered, and how medical providers will be reimbursed. The Health Care Financing Administration and State Medicaid programs continually seek improvements in the quality and extent of health care services provided to our Nation's poor. Yet, they must function within the constraints of Federal and State budgetary limitations, as well as various other economic, social, and political factors that affect national and State decisions. Thus, frequent revisions in Federal laws, in the Health Care Financing Administration regulations, and in the individual State policies result in a continually changing Medicaid program.

CONTACT: Mary Waid-Simon (301) 966-7921 for further information.

---

# Black Lung Payments

## (as of January 1, 1989)

The "Black Lung" benefit program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969 provides monthly benefit payments to coal miners totally disabled as a result of pneumoconiosis, to the widows of coal miners who died as a result of pneumoconiosis, and to their dependents. The Social Security Administration is responsible for the payment and administration of all claims payable before July 1, 1973, and for survivor claims filed by December 31, 1973, or within 6 months of the miner's death (whichever is later). The program is financed from the general funds of the Treasury. Beginning July 1, 1973, under the Black Lung Benefits Act of 1972, the Department of Labor has jurisdiction over new miner claims. Those claims filed with the Department of Labor are not included in the tables in this Supplement.

Under the law, the basic rate is 37½ percent of the monthly pay rate for Federal employees in the first step of grade GS-2. The basic rate to a miner or widow may be increased according to the number of qualified dependents—50 percent of the basic benefit rate if one dependent qualifies, 75 percent for

two dependents, and 100 percent for three or more dependents. Through December 1988, the basic benefit rate was \$344.80 and the maximum payment per family was \$689.50. Effective January 1989, the corresponding rates are \$358.90 and \$717.80, respectively.

Since Black Lung payments are tied indirectly to Federal employee salary scales, increases are automatically payable when Federal salaries are increased. If a miner or his/her surviving spouse is receiving workers' compensation, unemployment compensation, or disability insurance payments under State law, the benefits are offset by the amount being paid under these programs.

Under the 1972 amendments to the law, payments were extended to full orphans, parents, brothers, and sisters of deceased miners. Under earlier law, survivor payments were limited to widows and their dependent children (if the miner and spouse were both deceased, no benefits were payable to surviving children). The 1972 amendments also expanded coverage to include surface as well as underground coal miners.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner (301) 965-0159 for further information.

# Supplemental Security Income Program, 1988

## Summary

The federally administered Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program was established by Congress in 1972, with payments beginning in January 1974. It replaced the former Federal-State programs of Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB), and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD) in the 50 States and the District of Columbia. Residents of the Northern Mariana Islands became eligible for SSI in January 1978.

Under the SSI program, each eligible person living in his/her own household and having no other income is provided, as of January 1989, a monthly cash payment of \$368 (\$553 for a couple if both members are eligible). Since 1975, these Federal SSI benefit levels have been increased at the same time, and by the same percentage, as the cost-of-living increases in OASDI benefits. The Social Security amendments of 1983 delayed the July 1983 cost-of-living increases until January 1984 and rescheduled future increases for January. However, a general increase effective July 1983 raised the Federal SSI benefit level by \$20 per month for an individual and \$30 for a couple. Cost-of-living increases in SSI continue to be based on changes in the Consumer Price Index (see page 38 for further explanation of the cost-of-living increase).

If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and is receiving both support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit level is reduced by one-third. For institutionalized persons, the eligibility requirements and payment standards depend on the type of institution. Inmates of public institutions with some exceptions—for example, publicly operated community residences serving no more than 16 persons—are ineligible for SSI.

Except in certain instances when the expected stay in the institution(s) is less than 3 full months, or in the first 2 full months of the stay of an individual who was receiving benefits under section 1619(a) in the month that he/she entered the institution, a maximum of \$30 a month is set for persons in public or private institutions who receive a substantial part of the cost of their care from the Medicaid program (title XIX of the Social Security Act). Other eligible persons in private in-

stitutions may receive up to the Federal benefit level applicable to those living in their own households.

The Federal payment is based on the individual's countable income. Not all income is counted against the Federal SSI benefit level. The first \$20 monthly in OASDI benefits or other earned or unearned income is not counted. Also disregarded is \$65 monthly of earnings plus one-half of any earnings above \$65. For example, a person living in his/her own household, whose sole income is a \$200 monthly OASDI benefit, would receive \$188.00 in Federal SSI payments ( $\$368 - (\$200 - \$20) = \$368 - \$180 = \$188$ ). A person whose income consists of \$500 in gross monthly earnings would receive \$160.50 in Federal SSI payments ( $\$368 - (\$500 - \$85) \div 2 = \$368 - \$207.50 = \$160.50$ ).

Beginning in October 1982, an SSI application is effective on the date of filing or, if later, the date on which the individual meets all criteria of eligibility. The payment for the first month of eligibility (and the first month following a period of ineligibility) will be prorated on the number of days for which there is an effective application. For example, if the application date is April 16, the individual meets all eligibility criteria on that date, and the payment for the entire month would be \$200, then the payment for April is  $\$200 \times 15/30$ , or \$100.

For calendar year 1989, individuals generally are not eligible for SSI if they have resources in excess of \$2,000 (or \$3,000 for a couple). Certain resources are excluded, most commonly a home, an automobile needed for essential transportation, household goods and personal effects of reasonable value, burial plots, and life insurance with a face value of \$1,500 or less, or total burial funds (including life insurance) totaling \$1,500 or less.

States have the option to supplement the Supplemental Security Income floor for all or selected categories of persons, regardless of previous State program eligibility. States are required to supplement the Federal benefit level if that level does not equal or exceed the income that recipients of the former State programs had in December 1973 plus, in general, the amount of Federal benefit increases after 1976.

# History of the Provisions of the Supplemental Security Income Program\*

## Basic Eligibility Requirements

Act	Act
1972 An individual may qualify for payments on the basis of age, blindness, or disability. <b>Aged:</b> Any person aged 65 or older. <b>Blind:</b> Any person with 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less. An individual transferred from a State AB program is eligible if he/she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of blindness. <b>Disabled:</b> Any person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. For a child under age 18, eligibility is based on disability of severity comparable with that of an adult, since the criterion of "substantial gainful activity" is inapplicable for children. An individual transferred from a State APTD program to SSI is also eligible if he/she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of disability.	December 1973 must meet the Federal definition of disability.
1973b Only persons who had received APTD before July 1973 and were on the rolls in December 1973 may receive SSI on the basis of the State definition of disability; those who became eligible for State aid from July to	1980 A disabled recipient who loses Federal SSI eligibility because of earnings at the substantial gainful activity level may continue to receive a special benefit under section 1619 and retain eligibility for Medicaid under title XIX of the Social Security Act. This special benefit status may continue as long as the recipient has the disabling impairment and meets all non-disability SSI eligibility criteria. States have the option of supplementing this special benefit.  This provision of the law was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Beginning in January 1984, under a 1-year demonstration project, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for either regular SSI payments or special monthly benefits.
	1984 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 legislation were extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).
	1986 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 amendments were made permanent. The provisions were amended effective July 1, 1987, with significant modifications to simplify administration and to allow free movement between regular SSI disability benefits and either the special cash benefit or Medicaid eligibility under section 1619.

## Other Eligibility Provisions

### Citizenship and Residence

1972 The individual must reside within one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and be a citizen or an alien permanently and legally residing in the United States. Persons living outside the United States for an entire calendar month lose their eligibility for such a month.
1978 Eligibility for SSI was extended to residents of the Northern Mariana Islands.
1980 The income and resources of the immigration sponsors of aliens applying for SSI are considered in determining eligibility for and the amount of payment. After allowances for the needs of the sponsor and his/her family, the remainder is deemed available for the support of the alien applicant for a 3-year period

after admission to the United States for permanent residence. This provision does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after admission, to refugees, or to persons granted political asylum.

### Other Benefits

1980 SSI applicants and recipients are not required as a condition of eligibility to elect to receive Veterans Administration pensions under the Veterans and Survivors' Pension Improvement Act of 1978.
---

### Alcoholism and Drug Addiction

1972 Any disabled individual who has been medically determined to be an alcoholic or drug addict must accept appropriate treatment, if available, in an approved facility and demonstrate compliance with conditions and requirements for treatment.
--

\*The word "Act" throughout represents legislation enacted in the year shown. 1973a denotes legislation enacted on July 9; 1973b denotes legislation enacted on December 31.



## Institutionalization

- 1972 An individual who is an inmate of a public institution is ineligible for SSI payments unless the institution is a facility approved for Medicaid payments and is receiving such payments on behalf of the person. The Medicaid payment must represent more than 50 percent of the cost of services provided by the facility to the individual.
- 1976 An inmate of a publicly operated community residence serving no more than 16 persons may, if otherwise eligible, receive SSI.
- 1983 Payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless for a period of up to 3 months in any 12-month period.
- 1986 Effective July 1, 1987, up to 2 full months of full-rate benefits can be made to recipients of special SSI payments under section 1619 if they reside in certain public medical, psychiatric, or Medicaid facilities, or in private Medicaid facilities.
- 1987 Effective Jan. 1, 1988, payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless, for up to 6 months in a 9-month period.

Effective July 1, 1988, continued payment of SSI benefits for up to 3 months is permitted, at the rate that was applicable in the month prior to the first full month of institutionalization, for individuals whose expected institutional stay on admission is not likely to exceed 3 months and for whom the receipt of benefits is necessary to maintain living arrangements to which they may return.

## Vocational Rehabilitation and Treatment

- 1972 Blind and disabled individuals under age 65 must be referred to the State agency providing services under the Vocational Rehabilitation Act and must accept the services offered. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.
- 1976 Blind and disabled children under age 16 must be referred to the State agency administering crippled

children's services or to another agency designated by the State. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.

Of funds provided for these services, at least 90 percent must be used for children under age 6 or for those who have never attended public schools.

- 1980 Disabled SSI recipients who are determined to be medically recovered may continue to receive payments while enrolled in approved vocational rehabilitation programs, if the Commissioner of Social Security determines that continuation in the program will increase the probability of their leaving the rolls permanently.
- 1981 Funding no longer provided under title XVI for services to children.
- Reimbursement for the cost of rehabilitation services will be made if the services result in the recipient's return to work.
- 1987 Provision for continuation of payments to SSI recipients who have medically recovered while enrolled in an approved vocational rehabilitation program extended to blind SSI recipients.

## Deeming of Income

- 1972 Deeming occurs when the income and resources of certain family members living in the same household with the SSI recipient are considered in determining the amount of the SSI payment. These family members are the ineligible spouse of an adult recipient and the ineligible parents of a child recipient under age 21.

After personal allocations for the spouse (or parents) and for ineligible children in the home, and after application of income exclusions, any remaining income of the spouse (or parents) is added to the income of the eligible person.

- 1980 Children aged 18 or older are not subject to parental deeming.
- Sponsor's income deemed to an alien for 3 years.

## Federal Benefit Payments

### Windfall Offset

- 1980 Offset (by reduction of retroactive Social Security benefits) to prevent persons whose initial OASDI payment is retroactive from receiving more in total benefits for the same period than if they were paid the benefits when regularly due.
- 1984 Offset provision expanded to allow for reduction of retroactive SSI benefits and to apply in cases of OASDI benefit reinstatement.

### Proration of Benefit

- 1982 Benefit for first month of eligibility to be prorated by the number of days in the month for which an application has been filed and there is eligibility.

### Retrospective Monthly Accounting

- 1981 Changed the method of computing the SSI benefit to one under which the benefit amount is computed on a monthly basis and is based on income, living ar-

Act

rangements, and other conditions in the previous (or second previous) month.

1987 Provided an exception to retrospective monthly accounting so that amounts received under AFDC, foster care, refugee cash assistance, Cuban-Haitian entrant assistance or general and child welfare assistance provided by the Bureau of Indian Affairs are counted only in the month received.

### Uncashed Checks

1981 States that have federally administered supplements to

Act

be credited their share of SSI checks that remain un-negotiated for 180 days.

### Rounding of Payment Amounts

1982 Cost-of-living adjustments in the Federal SSI benefit and income eligibility levels are to be rounded to the next lower whole dollar, after the adjustment is calculated. Subsequent cost-of-living adjustments will be calculated on the previous year's benefit standard before rounding.

## Federal Benefit Levels

Act	Living arrangement <sup>2</sup>	Amount <sup>1</sup>		Conditions
		Individual	Couple	
1972	Own household <sup>3</sup> .....	\$130.00	\$195.00	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973a	.....	140.00	210.00	Was to be effective July 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973b	.....	140.00	210.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
	.....	146.00	219.00	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974	.....	.....	.....	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments coordinated with earlier legislation applying to OASDI cash benefits. SSI payments to be increased by the same percentage as OASDI benefits and at the same time.
	.....	157.70	236.60	Effective July 1, 1975.
	.....	167.80	251.80	Effective July 1, 1976.
	.....	177.80	266.70	Effective July 1, 1977.
	.....	189.40	284.10	Effective July 1, 1978.
	.....	208.20	312.30	Effective July 1, 1979.
	.....	238.00	357.00	Effective July 1, 1980.
	.....	264.70	397.00	Effective July 1, 1981.
	.....	284.30	426.40	Effective July 1, 1982.
1983	.....	304.30	456.40	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	.....	314.00	472.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	.....	325.00	488.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	.....	336.00	504.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	.....	340.00	510.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	.....	354.00	532.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	.....	368.00	553.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
1973a	Increment for "essential person" in household.....	65.00	.....	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974. For persons transferred from OAA, AB, or APTD programs who were receiving payments in December 1973 under a State plan that took account of "essential persons" in the household.
	.....	70.00	.....	Was to be effective July 1, 1974.
1973b	.....	70.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
	.....	73.00	.....	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974	.....	.....	.....	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments.
	.....	78.90	.....	Effective July 1, 1975.
	.....	84.00	.....	Effective July 1, 1976.
	.....	89.00	.....	Effective July 1, 1977.
	.....	94.80	.....	Effective July 1, 1978.
	.....	104.20	.....	Effective July 1, 1979.
	.....	119.20	.....	Effective July 1, 1980.
	.....	132.60	.....	Effective July 1, 1981.
	.....	142.50	.....	Effective July 1, 1982.

<sup>1</sup>For those without countable income. These payments are reduced by the amount of countable income of the individual or couple.

<sup>2</sup>For those in another person's household receiving support and maintenance

there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third.

<sup>3</sup>Includes persons in private institutions whose care is not provided by Medicaid.

Act	Living arrangement <sup>2</sup>	Amount <sup>1</sup>		Conditions
		Indivi- dual	Couple	
1983	.....	152.50	.....	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	.....	157.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	.....	163.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	.....	168.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	.....	170.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	.....	177.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	.....	184.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
1972	Receiving institutional care covered by Medicaid .....	25.00	50.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).
1987	.....	30.00	60.00	Effective July 1, 1988. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).

## Exclusions From Income

### General

1972 The first \$60 of earned or unearned income per calendar quarter for an individual or couple; the next \$195 and one-half the remainder of quarterly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.

1981 The first \$20 of earned or unearned income per month for an individual or couple; the next \$65 and one-half the remainder of monthly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.

Certain earnings of a blind or disabled child under age 22 regularly attending an educational institution.

State or local government cash payments based on need and designed to supplement SSI payments.

1976 Any assistance based on need (including vendor payments) made to or on behalf of SSI recipients, which is paid and wholly funded by State or local governments.

The value of assistance provided under certain Federal housing programs.

Persons forced to leave their homes due to a major disaster declared under the Disaster Act of 1974 (and occurring between June 1, 1976, and Dec. 31, 1976) will not have their payments reduced for the support and maintenance received in any residential facility, if they relocate within 30 days of the disaster. This provision is effective for up to 18 months.

### Special

1972 Any amount of tax rebate issued to an individual by any public agency that is based on either real property or food purchase taxes.

Grants, scholarships, and fellowships used to pay tuition and fees at an educational institution.

Income required for achieving an approved self-support plan for blind and disabled persons.

Work expenses of blind persons.

For blind persons transferred from State programs to SSI, income exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State programs.

Irregularly or infrequently received income totaling \$60 or less of unearned income and \$30 of earned income in a calendar quarter.

Payment for foster care of ineligible child residing in recipient's home through placement by a public or private nonprofit child care agency.

One-third of any payment received from an absent parent for the support of a child eligible for SSI.

1978 Provisions for exclusions for support and maintenance under the Disaster Act of 1974 extended on permanent basis. Effective Jan. 1, 1978.

1980 Remunerations received in sheltered workshops and work activity centers are considered earned income and qualify for earned income disregards.

Impairment-related work expenses paid by the individual (including cost for attendant care, medical equipment, drugs, and services necessary to control an impairment) are deducted from earnings when determining if an individual is engaging in substantial gainful activity. Impairment-related work expenses are excluded in calculating income for benefit purposes if initial eligibility for benefits exists on the basis of countable income without applying this exclusion.

Earned income tax credit treated as earned income (temporarily excluded from 1975 through 1980).

1981 Modified provision under which irregularly or infrequently received income is excluded to conform to change from quarterly to monthly accounting;

Act	Act
	1984 Above provisions for 1983 continue to Oct. 1, 1987.
	1986 Educational Assistance under Higher Education Act of 1965 as amended.
1982 From Dec. 18, 1982, to Sept. 30, 1983, certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that they are based on need.	1987 The 1983 provisions for support and maintenance and home energy assistance made permanent.
1983 Support or maintenance assistance (including home energy assistance) provided in kind by a nonprofit organization or in cash or in kind by certain providers of home energy is disregarded if the State determines that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through September 1984.	Excluded death payments (that is, proceeds from life insurance) from SSI income determinations to the extent they were spent on last illness and burial.
Certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through June 1985.	Modified the 1982 resource exclusion for burial funds to extend the exclusion to any burial fund of \$1,500 or less maintained separately from all other assets, thereby allowing the interest on the funds to be excluded from income if retained in the fund.

## Limits and Exclusions From Resources

1972 Countable resources limited to \$1,500 or less for an individual and to \$2,250 or less for a couple.	irrevocable burial trust fund) may be set aside for the burial of the recipient and spouse, if held in separately identifiable burial funds.
1984 Limit on countable resources raised by \$100 a year for individuals and \$150 a year for couples, beginning in calendar year 1985 through 1989. The respective limits would become \$2,000 for an individual and \$3,000 for a couple in 1989 and thereafter.	1984 The unspent portion of any retroactive title II or title XVI payment is excluded for 6 months following its receipt, and the individual must be given written notice of the time limit on the exclusion.

## General Exclusions

1972 A home of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a fair-market value of \$25,000 (\$35,000 in Alaska and Hawaii).	1985 Regulations permitted exclusion, regardless of value of an automobile needed for essential transportation. The \$4,500 current-market value limit applies only if no automobile could be excluded based on the nature of its use.
Personal effects and household goods of reasonable value established by regulation as not exceeding a total market value of \$1,500.	1987 Provides for suspension of the 1980 transfer of assets provision, if the Secretary determines that undue hardship would result.
An automobile of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a market value of \$1,200.	Excludes from consideration real property that cannot be sold because it is jointly owned; its sale would cause the other owner(s) undue hardship due to loss of housing; its sale is barred by a legal impediment; or, the owner's reasonable efforts to sell have been unsuccessful.
An automobile, may be excluded, regardless of value, if the individual's household uses it for employment or medical treatment, or if it is modified to be operated by or for transportation of a handicapped person.	Temporarily extends the 1984 exclusion of retroactive title II and title XVI benefits from 6 months to 9 months (the longer exclusion applies to benefits paid in fiscal years 1988 and 1989).
Life insurance with face value of \$1,500 or less.	Allows the exclusion of burial funds, as described above, regardless of whether or not there would otherwise be excess resources.
1976 The recipient's home, regardless of value, is excluded from consideration in determining resources.	
1979 Reasonable value for an automobile increased by regulation to \$4,500 of current-market value; personal goods and household effects increased to \$2,000 of equity value.	
1980 Assets transferred for less than fair-market value for the purpose of establishing eligibility for benefits under the Social Security Act are counted as resources for 24 months after transfer.	
1982 The value, within prescribed limits, of a burial space for the recipient, spouse, and immediate family is excluded. In addition, \$1,500 each (less the value of already excluded life insurance and any amount in an	

## Special Exclusions

1972 Assets of a blind or disabled individual that are necessary to an approved plan of self-support.	Tools and other property essential to self-support, within reasonable limits. Shares of nonnegotiable stock in regional or village corporations held by natives of Alaska.
---	--

For persons transferred from State programs to SSI, resource exclusions equal to the maximum amount

permitted as of October 1972 under the State program.

## Presumptive and Emergency Payments and Interim Assistance Reimbursement

### Presumptive Payments

- 1972 A person applying on the basis of disability who meets all other criteria of eligibility may receive payments for 3 months pending the disability determination.
- 1976 Presumptive payment provision was extended to persons applying on the basis of blindness.

### Emergency Advance Payments

- 1972 Any applicant who can be presumed to meet the criteria of eligibility but has not yet been determined eligible and who is faced with a financial emergency may receive an immediate cash advance of up to \$100.
- 1987 Increases the maximum emergency advance payment amount to the maximum amount of the regular Federal SSI monthly benefit rate (\$354 for an individual, \$532 for a couple in 1988), plus, if any,

the federally administered State supplementary payment.

### Interim Assistance Reimbursement

- 1974 SSA may enter into agreements with the States to repay them directly for assistance payments made to an SSI applicant while his/her claim is being adjudicated. The repayment is made from the first check due to the individual. This legislation to expire June 30, 1976.
- 1976 The authority to repay the State for interim assistance was made permanent.
- 1987 Extends interim assistance reimbursement to situations in which payments are made by States or political subdivisions to persons whose SSI payments were suspended or terminated and who subsequently are found to be eligible for such benefits.

## Medicaid Eligibility

- 1972 States can provide Medicaid coverage to all recipients of SSI payments. Alternatively, they could limit coverage by applying any more restrictive criterion from the State Medicaid plan in effect on Jan. 1, 1972.
- States can accept SSA determination of eligibility, or make their own determination.
- 1976 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for cash SSI payments due to the cost-of-living increases in Social Security benefits.
- 1980 Blind and disabled recipients no longer eligible for either regular or special SSI payments because of their earnings may retain SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under the following conditions: (1) They continue to have the disabling impairment, (2) they meet all nondisability eligibility criteria except for earned income, (3) they would be seriously inhibited from continuing employment without Medicaid services, and (4) their earnings are insufficient to provide a reasonable equivalent of SSI payments and Medicaid.
- In States that do not provide Medicaid coverage categorically to all SSI recipients, qualification for Medicaid benefits depends on the State's specific eligibility and program requirements.
- The Medicaid provision of the 1980 legislation was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Under a 1-year demonstration project, beginning

Jan. 1, 1984, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for regular or special SSI payments or for retention of Medicaid eligibility.

- 1984 Medicaid provision of 1980 legislation extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).
- 1986 Medicaid protection for disabled widow(er)s whose title II benefits increased in 1984 because of a change in the actuarial reduction formula.

The SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility provision of the 1980 amendments was made permanent.

Effective July 1, 1987, certain expenses that would be lost if SSI eligibility was discontinued may be excluded from earnings when determining sufficiency of earnings to establish SSI recipient status eligibility for Medicaid purposes—

impairment-related work expenses of disabled persons;

work expenses of blind persons;

income required for achieving an approved self-support plan; and

the value of publicly funded attendant care services.

---

**Act**

Effective July 1, 1987, preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments because of entitlement to, or an increase in, Social Security disabled adult child benefits on or after the effective date.

Effective July 1, 1987, requires all States to provide Medicaid coverage for recipients in special SSI status (either receiving special SSI payments or in the special recipient status described for 1980) if they

**Act**

received Medicaid coverage the month before special SSI status.

1987 Effective July 1, 1988, restores or preserves the Medicaid eligibility of persons aged 60 or older who are eligible for Social Security benefits as widows or widowers (but not eligible for Medicare) and who become ineligible for SSI payments or State supplementation because of the receipt of old-age or survivors insurance benefits under Social Security.

## State Supplementation

1972 States were given the option of providing supplementary payments both to recipients transferred from the State program and to those newly eligible for SSI.

States may either administer the payments themselves or have the Social Security Administration make payments on their behalf. When State supplementary payments are federally administered, the Social Security Administration makes eligibility and payment determinations for the State and assumes administrative costs.

“Hold harmless” protection, which limits a State’s fiscal liability to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures for calendar year 1972, was provided to States electing Federal administration of their supplementary plans. This provision applies only to supplementary payments that do not, on the average, exceed a State’s “adjusted payment level.” (The adjusted payment level is the average of the payments that individuals with no other income received in January 1972; it may include the bonus value of food stamps. Adjustments are provided for payments that had been below State standards.)

1976 After June 30, 1977, when the Federal SSI payment level is increased by a cost-of-living increase, such an increase will be disregarded in calculating the “hold harmless” amount.

Requires States to maintain State supplementation payments at the level of December 1976 (“maintenance of payments”) or to continue to pay in supplements the same total annual amounts (“maintenance of expenditures”) when the Federal SSI payment level is increased and thereby pass through any increases in Federal benefits without reducing State supplements.

1982 Began a 3-year phase out of “hold harmless” protection. Effective with fiscal year 1985, Wisconsin and Hawaii (the only remaining “hold harmless” States) assumed the full cost of their supplementary payments.

1983 Federal pass-through law is adjusted (1) by substituting the State supplementary payment levels in effect in March 1983 for those in effect in December 1976 as the levels that States must maintain in complying with the pass-through requirements, and (2) with regard to the \$20 (individual) and \$30 (couple) increase in the Federal SSI standard in July 1983, by requiring States to pass through only as much as would have been required if the SSI cost-of-living adjustment had been made in July 1985.

1986 Provided for Federal administration of State supplements to residents of medical institutions.

1987 Provided for required pass through of \$5 increase in Federal rate for persons whose care in institutions is paid in substantial part by Medicaid.

## Mandatory Minimum State Supplementation

1973a Provision was made for mandatory State supplementation as assurance against reduction of income for persons who received State assistance in December 1973 and were transferred to SSI. These supplementary payments must equal the difference between (1) the amount of the State assistance payment that the individual received in December 1973 plus other income and (2) his/her Federal SSI payment plus other income.

# Aid to Families with Dependent Children, 1988

## History of Program Provisions\*

Title IV of the Social Security Act (enacted August 14, 1935) established the Federal-State program for aid to dependent children and authorized annual appropriations from general revenues for the Federal share of the program costs. The statutory requirements for approval of a State plan were: provisions that are effective in and mandatory for all political subdivisions of the State; single-agency administration or supervision of local administration by a single agency; opportunity for a fair hearing for those whose claims are denied; regular reporting to the Social Security Board; and no residence requirement for any child residing in the State for 1 year before the application for assistance or born in the State within 1 year of the application if the mother resided in the State for 1 year before the application.

The Act provided for quarterly payment by the Federal Government (actually effective February 1, 1936) of an amount equal to one-third of the approved State plan's expenditures, excluding monthly amounts exceeding \$18 per child or, if more than 1 child, exceeding \$18 for the first child and exceeding \$12 for each other child in the family.

"Dependent child" was defined to mean a child under age 16 who is deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent, and who is living with a father, mother, grandparent, brother, sister, stepparent, stepsister or stepbrother, uncle, or aunt in a residence maintained by such relative as his or her home. "Aid to dependent children" is defined as "money payments to a dependent child(ren)."

## Eligibility

### Act

### Optional

1939 Eligibility may be extended to include needy children aged 16 and 17 if they are regularly attending school. **Effective Jan. 1, 1940.**

1950 One needy relative with whom the dependent child is living may be included as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**

1956 Federal funds may not be withheld if a State chooses to include as eligible persons 16- or 17-year-old needy children not attending school. **Effective July 1, 1957.**

List of relatives with whom the needy child may live and receive aid expanded to include first cousin, nephew, or niece. **Effective Aug. 1, 1956.**

1961 "Unemployed parent" program. Child may be eligible if deprived of support and care by reason of the unemployment of a parent. **Effective May 1, 1961.**

1962 Second adult may be included as recipient for Federal matching purposes if second adult is either the spouse of an incapacitated parent of at least one of the children or the spouse of an unemployed parent in a State that includes a child deprived because of the unemployment of a parent. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

1964 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend high school or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare them for gainful employment. **Effective Oct. 13, 1964.**

1965 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training. **Effective July 30, 1965.**

1967 "Unemployed parent" program amended to be "unemployed father" program. For States with such programs, Federal matching is available only for families in need as the result of the unemployment of the father of at least one of the children and the State is required to comply with Federal definition of the word "unemployed." Needy child's father must also comply with Federal requirements. He (1) must not have been employed for at least 30 days before receiving aid, (2) must not have refused an offer of employment or training without good cause, (3) must be registered with the State public employment office, (4) must not be receiving unemployment compensation, and (5) must have worked at least 6 out of the last 13 calendar quarters. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

**Emergency assistance.** Aid for up to 30 days in a 12-month period to prevent destitution of children under age 21 and their families may be provided but cannot be extended to a family in need as the result of refusal (without good cause) to accept work or training for employment. Extendable throughout the State or in specified areas to migrant workers with dependent children. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

1979 "Unemployed father" program amended to be "unemployed parent" program. For States with such programs, the Supreme Court ruled that it is unconstitutional to make AFDC benefits available to families with an unemployed father but not to families with an unemployed mother. **Effective June 25, 1979.**

\*The word "Act" throughout represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968).

## Act

- 1980 Otherwise dependent children aged 18-20 attending a college or university may be excluded from the definition of a child. **Effective Dec. 28, 1980.**
- 1981 A child for AFDC eligibility purposes must be under the age of 18 or, at State option, under the age of 19 and a full-time student who is expected to complete his or her secondary education or equivalent technical training before attaining age 19. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**
- Payments to families on the basis of the unemployment of a parent shall be made only when the parent who is the principal earner (the parent who had the greatest amount of earnings during the 24 months preceding the month of application) is unemployed. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

## Act

- State may pay benefits to pregnant women who have no other eligible children only when it has been medically verified that the child is expected to be born within the 3-month period following the month of the initial payment. States may provide Medicaid coverage to pregnant women who, except for this limitation, would be entitled to AFDC benefits, from the date of medical verification of the pregnancy. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**
- 1982 Dependent child definition amended to provide that a parent whose absence is occasioned solely by reason of the performance of active duty in a uniformed service of the United States is not considered absent from the home. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

### Federal Matching Formula

- 1939 Change in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. **Effective Jan. 1, 1940.**
- 1946 Change in Federal matching maximum and in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Introduction of the average expenditure per child up to an individual maximum. Federal payment: 2/3 of the first \$9 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$24 per month for the first child and \$15 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1946.**
- 1948 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child and \$18 for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1948.**
- 1950 One needy relative may be included with dependent child as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. Federal payment for the 50 States and the District of Columbia: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per recipient) multiplied by the total number of recipients receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child, \$27 per month for one needy relative, and \$18 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- AFDC extended to Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, but assistance limited by maximum on the annual Federal payment established by the Federal Government. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- Special matching formula available to States that extended AFDC to Navajo and Hopi Indians. The Federal Government pays 80% of the State's share of AFDC payments made to such groups in addition to the Federal share under the basic formula. **Effective Apr. 19, 1950.**
- Payments made to suppliers of medical or remedial care on behalf of AFDC recipients (medical vendor payments) may be matched by Federal funds up to the individual monthly payment maximum. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- 1952 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 4/5 of the first \$15 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$30 per month for one needy relative with whom the dependent child is living, and \$21 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1952.**
- 1956 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal matching percentage, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to \$32 for the first child, \$32 for one needy relative, and \$23 for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1956.**
- State may implement an optional Federal matching formula for its medical vendor payments program (\$6-\$3 formula). (Permits Federal sharing in State's total expenditures for medical vendor payments—identified separately from "money payments"—up to 1/2 the sum of \$6 multiplied by the number of adult recipients and 1/2 the sum of \$3 multiplied by the number of child recipients.) **Effective July 1, 1956.** Repealed as of Sept. 30, 1958.
- 1958 Introduction of the variable Federal matching percentage. Federal matching percentage is applied to States (other than Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands) as a variable percentage depending on the ratio of the State's per capita income to the national per capita income. Federal payment: 14/17 of the



## Act

first \$17 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the variable Federal matching percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$17) up to a total of \$30 multiplied by the total number of recipients. Federal matching percentage may in no case be less than 50% or more than 65%. Federal matching percentage is 50% for Alaska and Hawaii. **Effective Oct. 1, 1958.**

AFDC extended to Guam, but assistance is restricted by a maximum of the annual payment established by the Federal Government. **Effective Oct. 1, 1958.**

- 1965 For the 50 States and the District of Columbia, change in the percentage of Federal payments. Change in the average payment per recipient. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$32 multiplied by the total number of recipients. (Beginning 1962, the count of recipients could include a second needy adult under specified circumstances.) **Effective Jan. 1, 1966.**

Alternate formula established. Available to a State operating an approved plan for medical assistance under title XIX of the Social Security Act. Federal medical assistance percentage for that program is applied to total expenditures for medical vendor payments and State may elect to apply it also (instead of the "regular formula" identified above as effective Jan. 1, 1966) to the total expenditures for money-payment assistance. **Effective Jan. 1, 1966,** or the date thereafter within any fiscal year when the State operating a medical assistance program makes the election of the alternate formula for Federal financial participation in total expenditures for assistance.

- 1967 Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in foster home care for dependent children. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the number of foster care recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$100 multiplied by the number of foster care recipients. (Federal

## Act

payments for foster home care previously governed by basic formula.) **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

- 1971 Federal financial participation in expenditures for the work incentive program (WIN) is increased from 80% to 90% of total expenditures. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

Federal financial participation in special supportive services under the WIN program is increased from 75% to 90% of such expenditures. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

- 1977 The number of individuals for whom protective payments or payments to a person furnishing goods or services are made who can be counted as recipients for Federal financial participation in any month is limited to 20% of the number of other AFDC recipients in the State for that month. **Effective July 1, 1977.**

A special financial incentive was established for States if the dollar error rate of aid furnished by a State under its State plan was less than 4%. **Effective Jan. 1, 1978.**

- 1979 The Federal medical assistance percentage for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam is 75%. **Effective for quarters after Sept. 30, 1978.**

- 1981 State may make restricted payments to AFDC families, regardless of the numbers and percentages previously applicable, when the conditions warranting such payments are met. The conditions and documentation necessary to initiate such payments are waived when the request for such payments is initiated by the recipient. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

- 1987 State may operate a fraud control program and receive 75% Federal funding to carry out activities related to program abuse, including prosecution. States may impose sanctions on individuals who intentionally violate AFDC program requirements as determined in either an administrative disqualification hearing or in a Federal/State court. **Effective Apr. 1, 1988.**

- 1988 AFDC extended to American Samoa, but assistance is restricted by a maximum of the annual payment established by the Federal Government. **Effective Oct. 1, 1988.**

## Income and Resources Considered and Disregarded

### Mandatory

- 1939 State agency must take into consideration any other income and resources of any child claiming AFDC. **Effective July 1, 1941.**
- 1950 No aid will be furnished under AFDC to any individual who is in concurrent receipt of AFDC and old-age assistance under the Social Security Act. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- 1967 State must disregard all earnings of a child receiving AFDC who is a full-time student or a part-time stu-

dent but not a full-time employee and is attending a school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare him/her for gainful employment. State must also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of the total of monthly income earned by all other individuals living in the same household whose needs are taken into account in determining need for AFDC. **Optional Jan. 1, 1968-June 30, 1969; mandatory July 1, 1969.**

- 1972 A recipient of SSI payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC family for the purposes of

Act	Act
	determining the amount of the family benefits nor have his or her income and resources counted as income and resources of the family. <b>Effective July 1, 1973.</b>
1975	State plan must require that, for the 15 months beginning July 1, 1975, in determining need the State agency must, for any month in that year, disregard amounts payable under the child support provisions of the Social Security Act. <b>Effective July 1, 1975.</b>
1981	State agency shall disregard from the earned income of any individual receiving assistance in any month the following amounts in the following order: the first \$75 (or less for other than full-time employment throughout a month); child or attendant care costs of up to \$160 per month for full-time care for each individual requiring care; and \$30 and 1/3 of any remainder. If an individual's income exceeds his or her needs without application of the "\$30 and one-third" disregard, it may not be applied unless he/she received assistance in 1 of the preceding 4 months, and after it has been applied for 4 months, it may not again be applied until an individual has received no assistance for 12 consecutive months. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
	A family shall not be eligible for aid under a State plan for any month in which the combined gross income of all members of the assistance unit exceeds 150% of the State standard of need. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
	State agency shall, in determining need, consider any other income and resources of an individual claiming assistance and shall determine ineligible for aid any family whose members combined resources exceed \$1,000 in equity value or a lesser amount established by the State. The home in which the family resides and one automobile are disregarded to the extent that an individual's ownership interest in the automobile does not exceed an amount specified by the Secretary of HHS. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
	An individual's earned income in any month shall include, to the extent and under circumstances prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, an amount equal to the earned income advance amount that is or would be payable under section 3507(a) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
	Countable nonrecurring income in excess of the State standard of need received by any member of an assistance unit in a month shall be combined with all other countable income received by the family during that month and the assistance unit shall be ineligible for the number of months (including the month of receipt) resulting from a division of this sum by the State standard of need. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
	Income of a stepparent living in the same home with a dependent child shall be considered the income of said child to the extent that it exceeds: the first \$75 of earned income, plus the State standard of need for the stepparent and any of his/her dependents living in the same household, plus any payments, including
	alimony and child support, made to dependents living elsewhere. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
	Income and resources of the sponsor (and the sponsor's spouse) of an alien shall, for a period of 3 years after the alien's date of entry into this country, be deemed to be the income and resources of the alien within certain limits. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1981.</b>
1982	State shall round both its need standard and monthly payment amount to the next lower whole dollar. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1982.</b>
	State may not provide assistance for any period prior to the date of application. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1982.</b>
1984	Gross income limit raised to 185% of the State need standard. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
	Applications on behalf of a dependent child must include the siblings and the natural or adoptive parents living in the same household as the dependent child. Any income and resources of these relatives is counted to determine eligibility and the amount of the payment. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
	When living together, income of the parent(s) or legal guardian(s) of a minor parent (or legal guardian) is considered available to the minor and the dependent child (subject to the stepparent disregards). <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
	Aliens sponsored by an agency or organization are ineligible for assistance for 3 years from date of entry into the United States, unless the sponsoring agency is no longer in existence or has become unable to meet the alien's needs. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
	States must disregard the first \$50 per month of the current monthly support obligation whether collected on the family's behalf or received directly by the family. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
	After the expiration of the \$30 and one-third earned income disregard, States must disregard the first \$30 of earned income for an additional 8 months (for a total of 12 months); extend the \$75 standard work expense disregard to part-time workers; and count the earned income credit (EIC) only when actually received. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
	States must exempt from countable resources burial plots and funeral agreements for members of the assistance unit. Also, for a limited time, States must exempt real property the family is making a "good faith" effort to sell but only if the family agrees to repay benefits. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
1986	A recipient of Federal foster-care-maintenance payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his/her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b>
1987	A child whose costs, in a foster family home or child-care institution, are covered by foster-care-maintenance payments being made to his/her minor parent must not be regarded as a member of an

**Act**

AFDC assistance unit for the purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his/her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Apr. 1, 1988.**

**Optional**

- 1962 State may permit all or any portion of earned or other income of a family to be set aside for the "future identifiable needs" of a dependent child. **Effective July 1, 1963.** (Rescinded **effective Oct. 1, 1981.**)
- 1965 In connection with the "pass along," State may disregard not more than \$5 of any income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1965.** (Rescinded **effective Oct. 1, 1981.**)
- State may disregard up to \$50 per month of the earned income of a needy child under age 18 but may not disregard more than \$150 of earned income in the same AFDC home. **Effective July 1, 1965.** (Superseded by mandatory disregard, **effective July 1, 1969.**)
- 1967 State may disregard all earnings of a full-time student or a part-time student who is not a full-time employee. State may also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of monthly income earned by all other family members. (If the State implemented this amendment in 1968, the 1965 amendment on disregarding \$50 of earned income was superseded.) Exemptions not mandatory for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam until July 1, 1972, and then could be set at an amount lower than "30 + 1/3" as negotiated by the Secretary of HHS and the respective jurisdiction. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968** (optional until July 1, 1969).

**Act**

**Essential person.** If, in determining need, State chooses to consider the needs of any other individual living in the same household as the AFDC child or relative, then the income and resources of such individual must be considered with the income and resources of the child or relative. **Effective July 1, 1969.**

- 1981 State may consider as income food stamp allotments and/or housing or rental subsidies that duplicate the food/housing allowance payable to a family of the same size and composition with no income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**
- 1982 State may prorate the portion of AFDC standard for shelter and utilities for AFDC families living in households with other individuals. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**
- States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child if derived from participation in a program under the Job Training Partnership Act (JTPA). **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**
- 1984 States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child who is a full-time student. **Effective June 1, 1984.**
- 1987 Permanent extension of disregard for needs-based support and maintenance assistance furnished in kind by a private nonprofit organization, or in cash or in kind by a supplier of home heating oil or gas, by an entity whose revenues are primarily derived on a rate-of-return basis regulated by a State or Federal governmental body, or by a municipal utility providing home energy. **Effective Oct. 1, 1987.**

**Fair Hearing and Equal Opportunity****Mandatory**

- 1950 State must grant an opportunity for a fair hearing to any individual whose claim for AFDC is denied or not acted upon with reasonable promptness. **Effective July 1, 1951.**

All individuals wishing to apply for AFDC must have the opportunity to do so. **Effective July 1, 1951.**

- 1975 State plan must provide that all individuals wishing to apply for AFDC have the opportunity to do so and that AFDC will be furnished with reasonable promptness to all eligible individuals. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

**Privacy and Disclosure****Mandatory**

- 1939 State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with plan administration. **Effective July 1, 1941.**
- 1975 State plan must provide safeguards permitting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients only to (a) public officials requiring such information in connection with official duties or (b) other persons for purposes directly connected with plan administration. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must (1) require each applicant or recipient to furnish to the State agency his/her Social Security number(s) and (2) provide that the State shall use such number(s) in addition to any other means of identification it may determine. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with (1) administering the approved State plan or program; (2) any investigation, prosecution, or criminal or civil proceeding conducted in connection with the

<p><b>Act</b></p> <p>administration of the plan or program; or (3) the administration of any other Federal or federally assisted program producing assistance, in cash, in kind, or service, directly to individuals on the basis of need; safeguards so provided must prohibit disclosure to any committee or legislative body of any information identifying by name or address any applicant or recipient. <b>Effective Aug. 1, 1975.</b></p> <p>1977 Wage information available from the Social Security Administration under section 411 of the Social Security Act and wage information available (under the provisions of the Federal Unemployment Tax Act) from agencies administering State unemployment compensation laws must be requested and used to the extent permitted under those acts, except that the State need not request such information if it is available from the agency administering the State</p>	<p><b>Act</b></p> <p>unemployment compensation laws. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1979.</b></p> <p>1980 AFDC information will be made available to governmental audit agency if authorized by law. <b>Effective Sept. 1, 1980.</b></p>
---	--

### Optional

<p>1951 Federal aid cannot be withheld from a State that chooses to disclose certain limited information concerning AFDC applicants or recipients. <b>Effective Oct. 20, 1951.</b></p> <p>1984 State may disclose the address of a fugitive felon to State or local law enforcement officials. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1984.</b></p>
---

## Foster Care

### Mandatory

<p>1967 Foster care for dependent children related to AFDC is to be available, as required by law, July 1, 1969. Such care must be provided for children in child care institutions as well as those in foster family homes.</p> <p>1980 States must initiate a Title IV-E program of Foster Care and Adoption assistance. <b>Effective Oct. 1, 1982 or earlier at State option.</b></p>
--

### Optional

<p>1961 Federal financial participation available if State chooses to extend AFDC to recipient child (1) who is removed from the home of parent or relative, (2) for whom a judicial determination has been made that continuing in the home would be contrary to the welfare of such child, and (3) who is placed in foster family home under the responsibility of the State or local agency administering AFDC. <b>Effective May 1, 1961.</b></p>
--

## Protective and Vendor Payments

### Mandatory

<p>1975 Removal of vendor payment limitation for child support. <b>Effective Aug. 1, 1975.</b></p>
--

### Optional

<p>1958 Federal financial participation available if State makes payments on behalf of a needy individual to another person judicially appointed to serve as the legal representative for the needy individual. (Applicable only to adults in AFDC.) State may claim Federal funds for retroactive payments of this nature made after Dec. 31, 1955, and before July 1, 1958. <b>Effective July 1, 1958.</b></p> <p>1962 When the State agency has reason to believe that any AFDC payments are not being used in the best interest of the child, the State agency may provide for counseling and guidance with respect to the management of such payments, make payments to a legally appointed representative, or make protective payments. Federal Government will not withhold Federal financial participation in such assistance if properly made. <b>Effective July 1, 1963.</b></p>
--

Federal Government will participate in State protective payments made on behalf of the child to another individual (besides the needy relative or needy relative's spouse with whom the child is living) who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or relative; payments may be made only under specified conditions. The number of protective payments may not exceed 5% of the number of other AFDC recipients. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

<p>1967 Federal financial participation may be claimed for protective or vendor payments made with respect to any dependent child to another individual who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or needy relative, or directly to a person furnishing food, living accommodations, or other goods, services, or items to or for such child, relative, or other individual. <b>Effective Jan. 2, 1968.</b></p> <p>The limitation on the proportion of recipients for whom protective payments can be made because of their inability to manage their funds may be increased from 5% to 10% of the number of other AFDC recipients. Excluded from this limitation are recipients for whom such payments must be used because (without good cause) they refuse to work, to register for work, or to participate under a work or training program. <b>Effective Jan. 2, 1968.</b></p>
--

**Act**

- 1976 State plan may provide for the institution of procedures, in any or all areas of the State, under which any household participating in the Food Stamp program will be entitled to have the charges for its coupon allotment under such program deducted from any aid in the form of money payments, payable to such household (or any member or members thereof) under the plan, and to have its coupon allotment distributed to it with such aid. **Effective July 1, 1977.**
  
- 1977 Dependent child's payments, intended to enable the recipient to pay for specific goods, services, or items recognized by State agency as a part of the child's need under State plan, may be made in the form of

**Act**

- checks drawn jointly to the order of the recipient and the person furnishing such goods, services, or items and negotiable only on endorsement both by the recipient and such person. **Effective Oct. 1, 1977.**
  
- 1981 Recipient may voluntarily request vendor payments. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**
  
- 1984 States may continue to make payments on behalf of the remaining members of the assistance unit to a parent or other caretaker who fails to comply with certain work or child support requirements if, after reasonable efforts have been made, the State is unable to identify a suitable protective payee. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

**Work Incentive**

**Mandatory**

- 1962 State must, in determining need, take into consideration any other income and resources of any child or relative claiming AFDC, as well as any expenses reasonably attributable to the earnings of such income. **Effective July 1, 1963.**
  
- 1967 **Work incentive program (WIN):** Recipients must be referred to the work incentive program by State agency officials unless (1) under age 16, (2) ill or incapacitated, (3) attending school, (4) needed to be continually present in the home because of the illness or incapacity of another member of household, or (5) exempted by decision of State agency. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**  
  
Federal financial participation in State community work and training programs under section 409 of the Social Security Act to cease after June 30, 1968. **Effective July 1, 1969.**
  
- 1971 To be eligible for AFDC, every individual must register for manpower services, training, and employment as provided by regulations issued by the Secretary of Labor unless (1) under age 16 or attending school full time; (2) ill, incapacitated, or of advanced age; (3) so remote from a WIN project that effective participation is precluded; (4) needed in the home to care for another family member who is ill or incapacitated; (5) a mother or other relative of a child under age 6 who is caring for the child; or (6) a mother or other female caretaker of a child if the father or other male relative is in the home and not exempted under the law, unless he has failed to register. Also, any individual referred to in item (5) has the option to register. **Effective July 1, 1972.**  
  
State is not to be denied Federal aid by reason of registration or the individual's certification to the Secretary of Labor. (A separate administrative unit in the State agency will (1) administer a special program of supportive services such as health, vocational rehabilitation, counseling, and child care to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training and (2) certify to the Secretary of Labor those individuals who are ready for employment or

training under the work incentive program.) **Effective July 1, 1972.**

Federal Government will withhold a percentage of the Federal share of WIN funds in an amount equal to the difference between 15% (the penalty-free minimum) of registered workers certified to local employment offices in a given State and that percentage of certified individuals in said State less than such 15%. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

- 1981 Participation in a strike shall not constitute good cause to leave, refuse to accept, or seek employment, and AFDC is not payable to a family for any month in which the natural or adoptive parent is, on the last day of that month, participating in a strike. Aid is not payable to or for any other individual who is participating in a strike on the last day of a month. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

As a condition of eligibility, an individual must be available for employment and/or employment-related services unless he/she is a child who is under the age of 16 or attending an elementary, secondary, or vocational/technical school full time; the parent of a child under the age of 6 who is personally providing care for said child with only brief and infrequent absences; or an individual who meets other conditions previously specified in the statutes. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

**Optional**

- 1962 Federal matching is made available for States whose AFDC recipients aged 18 or older and living with dependent children participate in a community work and training program if (1) health and safety regulations are observed, (2) State pays the recipient no less than the minimum wage, (3) the employment serves a useful purpose, (4) the recipient is covered under workers' compensation, and (5) the recipient's expenses attributable to his/her work are considered in determining need of relative. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

**Act**

1976 The definition of "dependent child" with respect to the "unemployed father" provisions of the Act is applicable if the approved State plan provides for the denial of AFDC to a child or relative as specified in the law: (1) if and for so long as such child's father, unless exempt under the law, is not registered for WIN pursuant to such section of the law or—if he is exempt under such section or if no such program in which he can effectively participate has been established or provided—is not registered with public employment offices in the State and (2) with respect to any week for which such child's father qualifies for unemployment compensation under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law but refuses to apply for or accept such unemployment compensation. State plan must also provide for the reduction of the amount otherwise payable under AFDC by the amount of any unemployment compensation that such child's father receives under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law. **Effective Nov. 1, 1976.**

Secretary of HHS and Secretary of Labor may jointly enter into an agreement with each State able and willing to do so (1) to simplify procedures to be followed by unemployed fathers and other unemployed persons in such State in registering for WIN and with public employment offices or in connection with applications for unemployment compensation by reducing the number of locations or agencies to which such persons must go in order to register or apply and (2) to provide where possible for a single registration. **Effective Jan. 20, 1976.**

1981 State may establish a community work experience program designed to improve the employability of AFDC recipients. Individuals, including a parent or relative of a child aged 3 or older, may be required to participate in this program for the number of

**Act**

hours resulting from a division of the AFDC grant by the higher of the Federal or State minimum wage rate. Health, safety, and other reasonable working conditions must be maintained and a work assignment must be reasonable in terms of the individual's abilities and location. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may develop and operate a work supplementation program as an alternative to AFDC. Participation by applicants/recipients shall be voluntary but States may vary benefit levels geographically and/or by categories of recipients to encourage participation and to finance the job program. Federal requirements dealing with the treatment of income may also be waived under this program. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may elect, as an alternative to the work incentive program otherwise provided in this part, to operate a work incentive demonstration program for the purpose of demonstrating single-agency administration of the work-related objectives of this Act. Maximum State flexibility in the design and operation of such program is assured. States must submit an application to administer this program within 60 days of enactment of this legislation and, once approved, the project will be in force for 3 years. **Effective Aug. 13, 1981.**

1982 State may establish an employment search program designed to place AFDC applicants and recipients in jobs. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

1984 Federal agencies may host Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) participants but State must provide same workers' compensation and tort claims protections to such participants as it provides to other CWEP participants in the State. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

State may operate grant diversion programs in all or part of the State. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

**Child Support Enforcement****Mandatory**

1965 Secretary of HHS must furnish address (or address of most recent employer, or both) of an individual on request of any State or local agency administering the approved State plan if (1) a court order has been issued against such individual for the support and maintenance of his or her child or children, (2) such child or children are applicants for or recipients of aid, (3) all other sources of information have been investigated without success, and (4) such information is requested for the purpose of obtaining such support and maintenance. **Effective July 30, 1965.**

1967 When State welfare agencies have been unable to locate the absent parent or parents of children receiving AFDC through all sources available to them, the Internal Revenue Service will make available any information it has concerning their whereabouts. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

1975 State plan must provide for prompt notice (including transmittal of all relevant information) to the State child-support collection agency of the furnishing of AFDC payments for a child deserted or abandoned by a parent (including a child born out of wedlock whether or not the paternity of such child has been established). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required (1) to assign to the State any rights such applicant may have to support from any other person (i) in his own behalf or on behalf of any other family member for whom the applicant is applying for or receiving aid and (ii) that have accrued when such assignment is executed and (2) to cooperate with the State (i) in establishing the paternity of a child born out of wedlock for whom aid is claimed and (ii) in obtaining support payments for such ap-

plicant and for a child with respect to whom such aid is claimed, or any other payments or property due such applicant or such child and that, if the relative with whom a child is living is found ineligible because of failure to comply with the requirements, any aid for which such child is eligible will be in the form of protective payments, regardless of the eligibility of the relative. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that the State has in effect an approved child support plan and operates a child support program in conformity with such plan. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Amount payable to any State for child-support program for quarters in a fiscal year will, for quarters beginning after Dec. 31, 1976, be reduced by 5% of such amount if such State is found by the Secretary of HHS in the annual audit to have failed to have an effective program in any fiscal year beginning after Sept. 30, 1976 (but, for the fiscal year beginning Oct. 1, 1976, only considering the second, third, and fourth quarters). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

No State may be found, before Jan. 1, 1977, to have failed substantially to comply with requirements if, in the judgment of the Secretary of HHS, such State is making a "good faith" effort to implement its program. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

The term "aid to families with dependent children" does not cover payments with respect to a child's parent (or other individual whose needs such State determines should be considered in determining the

need of the child or relative claiming aid under the approved State plan) who fails to cooperate with any State agency or official in obtaining such support payments. This provision may not be construed to make an otherwise eligible child ineligible for protective payments because of the failure of such parent (or such other individual) to so cooperate. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, in determining the amount of aid to which an eligible family is entitled, any portion of the amounts collected in any particular month as child support and retained by the State under the provisions for distribution of the collections that (under the approved State plan in effect both during July 1975 and during that particular month) would not have caused a reduction in the amount of aid paid directly to the family, is to be added to the amount of aid otherwise payable to such family. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required to cooperate with the State in establishing paternity and in obtaining support payment unless such applicant or recipient is found to have good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, which must take into consideration the best interests of the child on whose behalf aid is claimed. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

1984 State must pay to the family the amount disregarded (up to first \$50 per month) from support the State receives from an absent parent. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

## Other

### Mandatory

1950 State must provide prompt notice to appropriate law enforcement officials of the furnishing of aid for a child who has been deserted or abandoned by a parent. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

If a State includes a durational residence requirement as a condition of eligibility, it may not exclude from assistance: (1) any needy child living in such State for 1 year immediately preceding the application for aid or (2) any needy child under age 1 who was born in the State or whose parent or relative (with whom the child is living) has resided in the State for

1 year preceding the child's birth. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

1962 Title changed from "aid to dependent children" to "aid and services to needy families with children." **Effective July 25, 1962.**

1985 State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient must cooperate with the State in identifying and providing information to assist States in pursuing any third party who may be liable to pay for care and services available under title XIX, unless such individual has good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by the State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS. **Effective July 1, 1986.**

**Table 2.C1.—Determination of Federal share for AFDC and Medicaid <sup>1</sup>**

State	Federal percentage			Federal medical assistance percentage		
	1987 <sup>2 3</sup>	1988 <sup>4</sup>	1989 <sup>5</sup>	1987 <sup>2 3</sup>	1988 <sup>4</sup>	1989 <sup>5</sup>
Alabama	65.00	65.00	65.00	72.41	73.29	73.10
Alaska	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Arizona	57.92	57.91	57.83	62.13	62.12	62.04
Arkansas	65.00	65.00	65.00	74.02	74.21	74.14
California	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Colorado	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Connecticut	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Delaware	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	51.90	52.60
District of Columbia	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Florida	50.60	50.44	50.20	55.54	55.39	55.18
Georgia	60.60	59.83	58.64	64.54	63.84	62.78
Guam <sup>6</sup>	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Hawaii	50.00	50.00	50.00	51.29	53.71	53.99
Idaho	65.00	65.00	65.00	71.08	70.47	72.71
Illinois	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Indiana	58.80	59.68	59.68	62.92	63.71	63.71
Iowa	55.99	58.61	58.84	60.39	62.75	62.95
Kansas	50.00	50.22	50.00	51.39	55.20	54.93
Kentucky	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.75	72.27	72.89
Louisiana	61.96	64.73	65.00	65.77	68.26	71.07
Maine	64.52	63.42	62.98	68.07	67.08	66.68
Maryland	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Massachusetts	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Michigan	52.09	51.64	50.00	56.88	56.48	54.75
Minnesota	50.00	50.00	50.00	52.98	53.98	53.07
Mississippi	65.00	65.00	65.00	78.50	79.65	79.80
Missouri	55.39	54.74	55.51	59.85	59.27	59.96
Montana	63.82	65.00	65.00	67.44	69.40	70.62
Nebraska	53.40	55.25	55.97	58.06	59.73	60.37
Nevada	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.25	50.00
New Hampshire	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.28	50.00	50.00
New Jersey	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
New Mexico	65.00	65.00	65.00	69.68	71.52	71.54
New York	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
North Carolina	64.89	65.00	64.46	68.40	68.68	68.01
North Dakota	51.57	60.96	62.81	56.41	64.87	66.53
Ohio	53.63	54.55	54.42	58.27	59.10	58.98
Oklahoma	55.40	59.25	62.29	59.86	63.33	66.06
Oregon	58.30	57.90	58.26	62.47	62.11	62.44
Pennsylvania	52.53	52.61	52.68	57.28	57.35	57.42
Puerto Rico <sup>6</sup>	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Rhode Island	50.42	50.00	50.97	55.38	54.85	55.88
South Carolina	65.00	65.00	65.00	72.23	73.49	73.08
South Dakota	63.83	65.00	65.00	67.45	70.43	71.02
Tennessee	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.26	70.64	70.17
Texas	50.18	52.13	54.49	55.16	56.91	59.04
Utah	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.21	73.73	73.86
Vermont	63.75	62.48	59.92	67.37	66.23	63.92
Virgin Islands <sup>6</sup>	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Virginia	50.00	50.00	50.00	51.86	51.34	51.20
Washington	50.00	50.00	50.00	52.52	53.21	53.06
West Virginia	65.00	65.00	65.00	72.59	74.84	76.14
Wisconsin	52.87	54.42	54.78	57.58	58.98	59.31
Wyoming	50.00	53.28	58.46	54.20	57.96	62.61

<sup>1</sup> Sections 1101(a)(8)(A) and 1905(b) of the Social Security Act specify the method to be used to compute the Federal percentages and the Federal medical assistance percentages. From these sections the following formulas are derived:

N = 3 year average national per capita personal income  
 S = 3 year average State per capita personal income  
 Federal percentage:  
 State share =  $(S^2/N^2) \times 50$  or  $(50/N^2) \times S^2$   
 Federal share = 100 - State share with 50-65 percent limits  
 Federal medical assistance percentage:  
 State share =  $(S^2/N^2 \times 45$  or  $(45/N^2) \times S^2$   
 Federal share = 100 - State share but with 50-83 percent limits

<sup>2</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1986 through Sept. 30, 1987.

<sup>3</sup> Public Law 99-509 allows States to use the fiscal year 1986 percentages if use of the fiscal year 1987 percentages would reduce the amount of payment made to the State.

<sup>4</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1987 through Sept. 30, 1988.

<sup>5</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1988 through Sept. 30, 1989.

<sup>6</sup> For purposes of title XIX of the Social Security Act, the Federal medical assistance percentage will be 50 percent.



# Food Stamp Program

## (as of October 1988)

Under the Food Stamp program, single persons and those living in households meeting nationwide standards for income and assets may receive coupons redeemable for food at most retail food stores. The monthly amount of coupons a unit receives is determined by household size and income. Households without income receive the determined monthly cost of a nutritionally adequate diet for their household size. This amount is updated to account for food price increases. As of October 1988, an eligible four-person household with no income receives \$300 monthly in food stamps. Households with income receive the difference between the amount of a nutritionally adequate diet and 30 percent of their income, after certain allowable deductions.

To qualify for the program, a household must have less than \$2,000 in disposable assets (\$3,000 if one member is aged 60 or older, gross income below 130 percent of the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) poverty guidelines, and net income below 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. Households containing a person aged 60 or older or a disabled person receiving Supplemental Security Income (SSI), Social Security (OASDI), or veterans' disability benefits may have gross income exceeding 130 percent of OMB's poverty guidelines, but income after subtracting the deductions listed below must be less than 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. One- and two-person households that meet the applicable standard receive at least \$10 a month in food stamps. All households must meet these requirements, even those receiving other Federal assistance payments. Monthly deductions from income are:

- (1) Twenty percent of earned income.
- (2) A standard deduction, currently \$106 (this amount is updated in October).
- (3) The amount paid for child care while the child's caretaker is working or looking for work, up to \$160 a month.
- (4) Any medical expenses for an aged or disabled person as defined above after subtracting \$35. If more than one person in the household is aged or disabled, only \$35 is subtracted before deducting combined medical expenses.
- (5) An excess shelter deduction, which is total shelter costs including utilities minus 50 percent of income after all the above deductions have been subtracted, and limited to \$170. This amount was effective October 1, 1988. Households with an aged or disabled person, as defined above, do not have a limit on this deduction.

Households are certified for varying lengths of time, depending on their income sources and individual circumstances. Recertification is required at least annually. Households whose sole income is from SSI payments or Social Security benefits are certified for a 1-year period. Moreover, households must report income or expense changes of \$25 or more or other changes in household circumstances that would affect eligibility. Families with income or food loss resulting from disaster

situations such as hurricanes or floods may be eligible for food stamps for a period up to 1 month if they meet the special disaster income and asset limits.

Special provisions allow drug addicts, alcoholics, blind, or disabled residents in certain group living arrangements, residents of shelters for battered women and children, and persons aged 60 or older to use their coupons for meals prepared at a nonprofit facility. Households whose members are aged 65 or older or mentally or physically handicapped may be certified for food stamps by telephone or through a home visit.

The Food Stamp program is in effect in the 50 States, the District of Columbia, Guam, and the Virgin Islands. (Beginning in July 1982, Puerto Rico receives a block grant for nutrition assistance and is not part of the Food Stamp program.) The Food Stamp program is administered nationally by the Food and Nutrition Service of the Department of Agriculture and operates through local welfare offices and the Nation's food marketing and banking systems. Since August 1, 1980, persons receiving or applying for SSI payments have been permitted to apply for food stamps at their Social Security district office. The Federal Government, through general revenues, meets the full cost of food stamps, but Federal and State programs share administrative costs.

Initiated on a pilot basis in 1961, the program was formally established by the Food Stamp Act of 1964, with 22 States participating. Originally, food stamp coupons were purchased by participants. The difference between the face value of the coupons and the amount the participant paid was known as the "bonus value." The amount paid for coupons varied according to household income. Legislation in 1971 required family allotments large enough to purchase a nutritionally adequate diet, established national eligibility standards, provided free food stamps to the poorest recipients, required automatic cost-of-living increases in food stamp allotments, and established work-registration requirements for able-bodied adult household members up to age 65 (except students and those needed at home to care for children). Legislation in 1973 expanded the program (while phasing out the family food distribution program), provided for semiannual adjustment of coupon allotments, and broadened the categories of persons eligible to participate.

Legislation in 1977 enacted major changes. The purchase requirement was eliminated and households began receiving only the bonus portion of their coupon allotment. Deductions from income were limited to a standard deduction, a 20-percent earnings deduction, and a limited combined excess shelter and child-care deduction. The OMB poverty guidelines became the new eligibility limits and, for the first time, households receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children or SSI payments were required to meet asset and income limits in order to participate. Work registration requirements were tightened for students and for caretakers whose children now had to be under age 12 to provide an exemption. For older persons, the age at which the registration exemption became effective was lowered from age 65 to 60. States were given incentives to reduce error rates by the provision of a 60-percent Federal funding of administrative costs, rather than 50 percent, if error rates were reduced to 5 percent or less. Legislation in 1979

gave aged and disabled persons a medical deduction, removed the limit on their shelter deduction, and tightened fraud provisions.

Legislation in 1980 provided for an annual, rather than biennial, updating of the cost of an adequate diet and the amount of the standard deduction. The eligibility of students for benefits was restricted. A sanction system was implemented that withheld some administrative funds to States whose high error rates showed no improvement.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act and the Food Stamp and Commodity Distribution Amendments of 1981 made several changes in the program. For the first time, a gross income eligibility standard was applied for all households not containing an aged or disabled person. The earnings deduction was lowered to 18 percent. The updates to deduction limits and thrifty food plan (TFP) increases to account for inflation were postponed until July 1983 for the deductions limit updates and until October 1982 for the TFP. Benefits for new participants were prorated for the first month to the day the application was filed. Boarders and persons who strike were prohibited from participating in the program and the household definition was tightened. Provisions facilitating claims and overpayment collection and fraud recovery were enacted. The program in Puerto Rico was replaced by a block grant and monthly reporting/retrospective accounting systems were made mandatory for all States, effective October 1983. However, households composed solely of all aged or disabled persons, as defined above, were exempted from the monthly reporting requirements, and migrant households were exempted from both requirements.

Further revisions were made by the Food Stamp Amendments of 1982. Among other changes, the scheduled adjustment to the TFP was reduced 1 percent while adjustments to the standard and shelter deductions were delayed until October 1, 1983. (Public Law 98-473 restored maximum food stamp allotments to the full cost of the TFP beginning November 1, 1984.) The error rate sanction system was strengthened. A net income limit for nonelderly and nondisabled households was added to the existing gross income limit. Benefit computations and adjustments were rounded down to the nearest dollar, and new restrictions were placed on the use of standard utility allowances. At the same time, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was expanded to include certain veterans' payments, and annual cost-of-living adjustments to SSI payments and Social Security benefits were not counted in determining food stamp amounts for 3 months.

The Food Stamp program was reauthorized for 5 years by the Food Security Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-198). Among the revisions enacted, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was again extended to include recipients of State supplementary SSI payments, government disability benefits, and Railroad Retirement disability payments. Households in which all members receive AFDC or SSI were made categorically eligible for food stamps. The earned income, child care, and excess shelter cost deductions and the asset limits were increased as of May 1986. Portions of the income received under the Job Training Partnership Act are now considered countable income. And all States were required to implement an employment and training program for food stamp recipients by April 1987.

CONTACT: Jack Schmulowitz/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0179/0185 for further information.

# Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program, Fiscal Year 1987

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1981 (Public Law 97-35), signed into law by the President on August 13, 1981, authorized seven block grants to be administered by the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).<sup>1</sup> Title XXVI of the Act authorized the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP) for fiscal years 1982-84. Title VI of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1984 (Public Law 98-588) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1985-86. Title V of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1986 (Public Law 99-425) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1987-90. Statutory provisions effective for fiscal year 1987 include those that:

- Set performance standards, effective December 1, 1986, for delivery of energy crisis intervention with specification of conditions under which the standards do not apply. These conditions are:
  - (1) geographic area affected by a natural disaster designated by the Secretary of Health and Human Services; or
  - (2) a major disaster or emergency designated by the President under the Disaster Relief Act of 1984, if the Secretary determines that the disaster or emergency makes compliance with the standards impracticable.
- The standards require that:
  - (1) grantees provide assistance to resolve an eligible household's energy crisis within 48 hours of the household's application for crisis intervention benefits. If the crisis is life-threatening, assistance must be provided within 18 hours. Administering agencies must accept applications for energy crisis benefits at sites geographically accessible to all households in the area they serve. Also administering agencies must provide means for physically infirm persons to (a) submit benefit applications without leaving their residences or (b) travel to sites where the agencies accept applications; and
  - (2) HHS is to issue rules on how to carry out the above provisions. An interim final rule on procedures to exempt grantees from having to meet time limits for responding to requests was published on February 13, 1987. A final rule (53 FR 6824) on procedures to exempt grantees from having to meet all of the performance standards described above was published on March 3, 1988.
- Clarify the LIHEAP statute's provisions for calculating direct-grant tribal allotments. Each tribe's allotment bears the same ratio to the gross allotment of the State

in which the tribe is located as the number of eligible Indian households residing within the State, on the tribe's reservation or adjacent trust lands, bears to the total number of eligible households in the State, or such greater amount as the tribe and State may agree on. In cases where a tribe has no reservation, HHS, in consultation with the tribe and the State, will define the number of eligible Indian households to be used in the calculation.

- Specify that LIHEAP assistance provided directly to, or indirectly for the benefit of, an eligible household not be considered income or resources for any purpose under any Federal or State law. For purposes referred to in the preceding sentence, and for determining excess shelter deductions under the Food Stamp Act of 1977, the full amount of assistance shall be deemed expended by the household for heating or cooling costs and no distinction may be made among households on the basis of whether such assistance is provided directly to or indirectly in behalf of a household.
- Specify that up to \$500,000 of a fiscal year appropriation may be used for grants, contracts, or cooperative arrangements with States, public agencies, and private nonprofit organizations for training and technical assistance related to the purposes of the statute.
- Add to the data requirement that HHS must report annually on the manner in which States carry out assurances 2, 5, 8, and 15 of section 2605(b) of the statute, and the impact of each State's program on recipient and eligible households. The additional data were to be reported starting with HHS's annual report to Congress for fiscal year 1986.

LIHEAP provides grants to States to assist eligible households to meet the costs of home energy. In addition to the 50 States, grants were provided in fiscal year 1987 to the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, seven insular areas, and 122 Indian tribal organizations. Fiscal year 1987 represents the eighth year that an energy assistance program has been administered at the Federal level by HHS.

In accordance with the Act, the Secretary of HHS left maximum policy discretion to the States. Many fiscal year 1981 LIHEAP (Public Law 96-223) requirements, including HHS approval of State plans, were removed. The Federal information collection and reporting requirements for States were substantially reduced to require only information essential to Federal administration and Congressional oversight. State decisions, directed by public participation in the development of grant applications, largely replaced Federal regulations in shaping the program for fiscal years 1982-87.

## Funding

The Act as amended authorized \$2.050 billion for fiscal year 1987, \$2.132 billion for fiscal year 1988, \$2.218 billion for fiscal year 1989, and \$2.307 billion for fiscal year 1990. For

<sup>1</sup>Effective in fiscal year 1987, the Primary Care Block Grant was repealed by the Health Services Amendment Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-80) enacted April 26, 1986.

fiscal year 1987, \$1.825 billion was appropriated by two continuing resolutions, Public Laws 99-500 and 99-591.

Fiscal year 1987 funds were distributed approximately as follows:

- (1) \$1.805 billion to the States and the District of Columbia;
- (2) \$15.0 million in direct grants to 122 Indian tribes and tribal organizations;
- (3) \$2.5 million to the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, U.S. Virgin Islands, American Samoa, Guam, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Federated States of Micronesia, the Republic of the Marshall Islands, and the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau;
- (4) \$0.5 million for training and technical assistance; and
- (5) \$2.235 million for Federal administrative expenses.

The funds appropriated for LIHEAP provide payments to eligible households for heating or cooling costs and for home energy crises. Up to 15 percent of the available funds may be used for low-cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs.

One major area of flexibility provided by the law is the authority to transfer LIHEAP funds among the HHS block grants. Up to 10 percent of a State's energy assistance allotment may be transferred to other HHS block grants. States may also transfer up to 10 percent of their social services grant and up to 5 percent of their community services grant into LIHEAP. Additionally, up to 15 percent of the State's energy assistance funds may be set aside for use in the next fiscal year.

To receive grants in fiscal year 1987, each State had to submit an application consisting of assurances by its chief executive officer and a plan describing how the State would carry out those assurances. In the assurances, the State agreed to:

- (1) use funds only for the purposes of the statute;
- (2) make payments only to eligible low-income households;
- (3) conduct outreach activities;
- (4) coordinate title XXVI activities with similar and related programs;
- (5) provide the highest level of assistance to households with the lowest incomes and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size;
- (6) give consideration to agencies that have previously managed the program when designating local agencies to carry out the purposes of the program;
- (7) assure that energy suppliers receiving benefits directly on behalf of eligible households not treat assisted households adversely;

- (8) treat owners and renters equitably;
- (9) use not more than 10 percent of its allotment for planning and administration;
- (10) establish fiscal control and accounting procedures for proper disbursement of and accounting for Federal funds, establish procedures for monitoring assistance provided, and prepare an annual audit;
- (11) permit and cooperate with Federal investigations;
- (12) provide for public participation in the development of its plan;
- (13) provide an opportunity for a fair administrative hearing to individuals whose claims for assistance are denied or not acted on with reasonable promptness;
- (14) describe how households are identified as eligible and how the State determines benefit levels;
- (15) describe the amount of funds to be reserved for crisis intervention and the administrative procedures for designating an emergency, how the assistance to be provided in an emergency is determined, and how the leftover crisis intervention funds are to be used;
- (16) describe energy usage and average cost of home energy in the State, by fuel type and region; and
- (17) cooperate with HHS in collecting and reporting data under section 2610 of the statute.

## Eligibility

The unit of eligibility for energy assistance is the household, defined as any individual or group of individuals who are living as one economic unit for which residential energy is customarily purchased in common, either directly or through rent. The Act limits payments to those households with incomes under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty income guidelines or 60 percent of the State's median income, or those households with members receiving AFDC, SSI, food stamps, or need-tested veterans' benefits. States are permitted to set more restrictive criteria as well. Beginning with fiscal year 1986, no household may be excluded from eligibility if its income is less than 110 percent of the poverty income guidelines.

## Energy Assistance Payments

States make payments directly to eligible households or to home energy suppliers on behalf of eligible households. Payments can be provided in cash, fuel, prepaid utility bills, or as vouchers, stamps, or coupons that can be used in exchange for energy supplies. Payments are to vary in such a way that the highest level of assistance is furnished to households with the lowest income and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size.

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 252-5304 for further information.

# List of Tables

## Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy

Table No.		Page No.
<b>3.A Social Welfare Expenditures</b>		
3.A1.	Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-86...	90
3.A2.	Personal income and Social Security payments, 1950-87.....	90
3.A3.	Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-86.....	91
3.A4.	Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980-86..	92
<b>3.B Employment and Earnings</b>		
3.B1.	Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1939-87.....	93
3.B2.	Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-86.....	94
3.B3.	Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-88.....	95
<b>3.C Interprogram Data</b>		
3.C1.	Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1950-86.....	96
3.C2.	Selected social insurance and veterans' benefits, by State, 1986.....	98
3.C3.	Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-87.....	99
3.C4.	Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1987 dollars, 1950-87.....	100
3.C5.	OASDI and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, December 1987.....	101
3.C6.	Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, December 1987.....	102
3.C7.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1987.....	103
3.C8.	Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or with Railroad Retirement benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1987..	103
3.C9.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, August 1984.....	104
3.C10.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, August 1984.....	105
3.C11.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1984.....	106
<b>3.D Employee Benefits</b>		
3.D1.	Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1984.....	108
<b>3.E Poverty</b>		
3.E1.	Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-88.....	114
3.E2.	Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of 1959-87.....	115
3.E3.	Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1987.....	116
3.E4.	Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, 1988.....	117
3.E5.	Work experience of family householders and unrelated individuals aged 22 or older, by age and sex, 1987.....	118
3.E6.	Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1987....	119
3.E7.	Households receiving means-tested noncash benefits, 1987.....	120
3.E8.	Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-88.....	120

**Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers****4.A OASDI: Trust Funds**

4.A1.	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-87.....	121
4.A2.	Disability Insurance, 1957-87.....	122
4.A3.	Combined OASI and DI, 1957-87.....	123
4.A4.	Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-87....	124
4.A5.	Total benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-87.....	125
4.A6.	Total benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-87.....	126

**4.B OASDI: Covered Workers**

4.B1.	Workers, earnings, Social Security numbers issued, and employers reporting taxable wages, 1937-87..	127
4.B2.	Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951-87.....	128
4.B3.	Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-86.....	129
4.B4.	Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-86.....	130
4.B5.	Number of workers, by age and sex, 1937-86.....	131
4.B6.	Median earnings of workers, by age and sex, 1937-85.....	132
4.B7.	Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-86.....	133
4.B8.	Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-86.....	134
4.B9.	Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-86.....	135
4.B10.	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1985 .....	136

**4.C OASDI: Insured Workers**

4.C1.	Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-88.....	137
4.C2.	Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, 1984-88.....	138
4.C3.	Estimated number aged 65 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1941-88.....	139
4.C4.	Estimated number aged 62 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1956-88.....	140
4.C5.	Estimated number of population in the Social Security area and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1984-88 .....	141

**Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status****5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary**

5.A1.	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1986 and 1987.....	142-163
5.A2.	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1986.....	164
5.A3.	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1987.....	167
5.A4.	Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-87.....	170
5.A5.	Number and average age, by type of benefit, 1987.....	171
5.A6.	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, 1987.....	171
5.A7.	Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, 1987....	172
5.A8.	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, 1987.....	173
5.A9.	Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by age, race, and sex, 1987.....	173
5.A10.	Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1987.....	174
5.A11.	Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1984.....	175
5.A12.	Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1984.....	176
5.A13.	Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1984.....	177

Table No.		Page No.
<b>5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers</b>		
5.B1.	Number, <b>average primary insurance amount</b> , and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and <b>with</b> delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1987.....	180
5.B2.	Number, <b>average primary insurance amount</b> , and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and <b>without</b> delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1987.....	181
5.B3.	Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1987.....	182
5.B4.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as <b>retired worker</b> and sex, 1987.....	183
5.B5.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-86.....	184
5.B6.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by <b>monthly benefit</b> and sex, 1987.....	185
5.B7.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by <b>primary insurance amount</b> and sex, 1987.....	187
5.B8.	Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-87.....	189
5.B9.	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1987.....	190
<b>5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers &amp; Dependents</b>		
5.C1.	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1987.....	192
5.C2.	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-87.....	193
<b>5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers</b>		
5.D1.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as <b>disabled worker</b> and sex, 1987.....	194
5.D2.	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1987.....	195
5.D3.	Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-87.....	196
5.D4.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-86.....	197
5.D5.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, December 1987.....	198
5.D6.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1987.....	199
<b>5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers &amp; Dependents</b>		
5.E1.	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1987.....	200
5.E2.	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-87.....	201
<b>5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents &amp; Survivors</b>		
5.F1.	Number of <b>wives and husbands</b> and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-87.....	202
5.F2.	Number of <b>wives</b> and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-87.....	203
5.F3.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>wives</b> with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, 1987.....	204
5.F4.	Number of <b>children</b> and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-87.....	205
5.F5.	Number of <b>children</b> , by type of benefit and sex of worker, 1950-87.....	206
5.F6.	Average monthly benefit for <b>survivors</b> , by type of benefit, 1940-87.....	207
5.F7.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>survivors</b> , by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1987.....	208
5.F8.	Number of <b>widows and widowers</b> and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-87.....	209
5.F9.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as <b>nondisabled widow or widower</b> , 1987.....	210
5.F10.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as <b>disabled widow or widower</b> , 1987.....	210
5.F11.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>nondisabled widows</b> , by monthly benefit and age, 1987.....	211
5.F12.	Number of <b>widowed mothers and fathers</b> and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-87....	212

Table No.		Page No.
<b>5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement</b>		
5.G1.	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1986.....	213
5.G2.	Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-86.	215
5.G3.	Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1986.....	216
5.G4.	Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, 1987.....	216
5.G5.	Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, 1987.....	217
<b>5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families</b>		
5.H1.	Number and average monthly benefit, by selected family groups, 1944-87.....	218
5.H2.	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit, by selected family groups, 1987.....	219
5.H3.	Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1987.....	220
5.H4.	Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1987.....	221
<b>5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data</b>		
5.J1.	Total benefits paid, by type of benefit, 1987.....	222
5.J2.	Number, by type of benefit, December 1986 and 1987.....	223-224
5.J3.	Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1986 and 1987..	225-226
5.J4.	Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1986 and 1987.....	227-228
5.J5.	Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1986 and 1987.....	229-230
5.J6.	Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1986 and 1987.....	231-232
5.J7.	Number of retired workers and average monthly benefit, 1940-87.....	233
5.J8.	Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1986 and 1987.....	234-235
5.J9.	Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1986 and 1987.....	236-237
5.J10.	Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1986 and 1987.....	238-239
5.J11.	Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country and type of benefit, December 1987.....	240
<b>5.K OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Direct Deposit</b>		
5.K1.	Number and percent of beneficiaries and total benefit and percent of monthly benefit, by type of bank account, type of beneficiary, race, and sex, 1986.....	241
<b>5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Representative Payment</b>		
5.L1.	Number and percent, by type of beneficiary, 1986 and 1987.....	242
<b>5.M OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: International Agreements</b>		
5.M1.	Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, by type of benefit, December 1983-87, and country involved in agreement, December 1987.....	243



## Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

### 6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

6.A1.	Number, by type of benefit, 1940-87.....	244
6.A2.	Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-87.....	245
6.A3.	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race, 1987.....	246
6.A4.	Number and average monthly benefit for <b>retired and disabled workers</b> , by age and sex, 1987.....	248
6.A5.	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1987.....	249

### 6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

6.B1.	Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, July 1987-June 1988.....	250
6.B2.	Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, July 1987-June 1988.....	251
6.B3.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1987.....	252
6.B4.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1987.....	253
6.B5.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-87.....	254

### 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

6.C1.	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1987.....	255
6.C2.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-87.....	256
6.C3.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, 1986.....	257
6.C4.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, 1986.....	258
6.C5.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1986.....	259
6.C6.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1987.....	260
6.C7.	Number of applications and allowances, 1970-86.....	260

### 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

6.D1.	Number of <b>wives and husbands</b> , by type of benefit, 1950-87.....	261
6.D2.	Number of <b>wives</b> and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-87.....	262
6.D3.	Number and average monthly benefit for <b>wives and husbands</b> , by age and sex, 1987.....	263
6.D4.	Number of <b>children</b> , by type of benefit, 1940-87.....	264
6.D5.	Number and average monthly benefit for <b>children</b> , by type of benefit and age, 1987.....	266
6.D6.	Number of <b>mothers and fathers</b> , by type of benefit, 1950-87.....	267
6.D7.	Number and average monthly benefit for <b>widows and widowers</b> , by age and sex, 1987.....	268
6.D8.	Number of <b>widows and widowers</b> , by type of benefit, 1950-87.....	269
6.D9.	Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-87.....	270

### 6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

6.E1.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>retired workers</b> with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1987.....	271
6.E2.	Number of retired workers with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld because of earnings, by age and sex, 1987.....	273
6.E3.	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld because of earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1987.....	274
6.E4.	Number of <b>beneficiaries</b> , by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, 1987.....	275
6.E5.	Number of <b>wives, husbands, and children</b> , by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, 1987.....	275
6.E6.	Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for <b>disabled workers and their families</b> with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, 1967-87.....	276
6.E7.	Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for <b>disabled workers and their families</b> with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, 1987.....	278

Table No.		Page No.
<b>6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated</b>		
6.F1.	Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-87.....	279
6.F2.	Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1987.....	280
6.F3.	Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1987.....	280

## Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

### 7.A Medicare: Trust Funds

7.A1.	Hospital Insurance, 1966-87.....	281
7.A2.	Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966-87.....	282

### 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

7.B1.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-86.....	283
7.B2.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-86.....	284
7.B3.	Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-87.....	285
7.B4.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1966-87.....	286
7.B5.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1975-87.....	287
7.B6.	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-86.....	288
7.B7.	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-86.....	289
7.B8.	Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, 1975-87.....	290
7.B9.	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-86.....	291
7.B10.	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-87.....	293
7.B11.	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-87.....	293

### 7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

7.C1.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-87.....	294
7.C2.	Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1987.....	295
7.C3.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1986.....	296

### 7.D Medicare: Admissions

7.D1.	Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by State and type of beneficiary, 1986.....	297
7.D2.	Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by type of beneficiary, 1966-86.....	298

### 7.E Medicaid: Recipients

7.E1.	Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-87.....	299
7.E2.	Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-87.....	300

Table No.		Page No.
<b>7.F Medicaid: Vendor Payments</b>		
7.F1.	Amount and percentage change in payments, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-87.....	301
7.F2.	Amount and percentage change in payments, by eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-87.....	302

## Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs

<b>8.A Unemployment Insurance</b>		
8.A1.	Trust fund status, 1940-87.....	303
8.A2.	Summary data on State programs, by State, 1986.....	304
<b>8.B Workers' Compensation</b>		
8.B1.	Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-86.....	305
<b>8.C Temporary Disability Insurance</b>		
8.C1.	Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1986.....	306
<b>8.D Black Lung Benefits</b>		
8.D1.	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-87.....	307
8.D2.	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1987.....	308
<b>8.E Civil Service &amp; Railroad Retirement</b>		
8.E1.	Trust fund financial operations, 1937-86.....	309
<b>8.F Veterans' Benefits</b>		
8.F1.	Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-87.....	310

## Section 9. Income-Support Programs

<b>9.A SSI: Summary</b>		
9.A1.	Number of <b>persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1987.....	311
9.A2.	Number of <b>adult units and children</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1987.....	311
9.A3.	Number of <b>persons</b> receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-87.....	312
9.A4.	Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-87.....	313
9.A5.	Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-87.....	314
9.A6.	Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1984.....	315
9.A7.	Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, August 1984.....	316

Table No.		Page No.
<b>9.B SSI: State Data</b>		
9.B1.	Number of <b>persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1987.....	317
9.B2.	Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1987.....	318
9.B3.	Number of <b>all persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987.....	319
9.B4.	Number of <b>aged persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987.....	320
9.B5.	Number of <b>blind persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987.....	321
9.B6.	Number of <b>disabled persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987.....	322
9.B7.	Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1987.....	323
9.B8.	Number of <b>blind and disabled children</b> receiving federally administered payments, December 1987..	323
9.B9.	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving SSI payments, by type of payment, December 1987.....	324
<b>9.C SSI: Benefit Distributions</b>		
9.C1.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>adults and children</b> receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1988.....	325
9.C2.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>couples</b> receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1988.....	325
<b>9.D SSI: Other Income Sources</b>		
9.D1.	Number and percent of <b>persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1987...	326
9.D2.	Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1987.....	327
<b>9.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics</b>		
9.E1.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>all persons</b> receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, December 1987.....	328
9.E2.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>blind and disabled children</b> receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1987.....	328
9.E3.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>all adults</b> receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1987.....	328
9.E4.	Number and percent of persons with <b>representative payee</b> receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1987.....	328
9.E5.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>persons</b> receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1987.....	329
9.E6.	Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, December 1987.....	329
<b>9.F SSI: Disability</b>		
9.F1.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>blind and disabled persons under age 65</b> receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1987.....	330
9.F2.	Number and percentage distribution of <b>blind and disabled persons under age 65</b> receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1987.....	331
9.F3.	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments (section 1619a) and extended Medicaid coverage (section 1619b), for selected months, 1982-87.....	332
9.F4.	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments (section 1619a) and extended Medicaid coverage (section 1619b), by age, race, types of earned and unearned income, distributed by <b>sex</b> and average earned and unearned income, December 1987.....	332
9.F5.	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments (section 1619a) and extended Medicaid coverage (section 1619b) and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1987.	333

Table No.		Page No.
<b>9.G AFDC &amp; Emergency Assistance</b>		
9.G1	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-86 .....	334
9.G2	Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1986.....	335
<b>9.H Food Stamps</b>		
9.H1.	Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-87 .....	336
<b>9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)</b>		
9.J1.	Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by type of assistance and State, fiscal year 1987 .....	337
9.J2.	Federal allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over, by State, fiscal year 1987....	338
9.J3.	Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure and State, fiscal year 1987....	339
<b>9.K Adult Assistance</b>		
9.K1.	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-86 .....	340
<b>9.L General Assistance</b>		
9.L1.	Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-86.....	341

## Section 10. Sampling Variability

10.A1.	Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons.....	343
10.A2.	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file.....	343
10.A3.	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file.....	343

## Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy

Table 3.A1.—Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-86<sup>1</sup>

Item	[In millions]									
	1950	1960	1965	1970	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985	1986
Gross national product <sup>2</sup> .....	\$286,500	\$506,500	\$673,600	\$990,500	\$1,523,500	\$2,667,600	\$3,322,400	\$3,695,700	\$3,950,800	\$4,191,100
Total social welfare expenditures <sup>3</sup> .....	\$23,508	\$52,293	\$77,175	\$145,856	\$290,080	\$492,528	\$643,437	\$671,969	\$730,399	\$770,522
As percent of gross national product.....	8.2	10.3	11.2	14.7	18.7	18.5	19.3	18.2	18.5	18.4
Social insurance.....	\$4,947	\$19,307	\$28,123	\$54,691	\$123,013	\$229,754	\$331,161	\$341,120	\$372,529	\$390,404
As percent of gross national product.....	1.7	3.8	4.1	5.5	7.9	8.6	10.0	9.2	9.4	9.3
Public aid.....	\$2,496	\$4,101	\$6,283	\$16,488	\$41,308	\$71,799	\$86,644	\$90,685	\$96,777	\$103,079
As percent of gross national product.....	.9	.8	.9	1.7	2.7	2.7	2.6	2.4	2.4	2.5
Health and medical programs.....	\$2,064	\$4,464	\$6,246	\$9,907	\$17,788	\$27,650	\$34,585	\$37,006	\$41,060	\$44,334
As percent of gross national product.....	.7	.9	.9	1.0	1.2	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.1
Veterans' programs.....	\$6,866	\$5,479	\$6,031	\$9,078	\$17,019	\$21,466	\$25,802	\$26,275	\$27,042	\$27,445
As percent of gross national product.....	2.4	1.1	.9	.9	1.1	.8	.8	.7	.7	.6
Education.....	\$6,674	\$17,626	\$28,108	\$50,846	\$80,834	\$121,050	\$141,815	\$152,056	\$166,418	\$178,518
As percent of gross national product.....	2.3	3.5	4.1	5.1	5.2	4.5	4.3	4.1	4.2	4.3
Housing.....	\$15	\$177	\$318	\$701	\$3,172	\$7,210	\$10,964	\$11,532	\$12,627	\$12,036
As percent of gross national product.....	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	.2	.3	.3	.3	.3	.3
Other social welfare.....	\$448	\$1,139	\$2,066	\$4,145	\$6,947	\$13,599	\$12,466	\$13,295	\$13,946	\$14,705
As percent of gross national product.....	.1	.2	.3	.4	.4	.5	.4	.4	.4	.4
All health and medical care <sup>5</sup> .....	\$3,065	\$6,395	\$9,535	\$25,391	\$52,349	\$100,294	\$142,030	\$154,294	\$174,175	\$186,584
As percent of gross national product.....	1.1	1.3	1.4	2.6	3.4	3.8	4.3	4.2	4.4	4.5

<sup>1</sup> Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities. Beginning in 1977, Federal fiscal year ended September 30.

<sup>2</sup> Before Jan. 1, 1960, for coterminous United States. Beginning Jan. 1, 1960, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Revised in 1986 to conform with revisions by the Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce.

<sup>3</sup> For the 50 States and the District of Columbia (and possessions where applicable); includes some expenditures abroad. Represents program and administrative expenditures from Federal, State, and local public revenues and trust funds, under public law; including workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance payments made through private carriers and self-insurers. Includes

construction costs of schools, hospitals, and other facilities. See table 3.A3 for components of categories.

<sup>4</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>5</sup> Combines "health and medical programs" (above) with medical services provided in connection with social insurance, public aid, veterans', vocational rehabilitation, and other social welfare programs.

Source: Gross national product data from Department of Commerce, *Survey of Current Business*. Social welfare expenditures data taken or estimated from Treasury reports, *Federal Budgets, Census of Governments*, and reports of administrative agencies. For greater detail, see the social welfare expenditures note, *Social Security Bulletin*, April 1988 and unpublished data.

Table 3.A2.—Personal income and Social Security payments, 1950-87<sup>1</sup>

Item	[In billions]							
	1950	1960	1970	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987
Personal income.....	\$227.2	\$402.3	\$811.1	\$2,165.3	\$3,108.7	\$3,325.3	\$3,531.1	\$3,780.0
Wage and salary disbursements <sup>2</sup> .....	\$147.0	\$271.9	\$548.7	\$1,356.7	\$1,838.6	\$1,975.4	\$2,094.0	\$2,248.4
As percent of personal income.....	64.7	67.6	67.6	62.7	59.1	59.4	59.3	59.5
Proprietor's income, dividends, personal interest, and other rental income.....	\$64.2	\$99.5	\$177.6	\$471.7	\$763.2	\$821.7	\$881.0	\$947.0
As percent of personal income.....	28.3	24.7	21.9	21.8	24.6	24.7	24.9	25.0
Social Security payments.....	\$9.3	\$27.2	\$74.7	\$822.8	\$434.2	\$464.9	\$495.4	\$522.8
As percent of personal income.....	4.1	6.8	9.2	13.1	14.0	14.0	14.0	13.8
Social insurance and veterans' payments <sup>3</sup> .....	\$7.0	\$23.9	\$65.2	\$252.7	\$358.0	\$383.9	\$408.4	\$429.7
As percent of personal income.....	3.1	5.9	8.0	11.7	11.5	11.5	11.6	11.4
Public assistance and related payments <sup>4</sup> .....	\$2.3	\$3.3	\$9.5	\$30.1	\$76.2	\$81.0	\$87.0	\$93.1
As percent of personal income.....	1.0	.8	1.2	1.4	2.4	2.4	2.5	2.5
Other personal income <sup>5</sup> .....	\$9.6	\$13.0	\$38.0	\$142.8	\$205.4	\$222.0	\$221.8	\$233.8
Less: Personal contributions for social insurance <sup>6</sup> .....	\$2.9	\$9.3	\$27.9	\$88.7	\$132.7	\$149.3	\$161.1	\$172.0
Disposable personal income.....	\$206.6	\$352.0	\$695.3	\$1,828.9	\$2,668.6	\$2,838.7	\$3,109.6	\$3,209.7
As percent of personal income.....	90.9	87.5	85.7	84.5	85.8	85.4	85.5	84.9
Personal savings.....	\$11.9	\$19.7	\$55.8	\$110.2	\$164.1	\$125.4	\$121.7	\$104.2
As percent of personal income.....	5.8	5.6	8.0	6.0	5.3	3.8	3.4	2.8

<sup>1</sup> Data revised to conform with 1986 revisions in National Income Accounts, Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce.

<sup>2</sup> Includes pay of Federal civilian and military personnel in all areas.

<sup>3</sup> Programs shown in table 3.C1 plus (a) refund of employee contributions for State and local governments, Federal Civil Service, and other contributory retirement programs; (b) court-awarded benefits for work injuries sustained by railroad, maritime, and other workers under Federal employer liability acts and (c) medical and hospital payments made under workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance laws and under health insurance of the aged and disabled (Medicare).

<sup>4</sup> Payments to recipients of Aid to Families with Dependent Children, Supplemental Security Income, Emergency Assistance, and General Assistance. Begin-

ning in 1986, includes medical vendor payments made by State and local governments.

<sup>5</sup> Government life insurance payments, veterans' adjusted compensation benefits (World War I bonus), mustering-out pay and terminal-leave benefits to discharged servicemen, subsistence allowances to veterans at school. Government transfer payments not included elsewhere, business transfer payments, employer contributions to private pensions and welfare funds, pay of military reservists, and miscellaneous items defined as "other labor income" by the Department of Commerce.

<sup>6</sup> Includes veterans' life insurance premium payments.

Source: Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis. Data regrouped to highlight items of special interest to the Social Security program.



### 3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

**Table 3.A4.—Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980–86**  
[Amounts in millions]

Category	1980	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986
Private social welfare expenditures .....	\$242,610	\$278,784	\$316,909	\$356,018	\$392,141	\$429,264	\$474,628
Health <sup>1</sup> .....	142,900	165,800	188,400	209,700	231,300	246,600	268,500
Personal health care .....	133,200	154,200	173,000	190,600	207,500	222,900	244,100
Income maintenance <sup>2</sup> .....	51,504	59,095	70,450	82,783	91,812	106,110	122,537
Private pension plan payments .....	37,560	44,569	54,325	66,683	74,880	87,968	103,518
Life insurance and death benefits .....	5,075	5,746	6,269	6,519	6,899	7,489	7,797
Short-term sickness and disability benefits .....	6,280	6,437	6,884	6,993	7,498	8,026	8,086
Long-term disability .....	1,282	1,498	1,688	1,817	1,874	1,937	2,263
Education <sup>3</sup> .....	26,751	30,062	32,697	35,911	38,722	42,735	45,933
Elementary and secondary .....	9,534	10,464	11,042	11,993	12,936	14,042	15,189
Higher .....	16,042	18,427	20,299	22,506	24,536	26,993	28,744
Welfare and other services .....	21,455	23,827	25,362	27,624	30,307	33,819	37,658
Social welfare expenditures as a percent of gross national product:							
Total <sup>4</sup> .....	26.4	26.5	27.8	28.8	27.5	28.1	28.5
Public <sup>5</sup> .....	18.5	18.4	18.9	19.4	18.2	18.5	18.4
Private <sup>6</sup> .....	8.9	9.1	10.0	10.5	10.4	10.7	11.2

<sup>1</sup> Includes program administration and net cost of health insurance, research, and construction of medical facilities.

<sup>2</sup> Includes accidental death and dismemberment and supplemental unemployment benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Includes construction.

<sup>4</sup> Represents sum of public and private expenditures as percent of gross national product, after adjustment for elimination of overlap. The overlap

occurs when payments received under public or private income-maintenance programs are used to purchase medical care, educational services, or residential care.

<sup>5</sup> Represents fiscal year expenditures as a percent of Federal fiscal year gross national product.

<sup>6</sup> Represents calendar year expenditures as a percent of calendar year gross national product.



Table 3.B1.—Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1939-87

Employment and coverage status	[In millions]								
	1939 <sup>1</sup>	1949 <sup>1</sup>	1960	1970	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987
Total labor force.....	55.6	63.7	73.1	86.3	109.1	115.7	117.5	119.8	122.0
Paid civilian population.....	43.6	56.7	64.6	77.8	98.9	105.5	107.7	110.3	113.7
Unpaid family workers.....	2.1	2.0	1.4	.9	.6	.5	.4	.3	.4
Unemployed.....	9.5	3.4	4.5	4.7	7.4	8.0	7.7	7.5	6.5
Armed Forces <sup>2</sup> .....	.4	1.6	2.5	3.0	2.1	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.7
Civilian population covered by public retirement programs....	27.2	40.1	60.9	75.2	96.4	104.7	106.9	109.7	113.3
OASDHI <sup>3</sup> .....	24.0	34.3	55.4	69.1	89.3	97.5	99.7	102.5	106.1
Railroad Retirement system.....	1.2	1.4	.9	.6	.5	.4	.3	.3	.3
Government employees retirement systems <sup>4</sup> .....	2.0	4.4	4.6	5.5	6.6	6.8	6.9	6.9	6.9
Civilian population covered by other social insurance programs:									
Unemployment insurance <sup>5</sup> .....	22.6	33.1	43.7	55.8	90.4	95.8	98.2	100.2	103.7
Temporary disability insurance.....	...	5.3	11.3	14.6	18.4	18.9	19.8	20.3	(6)
Workers' compensation.....	22.0	35.3	44.6	59.0	79.1	83.4	85.1	87.2	(6)

<sup>1</sup> Monthly average; for all other years, data as of December.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1983, includes armed forces in United States only.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes members of the Armed Forces. Railroad employees are shown separately.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes State and local government employees covered by both OASDHI and their own retirement program. Data represent yearly average.

<sup>5</sup> Includes private and government employees covered by Unemployment

Insurance and Unemployment Insurance for Civilian Federal Employees programs.

<sup>6</sup> Data not available.

Source: Labor-force data from the Bureau of the Census, Current Population Survey reported in *Employment and Earnings*. Social insurance coverage estimates prepared by the Social Security Administration.

### 3.B Employment and Earnings

**Table 3.B2.—Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-86**

[In billions]

Year	Total earnings including self-employed	Wage and salary disbursements		Wages and salaries in employment covered by retirement programs						Net earnings of self-employed covered by OASDHI	Wages and salaries in civilian employment covered by other programs					
				Total <sup>1</sup>		OAS-DHI <sup>2</sup>	Rail-road <sup>2</sup>	Federal civil service	State and local government		Unemployment insurance			Workers' compensation <sup>4</sup>		
											Amount	Percent	Total		State programs <sup>3</sup>	Rail-road <sup>2</sup>
				Amount	Percent	Amount	Percent									
1946.....	\$148.7	\$112.0	\$104.2	\$93.6	83.6	\$79.0	\$4.9	\$5.2	\$5.5	...	\$78.3	75.2	\$73.4	\$4.9	\$80.0	76.8
1947.....	159.0	123.1	118.9	107.5	87.3	92.1	5.1	4.8	5.4	...	91.7	77.2	86.6	5.1	91.5	76.9
1948.....	176.4	135.5	131.4	118.5	87.4	101.9	5.5	4.5	6.6	...	101.6	77.4	96.1	5.5	105.0	79.9
1949.....	171.1	134.8	130.3	117.8	87.4	99.6	5.1	5.7	7.3	...	99.0	76.0	93.9	5.1	103.0	79.0
1950.....	185.7	147.0	141.7	128.9	87.6	109.4	5.3	6.1	8.0	...	108.4	76.5	103.1	5.3	113.5	80.1
1951.....	214.5	171.3	162.3	152.6	89.1	131.2	6.1	6.4	8.9	\$16.3	123.8	76.3	118.7	6.1	131.5	81.0
1952.....	228.7	185.4	174.6	164.7	88.9	135.2	6.2	6.9	9.8	16.3	134.7	77.2	127.8	6.9	141.5	81.0
1953.....	240.4	198.6	188.0	177.4	89.3	154.0	6.1	7.0	10.7	16.9	145.3	77.3	139.2	6.1	153.5	81.6
1954.....	238.0	196.8	186.5	176.7	89.8	153.2	5.6	7.0	11.6	16.7	142.7	76.6	137.1	5.6	153.0	82.0
1955.....	254.5	211.7	201.5	193.3	91.3	169.4	5.8	8.3	12.4	24.4	154.4	76.7	148.6	5.8	168.0	83.4
1956.....	272.3	228.2	218.3	210.7	92.0	186.2	6.2	9.6	13.7	28.1	170.7	78.3	164.5	6.2	181.5	83.2
1957.....	284.5	239.3	229.1	227.9	95.3	203.1	6.2	10.1	15.5	28.2	179.8	78.5	173.6	6.2	190.0	83.0
1958.....	288.2	240.5	230.2	229.6	95.5	205.6	5.7	11.1	17.0	28.3	177.1	77.0	171.4	5.7	192.0	83.4
1959.....	306.6	258.9	247.0	247.0	95.4	222.5	5.8	11.4	18.6	29.7	192.7	78.1	186.9	5.8	209.0	84.1
1960.....	319.1	271.9	261.5	260.6	95.8	234.3	5.6	12.0	20.3	29.1	200.6	76.8	195.0	5.6	220.0	84.1
1961.....	328.0	279.5	268.9	266.9	95.5	238.8	5.3	13.2	22.2	29.9	204.3	76.0	199.0	5.3	226.5	84.2
1962.....	357.9	298.0	286.8	284.8	95.6	255.7	5.4	13.6	24.1	31.3	218.0	76.1	212.6	5.4	241.0	84.0
1963.....	363.9	313.4	301.9	298.8	95.3	268.2	5.3	14.6	26.1	31.6	228.4	75.7	223.0	5.4	254.0	84.1
1964.....	388.6	336.1	323.7	321.1	95.5	288.4	5.4	15.8	28.5	33.5	244.6	75.6	239.2	5.4	272.0	84.0
1965.....	418.9	362.0	349.1	342.9	94.7	308.6	5.6	16.3	31.3	40.2	263.5	75.5	257.9	5.6	292.0	83.6
1966.....	458.9	398.4	382.3	382.2	95.9	344.2	5.7	17.6	34.7	43.9	289.6	75.8	283.9	5.7	321.0	83.8
1967.....	488.2	427.0	409.9	411.3	96.3	374.7	5.7	19.1	39.2	44.7	307.7	75.1	302.0	5.7	342.0	83.4
1968.....	533.6	470.0	450.7	451.8	96.2	410.5	5.9	21.5	42.7	46.3	337.2	74.9	331.3	5.9	376.0	83.4
1969.....	582.7	515.7	496.0	495.9	96.2	452.5	6.1	23.1	47.0	46.9	371.8	75.0	365.7	6.1	414.0	83.5
1970.....	614.9	548.7	528.0	528.3	96.3	480.0	6.3	26.3	53.1	47.9	389.0	73.7	382.7	6.3	441.0	83.6
1971.....	650.3	580.9	560.2	555.3	95.6	505.2	6.6	27.8	57.4	50.6	417.8	74.6	411.2	6.6	469.0	83.8
1972.....	712.0	635.2	613.5	615.6	96.9	559.1	7.2	29.8	66.1	54.5	499.5	81.5	492.3	7.2	512.0	83.5
1973.....	796.5	702.7	680.5	682.2	97.1	619.8	7.9	31.7	74.0	62.8	558.8	82.2	550.9	7.9	578.0	85.0
1974.....	854.5	765.7	742.9	744.9	97.3	678.1	8.4	34.3	81.0	65.6	621.5	83.7	613.1	8.4	637.0	85.8
1975.....	896.4	806.4	783.3	783.2	97.1	717.2	8.3	36.8	86.8	70.4	693.8	88.6	685.5	8.3	678.0	86.6
1976.....	984.0	889.9	866.4	869.0	97.7	797.9	9.3	38.6	98.9	76.8	768.4	88.7	759.1	9.3	750.0	86.6
1977.....	1,087.3	983.8	959.5	966.7	98.3	887.5	10.0	41.6	105.5	80.6	853.5	89.0	843.5	10.0	827.0	86.2
1978.....	1,222.3	1,105.1	1,078.4	1,079.9	97.7	999.8	10.9	44.7	112.2	88.1	1,055.4	97.9	1,044.5	10.9	922.0	85.5
1979.....	1,369.7	1,237.6	1,210.6	1,207.1	97.5	1,117.9	12.5	48.3	118.5	99.8	1,187.8	98.1	1,175.3	12.5	1,041.0	86.0
1980 <sup>5</sup> .....	1,552.7	1,372.0	1,342.3	1,318.1	96.0	1,229.2	13.1	52.3	122.9	97.7	1,302.8	97.1	1,290.0	13.1	1,136.0	84.3
1981 <sup>5</sup> .....	1,697.2	1,510.4	1,475.3	1,444.7	95.6	1,347.6	13.4	56.3	135.2	98.9	1,432.6	97.1	1,419.5	13.4	1,247.0	84.5
1982 <sup>5</sup> .....	1,716.6	1,586.1	1,546.3	1,529.3	96.4	1,423.3	12.7	59.1	142.6	98.6	1,500.1	97.0	1,487.4	12.7	1,301.0	84.1
1983 <sup>5</sup> .....	1,867.1	1,676.2	1,633.9	1,613.6	96.3	1,502.1	12.5	62.2	153.3	109.3	1,583.2	96.9	1,570.7	12.5	1,382.0	84.6
1984 <sup>5</sup> .....	2,073.3	1,838.8	1,793.8	1,782.0	96.9	1,665.0	13.2	64.8	162.3	117.2	1,739.2	97.0	1,726.0	13.2	1,516.0	84.0
1985 <sup>5</sup> .....	2,232.0	1,974.7	1,926.5	1,904.4	96.4	1,779.4	12.8	70.1	175.3	122.0	1,870.0	97.1	1,857.2	12.8	1,618.0	84.0
1986 <sup>5</sup> .....	2,378.9	2,089.1	2,038.7	2,015.5	96.5	1,884.9	12.2	72.8	189.9	132.5	1,982.5	97.3	1,970.7	12.2	1,725.0	84.6

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1953, adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and State and local government retirement systems.

<sup>2</sup> Taxable plus nontaxable wages and salaries in employment covered by the programs. (For taxable earnings under OASDHI, see table 4.B1.) Beginning in 1957, OASDHI estimates include military wages. Beginning in 1975, OASDHI estimates include a small amount of taxable wages in American business in U. S. territories and possessions.

<sup>3</sup> Taxable plus nontaxable wages. Beginning in 1955, includes Federal civilian

payroll and payroll of State and local government employees.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes railroad employees.

<sup>5</sup> Revised data.

Source: Annual data on total earnings and wages and salaries from the Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, reported in the *Survey of Current Business*. Payrolls covered by State and local government retirement programs estimated by the Social Security Administration. Data for other programs based on reports of administrative agencies.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby/Wilmer L. Kerns (202) 282-7222/7223 for further information.

**Table 3.B3.—Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-88**

Effective date	Minimum hourly wage for workers in jobs first covered by—				Average for production workers in manufacturing <sup>4</sup>	
	1938 Act <sup>1</sup>	1961 amendments <sup>2</sup>	1966 and subsequent amendments <sup>3</sup>		Gross hourly earnings	Weekly hours
			Nonfarm	Farm		
<b>October 24:</b>						
1938.....	\$0.25	...	...	...	\$0.62	35.6
1939.....	.30	...	...	...	.63	37.7
1945.....	.40	...	...	...	1.02	43.5
<b>January 25, 1950.....</b>	.75	...	...	...	1.44	40.5
<b>March 1, 1956.....</b>	1.00	...	...	...	1.95	40.4
<b>September 3:</b>						
1961.....	1.15	\$1.00	...	...	2.32	39.8
1963.....	1.25	1.00	...	...	2.46	40.5
1964.....	1.25	1.15	...	...	2.53	40.7
1965.....	1.25	1.25	...	...	2.61	41.2
<b>February 1:</b>						
1967.....	1.40	1.40	\$1.00	\$1.00	2.83	40.6
1968.....	1.60	1.60	1.15	1.15	3.01	40.7
1969.....	1.60	1.60	1.30	1.30	3.19	40.6
1970.....	1.60	1.60	1.45	1.30	3.36	39.8
1971.....	1.60	1.60	1.60	1.30	3.57	39.9
<b>May 1, 1974.....</b>	2.00	2.00	1.90	1.60	4.42	40.0
<b>January 1:</b>						
1975.....	2.10	2.10	2.00	1.80	4.83	39.5
1976.....	2.30	2.30	2.20	2.00	5.22	40.1
1977.....	2.30	2.30	2.30	2.20	5.68	40.3
1978.....	2.65	2.65	2.65	2.65	6.17	40.4
1979.....	2.90	2.90	2.90	2.90	6.70	40.2
1980.....	3.10	3.10	3.10	3.10	7.27	39.7
1981.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	7.99	39.8
1982.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.49	38.9
1983.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.83	40.1
1984.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.19	40.7
1985.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.54	40.5
1986.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.73	40.7
1987.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.91	41.0
1988.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	<sup>5</sup> 10.14	<sup>5</sup> 41.0

<sup>1</sup> The 1938 Act was applicable generally to employees engaged in interstate commerce or in the production of goods for interstate commerce.

<sup>2</sup> The 1961 amendments extended coverage primarily to employees in large retail and service trades as well as local transit, construction, and gasoline service station employees.

<sup>3</sup> The 1966 amendments extended coverage to State and local government employees of hospitals, nursing homes, and schools, and to employees of

laundries, dry cleaners, large hotels and motels, restaurants, and farms. Subsequent amendments extended coverage to the remaining Federal, State, and local employees not protected in 1966, to certain workers in retail and service trades previously exempted, and to certain domestic workers in private household employment.

<sup>4</sup> For year in which minimum wage rate changes were effective.

<sup>5</sup> Data based on May 1988 figures.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C1.—Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1960–86**

[In thousands]

Risk and program	1950	1960	1970	1980	1984	1985	1986
	Amount of benefits						
Total .....	\$6,286.8	\$22,609.7	\$55,173.2	\$207,796.8	\$283,242.1	\$302,887.6	\$317,701.6
Retirement <sup>1</sup> .....	1,423.5	10,754.6	29,096.3	113,252.0	175,503.5	188,759.6	200,182.8
OASDI .....	651.4	8,196.1	20,770.0	77,905.0	123,804.2	132,298.0	140,418.2
Railroad Retirement .....	176.9	594.4	1,112.9	2,930.6	3,761.6	3,862.1	3,942.8
Public employee retirement <sup>2</sup> .....	536.9	1,921.4	7,209.5	32,416.4	47,937.7	52,599.5	55,821.8
Federal Civil Service .....	135.3	547.4	1,849.4	10,227.5	15,244.8	16,110.8	16,792.3
Other Federal employees .....	151.7	529.0	2,700.0	11,396.6	15,315.9	16,077.7	16,352.5
State and local government .....	250.0	845.0	2,660.0	10,792.3	17,377.0	20,411.0	22,677.0
Veterans' programs <sup>3</sup> .....	58.2	42.7	4.0	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)
Disability <sup>1 5</sup> .....	2,441.9	4,859.6	11,000.8	39,659.4	48,513.4	52,115.1	54,399.7
OASDI .....	(1)	568.2	3,067.0	15,437.0	17,732.3	18,645.7	19,524.5
Railroad Retirement .....	77.3	146.7	219.3	564.4	681.1	696.3	705.8
Public employee retirement <sup>2</sup> .....	213.3	491.9	1,311.8	5,370.8	6,221.2	6,696.5	7,022.9
Federal Civil Service .....	40.5	152.5	518.5	2,884.7	3,220.7	3,403.7	3,547.7
Other Federal employees .....	148.7	244.4	538.3	1,275.4	1,435.5	1,458.8	1,437.2
State and local government .....	24.0	95.0	255.0	1,210.7	1,565.0	1,834.0	2,038.0
Veterans' programs <sup>3</sup> .....	1,674.0	2,529.7	3,930.9	8,602.2	10,577.7	10,748.0	10,886.1
Workers' compensation .....	360.0	755.0	1,674.0	7,245.0	10,852.0	12,646.4	13,333.0
State temporary disability insurance <sup>6</sup> .....	89.3	311.3	664.6	1,299.8	1,584.1	1,843.5	1,977.2
Railroad temporary disability insurance .....	28.1	56.9	56.2	63.2	42.0	42.7	52.2
Black Lung program .....	...	...	77.0	1,077.0	823.0	796.0	838.0
Survivor (monthly benefits) .....	901.8	3,671.6	10,271.5	34,986.0	44,846.3	46,296.2	45,751.0
OASDI .....	276.9	2,316.2	7,427.6	26,654.0	33,916.6	34,806.9	33,785.4
Railroad Retirement .....	43.9	201.3	424.0	1,371.6	1,678.6	1,702.3	1,722.0
Public employee retirement <sup>2</sup> .....	34.4	184.6	644.7	2,895.5	4,431.0	4,767.5	5,068.8
Federal Civil Service .....	8.4	104.7	428.7	1,930.3	3,006.0	3,176.8	3,311.1
Other Federal employees .....	...	4.9	16.0	301.3	553.0	615.7	673.7
State and local government .....	26.0	75.0	200.0	663.9	872.0	975.0	1,084.0
Veterans' programs <sup>3</sup> .....	491.6	864.6	1,545.2	2,754.9	3,230.1	3,309.5	3,374.8
Workers' compensation <sup>7</sup> .....	55.0	105.0	197.0	675.0	880.0	980.0	1,032.0
Black Lung program .....	...	...	33.0	635.0	710.0	730.0	768.0
Lump-sum payments .....	86.7	299.5	582.2	963.6	735.4	955.8	1,311.8
OASDI .....	32.7	164.3	293.6	395.0	167.9	142.9	136.2
Railroad Retirement .....	12.7	12.0	26.4	13.6	10.5	9.3	9.6
Public employee retirement <sup>2</sup> .....	28.6	75.7	189.2	377.2	434.1	679.5	1,046.3
Federal Civil Service .....	8.1	11.6	23.4	22.9	37.0	33.9	46.7
Other Federal employees .....	.4	1.1	.8	2.8	6.1	5.6	7.6
State and local government .....	20.0	63.0	165.0	351.6	391.0	640.0	992.0
Veterans' programs <sup>3</sup> .....	12.7	39.5	73.0	177.7	122.9	124.1	119.7
Unemployment .....	1,467.6	3,024.7	4,353.3	18,935.9	13,643.5	14,760.9	16,116.3
State unemployment insurance <sup>8</sup> .....	1,373.1	2,866.7	2,183.7	18,756.5	13,495.5	14,629.2	15,988.0
Railroad unemployment insurance .....	59.8	157.7	38.7	179.4	148.0	131.7	128.3

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 3.C1.—Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1950–86—Continued

[In thousands]

Risk and program	1950	1960	1970	1980	1984	1985	1986
	Beneficiaries <sup>a</sup>						
Retirement:							
OASDI.....	1,918.1	10,309.7	16,869.6	22,267.3	25,237.0	25,739.0	26,156.6
Railroad Retirement.....	174.8	440.0	552.5	589.4	592.0	566.3	575.4
Public employee retirement.....	406.3	977.2	2,204.3	4,208.0	5,127.5	5,312.7	5,494.6
Federal Civil Service.....	111.0	263.3	477.1	912.8	1,057.1	1,122.5	1,165.6
Other Federal employees.....	73.3	178.9	642.3	1,149.2	1,263.9	1,283.2	1,299.0
State and local government.....	222.0	535.0	1,085.0	2,146.0	2,809.0	2,907.0	3,030.0
Veterans' programs.....	54.1	33.2	3.1	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)
Disability:							
OASDI.....	...	542.6	2,572.7	4,728.7	3,808.0	3,808.0	3,715.2
Railroad Retirement.....	76.0	96.6	95.1	95.2	87.3	85.3	83.7
Public employee retirement.....	131.0	247.2	418.8	719.5	729.6	689.1	691.7
Federal Civil Service.....	43.0	102.1	185.2	354.9	362.9	331.7	326.0
Other Federal employees.....	56.0	90.1	147.6	156.6	143.8	144.4	143.7
State and local government.....	32.0	55.0	86.0	208.0	224.0	213.0	222.0
Veterans' programs.....	2,314.1	2,976.0	3,178.0	3,193.9	2,985.0	2,933.2	2,893.7
State temporary disability insurance <sup>b</sup> .....	55.2	121.1	180.9	199.2	191.4	169.4	147.5
Railroad temporary disability.....	31.2	28.0	24.9	14.5	11.3	11.4	12.0
Black Lung program.....	...	...	25.1	252.2	172.0	155.8	140.5
Survivor:							
OASDI.....	1,093.9	3,446.0	6,369.3	8,259.7	7,196.0	7,162.0	7,126.8
Railroad Retirement.....	136.3	251.3	324.3	330.1	321.7	310.8	289.1
Public employee retirement <sup>c</sup> .....	58.3	223.4	426.9	762.9	836.2	872.4	911.3
Federal Civil Service.....	18.3	149.3	296.6	439.3	490.0	501.2	516.4
Other Federal employees.....	...	3.9	10.3	70.6	103.9	114.2	127.9
State and local government.....	40.0	70.0	120.0	253.0	242.0	257.0	267.0
Veterans' programs.....	991.2	1,262.0	2,284.1	1,464.9	1,157.0	1,081.8	1,035.3
Black Lung program.....	...	...	1.5	157.8	151.1	147.8	144.0
State unemployment insurance.....	1,305.0	1,723.0	1,620.3	2,830.0	2,228.0	2,409.0	2,391.0
Railroad unemployment insurance.....	76.4	74.0	17.7	38.0	29.2	26.5	24.0

<sup>1</sup> Includes benefits to spouses and children where applicable.<sup>2</sup> Excludes refunds of contributions to employees who leave service.<sup>3</sup> Disability data include pensions and compensation, clothing allowance (beginning in 1973), and subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training (1944-73). Survivor data includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDHI (Servicemen's and Veterans' Survivor Benefit Act of 1956). Lump-sum payments are for burial of deceased veterans. Beginning in 1978, retirement data no longer available separately.<sup>4</sup> Data not available.<sup>5</sup> Excludes payments for medical care.<sup>6</sup> Benefits payable in California, New Jersey, New York, Puerto Rico, and Rhode Island under public and private plans. Beneficiary data for private-plan beneficiaries in New Jersey not available. Beginning in 1980, includes data for

Hawaii.

<sup>7</sup> Small but unknown amount of lump-sum death payments included with monthly survivor payments.<sup>8</sup> Regular State unemployment insurance, Federal employee, and ex-servicemen programs through 1981; excludes Federal employees thereafter.<sup>9</sup> For OASDHI, average monthly number, for the Railroad Retirement program, the public employee retirement system, the veterans' programs, and the Black Lung benefit program, number on rolls June 30; for State unemployment and temporary disability insurance, average weekly number for railroad unemployment and temporary disability insurance, average weekly number during 14-day registration period. No beneficiary data is available for the workers compensation program, or for lump-sum payments under any program.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C2.—Selected social insurance and veterans' benefits, by State, 1986**

[In millions]

State	Retirement, disability, and survivor benefits				Unemployment insurance benefits <sup>2</sup>					
	OASDI	Railroad Retirement	Federal Civil Service <sup>1</sup>	Veterans	Regular State programs <sup>3</sup>	State extended benefit programs <sup>4</sup>	Federal employees <sup>5</sup>	Ex-service persons <sup>6</sup>	Railroad	Railroad temporary disability insurance
Total .....	\$196,692	\$6,380	\$23,939	\$14,292	\$15,897	\$133.2	\$145.4	\$133.3	\$128.3	\$52.2
United States .....	193,631	6,341	23,651	13,957	15,790	108.8	144.6	132.2	128.3	52.2
Alabama .....	3,128	97	497	313	187	(7)	3.5	2.1	1.4	.7
Alaska .....	139	1	71	15	140	21.0	3.7	.8	(7)	(7)
Arizona .....	2,679	92	426	165	109	0	3.7	1.1	2.1	.3
Arkansas .....	2,056	85	213	257	128	0	1.0	1.4	1.6	.8
California .....	18,411	422	2,544	1,130	2,093	.3	18.6	10.9	4.4	3.7
Colorado .....	1,900	83	402	162	218	0	2.1	2.9	3.0	.5
Connecticut .....	2,967	38	142	125	181	0	.8	1.0	.4	.4
Delaware .....	530	20	47	30	44	0	.2	(8)	.3	.3
District of Columbia .....	381	13	591	38	66	0	6.3	1.0	.1	.1
Florida .....	12,425	308	1,805	924	298	0	2.1	3.7	1.4	1.1
Georgia .....	3,873	138	591	433	227	0	3.1	3.7	1.6	1.7
Hawaii .....	667	2	260	46	53	0	1.7	1.1	(7)	(7)
Idaho .....	744	46	95	56	79	(7)	1.5	.7	1.5	.4
Illinois .....	9,625	422	639	401	907	(7)	4.8	5.8	9.7	4.0
Indiana .....	4,806	173	307	246	190	0	.7	1.8	4.8	1.9
Iowa .....	2,726	102	189	137	168	0	.6	2.0	3.1	.8
Kansas .....	2,107	146	213	125	168	0	1.8	1.5	3.7	.9
Kentucky .....	2,895	145	260	271	184	(7)	3.3	2.7	4.2	1.6
Louisiana .....	2,853	87	237	269	570	87.4	2.1	3.1	1.6	.8
Maine .....	1,013	35	118	104	59	0	.3	(8)	1.9	.4
Maryland .....	3,078	126	1,520	238	215	(7)	3.1	2.6	2.4	1.2
Massachusetts .....	5,171	73	544	457	458	0	3.2	2.1	2.0	.4
Michigan .....	8,039	142	355	422	755	0	4.8	8.4	3.4	1.6
Minnesota .....	3,311	181	260	226	346	0	1.8	2.4	3.9	1.0
Mississippi .....	1,876	58	213	243	112	0	2.3	.9	1.2	.5
Missouri .....	4,535	215	473	314	224	0	2.1	2.0	4.4	1.7
Montana .....	660	61	95	51	53	0	1.6	.6	1.4	.6
Nebraska .....	1,362	98	142	84	62	0	.5	(8)	3.7	1.3
Nevada .....	676	26	118	49	74	0	.5	.6	.4	.1
New Hampshire .....	814	12	118	75	16	0	.1	(8)	.3	.1
New Jersey .....	6,998	143	639	359	657	0	3.5	3.2	1.0	1.2
New Mexico .....	914	47	237	98	86	0	2.5	1.0	2.1	.3
New York .....	16,185	328	1,140	946	1,210	0	7.6	7.0	5.5	3.2
North Carolina .....	4,662	94	426	461	242	0	2.2	4.5	1.2	.7
North Dakota .....	529	32	47	32	51	0	.4	(8)	1.3	.2
Ohio .....	9,365	364	733	574	740	(7)	3.6	8.4	10.0	3.0
Oklahoma .....	2,500	55	449	309	233	0	2.4	1.9	1.7	.3
Oregon .....	2,457	94	307	177	250	0	3.5	2.8	1.3	.7
Pennsylvania .....	12,024	558	1,092	709	1,106	(7)	8.3	8.2	11.2	3.7
Rhode Island .....	959	9	118	79	73	0	.4	.6	.1	.1
South Carolina .....	2,341	54	307	210	111	0	1.0	1.5	.6	.4
South Dakota .....	596	14	71	51	12	0	.3	(8)	.6	.1
Tennessee .....	3,680	126	331	355	177	0	5.2	2.2	1.7	1.0
Texas .....	9,787	334	1,330	952	1,232	0	7.5	8.6	7.5	3.1
Utah .....	884	66	284	60	99	0	1.8	.5	1.7	.5
Vermont .....	433	13	47	41	29	0	.1	(8)	.4	(7)
Virginia .....	3,802	191	1,615	421	136	0	2.7	2.8	2.3	1.6
Washington .....	3,569	113	615	268	378	(7)	6.4	5.2	1.7	.9
West Virginia .....	1,827	113	118	167	149	(7)	.4	1.6	3.4	1.3
Wisconsin .....	4,378	115	213	258	371	(7)	1.9	3.1	2.8	.8
Wyoming .....	291	32	47	24	63	0	.7	(8)	1.3	.3
Outlying areas .....	1,772	1	93	227	107	24.4	.8	1.1	(7)	(7)
Puerto Rico .....	1,715	1	93	227	103	24.4	.8	1.1	(7)	(7)
Virgin Islands .....	38	(8)	...	...	4	0	(7)	(7)	...	...
Guam .....	12	(8)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
American Samoa .....	7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Abroad .....	1,289	38	195	108	...	...	...	...	(7)	(7)

<sup>1</sup> Data annualized by the Social Security Administration.

<sup>2</sup> Distributed according to State by which payment was made. Excludes training allowances, disaster assistance, trade readjustment allowances, Federal supplemental benefits, and special unemployment assistance.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes benefits to claimants covered under reimbursable accounts.

<sup>4</sup> Benefits paid under the permanent Federal-State extended-benefit program of 1970. Excludes extended benefits paid under UCFE and UCX programs.

<sup>5</sup> Unemployment compensation for Federal employees. Excludes extended benefits.

<sup>6</sup> Ex-Servicemen's Unemployment Compensation Act of 1958. Excludes extended benefits.

<sup>7</sup> Less than \$50,000.

<sup>8</sup> Less than \$500,000.

Source: Based on reports of administrative agencies.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

Table 3.C3.—Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-87

[In millions]

Program and source	1965	1968	1970	1975	1980	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987
<b>Social Security trust funds:</b>											
<b>Old-Age and Survivors</b>											
Insurance <sup>1</sup> .....	\$16,017	\$24,100	\$30,705	\$57,241	\$103,996	\$124,353	\$143,878	\$167,062	\$182,368	\$194,325	\$206,046
Employer.....	7,618	11,284	14,489	27,184	49,731	59,105	63,935	78,110	83,682	90,261	95,499
Employee.....	7,440	11,077	14,204	26,947	49,436	58,918	63,731	73,991	83,400	89,796	95,122
Self-employed.....	959	1,358	1,564	2,684	4,289	5,649	5,049	6,632	7,720	8,755	10,122
Government <sup>2</sup> .....	...	382	449	425	540	680	11,162	887	2,529	485	403
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4,607	1,829	1,605	1,643
Taxation of benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,835	3,208	3,424	3,257
Disability Insurance <sup>1</sup> .....	1,188	3,348	4,497	7,534	13,385	22,169	19,112	16,135	18,430	18,637	19,655
Employer.....	564	1,602	2,154	3,562	6,307	10,597	8,379	7,536	8,119	8,703	9,282
Employee.....	551	1,582	2,117	3,530	6,254	10,574	8,339	7,134	8,087	8,658	9,253
Self-employed.....	73	132	210	352	694	824	830	741	776	856	982
Government <sup>2</sup> .....	...	32	16	90	130	174	1,565	92	1,048	31	21
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	441	178	152	153
Taxation of benefits <sup>3</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	190	222	238	-36
Hospital Insurance <sup>1</sup> .....	...	5,214	5,820	12,316	24,982	35,976	41,283	43,571	48,035	55,648	59,595
Employer.....	...	2,028	2,379	5,578	11,591	16,791	18,187	20,396	22,613	25,986	27,750
Employee.....	...	2,008	2,332	5,530	11,518	16,734	18,128	20,356	22,549	25,879	27,637
Self-employed.....	...	81	169	395	739	1,061	943	1,381	1,970	2,308	2,805
Government <sup>2</sup> .....	...	1,044	874	670	871	1,015	3,639	899	47	657	541
Voluntarily insured <sup>4</sup> .....	...	...	...	7	18	24	27	33	41	43	38
Transfers from Railroad Retirement program.....	...	54	66	138	244	351	358	351	371	364	368
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	156	444	409	456
<b>Supplementary Medical</b>											
Insurance <sup>1 5</sup> .....	...	1,691	2,189	4,566	10,466	15,981	19,097	22,221	23,863	23,524	30,969
Aged.....	...	832	1,096	1,759	2,707	3,341	3,845	4,721	5,105	5,218	6,747
Disabled.....	...	...	...	248	304	356	391	445	508	504	661
Government.....	...	858	1,093	2,648	7,455	12,284	14,861	17,054	18,250	17,802	23,560
Railroad Retirement <sup>6</sup> .....	647	935	968	1,506	2,630	3,304	3,604	4,803	4,966	4,811	3,858
Employer.....	315	473	510	1,146	1,722	2,036	2,014	2,379	2,417	2,413	2,370
Employee.....	315	443	439	356	594	858	849	1,022	1,110	1,120	1,102
Government <sup>2 7</sup> .....	17	18	19	4	313	410	741	1,068	1,099	873	285
Taxation of benefits <sup>8</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	334	339	405	101
Federal Civil Service <sup>9</sup> .....	2,197	2,889	3,870	9,507	19,986	23,964	25,124	25,566	27,160	27,718	(10)
Employer.....	1,123	1,472	2,001	6,905	16,220	19,736	20,673	20,900	22,472	23,022	(10)
Employee.....	1,073	1,417	1,869	2,600	3,766	4,228	4,451	4,666	4,688	4,696	(10)
State and local government <sup>11</sup> .....	4,225	6,095	7,895	14,560	25,654	30,782	32,790	34,309	37,455	(10)	(10)
Employer.....	2,525	3,780	4,920	9,880	18,776	22,366	24,050	25,305	27,699	(10)	(10)
Employee.....	1,700	2,315	2,975	4,680	6,878	8,416	8,740	9,004	9,756	(10)	(10)

<sup>1</sup> For OASDI-HI contribution rates and wage base, see table 2.A1. Beginning in 1952 (1959 for DI, 1968 for HI) employer and employee contributions differ by estimated amount of refunds of employee tax overpayments and, beginning in 1966, by employee tax on tips. For SMI premium rates, see table 2.B1.

<sup>2</sup> Represents cost of gratuitous military service wage credits and, for OASI only, Federal payments for special age-72 benefits. For HI only, also represents transfers of appropriations for HI benefits of persons not insured for cash benefits under OASI, DI, or Railroad Retirement and, beginning in 1978, transfers for Professional Standards Review Organization review expenditures. Beginning in 1983, includes taxes on deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956, in lieu of reimbursements for the costs of such credits. For Railroad Retirement, represents transfers from appropriations for cost of military service credits and, beginning in 1976, cost of phasing out dual benefits.

<sup>3</sup> The amount for 1987 reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning in July 1973, aged ineligible may voluntarily enroll for HI.

<sup>5</sup> Includes premiums paid on behalf of eligibles by State governments under "buy-in" arrangements.

<sup>6</sup> Beginning in 1966, excludes HI contributions and includes employer contributions to supplement benefit account.

<sup>7</sup> Includes for 1984 a 0.3-percent employee tax credit from general revenue.

<sup>8</sup> Amount for 1987 is net of U. S. Treasury adjustments totaling \$245 million for 1984 and 1985 reconciliation.

<sup>9</sup> Employer share represents Federal and District of Columbia government contributions; employee share includes voluntary contributions to purchase additional annuity. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

<sup>10</sup> Data not available.

<sup>11</sup> Estimated by Social Security Administration from Bureau of the Census fiscal year data. Employer share represents government contribution.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C4.—Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1987 dollars, 1950-87**

Period	Consumer Price Index all items <sup>1</sup> (1982-84=100)	Average monthly Social Security benefits in current-payment status				Average monthly payments per recipient under—			
		Retired workers		Widowed mother or father and 2 children		Supplemental Security Income/ Old-Age Assistance <sup>2</sup>		Aid to Families with Dependent Children	
		Current dollars	1987 dollars	Current dollars	1987 dollars	Current dollars	1987 dollars	Current dollars	1987 dollars
December:									
1950.....	25.0	\$43.86	\$202.46	\$93.90	\$433.44	\$43.05	\$198.72	\$20.85	\$96.24
1951.....	26.5	42.14	183.51	93.80	408.47	44.55	194.00	22.00	95.80
1952.....	26.7	49.25	212.86	106.00	458.14	48.80	210.92	23.45	101.35
1953.....	26.9	51.10	219.22	111.90	480.05	48.90	209.78	23.20	99.53
1954.....	26.7	59.14	255.61	130.50	564.03	48.70	210.49	23.25	100.49
1955.....	26.8	61.90	266.54	135.40	583.03	50.05	215.51	23.50	101.19
1956.....	27.6	63.09	263.79	141.00	589.54	53.25	222.65	24.80	103.69
1957.....	28.4	64.58	262.41	146.30	594.47	55.50	225.52	25.40	103.21
1958.....	28.9	66.35	264.94	151.70	605.75	56.95	227.41	26.65	106.42
1959.....	29.4	72.78	285.67	170.70	670.03	56.70	222.56	27.30	107.16
1960.....	29.8	74.04	286.72	188.00	728.03	58.90	228.09	28.35	109.78
1961.....	30.0	75.65	291.00	189.30	728.17	57.60	221.57	29.45	113.28
1962.....	30.4	76.19	289.22	190.70	723.91	61.55	233.65	29.30	111.22
1963.....	30.9	76.88	287.12	192.50	718.92	62.80	234.53	29.70	110.92
1964.....	31.2	77.57	286.91	193.40	715.33	63.65	235.42	31.50	116.51
1965.....	31.8	83.92	304.54	219.80	797.64	63.10	228.99	32.85	119.21
1966.....	32.9	84.35	295.87	221.90	778.34	68.05	238.69	36.25	127.15
1967.....	33.9	85.37	290.61	224.40	763.89	70.15	238.80	39.50	134.46
1968.....	35.5	98.86	321.36	257.10	835.76	69.55	226.09	44.75	145.47
1969.....	37.7	100.40	307.33	255.80	783.01	73.90	226.21	45.15	138.20
1970.....	39.8	118.10	342.43	291.10	844.04	77.65	225.15	50.30	145.84
1971.....	41.1	132.17	371.11	320.00	898.49	77.50	217.60	52.30	146.85
1972.....	42.5	162.35	440.83	383.10	1,040.23	79.95	217.09	54.10	146.90
1973.....	46.2	166.42	415.69	391.00	976.65	76.15	190.21	56.95	142.25
1974.....	51.9	188.21	418.49	438.40	974.79	91.06	202.47	63.37	140.90
1975.....	55.5	207.18	430.79	468.60	974.35	90.93	189.07	69.69	144.90
1976.....	58.2	224.86	445.86	503.40	998.15	94.37	187.12	75.20	149.11
1977.....	62.1	243.00	451.57	546.60	1,015.74	96.62	179.55	80.08	148.81
1978.....	67.7	263.20	448.65	591.90	1,008.94	100.43	171.19	83.60	142.50
1979.....	76.7	294.30	442.79	655.00	985.49	122.67	184.56	90.34	135.92
1980.....	86.3	341.40	456.52	759.20	1,015.20	128.20	171.43	97.10	129.84
1981.....	94.0	385.97	473.84	858.00	1,053.33	137.81	169.18	103.15	126.63
1982.....	97.6	419.30	495.77	885.50	1,046.99	145.69	172.26	106.33	125.72
1983.....	101.3	440.77	502.12	923.00	1,051.47	157.89	179.87	109.93	125.23
1984.....	105.3	460.57	504.75	948.30	1,039.26	157.88	173.02	114.72	125.72
1985.....	109.3	478.62	505.33	981.50	1,036.28	164.26	173.43	118.17	124.77
1986.....	110.5	488.44	510.10	994.00	1,038.08	173.66	181.36	122.09	127.50
1987.....	115.4	512.65	512.65	1,032.30	1,032.30	180.64	180.64	125.15	125.15

<sup>1</sup> Data from Bureau of Labor Statistics, Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1974, represents payments to the aged under the SSI program.



**Table 3.C5.—Social Security (OASDI) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, 1940–87, ranked by State, December 1987<sup>1</sup>**

Year and State	Population aged 65 or older receiving—						Persons receiving both OASDI and SSI as percent of—	
	OASDI		SSI <sup>2</sup>		OASDI and SSI, number per 1,000	OASDI or SSI or both, number per 1,000	OASDI beneficiaries	SSI recipients
	Number per 1,000	State rank	Number per 1,000	State rank				
1940.....	7	...	217	...	1	223	14.3	0.5
1945.....	62	...	194	...	5	251	8.1	2.6
1950.....	164	...	224	...	22	366	12.6	9.8
1955.....	394	...	179	...	34	539	8.6	19.2
1960.....	616	...	141	...	41	716	6.6	28.5
1965.....	752	...	117	...	52	817	7.0	44.7
1970.....	855	...	104	...	63	896	7.4	60.4
1975.....	904	...	111	...	78	939	8.6	69.5
1980.....	914	...	87	...	61	941	6.7	70.2
1981.....	<sup>3</sup> 912	...	81	...	<sup>3</sup> 57	936	<sup>3</sup> 6.2	70.0
1982.....	912	...	75	...	52	935	5.7	69.6
1983.....	915	...	73	...	51	937	5.6	70.1
1984.....	913	...	73	...	52	934	5.6	71.0
1985.....	917	...	71	...	51	937	5.5	71.1
1986.....	916	...	69	...	49	936	5.4	71.0
1987.....	913	...	68	...	48	933	5.2	70.9
Alabama.....	904	39	144	2	115	933	12.7	80.0
Alaska.....	896	43	77	14	41	932	4.5	52.9
Arizona.....	908	36	35	36	25	918	2.8	71.4
Arkansas.....	906	37	120	7	100	927	11.0	83.2
California.....	884	49	133	3	91	926	10.3	68.3
Colorado.....	919	28	40	31	27	932	3.0	67.8
Connecticut.....	934	18	23	49	12	945	1.3	51.8
Delaware.....	944	11	37	35	28	953	3.0	76.1
District of Columbia.....	787	52	85	13	58	813	7.4	68.5
Florida.....	878	50	49	26	26	902	2.9	52.1
Georgia.....	895	45	127	5	100	921	11.2	78.9
Hawaii.....	904	40	57	23	25	936	2.7	43.1
Idaho.....	954	7	26	43	21	958	2.2	83.3
Illinois.....	912	31	35	38	19	928	2.1	55.3
Indiana.....	945	10	23	48	18	951	1.9	75.9
Iowa.....	950	8	26	42	20	956	2.1	77.5
Kansas.....	924	24	23	47	17	930	1.9	73.5
Kentucky.....	910	33	96	10	76	931	8.3	79.0
Louisiana.....	835	51	129	4	94	870	11.3	73.1
Maine.....	956	6	64	20	56	963	5.9	88.4
Maryland.....	885	48	44	28	28	901	3.2	63.6
Massachusetts.....	920	27	68	17	52	936	5.7	76.7
Michigan.....	962	2	41	30	30	972	3.1	73.9
Minnesota.....	943	12	25	44	18	950	1.9	71.0
Mississippi.....	888	47	198	1	163	922	18.4	82.6
Missouri.....	928	22	50	25	39	939	4.2	77.4
Montana.....	941	13	28	41	21	947	2.3	78.0
Nebraska.....	938	15	24	46	18	943	2.0	77.7
Nevada.....	924	25	39	32	28	934	3.0	72.3
New Hampshire.....	956	5	18	52	13	961	1.3	70.7
New Jersey.....	923	26	41	29	22	942	2.4	52.7
New Mexico.....	900	41	90	12	67	923	7.5	74.7
New York.....	910	34	71	16	40	941	4.4	56.5
North Carolina.....	924	23	97	9	81	941	8.7	83.0
North Dakota.....	946	9	35	37	26	955	2.8	74.5
Ohio.....	933	19	30	40	20	942	2.1	67.4
Oklahoma.....	899	42	75	15	56	919	6.2	74.0
Oregon.....	940	14	25	45	19	946	2.0	74.1
Pennsylvania.....	932	20	37	34	26	943	2.8	70.2
Rhode Island.....	931	21	50	24	35	946	3.8	70.2
South Carolina.....	912	32	122	6	101	933	11.0	82.3
South Dakota.....	957	4	39	33	30	966	3.2	78.3
Tennessee.....	906	38	107	8	88	925	9.7	81.9
Texas.....	893	46	91	11	68	917	7.6	74.1
Utah.....	918	29	19	51	12	926	1.3	60.6
Vermont.....	959	3	62	21	54	967	5.7	86.9
Virginia.....	896	44	67	19	51	912	5.7	76.4
Washington.....	936	17	32	39	21	947	2.2	64.9
West Virginia.....	910	35	61	22	46	925	5.0	74.7
Wisconsin.....	965	1	47	27	40	972	4.2	85.2
Wyoming.....	938	16	21	50	17	942	1.8	77.9

<sup>1</sup> Population data on which ratio is based furnished by the Bureau of the Census. Estimates for the population aged 65 or older from series P-25, No. 1024 (1987 data).

<sup>2</sup> For 1940-73, data refer to Old-Age Assistance program. Beginning in

January 1974, the Supplemental Security Income program superseded the Old-Age Assistance program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>3</sup> Based on 10-percent sample.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0185/0163 for further information.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C6.—Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, December 1987**

Type of beneficiary	All OASDI beneficiaries <sup>1</sup>	OASDI beneficiaries with SSI					
		Number			Percent of all OASDI beneficiaries		
		Total	Aged	Blind and disabled	Total	Aged	Blind and disabled
Total .....	38,171,185	2,103,611	1,017,540	1,086,071	5.5	2.7	2.8
Retirement .....	26,970,080	1,129,608	746,452	383,156	4.2	2.8	1.4
Workers aged 65 or older .....	20,909,766	890,489	669,345	221,144	4.3	3.2	1.1
Men .....	10,961,402	337,047	249,141	87,906	3.1	2.3	.8
Women .....	9,948,364	553,442	420,204	133,238	5.6	4.2	1.3
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older .....	2,530,588	118,440	77,031	41,409	4.7	3.0	1.6
Disabled adult children .....	166,567	82,491	76	82,415	49.5	(2)	49.5
Workers aged 62-64 .....	2,530,073	22,009	...	22,009	.9	...	.9
Men .....	1,333,749	11,028	...	11,028	.8	...	.8
Women .....	1,196,324	10,981	...	10,981	.9	...	.9
Wives and husbands aged 62-64 .....	460,768	11,886	...	11,886	2.6	...	2.6
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19 .....	273,687	2,169	...	2,169	.8	...	.8
Wives and husbands with children .....	98,631	2,124	...	2,124	2.2	...	2.2
Disability .....	4,044,724	433,014	1,858	431,156	10.7	(2)	10.7
Workers under age 65 .....	2,785,885	389,899	...	389,899	14.0	...	14.0
Men .....	1,857,193	201,416	...	201,416	10.8	...	10.8
Women .....	928,692	188,483	...	188,483	20.3	...	20.3
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older .....	32,570	3,937	1,858	2,079	12.1	5.7	6.4
Disabled adult children .....	35,378	23,578	...	23,578	66.8	...	66.8
Wives and husbands aged 62-64 .....	41,868	1,820	...	1,820	4.3	...	4.3
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19 .....	932,566	9,760	...	9,760	1.0	...	1.0
Wives and husbands with children .....	216,457	4,020	...	4,020	1.9	...	1.9
Survivors .....	7,156,381	540,989	269,230	271,759	7.6	3.8	3.8
Widows and widowers aged 65 or older .....	4,235,596	361,966	266,185	95,781	8.5	6.3	2.3
Disabled widows and widowers .....	104,991	24,385	...	24,385	23.2	...	23.2
Disabled adult children .....	359,331	122,967	2,206	120,761	34.2	.6	33.6
Parents aged 65 or older .....	7,741	925	839	86	11.9	10.8	1.1
Parents aged 62-64 .....	149	7	...	7	4.7	...	4.7
Nondisabled widows and widowers aged 60-64 .....	643,292	19,218	...	19,218	3.0	...	3.0
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19 .....	1,476,441	6,857	...	6,857	.5	...	.5
Widowed mothers and fathers .....	328,840	4,664	...	4,664	1.4	...	1.4

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 19,007 special age-72 beneficiaries.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-1 in the quarterly issues of the *Social Security Bulletin*.

**Table 3.C7.**—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1987 <sup>1</sup>

Age and median amount	Total				Men				Women			
	Number (in thousands)	Total <sup>2</sup> percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total <sup>2</sup> percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total <sup>2</sup> percent	White	Black
With Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits												
Total .....	34,450	100.0	88.7	9.7	14,448	100.0	88.6	9.6	20,002	100.0	88.8	9.8
Under 55 .....	3,363	100.0	75.8	21.3	1,595	100.0	76.4	20.4	1,768	100.0	75.3	22.2
55-64 .....	4,743	100.0	87.1	11.4	1,995	100.0	87.3	11.1	2,748	100.0	86.9	11.6
65-74 .....	15,836	100.0	90.6	7.9	6,912	100.0	91.0	7.4	8,924	100.0	90.3	8.3
75 or older .....	10,507	100.0	90.7	7.8	3,945	100.0	90.1	8.3	6,562	100.0	91.1	7.8
Median amount .....	...	\$5,051	\$5,221	\$4,614	...	\$6,242	\$6,384	\$4,738	...	\$4,295	\$4,414	\$3,611
With Supplemental Security Income												
Total .....	3,586	100.0	66.0	30.7	1,270	100.0	69.1	27.3	2,316	100.0	64.3	32.4
Under 55 .....	1,526	100.0	68.2	29.4	681	100.0	72.4	25.4	844	100.0	64.7	32.8
55-64 .....	569	100.0	65.2	31.6	181	100.0	65.2	30.9	388	100.0	65.2	32.0
65-74 .....	763	100.0	60.2	33.2	200	100.0	63.5	26.0	563	100.0	58.8	36.2
75 or older .....	729	100.0	68.2	29.2	208	100.0	66.4	31.7	521	100.0	58.8	36.2
Median amount .....	...	\$2,467	\$2,382	\$2,656	...	\$2,409	\$2,417	\$2,399	...	\$2,497	\$2,363	\$2,757

<sup>1</sup>Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>2</sup>Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

**Table 3.C8.**—Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or with Railroad Retirement benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1987 <sup>1</sup>

Age and median amount	Number (in thousands)			Percent of Spanish origin <sup>2</sup>		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
With Social Security or Railroad Retirement						
Total .....	34,450	14,448	20,002	3.4	3.7	3.2
Under 55 .....	3,363	1,595	1,768	6.7	6.8	6.5
55-64 .....	4,743	1,995	2,748	4.7	4.7	4.8
65-74 .....	15,836	6,912	8,924	2.9	2.9	2.8
75 or older .....	10,507	3,945	6,562	2.6	3.3	2.2
Median amount .....	\$5,051	\$6,242	\$4,295	\$4,068	\$4,951	\$3,395
With Supplemental Security Income						
Total .....	3,586	1,270	2,316	10.6	10.5	10.7
Under 55 .....	1,526	681	844	10.0	9.8	10.1
55-64 .....	569	181	388	12.0	9.9	12.9
65-74 .....	763	200	563	11.5	14.0	10.7
75 or older .....	729	208	521	10.0	9.1	10.4
Median amount .....	\$2,467	\$2,409	\$2,497	\$3,135	\$3,074	\$3,186

<sup>1</sup>Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>2</sup>Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits <sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, August 1984 <sup>2</sup>**

Characteristic	Total	Social Security only	SSI only	Both Social Security and SSI	Total Social Security beneficiaries	Total disabled worker beneficiaries	Total SSI recipients
Total number (in thousands).....	4,204	2,407	1,316	481	2,888	2,429	1,797
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Sex:							
Men.....	50.3	59.9	34.4	45.6	57.5	61.2	37.4
Women.....	49.7	40.1	65.6	54.4	42.5	38.8	62.6
Race:							
White.....	74.7	82.7	61.9	69.3	80.5	80.0	63.9
Black.....	23.8	16.0	35.8	29.9	18.3	18.8	34.2
Other.....	1.6	1.3	2.3	.8	1.2	1.3	1.9
Spanish origin <sup>3</sup> .....	8.0	6.2	11.7	6.6	6.3	6.0	10.3
Age:							
Under 25.....	5.8	2.1	12.4	6.7	2.8	1.0	10.8
25-34.....	15.2	7.3	28.4	18.3	9.1	6.2	25.7
35-44.....	13.1	9.7	18.0	16.2	10.8	10.2	17.5
45-54.....	22.1	24.2	19.3	19.3	23.4	24.2	19.3
55-64.....	43.8	56.7	21.9	39.5	53.8	58.5	26.6
Size of family:							
1 person.....	23.4	17.0	30.6	35.1	20.1	19.0	31.8
2 persons.....	31.2	40.4	17.8	21.6	37.3	39.9	18.8
3-4 persons.....	32.5	33.5	34.4	22.2	31.6	31.3	31.1
5 persons or more.....	13.0	9.1	17.2	21.1	11.1	9.8	18.2
Children under age 18 in household:							
None.....	78.1	81.0	71.7	81.7	81.1	80.4	74.4
1.....	10.5	10.3	11.6	8.1	10.0	11.0	10.7
2-3.....	9.1	7.4	13.2	6.1	7.2	6.9	11.3
4 or more.....	2.3	1.3	3.5	4.1	1.8	1.7	3.6
Years of education:							
0-8.....	34.3	30.8	35.3	49.3	33.9	30.7	39.0
9-11.....	22.3	22.5	23.3	18.0	21.8	23.5	21.9
12.....	29.9	31.0	29.3	26.2	30.2	30.3	28.5
13-15.....	9.7	10.9	10.1	2.8	9.5	10.6	8.2
16 or more.....	3.8	4.8	2.0	3.7	4.6	4.9	2.4
Marital status:							
Married.....	40.7	56.7	21.1	14.6	49.7	58.8	19.4
Widowed.....	10.8	12.7	5.8	14.6	13.0	9.9	8.2
Separated or divorced.....	19.6	13.4	29.5	23.5	15.1	17.2	27.9
Never married.....	28.9	17.3	43.5	47.2	22.3	14.1	44.5
Health insurance coverage:							
Medicare.....	53.8	76.1	7.2	69.5	75.0	78.2	23.9
Medicaid.....	48.2	9.5	100.0	100.0	24.5	19.6	100.0
Private health insurance.....	36.1	52.1	16.0	11.1	45.2	48.2	14.7
No coverage.....	4.7	8.2	...	...	6.9	6.7	...

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

<sup>2</sup> Based on August of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month

common to each period.

<sup>3</sup> Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

**Table 3.C10.**—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits <sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, August 1984 <sup>2</sup>

Type and amount of personal income	Total	Social Security only	SSI only	Both Social Security and SSI	Total Social Security beneficiaries	Total disabled worker beneficiaries	Total SSI recipients
<b>Monthly total income</b>							
Total number (in thousands) .....	4,204	2,407	1,316	481	2,888	2,429	1,797
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.....	4.8	4.2	7.5	(3)	3.5	3.5	5.5
\$200-\$399 .....	37.2	22.1	58.0	55.4	27.7	22.8	57.3
\$400-\$599 .....	26.3	29.8	17.4	33.4	30.4	31.7	21.7
\$600-\$799 .....	11.9	16.5	4.5	8.8	15.3	16.2	5.7
\$800-\$999 .....	8.0	10.8	5.2	1.5	9.3	9.4	4.2
\$1,000-\$1,499 .....	6.6	9.3	4.0	(3)	7.8	9.3	2.9
\$1,500 or more .....	5.3	7.2	3.4	.9	6.1	7.1	2.7
Median .....	\$450	\$556	\$367	\$386	\$514	\$542	\$372
<b>Monthly Social Security benefit</b>							
Total number (in thousands) .....	2,888	2,407	...	481	2,888	2,429	481
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	...	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.....	10.6	5.9	...	34.0	10.6	8.4	34.0
\$200-\$299 .....	15.9	11.7	...	36.9	15.9	11.7	36.9
\$300-\$399 .....	23.7	24.0	...	22.4	23.7	24.3	22.4
\$400-\$499 .....	20.0	23.0	...	5.1	20.0	20.6	5.1
\$500-\$599 .....	14.5	17.0	...	1.6	14.5	16.7	1.6
\$600-\$699 .....	11.1	13.3	...	(3)	11.1	13.2	(3)
\$700 or more .....	4.2	5.1	...	(3)	4.2	5.0	(3)
Median .....	\$398	\$433	...	\$252	\$398	\$424	\$252
<b>Monthly SSI payment</b>							
Total number (in thousands) .....	1,797	...	1,316	481	481	299	1,797
Total percent .....	100.0	...	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$50.....	5.3	...	1.4	16.0	16.0	(4)	5.3
\$50-\$99 .....	6.6	...	2.9	16.8	16.8	(4)	6.6
\$100-\$149 .....	9.6	...	2.7	28.8	28.8	(4)	9.6
\$150-\$199 .....	7.1	...	3.9	16.0	16.0	(4)	7.1
\$200-\$249 .....	8.9	...	9.8	6.5	6.5	(4)	8.9
\$250-\$299 .....	5.5	...	5.0	6.9	6.9	(4)	5.5
\$300-\$349 .....	35.8	...	46.7	6.1	6.1	(4)	35.8
\$350 or more .....	21.0	...	27.7	2.8	2.8	(4)	21.0
Median .....	\$305	...	\$315	\$130	\$130	(4)	\$305

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

<sup>2</sup> Based on August of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.5 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Fewer than 65 unweighted cases.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits <sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1984 <sup>2</sup>**

Characteristic	Total			Living with relatives						Living alone or with unrelated persons		
				Married, spouse present			Nonmarried or married, spouse absent					
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total number (in thousands).....	4,204	2,114	2,090	1,695	1,041	654	1,527	667	859	982	405	577
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Age:												
Under 25.....	5.8	5.6	6.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	15.4	17.2	14.0	1.0	1.2	.9
25-34.....	15.2	15.2	15.1	4.3	2.9	6.6	26.8	30.6	23.8	15.9	21.5	11.9
35-44.....	13.1	12.6	13.5	10.7	8.5	14.2	16.0	17.6	14.7	12.6	15.0	11.0
45-54.....	22.1	22.2	22.0	25.9	24.2	28.4	18.9	17.5	19.9	20.6	24.6	17.8
55-64.....	43.8	44.3	43.3	59.1	64.4	50.7	23.0	17.1	27.6	49.8	37.7	58.4
Race:												
White.....	74.7	76.7	72.6	83.4	84.3	82.0	62.8	65.3	60.8	78.0	75.8	79.5
Black.....	23.8	22.8	24.8	14.8	14.9	14.7	35.9	34.7	36.8	20.5	23.6	18.3
Other.....	1.6	.6	2.6	1.8	.9	3.2	1.3	(3)	2.4	1.6	.6	2.2
Spanish origin <sup>4</sup> .....	8.0	6.3	9.7	7.2	6.1	8.9	9.6	6.3	12.2	6.6	6.6	6.6
Years of education:												
0-8.....	34.3	36.8	31.8	30.6	34.7	24.0	37.7	41.0	35.2	35.5	35.3	35.6
9-11.....	22.3	21.2	23.3	24.8	22.1	29.1	19.6	20.2	19.1	22.0	20.5	23.1
12.....	29.9	26.6	33.4	30.7	26.2	37.8	31.1	28.5	33.1	26.9	24.4	28.7
13-15.....	9.7	9.7	9.7	9.3	11.1	6.5	8.3	4.9	10.9	12.6	13.8	11.8
16 or more.....	3.8	5.7	1.8	4.6	5.9	2.6	3.3	5.4	1.7	2.9	6.0	.8
Marital status:												
Married <sup>5</sup> .....	40.7	49.6	31.7	100.0	100.0	100.0	.5	.3	.5	1.0	1.4	.8
Widowed.....	10.8	3.6	18.0	...	...	...	13.7	4.4	21.0	24.7	11.5	33.9
Divorced or separated.....	19.6	14.1	25.1	...	...	...	29.3	21.7	35.2	38.2	37.9	38.5
Never married.....	28.9	32.6	25.2	...	...	...	56.5	73.5	43.3	36.0	49.2	26.8
Relationship of disabled person to householder:												
Disabled person is—												
Householder or spouse.....	70.7	66.4	75.1	98.3	98.6	97.8	32.8	11.6	49.2	82.1	73.9	87.9
Child.....	17.4	21.0	13.7	.2	.2	.3	47.6	66.3	33.0	...	...	...
Other relative.....	7.2	7.5	7.0	1.4	1.2	1.8	18.4	22.0	15.5	...	...	...
Not related.....	4.6	5.0	4.3	...	...	...	1.3	(3)	2.2	17.9	26.1	12.1
Type of benefit received:												
Social Security only.....	57.2	68.2	46.2	80.3	88.8	66.8	41.6	48.2	36.4	41.8	48.2	37.3
SSI only.....	31.3	21.4	41.3	15.5	7.7	27.9	42.6	33.4	49.8	41.0	36.8	44.0
Both Social Security and SSI.....	11.4	10.4	12.5	4.2	3.4	5.3	15.8	18.4	13.8	17.2	15.0	18.7
Social Security benefits.....	68.7	78.6	58.7	84.5	92.3	72.1	57.4	66.6	50.2	59.0	63.2	56.0
Disabled-worker benefits.....	57.8	70.3	45.1	84.1	91.8	71.8	35.5	45.1	28.0	47.0	56.4	40.4
SSI benefits.....	42.8	31.8	53.8	19.7	11.2	33.2	58.4	51.8	63.6	58.2	51.8	62.7

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits<sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1984<sup>2</sup>—Continued**

Characteristic	Total			Living with relatives						Living alone or with unrelated persons		
				Married, spouse present			Nonmarried or married, spouse absent					
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
<b>Size of household:</b>												
1 person .....	17.4	12.4	22.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	74.6	64.6	81.6
2 persons .....	34.0	36.8	31.2	50.8	49.6	52.7	27.3	28.4	26.5	15.5	17.6	14.0
3 persons .....	22.9	25.0	20.8	22.9	24.7	20.1	33.8	34.7	33.1	5.9	9.5	3.4
4 persons or more .....	25.7	25.9	25.4	26.3	25.7	27.2	38.9	36.9	40.5	4.0	8.3	1.0
<b>Size of family:</b>												
1 person .....	23.4	19.2	27.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	100.0	100.0	100.0
2 persons .....	31.2	34.1	28.3	51.5	50.3	53.4	28.7	29.4	28.1	...	...	...
3-4 persons .....	32.5	34.6	30.3	37.4	39.5	34.2	47.8	47.9	47.7	...	...	...
5 persons or more .....	13.0	12.1	13.8	11.0	10.1	12.4	23.5	22.7	24.1	...	...	...
<b>Children under age 18 in household:</b>												
None .....	78.1	81.6	74.7	75.2	73.4	78.1	67.4	83.2	55.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
1 child .....	10.5	9.1	11.9	12.6	15.5	8.0	14.8	4.7	22.7	...	...	...
2-3 children .....	9.1	7.9	10.2	8.4	8.3	8.7	15.6	12.1	18.3	...	...	...
4 children or more .....	2.3	1.4	3.2	3.7	2.8	5.1	2.2	(3)	3.9	...	...	...
<b>Total monthly income of disabled person:</b>												
Less than \$200 .....	4.8	2.5	7.1	6.0	5	14.8	4.6	4.7	4.6	2.8	3.9	2.1
\$200-\$399 .....	37.2	29.4	45.1	24.4	13.3	42.0	43.8	48.1	40.5	48.9	39.8	55.3
\$400-\$599 .....	26.3	28.3	24.3	26.8	30.9	20.4	23.6	22.7	24.3	29.6	30.6	28.9
\$600-\$799 .....	11.9	13.6	10.2	16.0	18.0	12.8	10.5	8.0	12.4	6.9	11.3	3.8
\$800-\$999 .....	8.0	10.1	5.9	8.9	11.6	4.5	7.4	8.2	6.8	7.4	9.4	6.0
\$1,000-\$1,499 .....	6.6	9.0	4.2	9.2	14.2	1.3	6.4	4.1	8.2	2.4	3.7	1.5
\$1,500 or more .....	5.3	7.2	3.4	8.7	11.5	4.3	3.6	4.1	3.3	2.0	1.3	2.4
<b>Median .....</b>	<b>\$450</b>	<b>\$524</b>	<b>\$393</b>	<b>\$550</b>	<b>\$645</b>	<b>\$376</b>	<b>\$409</b>	<b>\$390</b>	<b>\$430</b>	<b>\$395</b>	<b>\$436</b>	<b>\$384</b>
<b>Total monthly family income:</b>												
Less than \$500 .....	23.0	15.7	30.3	7.4	5.7	10.2	8.2	3.7	11.7	72.8	61.3	80.8
\$500-\$999 .....	26.4	31.0	21.9	28.1	33.9	19.0	26.8	24.7	28.5	22.9	33.7	15.2
\$1,000-\$1,499 .....	14.6	13.7	15.6	16.6	14.4	20.2	20.3	18.6	21.6	2.4	3.7	1.5
\$1,500-\$1,999 .....	11.7	13.6	9.7	16.9	18.3	14.6	12.2	13.9	10.9	2.0	1.3	2.4
\$2,000-\$2,499 .....	6.8	8.6	5.0	9.7	11.0	7.6	8.0	10.2	6.4	(3)	(3)	(3)
\$2,500-\$2,999 .....	6.0	6.6	5.5	8.1	7.1	9.8	7.6	9.8	5.9	(3)	(3)	(3)
\$3,000-\$3,999 .....	5.3	5.2	5.4	4.9	3.9	6.6	9.1	10.4	8.1	(3)	(3)	(3)
\$4,000 or more .....	6.1	5.6	6.6	8.2	5.7	12.1	7.8	8.8	6.9	(3)	(3)	(3)
<b>Median .....</b>	<b>\$1,014</b>	<b>\$1,093</b>	<b>\$959</b>	<b>\$1,414</b>	<b>\$1,367</b>	<b>\$1,515</b>	<b>\$1,336</b>	<b>\$1,579</b>	<b>\$1,169</b>	<b>\$395</b>	<b>\$436</b>	<b>\$384</b>

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

<sup>2</sup> Based on August of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.5 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

<sup>5</sup> Includes married, spouse absent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

### 3.D Employee Benefits

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1984<sup>1</sup>**

Components of retirement status	Men aged—									
	18-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55	56	57	58	59	60
Number (in thousands) . . . .	41,243	6,600	5,437	5,246	1,030	1,080	950	1,113	1,124	977
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:										
Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	1.1	1.1	2.1	5.5	2.8	5.0	10.0	3.9	8.8	9.0
No benefits . . . . .	98.8	98.8	97.8	94.5	97.2	94.8	90.0	96.1	91.2	91.0
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:										
Pensions . . . . .	.2	2.1	5.0	8.9	13.9	11.8	20.0	21.4	18.4	24.1
No pensions . . . . .	99.8	97.9	95.0	91.1	86.1	88.2	80.0	78.6	81.6	75.9
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:										
With job . . . . .	89.1	92.3	92.6	86.9	84.1	82.3	72.4	81.3	72.3	72.8
No job . . . . .	10.9	7.7	7.4	13.1	15.9	17.7	27.6	18.7	27.7	27.2
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	.1	(3)	(3)	.5	.5	.3	(3)
No job . . . . .	(3)	.2	.3	1.0	(3)	1.8	2.6	1.0	2.3	2.6
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.4	.1	.3	.4	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.7	.3
No job . . . . .	.7	.9	1.6	4.0	2.8	3.3	7.0	2.4	5.4	6.2
No Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.1	1.7	4.3	5.9	7.9	6.0	9.1	11.1	4.7	8.9
No job . . . . .	(3)	.3	.4	1.9	6.0	3.9	7.9	9.0	11.0	12.6
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	88.6	90.5	88.1	80.5	76.2	76.4	62.9	69.8	66.6	63.6
No job . . . . .	10.0	6.3	5.1	6.3	7.1	8.5	10.1	6.3	9.0	5.9

See footnotes at end of table.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.



**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1984<sup>1</sup>—Continued**

Components of retirement status	Men aged—								
	61	62	63	64	65	66-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Number (in thousands) . . . .	1,045	965	1,031	879	802	3,153	3,129	1,970	1,746
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:									
Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	(3)	33.7	41.0	46.2	74.8	88.5	94.4	96.0	93.9
Nonaged <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	11.1	9.2	13.6	12.7	(3)	.1	(3)	.2	.2
No benefits . . . . .	85.2	57.1	45.4	36.2	25.2	11.3	5.6	3.8	5.8
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:									
Pensions . . . . .	21.2	40.0	41.3	39.6	51.5	54.6	49.8	46.9	39.4
No pensions . . . . .	78.8	60.0	58.7	60.4	48.5	45.4	50.2	53.1	60.6
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:									
With job . . . . .	66.3	59.0	47.4	45.3	39.8	23.4	18.7	10.1	6.3
No job . . . . .	33.7	41.0	52.6	54.7	60.2	76.6	81.3	89.9	93.7
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	(3)	5.4	5.0	3.2	6.8	6.4	5.3	3.1	1.7
No job . . . . .	(3)	16.1	23.3	20.6	35.8	43.2	41.2	40.9	33.7
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	(3)	7.1	5.8	9.4	15.1	11.2	12.6	7.0	4.6
No job . . . . .	(3)	5.0	6.9	12.9	17.1	27.7	35.2	45.1	54.0
Nonaged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	3.7	2.9	4.2	4.6	(3)	.1	(3)	.2	(3)
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	7.4	6.3	9.4	7.6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.2
No Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	6.5	10.1	4.2	4.3	4.7	1.1	.3	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	8.9	5.4	4.6	4.1	4.2	3.8	2.9	2.7	4.0
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	59.3	36.3	32.5	27.1	13.2	4.7	.4	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	10.5	5.3	4.1	.7	3.1	1.8	1.9	1.1	1.8

See footnotes at end of table.

### 3.D Employee Benefits

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1984 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

Components of retirement status	Women aged—									
	18-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55	56	57	58	59	60
Number (in thousands) . . . .	42,574	6,947	5,813	5,609	1,152	1,183	1,198	1,165	1,214	1,140
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:										
Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	2.4
Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	1.2	2.7	3.1	3.9	2.2	4.1	5.0	5.6	6.8	5.6
No benefits . . . . .	98.7	97.2	96.8	96.1	97.8	94.7	95.0	93.7	92.1	91.4
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:										
Pensions . . . . .	.2	.6	1.2	2.1	1.9	6.1	7.9	6.9	8.7	9.3
No pensions . . . . .	99.8	99.4	98.8	97.9	98.1	93.9	92.1	93.1	91.3	90.7
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:										
With job . . . . .	69.2	70.8	65.1	60.0	58.8	55.3	54.2	47.8	50.6	42.8
No job . . . . .	30.8	29.2	34.9	40.0	41.2	44.7	45.8	52.2	49.4	57.2
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.4
No job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.3
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.7
No job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	(3)	.1	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	(3)	.2	.2	.3	(3)	(3)	.7	1.3	.4	1.0
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.6	1.0	.3	.1	.6	.9	.7	(3)	.8	(3)
No job . . . . .	.7	1.4	2.6	3.4	1.5	3.1	3.6	4.3	5.6	4.6
No Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.1	.2	.6	1.0	1.5	2.9	2.2	1.5	3.2	1.9
No job . . . . .	(3)	.2	.4	.7	.4	3.2	5.0	4.1	4.6	4.9
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	68.5	69.4	64.1	58.8	56.6	51.5	51.2	46.0	45.5	39.2
No job . . . . .	30.1	27.5	31.7	35.6	39.3	37.1	36.5	42.1	38.8	45.5

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1984 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

Components of retirement status	Women aged—								
	61	62	63	64	65	66-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Number (in thousands) . . . .	1,233	1,087	1,246	1,078	981	3,961	4,299	3,090	3,325
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:									
Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .	7.5	46.9	56.1	60.1	88.5	92.4	95.1	92.3	92.8
Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .	6.5	11.4	7.1	8.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	.2	(3)
No benefits . . . . .	84.8	41.3	35.3	27.8	11.5	7.5	4.9	7.5	7.2
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:									
Pensions . . . . .	14.7	16.0	21.6	21.4	30.5	29.1	25.6	27.7	19.3
No pensions . . . . .	85.3	84.0	78.4	78.6	69.5	70.9	74.4	72.3	80.7
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:									
With job . . . . .	40.8	33.7	32.0	24.9	18.2	14.7	8.0	5.3	1.6
No job . . . . .	59.2	66.3	68.0	75.1	81.8	85.3	92.0	94.7	98.4
Total percent . . . . .	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.7	2.7	4.4	2.3	3.2	2.8	1.4	1.3	(3)
No job . . . . .	2.9	7.6	8.7	11.7	24.2	25.3	22.5	23.9	17.3
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.9	9.4	8.5	8.3	8.8	9.5	5.9	3.6	1.6
No job . . . . .	3.1	27.2	34.5	37.8	52.3	54.9	65.2	63.5	73.9
Nonaged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	2.0	1.9	2.2	1.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.4	(3)	.7	1.2	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	4.1	9.5	4.2	5.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	.2	(3)
No Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	1.8	1.3	1.7	.8	1.8	(3)	.1	.2	(3)
No job . . . . .	6.9	2.6	4.3	2.8	1.4	1.0	1.5	2.3	2.1
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	36.5	20.4	16.2	12.0	4.4	2.5	.6	.3	(3)
No job . . . . .	39.5	17.1	13.2	12.2	3.9	4.0	2.7	4.8	5.2

<sup>1</sup> Based on all 4 months of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview.

<sup>2</sup> Includes those aged 62 or older with retired-worker benefits or spouse benefits based on age, and those aged 60 or older with widow(er) benefits based on age.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Includes those with disabled-worker benefits, spouse or widow(er) benefits based on the care of a minor child, disabled-widow benefits, and children's benefits of students and adults disabled in childhood.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

## Poverty Data

Tables 3.E1-3.E7 present data on the extent of poverty in the United States for 1959-87 and weighted average poverty thresholds for 1959-87. Table 3.E8 presents poverty guidelines for 1965-88 issued by the Department of Health and Human Services. Poverty thresholds are used primarily for statistical purposes, while poverty guidelines are used for administrative purposes. The guidelines are used to determine the financial eligibility criteria for a number of Federal Government programs.

The conceptual framework for the measurement of poverty, originally developed in 1964 by Mollie Orshansky of the Social Security Administration, was revised by Federal interagency committees in 1969 and 1981. The statistical poverty levels consist of a set of thresholds that vary by family size and composition. The poverty index is a statistical measure based on income-food expenditure patterns (from the Department of Agriculture's 1955 Household Food Consumption Survey) and the minimum adequate "American style" diet included in the Department of Agriculture's 1961 economy food plan. (See Bureau of the Census, "Poverty in the United States: 1986," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 160, Appendix A, for an explanation of the poverty definition.)

These income criteria for determining the extent of poverty in the United States have become the basis for the official statistics issued annually by the Bureau of the Census in "Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60. The poverty levels are adjusted to reflect changes in the annual average Consumer Price Index (CPI) (see Bureau of the Census, "Revision in Poverty Statistics, 1959 to 1968," **Current Population Reports: Special Studies**, Series P-23, No. 28; and "Directive No. 14, Definition of Poverty for Statistical Purposes," **Statistical Policy Handbook, 1978**, Office of Federal Statistical Policy and Standards, Department of Commerce).

The poverty income guidelines, a simplified version of the poverty thresholds, vary by family size, and there are separate sets of guidelines for the two noncontiguous States (Hawaii and Alaska). The guidelines are used for determining whether a person or family is financially eligible for assistance or services under a particular Federal program. Authorizing legislation or regulations for specific programs indicate whether a program uses the poverty guidelines as one of several eligibility criteria, uses a modification of the guidelines (for example, 130 percent or 185 percent of the guidelines), or uses them for purposes of targeting assistance or services.

The poverty index was originally developed at a time when the noncash benefits for both nonneedy and needy families were relatively small and unimportant. It was, therefore, developed as a measure of income inadequacy of money income only. Nonmoney income is, therefore, not currently considered in calculating the poverty thresholds. Whether these poverty thresholds would also serve as a measure of income inadequacy for income distributions that include nonmoney as well as money income is an issue that requires serious analytical consideration.

Data on the poverty population and on family and personal income are collected in the March Current Population Survey (CPS). Data from the March survey are also known as the Annual Demographic File. Following the standard Census Bureau definition, the family is defined as two or more persons related by blood, marriage, or adoption and residing together. "Income" refers to money income from all sources, including public income transfers, but before Federal, State, or local personal income taxes. Money income does not reflect the fact that many families receive part of their income in kind—in the form of nonmoney transfers such as employee use of business transportation and facilities, employer-paid health insurance

and other employer-supported fringe benefits, Medicare, Medicaid, food stamps, and housing assistance. Many farm families receive part of their income in the form of rent-free housing or goods produced and consumed by the family. Beginning in March 1980, the Census Bureau began supplementing data on annual family money income with information on the number of households receiving certain selected public and private noncash benefits. For information on characteristics of recipients of selected noncash benefits, see Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of Households and Persons Receiving Selected Noncash Benefits: 1980 (With Comparable Data for 1979)," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 131, and subsequent reports. The Census Bureau is examining procedures for valuing benefits but there is as yet no consensus on how to assign a money value to such benefits. Results of this "valuation" work, described as "experimental" and "exploratory in nature," appear in the Bureau of the Census, "Estimates of Poverty Including the Value of Noncash Benefits: 1987," **Technical Paper No. 58**, August 1988. This report suggests that if selected government benefits had been counted as income without changing the current poverty threshold, the official estimate of poverty would have been reduced by 8 percent to 37 percent, depending on the range of benefits valued and the method used.

Before 1980, for statistical classification of families as poor, detailed poverty thresholds were applied separately for 124 family situations which allowed for the number of adults and children, sex of family householder, and whether the family lived on a farm. The current matrix of poverty thresholds used by the Census Bureau to determine the poverty status of families and unrelated individuals consists of a set of 48 thresholds arranged in a two-dimensional matrix by family size (from one person, that is, unrelated individuals, to nine or more persons) cross-classified by the presence and number of family members under age 18 (from no children to eight or more children present). Unrelated individuals and two-person families are further differentiated by the age of the individual or family householder (under age 65 and aged 65 or older).

The poverty thresholds generally cited for specified family sizes represent the weighted average of individual thresholds for families of different composition at that size. From 1969 to 1980, families living on farms were assumed to need 85 percent of the cash income of corresponding nonfarm families. (Figures for prior years were retabulated retrospectively on this basis.) Several changes were implemented with the 1980 Census and the March 1982 CPS: (1) elimination of separate thresholds for farm families, (2) elimination (through appropriate averaging) of separate thresholds for female-householder and "all other" families, and (3) extension of the poverty matrix to make the largest family size category "nine persons or more" rather than "seven or more persons" (see **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, cited earlier). The total money income of each family in the CPS sample is tested against the appropriate poverty threshold to determine the poverty status of that family. If the family's total income is less than its corresponding cutoff, the family is classified as being below the poverty level. The average threshold for a given family size is the weighted average threshold for that group obtained by multiplying the threshold for each family size subcategory by the number of families in that subcategory. These products are then aggregated across the entire range of family-size categories, and the total aggregate is divided by the total number of families in the group to yield the weighted average threshold at the poverty level for that family size.

Since 1973, the poverty income guidelines have been computed from the official poverty threshold by increasing the weighted average poverty thresholds by the percentage change

in the Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) during the preceding year and rounding the value for a family of four up to the next higher \$50. All family sizes above and below four are computed by adding or subtracting equal dollar amounts derived from the average difference between poverty lines, for families with one to eight persons, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$20.

Once a year, in March, the sample of U.S. households interviewed in the monthly CPS is asked to provide information on household members' incomes during the preceding calendar year. Survey experience indicates that respondents tend to underreport their income in household surveys. There is almost no underreporting of wage or salary income. Underreporting is most pronounced for dividends, interest, and workers' compensation; less pronounced for veterans' payments, public assistance, and private pensions and modest for Social Security and Federal retirement programs. The proportion of nonresponses to CPS income questions is greater among middle-income and higher-income families than among lower-income families.

It should be noted that changes have occurred in the sample size, content, and procedures of the CPS over the years. Since 1959—the first year for which statistics using the current official definition are available—the number of households interviewed has been increased, the definition of farm residence was altered, the number of income types separately identified has been increased, and more sophisticated allocation procedures have been developed for income items respondents failed to report. Because of these changes, the income and poverty data as reported yearly by the Census Bureau do not in the strictest sense form a continuous series.

The major modifications introduced in March 1980 rendered

interpretation of change from 1978 to 1979 particularly difficult. In March 1980, the sample size was expanded considerably. The number and type of questions relating to income received in 1979 changed, as did the procedure for allocating the reported income among family members. The description of family structure was changed—eliminating secondary families and replacing the concept of “family head” with that of “householder.” Such modifications result in adding to the number of households designated as having a female head some husband-wife families that formerly would have been classified as having a male head. Another consequence is the sharp rise in the number of households—poor and nonpoor alike—credited with income received from dividends, interest, and rent, or from pensions other than social security. The 1978-79 increase in these characteristics is much greater than one would normally expect for a single year and should not be attributed to economic and social factors alone.

The increased sample size means that income and related data are now being obtained from twice as many households as were interviewed in the early years of the CPS. Accordingly, current poverty population estimates are subject to considerably smaller sampling errors than the estimates for the initial years of the poverty series. Comparison of data for 1979 (obtained in March 1980) with those for 1978 and earlier years should make allowance for the differences in survey techniques. Moreover, data for 1980 (collected in March 1981), have been adjusted to new controls introduced in the 1980 Census. Some summary data for 1979 have been adjusted to facilitate comparison and may differ from data presented here (see Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports, Consumer Income*, Series P-60, Nos. 130, 133, 138, 144, 147, 152, 158, 160, and 161).

Table 3.E1.—Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-88

Calendar year	Unrelated individuals			Families of 2 persons or more								Annual average CPI, all items (1982-84=100) <sup>1</sup>
				2 persons			3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons	7 persons or more	
	All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older	All ages	Householder under age 65	Householder aged 65 or older						
1959	\$1,467	\$1,503	\$1,397	\$1,894	\$1,952	\$1,761	\$2,324	\$2,973	\$3,506	\$3,944	\$4,849	29.2
1960	1,490	1,526	1,418	1,924	1,982	1,788	2,359	3,022	3,560	4,002	4,921	29.6
1961	1,506	1,545	1,433	1,942	2,005	1,808	2,383	3,054	3,597	4,041	4,967	29.9
1962	1,519	1,562	1,451	1,962	2,027	1,828	2,412	3,089	3,639	4,088	5,032	30.3
1963	1,539	1,581	1,470	1,988	2,052	1,850	2,442	3,128	3,685	4,135	5,092	30.6
1964	1,558	1,601	1,488	2,015	2,079	1,875	2,473	3,169	3,732	4,193	5,156	31.0
1965	1,582	1,626	1,512	2,048	2,114	1,906	2,514	3,223	3,797	4,264	5,248	31.5
1966	1,635	1,685	1,565	2,115	2,185	1,970	2,600	3,335	3,930	4,410	5,430	32.5
1967	1,675	1,722	1,600	2,168	2,238	2,017	2,661	3,410	4,019	4,516	5,550	33.4
1968	1,748	1,797	1,667	2,262	2,333	2,102	2,774	3,553	4,188	4,706	5,789	34.8
1969	1,840	1,893	1,757	2,383	2,458	2,215	2,924	3,743	4,415	4,958	6,101	36.7
1970	1,954	2,010	1,861	2,525	2,604	2,348	3,099	3,968	4,680	5,260	6,468	38.8
1971	2,040	2,098	1,940	2,633	2,716	2,448	3,229	4,137	4,880	5,489	6,751	40.5
1972	2,109	2,168	2,005	2,724	2,808	2,530	3,339	4,275	5,044	5,673	6,983	41.8
1973	2,247	2,307	2,130	2,895	2,984	2,688	3,548	4,540	5,358	6,028	7,435	44.4
1974	2,495	2,562	2,364	3,211	3,312	2,982	3,936	5,038	5,950	6,699	8,253	49.3
1975	2,724	2,797	2,581	3,506	3,617	3,257	4,293	5,500	6,499	7,316	9,022	53.8
1976	2,884	2,959	2,730	3,711	3,826	3,445	4,540	5,815	6,876	7,760	9,588	56.9
1977	3,075	3,152	2,906	3,951	4,072	3,666	4,833	6,191	7,320	8,261	10,216	60.6
1978	3,311	3,392	3,127	4,249	4,383	3,944	5,201	6,662	7,880	8,891	11,002	65.2
1979	3,689	3,778	3,479	4,725	4,878	4,390	5,784	7,412	8,775	9,914	12,280	72.6
1980	4,190	4,290	3,949	5,363	5,537	4,983	6,565	8,414	9,966	11,269	13,955	82.4
1981	4,620	4,729	4,359	5,917	6,111	5,498	7,250	9,287	11,007	12,449	...	90.9
1982	4,901	5,019	4,626	6,281	6,487	5,836	7,693	9,862	11,684	13,207	...	96.5
1983	5,061	5,180	4,775	6,483	6,697	6,023	7,938	10,178	12,049	13,630	...	99.6
1984	5,278	5,400	4,979	6,762	6,983	6,282	8,277	10,609	12,566	14,207	...	103.9
1985	5,469	5,593	5,156	6,998	7,231	6,503	8,573	10,989	13,007	14,696	...	107.6
1986	5,572	5,701	5,255	7,138	7,370	6,630	8,737	11,203	13,259	14,986	...	109.6
1987	5,778	5,909	5,447	7,397	7,641	6,872	9,056	11,612	13,737	15,509	...	113.6
1988 <sup>2</sup>	6,017	6,153	5,672	7,703	7,957	7,156	9,431	12,091	14,305	16,151	...	118.3

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in January 1978, the Bureau of Labor Statistics introduced a new price index for all urban consumers (CPI-U) that forms a continuous series with the earlier index for urban wage earners and for clerical workers as of December 1977.

<sup>2</sup> Preliminary Data; 1987 weighted average poverty levels raised by 4.1 percent to correspond with the 1988 increase from the 1987 Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) for all urban consumers.

Note: Three technical changes in the definition of poverty are described in the Bureau of the Census report on the poverty population in 1980 (Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level, 1980, Series P-60, No. 133): (1) Distinctions based on the sex of the family householder will no longer be made; (2) income thresholds for farm families will be the same as for nonfarm families of the same size and composition, and (3) the increased sample size will now permit separate poverty income criteria for families of 7, 8, and 9 or more persons. (Separate criteria for these family sizes by number of children have been developed by the Social Security Administration for the base year 1967 on the same basis as the original poverty matrix for smaller family sizes, and then

updated by means of the all-items Consumer Price Index.) The thresholds for larger families beginning in 1980 are:

Year	7 persons	8 persons	9 persons or more
1980	\$12,761	\$14,199	\$16,896
1981	14,110	15,655	18,572
1982	15,036	16,719	19,698
1983	15,500	17,170	20,310
1984	16,096	17,961	21,247
1985	16,656	18,512	22,083
1986	17,049	18,791	22,497
1987	17,649	19,515	23,105
1988 <sup>2</sup>	18,379	20,322	24,061

Source: Bureau of the Census and the Social Security Administration.

Table 3.E2.—Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of 1959-87 <sup>1</sup>

Age and family status <sup>2</sup>	1959	1970	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987
Total civilian noninstitutionalized population <sup>4</sup> (in millions)								
All ages.....	176.5	202.5	210.4	225.0	233.8	236.6	238.6	240.9
Children under 18.....	64.0	69.9	64.8	62.2	61.7	62.0	62.0	62.3
In families with—								
Male householder <sup>5</sup> .....	58.3	60.8	54.1	50.6	49.1	49.5	49.2	49.4
Female householder.....	5.7	9.0	10.6	11.5	12.5	12.5	12.8	12.9
18-54 <sup>6</sup> .....	81.0	94.9	104.7	116.3	123.2	125.2	126.7	128.4
55-64.....	15.5	18.4	19.8	21.7	22.2	22.1	21.9	21.6
65 or older.....	15.6	19.3	21.7	24.7	26.8	27.3	28.0	28.5
In families.....	11.9	13.4	14.8	16.7	18.1	18.4	18.8	19.2
Unrelated individuals.....	3.7	5.8	6.9	8.0	8.8	8.9	9.2	9.3
Men.....	1.2	1.4	1.5	1.7	1.9	2.0	2.1	2.2
Women.....	2.5	4.4	5.4	6.3	6.8	7.0	7.1	7.2
Number poor (in millions)								
All ages.....	39.5	25.3	25.9	29.3	33.7	33.1	32.4	32.5
Children under 18.....	17.2	10.5	10.9	11.1	12.9	12.5	12.3	12.4
In families with—								
Male householder <sup>5</sup> .....	13.1	5.7	5.3	5.2	6.2	5.8	5.3	5.4
Female householder.....	4.1	4.8	5.6	5.9	6.8	6.7	6.9	7.1
18-54.....	13.4	8.2	9.7	12.2	15.1	14.8	14.5	14.4
55-64.....	3.3	2.1	2.0	2.1	2.3	2.3	2.2	2.2
65 or older.....	5.5	4.7	3.3	3.9	3.3	3.5	3.5	3.5
In families.....	3.2	2.0	1.2	1.4	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2
Unrelated individuals.....	2.3	2.7	2.1	2.4	2.1	2.3	2.3	2.2
Men.....	.7	.5	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4
Women.....	1.6	2.2	1.7	2.0	1.7	1.9	1.9	1.8
Percent poor								
All ages.....	22.4	12.6	12.3	13.0	14.4	14.0	13.6	13.5
Children under 18.....	26.9	15.0	16.8	17.9	21.0	20.1	19.8	20.0
In families with—								
Male householder <sup>5</sup> .....	22.4	9.3	9.8	10.4	12.5	11.7	10.8	10.9
Female householder.....	72.2	53.4	52.7	50.8	54.0	53.6	54.4	54.7
18-54.....	16.5	8.7	9.2	10.5	12.3	11.8	11.4	11.2
55-64.....	21.5	11.4	10.2	9.5	10.4	10.5	10.0	10.3
65 or older.....	35.2	24.6	15.3	15.7	12.4	12.6	12.4	12.2
In families.....	26.9	14.7	8.0	8.5	6.7	6.4	6.2	6.5
Unrelated individuals.....	61.9	47.1	31.0	30.6	24.2	25.6	25.2	24.0
Men.....	59.0	38.9	27.7	24.4	20.8	20.5	19.6	19.3
Women.....	63.3	49.7	31.9	32.3	25.2	27.0	26.8	25.4

<sup>1</sup> Data for 1970 and 1975 are based on the 1970 Census of Population controls.

<sup>2</sup> Income and poverty status refer to the calendar year shown; family status is as of March of the succeeding year.

<sup>3</sup> Based on revised methodology.

<sup>4</sup> Includes Armed Forces in the United States living off post or with families on post. Excludes unrelated individuals under age 16.

<sup>5</sup> Includes children in families with both spouses present and in families with

male householder with no spouse present.

<sup>6</sup> Includes persons under age 18 listed as unrelated individual, family householder, spouse of householder, or other family member.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors or estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E3.—Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1987**

Type of money income received during year <sup>1</sup>	Aged family units						Nonaged family units					
	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			Individuals under age 65 living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder under age 65		
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor <sup>2</sup>	Total	Nonpoor	Poor <sup>2</sup>	Total	Nonpoor	Poor <sup>2</sup>	Total	Nonpoor	Poor <sup>2</sup>
Number of families and unrelated individuals (in millions).....	9.3	7.1	2.2	10.5	9.8	0.8	23.8	18.9	4.9	54.6	48.3	6.3
	Percent receiving income of specified type <sup>3</sup>											
Earnings.....	13	15	5	44	45	21	85	94	51	93	98	60
Public program payments:												
Social Security <sup>4</sup> .....	93	95	88	95	95	88	6	5	11	10	10	11
Supplemental Security Income.....	9	3	28	5	4	20	3	1	9	2	1	8
Other public assistance.....	1	0	2	2	1	10	2	0	7	6	2	42
Other programs <sup>6</sup> .....	6	6	5	10	11	6	8	9	6	13	13	9
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent.....	66	77	30	76	80	30	54	62	22	67	73	18
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.....	35	43	9	52	55	19	15	15	13	23	23	20
	Percentage distribution of income, by type											
Total percent.....	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
Earnings.....	9	10	1	30	30	8	88	89	53	89	90	51
Public program payments:												
Social Security <sup>4</sup> .....	44	41	79	32	31	68	2	1	15	2	1	8
Supplemental Security Income.....	1	0	12	1	0	8	0	0	11	0	0	4
Other public assistance.....	0	0	0	0	0	4	0	0	5	1	0	26
Other programs <sup>6</sup> .....	1	1	2	1	1	2	1	1	4	1	1	3
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent.....	28	30	3	20	20	4	5	5	3	4	4	1
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.....	15	17	2	16	17	5	4	4	8	3	3	6
Median income.....	\$8,197	\$10,646	\$4,942	\$20,872	\$22,263	\$5,834	\$15,017	\$18,836	\$3,009	\$33,003	\$36,310	\$5,751

<sup>1</sup> Household surveys tend to underestimate the number of income recipients and/or the amount of income received. Income sources such as interest, dividends, rents, veterans' payments, unemployment compensation, and workers' compensation are more underreported than others. For more detail, see Bureau of the Census, the Value of Noncash Benefits: 1979-82, Technical Paper No. 52, Appendix F.

<sup>2</sup> Poverty status based on money income of all family members after receipt of OASDI and any other cash transfer payments.

<sup>3</sup> Received by individuals or any family member at any time during 1987. Most

individuals or families received more than one type of income during the year.

<sup>4</sup> Social Security may include any Railroad Retirement payments.

<sup>5</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>6</sup> Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, or veterans' payments.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.



Table 3.E4.—Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1988 <sup>1</sup>

[Civilian noninstitutionalized population]

Living arrangement and sex	Population (in thousands)			Percentage distribution			Percent officially poor
	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	
Total .....	28,527	3,491	25,036	100.0	100.0	100.0	12.2
Unrelated individuals .....	9,330	2,241	7,089	32.7	64.2	28.3	24.0
Family members .....	19,186	1,247	17,939	67.3	35.7	71.7	6.5
Householder or spouse .....	17,190	1,127	16,063	60.3	32.3	64.2	6.6
Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....	1,996	119	1,877	7.0	3.4	7.5	6.0
Poor by own income .....	856	98	758	3.0	2.8	3.0	11.5
Not poor by own income .....	1,140	21	1,119	4.0	.6	4.5	1.8
Men .....	11,837	1,002	10,834	41.5	28.7	43.3	8.5
Unrelated individuals .....	2,158	416	1,741	7.6	11.9	7.0	19.3
Family members .....	9,674	584	9,090	33.9	16.7	36.3	6.0
Householder .....	8,778	533	8,244	30.8	15.3	32.9	6.1
Spouse of householder .....	376	23	353	1.3	.6	1.4	6.0
Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....	521	28	492	1.8	.8	2.0	5.5
Poor by own income .....	176	25	151	.6	.7	.6	14.2
Not poor by own income .....	344	3	341	1.2	.1	1.4	1.0
Women .....	16,691	2,489	14,202	58.5	71.3	56.7	14.9
Unrelated individuals .....	7,173	1,825	5,348	25.1	52.3	21.4	25.4
Family members .....	9,512	662	8,849	33.3	19.0	35.3	7.0
Householder, no husband present .....	1,479	203	1,277	5.2	5.8	5.1	13.7
Householder with husband present .....	245	15	230	.9	.4	.9	6.2
Wife of householder .....	6,312	354	5,958	22.1	10.1	23.8	5.6
Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....	1,475	91	1,384	5.2	2.6	5.5	6.1
Poor by own income .....	680	73	606	2.4	2.1	2.4	10.8
Not poor by own income .....	795	17	778	2.8	.5	3.1	2.2

<sup>1</sup> Living arrangements as of March 1988. Poverty status in 1987 as reflected by income of unrelated individual or family money income for year compared with official poverty income criterion for families of appropriate size and composition.

<sup>2</sup> Aged family members who are neither the family householder nor the spouse of the householder. Official poverty classification is based on combined income of all related persons living together. Persons in this group are classified here on the basis of official poverty criteria for family income and on a comparison of their own income with official poverty criteria for elderly persons maintaining their

own households. The hidden poor are other relatives in nonpoor households whose own income is below the official poverty line for unrelated individuals or married couples.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E5.—Work experience of family householders and unrelated individuals aged 22 or older, by age and sex, calendar year 1987**

[Civilian noninstitutionalized population, March 1988]

Age, sex, and family status	Total number (in millions)	Percentage distribution, by work experience					Percent poor				
		Total	Worked during year			Did not work at all	Total	Worked during year			Did not work at all
			Total	Year round, full time	Part year or part time			Total	Year round, full time	Part year or part time	
Total <sup>1</sup> .....	94.6	100	73	54	19	27	13	8	3	21	29
22-64.....	74.7	100	88	66	21	12	13	8	3	23	50
65 or older.....	19.9	100	18	6	12	82	15	5	2	6	17
Men.....	64.6	100	80	61	18	20	8	6	2	16	19
22-64.....	53.7	100	92	72	19	8	8	6	2	18	36
65 or older.....	11.0	100	23	8	15	77	9	3	2	4	10
Family householder.....	50.3	100	80	64	17	20	6	4	2	12	13
22-64.....	41.5	100	92	76	17	8	6	4	2	14	27
65 or older.....	8.8	100	24	8	16	76	6	3	1	3	7
Unrelated individual.....	14.4	100	78	53	25	22	16	10	3	27	37
22-64.....	12.2	100	89	62	28	11	16	11	3	28	57
65 or older.....	2.2	100	17	6	11	83	19	8	6	8	22
Women.....	30.0	100	58	37	21	42	24	13	4	29	40
22-64.....	21.1	100	77	51	26	23	25	14	4	32	64
65 or older.....	8.9	100	12	3	9	88	23	9	3	11	25
Family householder.....	13.3	100	66	40	25	34	27	16	5	34	48
22-64.....	11.6	100	73	46	28	27	29	17	5	35	64
65 or older.....	1.8	100	13	3	10	87	13	5	0	7	14
Unrelated individual.....	16.7	100	52	34	18	48	22	10	3	24	35
22-64.....	9.5	100	82	58	25	18	19	10	3	27	62
65 or older.....	7.2	100	12	3	9	88	25	10	4	12	28

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 797,900 male family householders and 149,100 unrelated individuals aged 22-64 for whom work experience was not reported because they were in the Armed Forces in March 1988. Of the young men in the Armed Forces, 34,000 family householders were counted as poor.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.E6.—Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1987

Social Security share of money income for year <sup>1</sup>	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only				Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor
All races <sup>2</sup>								
Total number (in millions) .....	9.3	7.1	2.2	...	10.5	9.8	.8	...
Total percent.....	100	100	100	24	100	100	100	7
No Social Security benefits .....	7	5	12	44	5	5	12	16
Some Social Security benefits .....	93	95	88	23	95	95	88	7
Less than one-fourth of income.....	9	12	1	2	24	25	4	1
One-fourth up to one-half of income .....	21	26	5	6	29	30	12	3
One-half up to three-fourths of income .....	23	25	17	17	22	22	20	6
Three-fourths or more of income.....	40	32	65	39	21	18	53	18
White								
Total number (in millions) .....	8.4	6.6	1.7	...	9.4	8.9	.5	...
Total percent.....	100	100	100	20	100	100	100	5
No Social Security benefits .....	6	5	11	38	5	4	12	13
Some Social Security benefits .....	94	95	89	19	95	96	88	5
Less than one-fourth of income.....	10	13	1	2	24	25	4	1
One-fourth up to one-half of income .....	22	26	5	4	29	30	10	2
One-half up to three-fourths of income .....	23	25	15	14	22	22	17	4
Three-fourths or more of income.....	39	31	68	36	20	18	58	15
Black								
Total number (in millions) .....	.9	.4	.5	...	.9	.7	.2	...
Total percent.....	100	100	100	56	100	100	100	24
No Social Security benefits .....	13	7	17	75	7	6	10	36
Some Social Security benefits .....	87	93	83	54	93	94	90	23
Less than one-fourth of income.....	2	4	0	0	22	28	4	4
One-fourth up to one-half of income .....	14	24	6	26	23	25	17	17
One-half up to three-fourths of income .....	23	26	20	50	22	21	25	27
Three-fourths or more of income.....	49	39	57	65	25	20	44	41

<sup>1</sup> Payments under Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance program any time in 1987 to any family member as reported in the March 1988 Current Population Survey. For 1983, according to program records, receipt of Social Security benefits reported by Survey respondents represented 92 percent of aggregate Social Security payments.

<sup>2</sup> Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E7.—Households receiving means-tested noncash benefits, 1987**

Type of means-tested benefits	All households			Households aged 65 or older		
	Number (in thousands)		Percent below poverty level	Number (in thousands)		Percent below poverty level
	Total	Below poverty level		Total	Below poverty level	
Total households .....	91,066	11,945	13.1	19,456	2,863	14.7
Households receiving one or more means-tested benefits <sup>1</sup> .....	14,270	7,274	51.0	3,329	1,466	44.0
Food Stamps .....	6,351	4,830	76.1	1,022	692	67.7
Free or reduced price school lunches .....	5,750	3,147	54.7	201	110	54.9
Public or other subsidized housing .....	3,983	2,252	56.5	1,325	596	45.0
Medicaid .....	8,314	5,030	60.5	2,105	992	47.1

<sup>1</sup> Data not equal to total because some households receive benefits from more than one source.  
Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

**Table 3.E8.—Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-88 <sup>1 2</sup>**

Date of issuance <sup>3</sup>	Family size								
	1 person	2 persons	3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons	7 persons	8 persons	Increment <sup>4</sup>
December 1965 .....	\$1,540	\$1,990	\$2,440	\$3,130	\$3,685	\$4,135	\$4,635	\$5,135	\$500
August 1967 .....	1,600	2,000	2,500	3,200	3,800	4,200	4,700	5,300	500
September 1968 .....	1,600	2,100	2,600	3,300	3,900	4,400	4,900	5,400	500
September 1969 .....	1,800	2,400	3,000	3,600	4,200	4,800	5,400	6,000	600
December 1970 .....	1,900	2,500	3,100	3,800	4,400	5,000	5,600	6,200	600
November 1971 .....	2,000	2,600	3,300	4,000	4,700	5,300	5,900	6,500	600
October 1972 .....	2,100	2,725	3,450	4,200	4,925	5,550	6,200	6,850	650
March 1973 .....	2,200	2,900	3,600	4,300	5,000	5,700	6,400	7,100	700
May 1974 .....	2,330	3,070	3,810	4,550	5,290	6,030	6,770	7,510	740
March 1975 .....	2,590	3,410	4,230	5,050	5,870	6,690	7,510	8,330	820
April 1976 .....	2,800	3,700	4,600	5,500	6,400	7,300	8,200	9,100	900
April 1977 .....	2,970	3,930	4,890	5,850	6,810	7,770	8,730	9,690	960
April 1978 .....	3,140	4,160	5,180	6,200	7,220	8,240	9,260	10,280	1,020
May 1979 .....	3,400	4,500	5,600	6,700	7,800	8,900	10,000	11,100	1,100
April 1980 .....	3,790	5,010	6,230	7,450	8,670	9,890	11,110	12,330	1,220
March 1981 .....	4,310	5,690	7,070	8,450	9,830	11,210	12,590	13,970	1,380
April 1982 .....	4,680	6,220	7,760	9,300	10,840	12,380	13,920	15,460	1,540
February 1983 .....	4,860	6,540	8,220	9,900	11,580	13,260	14,940	16,620	1,680
February 1984 .....	4,980	6,720	8,460	10,200	11,940	13,680	15,420	17,160	1,740
March 1985 .....	5,250	7,050	8,850	10,650	12,450	14,250	16,050	17,850	1,800
February 1986 .....	5,360	7,240	9,120	11,000	12,880	14,760	16,640	18,520	1,880
February 1987 .....	5,500	7,400	9,300	11,200	13,100	15,000	16,900	18,800	1,900
February 1988 .....	5,770	7,730	9,690	11,650	13,610	15,570	17,530	19,490	1,960

<sup>1</sup> Except for Alaska and Hawaii. Guidelines for Alaska and Hawaii since 1980 are:

Year	Alaska		Hawaii	
	1 person	Increment <sup>4</sup>	1 person	Increment <sup>4</sup>
1980 .....	\$4,760	\$1,520	\$4,370	\$1,400
1981 .....	5,410	1,720	4,980	1,580
1982 .....	5,870	1,920	5,390	1,770
1983 .....	6,080	2,100	5,600	1,930
1984 .....	6,240	2,170	5,730	2,000
1985 .....	6,560	2,250	6,040	2,070
1986 .....	6,700	2,350	6,170	2,160
1987 .....	6,860	2,380	6,310	2,190
1988 .....	7,210	2,450	6,650	2,250

<sup>2</sup> Before 1983, guidelines are for nonfarm families only.

<sup>3</sup> Guidelines shown are effective from date of issuance.

<sup>4</sup> Add this amount for each additional family member beyond eight persons. Before 1973, increments between some of the smaller family sizes differed from the increment shown in the table. Beginning in 1973, the increment has been the same between all family sizes in each year's set of guidelines.

Source: Department of Health and Human Services.

# Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers

Table 4.A1.—Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-87

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures						Interfund borrowing transfers <sup>5</sup>	Net increase in fund	Fund at end of period
	Total	Net contributions <sup>1</sup>	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury <sup>2</sup>	Net interest <sup>3</sup>	Total	Benefit payments <sup>4</sup>	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retirement program			
								Adminis-trative expenses	Percent of—					
									Con-tributions and reim-burse-ments	Total benefits				
1937	\$767	\$765	...	...	\$2	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$766
1938	375	360	...	...	15	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$366
1939	607	580	...	...	27	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,132
1940	368	325	...	...	43	62	35	\$26	8.1	74.1	...	...	...	1,724
1941	845	789	...	...	56	114	88	26	3.3	29.7	...	...	...	2,031
1942	1,085	1,012	...	...	72	159	131	28	2.8	21.3	...	...	...	2,762
1943	1,328	1,239	...	...	88	195	166	29	2.4	17.8	...	...	...	3,688
1944	1,422	1,316	...	...	107	238	209	29	2.2	14.0	...	...	...	4,820
1945	1,420	1,285	...	...	134	304	274	30	2.3	10.9	...	...	...	1,184
1946	1,447	1,295	...	...	152	418	378	40	3.1	10.5	...	...	...	6,005
1947	1,722	1,557	...	\$1	164	512	466	46	2.9	9.8	...	...	...	7,121
1948	1,969	1,685	...	3	281	607	556	51	3.0	9.2	...	...	...	8,150
1949	1,816	1,666	...	4	146	721	667	54	3.2	8.1	...	...	...	9,360
1950	2,928	2,667	...	4	257	1,022	961	61	2.3	6.4	...	...	...	10,722
1951	3,784	3,363	...	4	417	1,966	1,885	81	2.4	4.3	...	...	...	11,816
1952	4,184	3,819	...	...	365	2,282	2,194	88	2.3	4.0	...	...	...	15,540
1953	4,359	3,945	...	...	414	3,094	3,006	88	2.2	2.9	...	...	...	17,442
1954	5,610	5,163	...	...	447	3,741	3,670	92	1.8	2.5	-\$21	...	...	18,707
1955	6,167	5,713	...	...	454	5,079	4,968	119	2.1	2.4	-7	...	...	21,663
1956	6,697	6,172	...	...	526	5,841	5,715	132	2.1	2.3	-5	...	...	22,519
1957	7,381	6,825	...	...	556	7,507	7,347	162	2.4	2.2	-2	...	...	22,393
1958	8,117	7,566	...	...	552	8,646	8,327	194	2.6	2.3	124	...	...	21,864
1959	8,584	8,052	...	...	532	10,308	9,842	184	2.3	1.9	282	...	...	20,141
1960	11,382	10,866	...	...	516	11,198	10,677	203	1.9	1.9	318	...	...	20,324
1961	11,833	11,285	...	...	548	12,432	11,862	239	2.1	2.0	332	...	...	19,725
1962	12,585	12,059	...	...	526	13,973	13,356	256	2.1	1.9	361	...	...	18,337
1963	15,063	14,541	...	...	521	14,920	14,217	281	1.9	2.0	423	...	...	18,480
1964	16,258	15,689	...	...	569	15,613	14,914	296	1.9	2.0	403	...	...	19,125
1965	16,610	16,017	...	...	593	17,501	16,737	328	2.0	2.0	436	...	...	18,235
1966	21,302	20,580	...	78	644	18,967	18,267	256	1.2	1.4	444	...	...	20,570
1967	24,034	23,138	...	78	818	20,382	19,468	406	1.8	2.1	508	...	...	33,789
1968	25,040	23,719	...	382	939	23,557	22,643	476	2.0	2.1	438	...	...	35,318
1969	29,554	27,947	...	442	1,165	25,176	24,210	474	1.7	2.0	491	...	...	36,487
1970	32,220	30,256	...	449	1,515	29,848	28,798	471	1.5	1.6	579	...	...	37,777
1971	35,877	33,723	...	488	1,667	34,542	33,414	514	1.5	1.5	613	...	...	32,454
1972	40,050	37,781	...	475	1,794	38,522	37,124	674	1.8	1.8	724	...	...	33,789
1973	48,344	45,975	...	442	1,928	47,175	45,745	647	1.4	1.4	783	...	...	35,318
1974	54,688	52,081	...	447	2,159	53,397	51,623	865	1.6	1.7	909	...	...	36,487
1975	59,605	56,816	...	425	2,364	60,395	58,517	896	1.6	1.5	982	...	...	37,777
1976	66,276	63,362	...	614	2,301	67,876	65,705	959	1.5	1.5	1,212	...	...	39,987
1977	72,412	69,572	...	613	2,227	75,309	73,121	981	1.4	1.3	1,208	...	...	43,388
1978	78,094	75,471	...	615	2,008	83,064	80,361	1,115	1.5	1.4	1,589	...	...	49,711
1979	90,274	87,919	...	557	1,797	93,133	90,573	1,113	1.3	1.2	1,448	...	...	55,260
1980	105,841	103,456	...	540	1,845	107,678	105,083	1,154	1.1	1.1	1,442	...	...	66,487
1981	125,361	122,627	...	675	2,060	126,695	123,803	1,307	1.1	1.1	1,585	...	...	77,777
1982	125,198	123,673	...	680	845	142,119	138,806	1,519	1.2	1.1	1,793	...	...	87,777
1983	150,584	138,337	...	5,541	6,706	152,999	149,221	1,528	1.1	1.0	2,251	\$17,519	...	99,777
1984	169,328	164,122	\$2,835	105	2,266	161,883	157,841	1,638	1.0	1.0	2,404	...	...	119,777
1985	184,239	176,958	3,208	2,203	1,871	171,150	167,248	1,592	.9	1.0	2,310	...	...	139,777
1986	197,393	190,741	3,424	160	3,069	181,000	176,813	1,601	.8	.9	2,585	...	...	159,777
1987	210,736	202,735	3,257	55	4,690	187,668	183,587	1,524	.8	.8	2,557	...	...	179,777

See footnotes at bottom of table 4.A3.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A2.—Disability Insurance, 1957-87

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures							Interfund borrowing transfers <sup>5</sup>	Net increase in fund	Fund at end of period
	Total	Net contributions <sup>1</sup>	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury <sup>2</sup>	Net interest <sup>3</sup>	Total	Benefit payments <sup>4</sup>	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retirement program				
								Admini- strative expenses	Percent of—						
									Con- tribu- tions and reim- burse- ments	Total benefits					
1957	\$709	\$702	...	...	\$7	\$59	\$57	\$3	0.4	4.9	...	...	...	\$649	
1958	991	966	...	...	25	261	249	12	1.3	5.0	...	...	\$729	1,379	
1959	931	891	...	...	40	485	457	50	5.6	10.9	-\$22	...	447	1,825	
1960	1,063	1,010	...	...	53	600	568	36	3.6	6.4	-5	...	464	2,289	
1961	1,104	1,038	...	...	66	956	887	64	6.1	7.2	5	...	148	2,437	
1962	1,114	1,046	...	...	68	1,183	1,105	66	6.4	6.0	11	...	-69	2,368	
1963	1,165	1,099	...	...	66	1,297	1,210	68	6.2	5.6	20	...	-133	2,235	
1964	1,218	1,154	...	...	64	1,407	1,309	79	6.8	6.0	19	...	-188	2,047	
1965	1,247	1,188	...	...	59	1,687	1,573	90	7.6	5.7	24	...	-440	1,606	
1966	2,079	2,006	...	\$16	58	1,947	1,784	137	6.8	7.7	25	...	133	1,739	
1967	2,379	2,286	...	16	78	2,089	1,950	109	4.7	5.6	31	...	290	2,029	
1968	3,454	3,316	...	32	106	2,458	2,311	127	3.8	5.5	20	...	996	3,025	
1969	3,792	3,599	...	16	177	2,716	2,557	138	3.8	5.4	21	...	1,075	4,100	
1970	4,774	4,481	...	16	277	3,259	3,085	164	3.6	5.3	10	...	1,514	5,614	
1971	5,031	4,620	...	50	361	4,000	3,783	205	4.4	5.4	13	...	1,031	6,645	
1972	5,572	5,107	...	51	414	4,759	4,502	233	4.5	5.2	24	...	813	7,457	
1973	6,443	5,932	...	52	458	5,973	5,764	190	3.2	3.3	20	...	470	7,927	
1974	7,378	6,826	...	52	500	7,196	6,957	217	3.2	3.1	22	...	182	8,109	
1975	8,035	7,444	...	90	502	8,790	8,505	256	3.4	3.0	29	...	-754	7,354	
1976	8,757	8,233	...	103	422	10,366	10,055	285	3.4	2.8	26	...	-1,609	5,745	
1977	9,570	9,138	...	128	304	11,945	11,547	399	4.3	3.5	(6)	...	-2,375	3,370	
1978	13,810	13,413	...	142	256	12,954	12,599	325	2.4	2.6	30	...	856	4,226	
1979	15,590	15,114	...	118	358	14,186	13,786	371	2.4	2.7	30	...	1,404	5,630	
1980	13,871	13,255	...	130	485	15,872	15,515	368	2.8	2.4	-12	...	-2,001	3,629	
1981	17,078	16,738	...	168	172	17,658	17,192	436	2.6	2.5	29	...	-580	3,049	
1982	22,715	21,995	...	174	546	17,992	17,376	590	2.7	3.4	26	-\$5,081	-358	2,691	
1983	20,682	17,991	...	1,121	1,569	18,177	17,524	625	3.3	3.6	28	...	2,505	5,195	
1984	17,309	15,945	\$190	...	1,174	18,546	17,898	626	3.9	3.5	22	...	-1,237	3,959	
1985	19,301	17,191	222	1,017	870	19,478	18,827	608	3.3	3.2	43	2,540	2,363	6,321	
1986	19,439	18,399	238	...	803	20,522	19,853	600	3.3	3.0	68	2,541	1,459	7,780	
1987	20,303	19,691	7-36	...	648	21,425	20,519	849	4.3	4.1	57	...	-1,122	6,658	

<sup>1</sup>Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$402 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$62 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

<sup>2</sup>Includes payments (1) in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957, and (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956.

<sup>3</sup>Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the interfund borrowing provisions. Also, beginning in 1983, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$660 million in interest on (1) retroactive government

contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$169 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$14.8 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

<sup>4</sup>Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$48 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

<sup>5</sup>Negative figure represents amounts loaned by the DI Trust Fund to the OASI Trust Fund. Positive figures represent repayment of these amounts.

<sup>6</sup>Less than \$500,000.

<sup>7</sup>Reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.A3.—Combined OASI and DI, 1957-87

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures							Interfund borrowing transfers	Net increase in funds	Funds at end of period
	Total	Net contributions	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury	Net interest	Total	Benefit payments	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retirement program				
								Adminis-trative expenses	Percent of—						
									Con-tributions and reim-burse-ments	Total benefits					
1957	\$8,090	\$7,527	...	...	\$563	\$7,567	\$7,404	\$164	2.2	2.2	-\$2	...	\$523	\$23,042	
1958	9,108	8,531	...	...	577	8,907	8,576	207	2.4	2.4	124	...	201	23,243	
1959	9,516	8,943	...	...	572	10,793	10,298	234	2.6	2.3	260	...	-1,277	21,966	
1960	12,445	11,876	...	...	569	11,798	11,245	240	2.0	2.1	314	...	647	22,613	
1961	12,937	12,323	...	...	614	13,388	12,749	303	2.5	2.4	337	...	-451	22,162	
1962	13,699	13,105	...	...	594	15,156	14,461	322	2.5	2.2	372	...	-1,457	20,705	
1963	16,227	15,640	...	...	587	16,217	15,427	348	2.2	2.3	442	...	10	20,715	
1964	17,476	16,843	...	...	633	17,020	16,223	375	2.2	2.3	422	...	456	21,172	
1965	17,857	17,205	...	...	651	19,187	18,311	418	2.4	2.3	459	...	-1,331	19,841	
1966	23,381	22,585	...	\$94	702	20,913	20,051	393	1.7	2.0	469	...	2,467	22,308	
1967	26,413	25,424	...	94	896	22,471	21,417	515	2.0	2.4	539	...	3,942	26,250	
1968	28,493	27,034	...	414	1,045	26,015	24,954	603	2.2	2.4	458	...	2,479	28,729	
1969	33,346	31,546	...	458	1,342	27,892	26,767	612	1.9	2.3	513	...	5,453	34,182	
1970	36,993	34,737	...	465	1,791	33,108	31,884	635	1.8	2.0	589	...	3,886	38,068	
1971	40,908	38,343	...	538	2,027	38,542	37,197	719	1.8	1.9	626	...	2,366	40,434	
1972	45,622	42,888	...	526	2,208	43,281	41,625	907	2.1	2.2	749	...	2,341	42,775	
1973	54,787	51,907	...	494	2,386	53,148	51,508	837	1.6	1.6	802	...	1,639	44,414	
1974	62,066	58,907	...	499	2,660	60,593	58,581	1,082	1.8	1.8	931	...	1,472	45,886	
1975	67,640	64,259	...	515	2,866	69,184	67,022	1,152	1.8	1.7	1,010	...	-1,544	44,342	
1976	75,034	71,595	...	717	2,722	78,242	75,759	1,244	1.7	1.6	1,239	...	-3,209	41,133	
1977	81,982	78,710	...	741	2,531	87,254	84,667	1,379	1.7	1.6	1,208	...	-5,272	35,861	
1978	91,903	88,883	...	757	2,264	96,018	92,960	1,440	1.6	1.5	1,618	...	-4,115	31,746	
1979	105,864	103,034	...	675	2,155	107,320	104,359	1,483	1.4	1.4	1,477	...	-1,456	30,291	
1980	119,712	116,711	...	670	2,330	123,550	120,598	1,522	1.3	1.3	1,430	...	-3,838	26,453	
1981	142,438	139,364	...	843	2,231	144,352	140,995	1,743	1.2	1.2	1,614	...	-1,914	24,539	
1982	147,913	145,667	...	854	1,391	160,111	156,182	2,109	1.4	1.4	1,820	\$12,437	239	24,778	
1983	171,266	156,328	...	6,662	8,276	171,177	166,745	2,153	1.3	1.3	2,279	...	89	24,867	
1984	186,637	180,067	\$3,025	105	3,440	180,429	175,739	2,264	1.3	1.3	2,426	...	6,208	31,075	
1985	203,540	194,149	3,430	3,220	2,741	190,628	186,075	2,200	1.1	1.2	2,353	-1,824	11,088	42,163	
1986	216,833	209,140	3,662	160	3,871	201,522	196,667	2,202	1.1	1.1	2,653	-10,613	4,698	46,861	
1987	231,039	222,425	3,221	55	5,338	209,093	204,106	2,373	1.1	1.2	2,614	...	21,946	68,807	

See tables 4.A1 and 4.A2 for appropriate footnotes.

## Footnotes to table 4.A1

<sup>1</sup>Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$5,388 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$466 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

<sup>2</sup>Includes payments (1) in 1947-51 and in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957; (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956; and (3) in 1968 and later, for costs of benefits to certain uninsured persons who attained age 72 before 1968.

<sup>3</sup>Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the

interfund borrowing provisions. Also, beginning in 1983, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$6,677 million in interest on (1) retroactive government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$1,732 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$88 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

<sup>4</sup>Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$288 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

<sup>5</sup>Positive figure represents amounts loaned to the OASI Trust Fund from the DI and HI Trust Funds. Negative figures represent amounts repaid from the OASI Trust Fund to the DI and HI Trust Funds.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

#### 4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

**Table 4.A4.—Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-87**

[In millions]

Year	Total benefits	Cash benefits		Service benefits		Rehabilitation services <sup>2</sup>		Personal income <sup>3</sup>	Total benefits as percent of personal income
		OASI <sup>1</sup>	DI	HI	SMI	OASI	DI		
1937.....	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	\$73,400	(4)
1938.....	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	67,600	(4)
1939.....	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	72,100	(4)
1940.....	35	35	...	...	...	...	...	77,600	(4)
1941.....	88	88	...	...	...	...	...	95,200	0.1
1942.....	131	131	...	...	...	...	...	122,400	.1
1943.....	166	166	...	...	...	...	...	150,700	.1
1944.....	209	209	...	...	...	...	...	164,500	.1
1945.....	274	274	...	...	...	...	...	170,000	.2
1946.....	378	378	...	...	...	...	...	177,600	.2
1947.....	466	466	...	...	...	...	...	190,200	.2
1948.....	556	556	...	...	...	...	...	209,200	.3
1949.....	667	667	...	...	...	...	...	206,400	.3
1950.....	961	961	...	...	...	...	...	228,100	.4
1951.....	1,885	1,885	...	...	...	...	...	256,500	.7
1952.....	2,194	2,194	...	...	...	...	...	273,800	.8
1953.....	3,006	3,006	...	...	...	...	...	290,500	1.0
1954.....	3,670	3,670	...	...	...	...	...	293,000	1.3
1955.....	4,968	4,968	...	...	...	...	...	314,200	1.6
1956.....	5,715	5,715	...	...	...	...	...	337,200	1.7
1957.....	7,404	7,347	\$57	...	...	...	...	356,300	2.1
1958.....	8,576	8,327	249	...	...	...	...	367,100	2.3
1959.....	10,298	9,842	457	...	...	...	...	390,700	2.6
1960.....	11,245	10,677	568	...	...	...	...	409,400	2.7
1961.....	12,749	11,862	887	...	...	...	...	426,000	3.0
1962.....	14,461	13,356	1,105	...	...	...	...	453,200	3.2
1963.....	15,427	14,217	1,210	...	...	...	...	476,300	3.2
1964.....	16,223	14,914	1,309	...	...	...	...	510,200	3.2
1965.....	18,311	16,737	1,573	...	...	...	...	552,000	3.3
1966.....	21,070	18,267	1,781	\$891	\$128	(5)	\$3	600,800	3.5
1967.....	25,967	19,468	1,939	3,353	1,197	(5)	11	644,500	4.0
1968.....	30,651	22,642	2,294	4,179	1,518	\$1	16	707,200	4.3
1969.....	33,371	24,209	2,542	4,739	1,865	1	15	772,900	4.3
1970.....	38,982	28,796	3,067	5,124	1,975	2	18	831,800	4.7
1971.....	45,065	33,413	3,758	5,751	2,117	2	24	894,000	5.0
1972.....	50,269	37,122	4,473	6,318	2,325	2	29	981,600	5.1
1973.....	61,091	45,741	5,718	7,057	2,526	3	46	1,101,700	5.5
1974.....	70,996	51,618	6,903	9,099	3,318	5	54	1,210,100	5.9
1975.....	82,611	58,509	8,414	11,315	4,273	9	91	1,313,400	6.3
1976.....	94,180	65,699	9,966	13,340	5,080	6	89	1,451,400	6.5
1977.....	106,443	73,113	11,463	15,737	6,038	8	84	1,607,500	6.6
1978.....	117,894	80,352	12,513	17,682	7,252	9	86	1,812,400	6.5
1979.....	133,691	90,556	13,708	20,623	8,708	18	78	2,034,000	6.6
1980.....	156,298	105,074	15,437	25,064	10,635	8	78	2,258,500	6.9
1981.....	184,450	123,795	17,199	30,342	13,113	8	-8	2,520,900	7.3
1982.....	207,268	138,800	17,338	35,631	15,455	6	38	2,670,800	7.8
1983 <sup>4</sup> .....	224,524	149,502	17,530	39,337	18,106	6	42	2,836,400	7.9
1984 <sup>4</sup> .....	238,682	157,862	17,900	43,257	19,661	(5)	1	3,111,900	7.7
1985 <sup>4</sup> .....	256,723	167,360	18,836	47,580	22,947	(5)	(5)	3,314,500	7.7
1986 <sup>4</sup> .....	272,698	176,845	19,847	49,758	26,239	...	9	3,534,300	7.7
1987 <sup>4</sup> .....	284,487	183,644	20,512	49,496	30,820	...	16	3,746,500	7.6

<sup>1</sup> For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum death payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

<sup>2</sup> Vocational rehabilitation services to disabled workers and disabled children under the 1965 Amendments to the Social Security Act and to disabled widows and widowers under the 1967 Amendments to the Social Security Act.

<sup>3</sup> Data from Survey of Current Business, table 2.1.

<sup>4</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>5</sup> Less than \$0.5 million.

<sup>6</sup> Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.





#### 4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

**Table 4.A6.—Total benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-87**  
[In millions]

Year	Monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>			
	Total	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children
Total.....	\$240,553	\$203,191	\$9,304	\$28,057
1957.....	57	57	...	...
1958.....	249	246	1	1
1959.....	457	390	29	38
1960.....	568	489	32	48
1961.....	887	724	54	109
1962.....	1,105	888	68	149
1963.....	1,210	965	73	172
1964.....	1,309	1,044	79	186
1965.....	1,573	1,246	95	232
1966.....	1,781	1,394	108	280
1967.....	1,939	1,519	113	307
1968.....	2,294	1,804	131	360
1969.....	2,542	2,014	139	389
1970.....	3,067	2,448	165	454
1971.....	3,758	3,028	192	539
1972.....	4,473	3,626	224	623
1973.....	5,718	4,676	281	760
1974.....	6,903	5,662	320	920
1975.....	8,414	6,908	385	1,121
1976.....	9,966	8,190	447	1,328
1977.....	11,463	9,456	505	1,503
1978.....	12,513	10,315	541	1,657
1979.....	13,708	11,333	581	1,794
1980.....	15,437	12,816	638	1,983
1981.....	17,199	14,379	684	2,136
1982.....	17,338	14,811	652	1,875
1983 <sup>2</sup> .....	17,530	15,196	607	1,728
1984 <sup>2</sup> .....	17,900	15,623	536	1,741
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	18,836	16,483	545	1,809
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	19,847	17,409	547	1,890
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	20,512	18,053	532	1,926

<sup>1</sup> Type of benefit estimated.

<sup>2</sup> Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.B1.—Workers, earnings, Social Security numbers issued, and employers reporting taxable wages, 1937-87

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample data]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup> (in thousands)			Total in covered employment <sup>3</sup> (in millions)	Earnings				Social Security numbers issued <sup>4</sup> (in thousands)
	Total	With maximum earnings	New entrants into covered employment <sup>2</sup>		Reported taxable <sup>1</sup>		Average per worker		
					Amount (in millions)	Percent of total	Total earnings <sup>3</sup>	Reported taxable	
1937.....	32,900	1,031	32,900	\$32,200	\$29,620	92.0	\$979	\$900	37,139
1938.....	31,820	933	3,930	28,500	26,500	93.0	896	833	6,304
1939.....	33,750	1,055	4,450	32,200	29,750	92.4	954	881	5,555
1940.....	35,390	1,196	4,430	35,700	32,970	92.4	1,009	932	5,227
1941.....	40,980	1,866	6,440	45,500	41,850	92.0	1,110	1,021	6,678
1942.....	46,360	3,569	7,960	58,200	52,940	91.0	1,255	1,142	7,637
1943.....	47,660	5,942	7,340	69,700	62,420	89.6	1,462	1,310	7,426
1944.....	46,300	7,163	4,690	73,300	64,430	87.9	1,583	1,392	4,537
1945.....	46,390	6,361	3,480	71,600	62,950	87.9	1,543	1,357	3,321
1946.....	48,840	6,477	3,080	79,300	69,090	87.1	1,624	1,415	3,022
1947.....	48,910	9,620	2,680	92,400	78,370	84.8	1,890	1,602	2,728
1948.....	49,020	12,061	2,640	102,300	84,120	82.2	2,087	1,716	2,720
1949.....	46,800	11,740	1,960	100,000	81,810	81.8	2,137	1,748	2,340
1950.....	48,280	13,936	2,520	109,800	87,500	79.7	2,274	1,812	2,891
1951.....	58,120	14,270	6,000	148,900	120,770	81.1	2,562	2,078	4,927
1952.....	59,580	16,606	3,500	159,900	128,640	80.5	2,684	2,159	4,363
1953.....	60,840	19,013	3,090	173,000	135,870	78.5	2,844	2,233	3,464
1954.....	59,610	18,866	2,360	171,900	133,520	77.7	2,884	2,240	2,743
1955.....	65,200	16,704	4,760	196,100	157,540	80.3	3,008	2,416	4,323
1956.....	67,610	19,236	3,660	216,800	170,720	78.8	3,207	2,525	4,376
1957.....	70,590	21,095	3,380	233,900	181,380	77.5	3,314	2,569	3,639
1958.....	69,770	21,328	2,450	236,500	180,720	76.4	3,390	2,590	2,290
1959.....	71,700	19,112	3,180	255,000	202,310	79.3	3,556	2,822	3,388
1960.....	72,530	20,310	3,130	265,200	207,000	78.1	3,656	2,854	3,415
1961.....	72,820	21,265	2,990	270,700	209,640	77.4	3,717	2,879	3,370
1962.....	74,280	23,154	3,360	289,000	219,050	75.8	3,891	2,949	4,519
1963.....	75,540	24,570	3,520	302,300	225,550	74.6	4,002	2,986	8,617
1964.....	77,430	26,717	3,890	324,500	236,390	72.8	4,191	3,053	5,623
1965.....	80,680	29,136	4,620	351,700	250,730	71.3	4,359	3,108	6,131
1966.....	84,600	20,498	5,080	390,700	312,540	80.0	4,618	3,694	6,506
1967.....	87,040	22,948	4,530	422,300	329,960	78.1	4,852	3,791	5,920
1968.....	89,380	19,120	4,830	460,000	375,840	81.7	5,147	4,205	5,862
1969.....	92,060	22,577	5,160	502,800	402,550	80.1	5,462	4,373	6,289
1970.....	93,090	24,224	4,440	531,600	415,600	78.2	5,711	4,464	6,132
1971.....	93,340	26,404	4,470	559,700	426,960	76.3	5,996	4,574	6,401
1972.....	96,240	24,074	5,150	617,900	484,110	78.3	6,420	5,030	9,564
1973.....	99,830	20,250	5,670	686,700	561,850	81.8	6,879	5,628	10,038
1974.....	101,330	15,310	4,940	746,700	636,760	85.3	7,369	6,284	7,998
1975.....	100,200	15,070	4,120	787,600	664,660	84.4	7,860	6,633	8,164
1976.....	102,600	15,330	4,700	874,700	737,700	84.3	8,525	7,190	9,043
1977.....	105,800	15,700	5,070	960,100	816,550	85.0	9,075	7,718	7,724
1978.....	110,600	17,050	5,460	1,086,400	915,600	84.3	9,823	8,278	5,260
1979.....	112,700	11,236	4,883	1,217,700	1,066,650	87.6	10,805	9,465	5,213
1980.....	113,000	9,903	4,243	1,326,900	1,174,700	88.5	11,742	10,396	5,984
1981.....	113,000	8,594	4,090	1,447,100	1,292,935	89.3	12,806	11,442	5,581
1982.....	111,800	7,929	3,408	1,523,700	1,355,300	88.9	13,629	12,123	5,362
1983 <sup>5</sup> .....	113,000	7,082	3,937	1,610,900	1,448,300	89.9	14,256	12,817	6,699
1984 <sup>5</sup> .....	117,500	7,464	4,772	1,779,200	1,615,100	90.8	15,142	13,746	5,980
1985 <sup>5</sup> .....	121,300	7,762	4,805	1,905,600	1,728,200	90.7	15,710	14,247	5,720
1986 <sup>6</sup> .....	124,500	7,968	(7)	2,038,100	1,845,700	90.6	16,370	14,825	5,711
1987 <sup>6</sup> .....	127,900	8,186	(7)	2,170,900	1,964,500	90.5	16,973	15,360	11,621

<sup>1</sup> Relates to wage and salary workers for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employment. See table 4.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

<sup>2</sup> Workers reported with first taxable earnings under program in specified year. During 1937-85, 236.2 million different persons reported with taxable earnings.

<sup>3</sup> Total wages, including estimated amounts above taxable limit, for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, also includes reported total net earnings of self-employed persons.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes railroad account numbers. Since program began, 315.5 million Social Security numbers have been issued. (Some individuals have been issued

more than one number.)

<sup>5</sup> Data subject to adjustment.

<sup>6</sup> Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

<sup>7</sup> Data not available.

<sup>8</sup> Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B2.—Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951–87**

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample data. See table 4.B1 for wage and salary data before 1951]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup> (in thousands)		Earnings									
			Wage and salary					Self-employment				
	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment	Total in covered employment <sup>2</sup> (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per worker		Total in covered employment <sup>4</sup> (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per self-employed person	
				Amount <sup>3</sup> (in millions)	Percent of total wages	Total wages <sup>2</sup>	Reported taxable <sup>3</sup>		Amount <sup>3</sup> (in millions)	Percent of total self-employment	Total earnings <sup>4</sup>	Reported taxable <sup>3</sup>
1951.....	54,630	4,190	\$132,500	\$111,250	84.0	\$2,425	\$2,036	\$16,400	\$9,520	58.0	\$3,914	\$2,272
1952.....	56,060	4,240	143,500	118,880	82.8	2,560	2,121	16,400	9,760	59.5	3,868	2,302
1953.....	57,220	4,340	156,000	125,840	80.7	2,726	2,199	17,000	10,030	59.0	3,917	2,311
1954.....	55,940	4,350	155,100	123,410	79.6	2,773	2,206	16,800	10,110	60.2	3,862	2,324
1955.....	59,560	6,810	171,600	141,810	82.6	2,881	2,381	24,500	15,730	64.2	3,598	2,310
1956.....	61,560	7,390	188,500	153,010	81.2	3,062	2,486	28,300	17,710	62.6	3,829	2,396
1957.....	64,730	7,150	205,500	163,990	79.8	3,175	2,533	28,400	17,390	61.2	3,972	2,432
1958.....	64,040	7,130	208,000	163,140	78.4	3,248	2,547	28,500	17,580	61.7	3,997	2,466
1959.....	66,000	7,060	225,100	183,620	81.6	3,411	2,782	29,900	18,690	62.5	4,235	2,647
1960.....	66,980	6,870	236,000	188,580	79.9	3,523	2,815	29,200	18,420	63.1	4,250	2,681
1961.....	67,360	6,790	240,700	190,850	79.3	3,573	2,833	30,000	18,790	62.6	4,418	2,767
1962.....	68,890	6,720	257,700	200,130	77.7	3,741	2,905	31,300	18,920	60.4	4,658	2,815
1963.....	70,310	6,590	270,600	206,840	76.4	3,849	2,942	31,700	18,710	59.0	4,810	2,839
1964.....	72,230	6,480	290,900	217,430	74.7	4,027	3,010	33,600	18,960	56.4	5,185	2,926
1965.....	75,430	6,550	311,400	230,830	74.1	4,128	3,060	40,300	19,900	49.4	6,153	3,038
1966.....	79,460	6,630	346,700	287,860	83.0	4,363	3,623	44,000	24,680	56.1	6,637	3,722
1967.....	82,020	6,470	377,500	305,670	81.0	4,603	3,727	44,800	24,290	54.2	6,924	3,754
1968.....	84,470	6,570	413,600	348,500	84.3	4,896	4,126	46,400	27,340	58.9	7,062	4,161
1969.....	87,200	6,350	455,700	375,010	82.3	5,226	4,301	47,100	27,540	58.5	7,417	4,337
1970.....	88,180	6,270	483,600	388,680	80.4	5,484	4,408	48,000	26,920	56.1	7,656	4,293
1971.....	88,460	6,290	509,000	399,550	78.5	5,754	4,517	50,700	27,410	54.1	8,060	4,358
1972.....	91,220	6,600	563,300	452,050	80.3	6,175	4,956	54,600	32,060	58.7	8,273	4,858
1973.....	94,610	7,100	624,400	523,450	83.8	6,600	5,533	62,300	38,400	61.6	8,775	5,408
1974.....	96,190	7,040	681,600	594,400	87.2	7,086	6,179	65,200	42,360	65.0	9,261	6,017
1975.....	94,900	7,000	717,200	621,100	86.6	7,557	6,545	70,400	43,560	61.9	10,057	6,223
1976.....	97,230	7,400	797,200	689,200	86.4	8,199	7,088	76,800	48,500	63.2	10,378	6,554
1977.....	100,450	7,480	879,500	763,600	86.8	8,935	7,602	80,600	52,950	65.7	10,775	7,079
1978.....	104,810	8,040	993,100	856,100	86.2	9,475	8,168	93,300	59,500	63.8	11,604	7,400
1979.....	106,900	8,200	1,117,900	997,450	89.2	10,457	9,330	99,800	69,200	69.3	12,171	8,439
1980.....	107,200	8,200	1,229,200	1,103,100	89.7	11,466	10,290	97,700	71,600	73.3	11,914	8,732
1981.....	107,300	8,250	1,348,200	1,218,835	90.4	12,565	11,359	98,900	74,100	74.9	11,988	8,982
1982.....	105,800	8,550	1,425,100	1,280,000	89.8	13,470	12,098	98,600	75,300	76.4	11,532	8,807
1983 <sup>5</sup> .....	106,600	9,300	1,501,600	1,363,000	90.8	14,086	12,786	109,300	85,300	78.0	11,753	9,172
1984 <sup>5</sup> .....	111,000	9,800	1,662,000	1,522,000	91.6	14,973	13,712	117,200	93,100	79.4	11,959	9,500
1985 <sup>5</sup> .....	114,490	10,200	1,779,200	1,628,000	91.5	15,540	14,220	126,400	100,200	79.3	12,392	9,824
1986 <sup>6</sup> .....	117,600	10,400	1,899,100	1,734,000	91.3	16,149	14,745	139,000	111,700	80.4	13,365	10,740
1987 <sup>7</sup> .....	121,000	10,500	2,013,900	1,840,000	91.4	16,644	15,207	157,000	124,500	79.3	14,952	11,857

<sup>1</sup> Represents total number in specified type of employment. Persons with both types of covered employment during the year are included in each type.

<sup>2</sup> Total wages, including estimated amounts above the taxable limit.

<sup>3</sup> See table 2.A1 for annual taxable earnings.

<sup>4</sup> Reported self-employment net earnings.

<sup>5</sup> Data subject to adjustment.

<sup>6</sup> Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

<sup>7</sup> Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

Table 4.B3.—Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-86

[Based on 1-percent sample data]

Year	All workers			All wage and salary workers			All self-employed workers <sup>1</sup>		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Number (in thousands)									
1937.....	32,900	23,810	9,090	32,900	23,810	9,090	...	...	...
1940.....	35,390	25,570	9,820	35,390	25,570	9,820	...	...	...
1945.....	46,390	28,820	17,570	46,390	28,820	17,570	...	...	...
1950.....	48,280	32,620	15,660	48,280	32,620	15,660	...	...	...
1955.....	65,200	43,140	22,060	59,560	38,240	21,320	6,810	5,980	830
1960.....	72,530	47,900	24,630	66,980	43,100	23,880	6,870	5,990	880
1965.....	80,680	51,990	28,690	75,430	47,500	27,930	6,550	5,640	910
1966.....	84,600	53,730	30,870	79,460	49,360	30,100	6,630	5,700	930
1967.....	87,040	54,820	32,220	82,020	50,560	31,460	6,470	5,540	930
1968.....	89,380	55,870	33,510	84,470	51,660	32,810	6,570	5,670	900
1969.....	92,060	56,980	35,080	87,200	52,390	34,810	6,350	5,480	870
1970.....	93,090	57,330	35,760	88,180	53,180	35,000	6,270	5,370	900
1971.....	93,340	57,320	36,020	88,460	53,240	35,220	6,290	5,360	930
1972.....	96,240	58,610	37,630	91,220	54,440	36,780	6,600	5,590	1,010
1973.....	99,830	60,220	39,610	94,610	55,860	38,750	7,100	5,990	1,110
1974.....	101,330	60,520	40,810	96,910	56,270	39,920	7,040	5,880	1,160
1975.....	100,200	59,520	40,680	94,900	55,140	39,760	7,000	5,790	1,210
1976.....	102,600	60,340	42,260	97,230	55,985	41,245	7,400	6,040	1,360
1977.....	105,800	61,620	44,180	100,450	57,330	43,120	7,480	6,020	1,460
1978.....	110,600	63,960	46,640	104,810	59,360	45,450	8,040	6,400	1,640
1979.....	112,700	64,529	48,171	106,900	59,927	46,973	8,200	6,500	1,700
1980.....	113,000	64,288	48,712	107,200	59,751	47,449	8,200	6,407	1,793
1981.....	113,000	63,984	49,016	107,300	59,562	47,738	8,250	6,361	1,889
1982.....	111,800	63,089	48,711	105,800	58,557	47,243	8,550	6,443	2,107
1983 <sup>2</sup> .....	113,000	63,389	49,611	106,600	58,640	47,960	9,300	6,895	2,405
1984 <sup>2</sup> .....	117,500	65,334	52,166	111,000	60,595	50,405	9,800	7,109	2,691
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	121,300	66,952	54,348	114,490	62,120	52,370	10,200	7,290	2,910
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	124,500	68,718	55,782	117,600	63,807	53,793	10,400	7,433	2,967
Median earnings <sup>3</sup>									
1937.....	\$761	\$945	\$484	\$761	\$945	\$484	...	...	...
1940.....	746	935	472	746	935	472	...	...	...
1945.....	1,159	1,654	770	1,159	1,654	770	...	...	...
1950.....	1,926	2,532	1,124	1,926	2,532	1,124	...	...	...
1955.....	2,438	3,315	1,351	2,383	3,348	1,338	\$2,397	\$2,550	\$1,552
1960.....	2,894	3,879	1,679	2,833	3,875	1,676	2,903	3,129	1,695
1965.....	3,414	4,685	1,984	3,319	4,630	1,979	3,858	4,242	1,898
1966.....	3,566	5,010	2,082	3,449	4,902	2,077	4,327	4,775	2,059
1967.....	3,716	5,208	2,259	3,660	5,179	2,276	4,472	4,962	2,152
1968.....	3,945	5,546	2,435	3,843	5,448	2,434	4,865	5,385	2,282
1969.....	4,173	5,933	2,585	4,111	6,038	2,554	5,113	5,655	2,321
1970.....	4,375	6,180	2,735	4,317	6,173	2,770	5,104	5,683	2,360
1971.....	4,605	6,475	2,882	4,541	6,410	2,943	5,242	5,833	2,408
1972.....	4,870	6,923	2,983	4,767	6,809	2,998	5,833	6,592	2,597
1973.....	5,184	7,473	3,148	5,063	7,304	3,168	6,537	7,430	2,769
1974.....	5,531	7,972	3,435	5,439	7,829	3,461	6,883	7,973	2,891
1975.....	5,803	8,250	3,730	5,790	8,315	3,794	6,700	7,846	3,113
1976.....	6,235	8,883	4,063	6,198	8,893	4,114	7,135	8,398	3,083
1977.....	6,630	9,489	4,358	6,627	9,576	4,411	7,545	8,956	3,351
1978.....	7,204	10,279	4,856	7,204	10,359	4,913	8,178	9,829	3,618
1979.....	7,930	11,258	5,433	7,952	11,405	5,508	8,789	10,554	4,020
1980.....	8,549	11,963	6,012	8,612	12,166	6,106	8,699	10,572	4,133
1981.....	9,361	12,941	6,690	9,476	13,255	6,807	8,655	10,512	4,330
1982.....	9,924	13,318	7,232	10,109	13,726	7,390	8,175	10,139	4,333
1983 <sup>2</sup> .....	10,320	13,689	7,612	10,523	14,130	7,803	8,618	10,656	4,668
1984 <sup>2</sup> .....	10,775	14,444	7,849	10,992	14,883	8,043	9,200	11,618	5,037
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	11,247	15,011	8,205	11,477	15,452	8,415	9,561	12,109	5,312
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)

<sup>1</sup> Not covered before 1951.<sup>2</sup> Data subject to adjustment.<sup>3</sup> For all workers, medians relate to combined earnings from wage and salary

employment and self-employment. For all wage and salary workers, medians relate to wages and salaries only.

<sup>4</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B4.—Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-86**

[Based on 1-percent sample data]

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	All workers <sup>1</sup>			All self-employed workers		
		Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
1937.....	\$3,000	96.9	95.8	99.7	...	...	...
1940.....	3,000	96.6	95.4	99.7	...	...	...
1945.....	3,000	86.3	78.6	98.9	...	...	...
1950.....	3,000	71.1	59.9	94.6	...	...	...
1951.....	3,600	75.5	64.6	96.7	65.4	62.6	83.3
1952.....	3,600	72.1	60.0	95.4	64.1	61.2	83.5
1953.....	3,600	68.8	55.5	93.8	62.9	59.5	83.1
1954.....	3,600	68.4	55.4	93.0	62.6	58.8	82.8
1955.....	4,200	74.4	63.4	95.9	74.0	72.3	86.3
1956.....	4,200	71.6	59.7	94.5	71.2	69.1	86.0
1957.....	4,200	70.1	58.7	93.1	69.6	67.2	85.5
1958.....	4,200	69.4	58.4	91.8	68.8	66.3	85.7
1959.....	4,800	73.3	62.7	94.3	72.0	69.6	88.0
1960.....	4,800	72.0	60.9	93.5	71.6	69.2	87.7
1961.....	4,800	70.8	59.6	92.4	70.3	67.8	86.9
1962.....	4,800	68.8	57.1	91.1	67.9	65.3	85.3
1963.....	4,800	67.5	55.5	90.0	66.3	63.4	85.3
1964.....	4,800	65.5	53.1	88.5	63.8	60.5	84.4
1965.....	4,800	63.9	51.0	87.3	59.5	55.8	82.5
1966.....	6,600	75.8	64.4	95.6	68.3	65.0	88.4
1967.....	6,600	73.6	61.5	94.2	66.7	63.2	87.5
1968.....	7,800	78.6	68.0	96.3	70.3	67.2	89.7
1969.....	7,800	75.5	62.8	96.0	68.3	65.0	89.1
1970.....	7,800	74.0	61.8	93.5	67.8	64.3	88.3
1971.....	7,800	71.7	59.1	91.7	66.7	63.3	86.2
1972.....	9,000	75.0	62.9	93.9	68.8	65.0	89.7
1973.....	10,800	79.7	68.9	96.2	71.1	67.4	91.0
1974.....	13,200	84.9	76.2	97.8	75.7	72.1	94.0
1975.....	14,100	84.9	76.4	97.5	77.8	74.4	93.9
1976.....	15,300	85.1	76.3	97.5	78.6	75.1	94.3
1977.....	16,500	85.2	76.3	97.5	79.3	75.8	94.1
1978.....	17,770	84.6	75.4	97.1	79.3	75.6	94.0
1979.....	22,900	90.0	83.6	98.6	84.3	81.3	95.9
1980.....	25,900	91.2	85.5	98.8	86.9	84.2	96.6
1981.....	29,700	92.4	87.4	99.0	89.4	87.1	97.2
1982 <sup>2</sup> .....	32,400	92.9	88.3	98.9	91.0	88.8	97.7
1983 <sup>2</sup> .....	35,700	93.7	89.6	99.0	91.9	89.9	97.7
1984 <sup>2</sup> .....	37,800	93.6	89.5	98.9	91.8	89.5	97.6
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	39,600	93.6	89.4	98.8	91.9	89.7	97.5
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	42,000	93.6	89.4	98.8	92.0	89.7	97.5

<sup>1</sup> For 1937-50, relates to wage and salary workers. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employed workers.

<sup>2</sup> Data subject to adjustment.







Table 4.B7.—Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-86

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample data. Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

Year	Total	Workers with wages below the taxable maximum											Workers with maximum wages
		\$1-\$1,199	\$1,200-\$3,599	\$3,600-\$5,999	\$6,000-\$8,399	\$8,400-\$13,199	\$13,200-\$17,999	\$18,000-\$22,799	\$22,800-\$27,599	\$27,600-\$32,399	\$32,400-\$37,199	\$37,200-\$41,999	
Total													
1937 .....	32,900	22,866	9,003	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,031
1940 .....	35,390	24,351	9,843	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,196
1945 .....	46,390	23,678	16,171	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,361
1950 .....	48,280	17,176	17,168	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,936
1955 .....	59,560	19,193	20,832	<b>4,603</b>	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,932
1960 .....	66,980	18,678	21,139	8,807	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	18,356
1965 .....	75,430	19,300	20,747	8,897	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	26,486
1970 .....	88,180	18,541	20,262	16,966	10,208	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	22,203
1975 .....	94,900	17,075	17,634	14,365	12,504	17,417	<b>2,420</b>	...	...	...	...	...	13,485
1980 .....	107,200	13,444	15,631	11,812	11,747	19,433	13,251	8,785	4,024	...	...	...	9,073
1981 .....	107,300	12,375	14,728	11,176	10,718	18,945	13,600	9,408	6,386	2,023	...	...	7,940
1982 .....	105,800	11,905	13,944	10,485	9,780	18,083	13,603	9,566	6,667	4,418	...	...	7,350
1983 <sup>1</sup> .....	106,600	11,870	13,702	10,216	9,477	17,532	13,625	9,757	6,898	4,765	2,236	...	6,521
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	111,000	12,232	13,878	10,290	9,390	17,380	13,987	10,282	7,430	5,325	3,541	<b>395</b>	6,869
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	114,490	12,434	14,001	10,233	9,234	17,301	14,288	10,768	7,928	5,711	3,914	1,527	7,152
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	117,600	12,479	14,026	10,203	9,154	17,274	14,390	11,168	8,365	6,076	4,013	3,011	7,442
Men													
1937 .....	23,810	14,550	8,257	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,003
1940 .....	25,570	15,425	8,980	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,165
1945 .....	28,820	12,023	10,447	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,170
1950 .....	32,620	9,029	10,508	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,083
1955 .....	38,240	9,186	11,267	<b>3,648</b>	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,139
1960 .....	43,100	8,910	11,295	6,033	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	16,862
1965 .....	47,500	8,928	10,348	5,220	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	23,004
1970 .....	53,180	8,172	9,633	8,325	<b>7,052</b>	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	19,998
1975 .....	55,140	7,449	7,889	6,446	6,405	12,365	<b>2,086</b>	...	...	...	...	...	12,540
1980 .....	59,751	5,660	6,730	5,064	5,026	9,389	8,687	7,087	3,575	...	...	...	8,533
1981 .....	59,562	5,285	6,323	4,796	4,584	8,691	8,135	7,013	5,448	1,815	...	...	7,472
1982 .....	58,557	5,242	6,099	4,556	4,273	8,223	7,611	6,525	5,308	3,860	...	...	6,859
1983 <sup>1</sup> .....	58,640	5,270	6,057	4,484	4,166	7,878	7,234	6,279	5,225	4,012	1,982	...	6,054
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	60,596	5,293	5,988	4,439	4,108	7,872	7,203	6,313	5,325	4,296	3,064	<b>351</b>	6,344
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	62,121	5,379	6,022	4,389	3,961	7,876	7,149	6,396	5,394	4,408	3,272	1,327	6,548
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	63,808	5,403	6,031	4,362	3,884	7,878	7,121	6,488	5,471	4,532	3,332	2,533	6,775
Women													
1937 .....	9,090	8,316	746	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	28
1940 .....	9,820	8,926	863	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	31
1945 .....	17,570	11,655	5,724	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	191
1950 .....	15,660	8,147	6,660	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	853
1955 .....	21,320	10,007	9,565	<b>955</b>	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	793
1960 .....	23,880	9,768	9,844	2,774	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,494
1965 .....	27,930	10,372	10,399	3,677	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,482
1970 .....	35,000	10,369	10,629	8,641	3,156	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,205
1975 .....	39,760	9,626	9,735	7,919	6,099	5,052	<b>334</b>	...	...	...	...	...	945
1980 .....	47,449	7,784	8,901	6,748	6,721	10,044	4,564	1,698	449	...	...	...	540
1981 .....	47,738	7,091	8,405	6,380	6,134	10,254	5,465	2,395	939	208	...	...	468
1982 .....	47,243	6,663	7,844	5,929	5,506	9,860	5,993	3,040	1,359	558	...	...	491
1983 <sup>1</sup> .....	47,960	6,600	7,645	5,732	5,311	9,654	6,391	3,478	1,674	753	254	...	468
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	50,405	6,939	7,890	5,852	5,281	9,508	6,784	3,969	2,105	1,029	477	<b>44</b>	525
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	52,370	7,055	7,979	5,844	5,273	9,425	7,139	4,372	2,534	1,303	642	200	604
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	53,792	7,076	7,995	5,841	5,271	9,396	7,269	4,680	2,894	1,544	680	479	667

<sup>1</sup> Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.



Table 4.B9.—Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-86

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample data. Earnings credits consist of self-employment income and any taxable wages earned in addition, up to annual maximum taxable (see table 2.A1). Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

Year	Total	Workers with earnings below the taxable maximum											Workers with maximum earnings
		\$1- \$1,199	\$1,200- \$3,599	\$3,600- \$5,999	\$6,000- \$8,399	\$8,400- \$13,199	\$13,200- \$17,999	\$18,000- \$22,799	\$22,800- \$27,599	\$27,600- \$32,399	\$32,400- \$37,199	\$37,200- \$41,999	
Total													
1951 .....	4,190	735	2,007	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,448
1955 .....	6,810	1,689	2,922	427	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,772
1960 .....	6,870	1,205	2,868	843	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,954
1965 .....	6,550	926	2,171	803	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,650
1970 .....	6,270	668	1,696	1,172	713	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,021
1975 .....	7,000	625	1,563	1,057	800	1,176	226	...	...	...	...	...	1,553
1976 .....	7,400	636	1,569	1,074	841	1,239	461	...	...	...	...	...	1,580
1977 .....	7,480	614	1,516	1,051	839	1,230	686	...	...	...	...	...	1,544
1978 .....	8,040	595	1,549	1,091	863	1,312	974	...	...	...	...	...	1,656
1979 .....	8,200	562	1,501	1,088	830	1,290	914	658	71	...	...	...	1,286
1980 .....	8,200	562	1,514	1,123	814	1,224	882	627	379	...	...	...	1,075
1981 .....	8,250	560	1,568	1,117	803	1,212	847	601	455	214	...	...	873
1982 .....	8,550	605	1,700	1,187	849	1,183	830	617	433	373	...	...	773
1983 <sup>1</sup> .....	9,300	637	1,789	1,232	916	1,288	902	684	491	362	246	...	755
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	9,800	634	1,789	1,277	941	1,333	962	729	546	396	299	88	807
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	10,200	641	1,805	1,293	974	1,390	1,006	740	568	433	331	193	826
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	10,400	642	1,804	1,292	980	1,405	1,016	739	580	458	337	311	836
Men													
1951 .....	3,620	521	1,746	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,353
1955 .....	5,980	1,360	2,569	393	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,658
1960 .....	5,990	895	2,479	770	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,846
1965 .....	5,640	632	1,797	720	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,491
1970 .....	5,370	441	1,339	1,024	650	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,916
1975 .....	5,790	369	1,129	853	691	1,058	210	...	...	...	...	...	1,480
1976 .....	6,040	360	1,092	850	714	1,097	423	...	...	...	...	...	1,504
1977 .....	6,020	334	1,034	810	691	1,069	625	...	...	...	...	...	1,457
1978 .....	6,400	315	1,011	819	697	1,121	879	...	...	...	...	...	1,558
1979 .....	6,500	295	977	801	652	1,080	810	602	67	...	...	...	1,216
1980 .....	6,407	290	973	818	631	1,000	768	565	348	...	...	...	1,014
1981 .....	6,361	289	1,009	801	613	974	713	534	411	197	...	...	820
1982 .....	6,443	309	1,069	833	638	934	687	529	383	337	...	...	724
1983 <sup>1</sup> .....	6,894	325	1,092	845	673	989	734	573	423	318	222	...	699
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	7,109	319	1,042	837	657	996	763	601	462	344	266	79	743
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	7,291	325	1,021	823	662	1,025	779	593	474	370	291	172	754
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	7,433	326	1,018	818	664	1,036	786	587	484	393	296	264	762
Women													
1951 .....	570	214	261	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	95
1955 .....	830	329	353	34	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	114
1960 .....	880	310	389	73	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	108
1965 .....	910	294	374	83	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	159
1970 .....	900	227	357	148	63	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	105
1975 .....	1,210	256	434	204	109	118	16	...	...	...	...	...	73
1976 .....	1,360	276	477	224	127	142	38	...	...	...	...	...	76
1977 .....	1,460	280	482	241	148	161	61	...	...	...	...	...	87
1978 .....	1,640	280	538	272	166	191	95	...	...	...	...	...	98
1979 .....	1,700	267	524	287	178	210	104	56	4	...	...	...	70
1980 .....	1,793	272	541	305	183	224	114	62	31	...	...	...	61
1981 .....	1,889	271	559	316	190	238	134	67	43	17	...	...	53
1982 .....	2,107	295	631	354	211	249	143	88	50	36	...	...	49
1983 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,406	312	697	386	243	298	168	111	67	44	24	...	55
1984 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,691	315	747	440	284	337	199	128	84	52	32	9	64
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,910	316	784	470	312	365	227	146	94	63	40	21	72
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,967	316	786	474	315	369	231	151	96	66	41	47	74

<sup>1</sup> Data subject to adjustment.

**4.B OASDI: Covered Workers**
**Table 4.B10.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1985**

[Preliminary estimates. Data related to location of employment during the year. Based on 1-percent sample data]

State	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup> (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings <sup>2</sup> (in millions)			OASDI contributions <sup>3</sup> (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
Total.....	121,300	114,490	10,200	\$1,728,200	\$1,628,000	\$100,200	\$243,676	\$229,548	\$14,128
Alabama.....	1,864	1,772	139	20,710	19,502	1,208	2,920	2,750	170
Alaska.....	360	340	31	5,818	5,469	348	820	771	49
Arizona.....	1,646	1,568	124	19,809	18,633	1,176	2,793	2,627	166
Arkansas.....	1,341	1,263	115	13,005	12,043	961	1,834	1,698	136
California.....	14,244	13,417	1,174	193,917	180,385	13,532	27,342	25,434	1,908
Colorado.....	1,964	1,845	189	22,577	20,872	1,706	3,183	2,943	241
Connecticut.....	2,442	2,352	136	31,056	29,394	1,662	4,379	4,145	234
Delaware.....	617	603	21	8,240	8,030	210	1,162	1,132	30
District of Columbia.....	1,004	991	20	11,261	11,036	225	1,588	1,556	32
Florida.....	5,876	5,547	491	63,617	59,113	4,503	8,970	8,335	635
Georgia.....	3,389	3,240	229	36,702	34,498	2,204	5,175	4,864	311
Hawaii.....	503	476	42	6,311	5,944	367	890	838	52
Idaho.....	541	505	54	5,374	4,921	453	758	694	64
Illinois.....	7,190	6,893	454	89,322	84,618	4,704	12,594	11,931	663
Indiana.....	2,804	2,665	226	34,807	32,812	1,995	4,908	4,626	281
Iowa.....	1,492	1,362	193	16,577	15,000	1,577	2,337	2,115	222
Kansas.....	1,514	1,415	156	15,931	14,516	1,415	2,246	2,047	199
Kentucky.....	1,629	1,512	176	16,679	15,331	1,348	2,352	2,162	190
Louisiana.....	1,923	1,820	151	23,116	21,680	1,436	3,259	3,057	202
Maine.....	561	520	60	5,364	4,840	524	756	682	74
Maryland.....	2,732	2,632	151	32,148	30,562	1,586	4,533	4,309	224
Massachusetts.....	3,829	3,662	260	48,474	45,630	2,845	6,835	6,434	401
Michigan.....	5,189	4,986	312	76,656	73,737	2,918	10,808	10,397	412
Minnesota.....	2,691	2,528	241	34,602	32,578	2,025	4,879	4,593	285
Mississippi.....	1,041	978	92	9,644	8,794	850	1,360	1,240	120
Missouri.....	2,906	2,745	250	34,686	32,593	2,093	4,891	4,596	295
Montana.....	391	356	52	4,078	3,655	422	575	515	60
Nebraska.....	955	881	111	10,400	9,418	983	1,466	1,328	139
Nevada.....	539	517	35	5,626	5,278	348	793	744	49
New Hampshire.....	614	582	51	7,238	6,690	548	1,021	943	77
New Jersey.....	4,848	4,662	280	66,377	62,972	3,405	9,359	8,879	480
New Mexico.....	765	727	57	7,422	6,922	500	1,047	976	71
New York.....	12,610	12,183	636	181,675	174,714	6,960	25,616	24,635	981
North Carolina.....	3,485	3,311	268	37,093	34,713	2,380	5,230	4,895	336
North Dakota.....	339	299	57	3,593	3,030	563	507	427	79
Ohio.....	6,223	5,954	391	79,754	76,094	3,660	11,245	10,729	516
Oklahoma.....	1,656	1,543	173	18,973	17,524	1,448	2,675	2,471	204
Oregon.....	1,509	1,420	134	18,072	16,808	1,264	2,548	2,370	178
Pennsylvania.....	6,442	6,126	446	84,084	79,358	4,727	11,856	11,189	666
Rhode Island.....	615	591	37	7,054	6,680	374	995	942	53
South Carolina.....	1,566	1,492	113	16,596	15,577	1,019	2,340	2,196	144
South Dakota.....	350	309	58	3,333	2,837	496	470	400	70
Tennessee.....	2,721	2,586	204	28,173	26,340	1,833	3,972	3,714	258
Texas.....	8,590	8,103	745	106,471	99,122	7,348	15,012	13,976	1,036
Utah.....	800	762	62	8,336	7,802	534	1,175	1,100	75
Vermont.....	300	279	31	3,091	2,821	270	436	398	38
Virginia.....	2,996	2,859	216	34,917	32,819	2,098	4,923	4,628	296
Washington.....	2,242	2,112	196	27,884	25,862	2,022	3,932	3,647	285
West Virginia.....	705	666	60	8,514	8,014	500	1,200	1,130	70
Wisconsin.....	2,853	2,713	213	34,640	32,854	1,786	4,884	4,632	252
Wyoming.....	257	241	27	2,890	2,662	228	408	375	32
Armed Forces <sup>4</sup> .....	2,763	2,763	...	33,167	33,167	...	4,677	4,677	...
Puerto Rico and Virgin Islands.....	1,216	1,177	41	8,580	8,238	342	1,210	1,161	48
Other <sup>5</sup> .....	292	273	19	3,769	3,495	274	531	493	39

<sup>1</sup> Workers employed in more than one State are counted in each State. Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment. National and State totals and subtotals are unduplicated counts of workers in each type of employment.

<sup>2</sup> Annual maximum taxable earnings from a single employer or from self-employment were \$39,600 in 1985.

<sup>3</sup> On 1985 earnings, paid at the rate of 7.05 percent of taxable wages by employees and employers, 7.05 percent of taxable tips by employees, and 14.1

percent of self-employment income by self-employed workers. Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credit of 2.3 percent for self-employed.

<sup>4</sup> Military personnel on full-time active duty: Air Force, Army, Coast Guard, Marines, and Navy.

<sup>5</sup> Persons employed in American Samoa and Guam, U.S. citizens employed abroad by American employers, and persons employed on oceanborne vessels.

Table 4.C1.—Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-88

[In millions]

At beginning of year	Workers insured for retirement and/or survivor benefits <sup>1</sup>					Workers insured in event of disability <sup>2</sup>
	Total insured	Fully insured			Currently insured only	
		Total	Permanently insured	Not permanently insured		
1940.....	22.9	22.9	0.6	22.3	(3)	...
1941.....	24.9	24.2	1.1	23.1	0.7	...
1942.....	27.5	25.8	1.4	24.4	1.7	...
1943.....	31.2	28.1	1.8	26.3	3.1	...
1944.....	34.9	29.9	2.3	27.6	5.0	...
1945.....	38.6	31.9	2.8	29.1	6.7	...
1946.....	40.3	33.4	3.4	30.0	6.9	...
1947.....	41.8	35.4	8.6	26.8	6.4	...
1948.....	43.4	37.3	11.6	25.7	6.1	...
1949.....	44.8	38.9	13.2	25.7	5.9	...
1950.....	45.7	40.1	14.9	25.2	5.6	...
1951.....	59.8	59.8	21.0	38.8	(3)	...
1952.....	62.8	62.8	22.9	39.9	(3)	...
1953.....	68.2	68.2	25.6	42.7	(3)	...
1954.....	71.0	71.0	27.7	43.4	(3)	...
1955.....	70.6	70.2	29.9	40.4	.4	31.9
1956.....	71.4	70.5	32.5	38.0	.9	35.4
1957.....	74.3	74.0	36.1	38.0	.3	37.2
1958.....	77.0	76.1	38.3	37.9	.9	38.4
1959.....	78.9	76.5	40.3	36.2	2.4	43.4
1960.....	79.7	76.7	42.2	34.6	3.0	46.4
1961.....	85.4	84.4	47.6	36.8	1.0	48.5
1962.....	89.1	88.5	53.3	35.3	.5	50.5
1963.....	90.4	89.8	54.9	34.8	.6	51.5
1964.....	92.0	91.3	56.6	34.7	.8	52.3
1965.....	93.6	92.8	58.3	34.5	.9	53.3
1966.....	95.8	94.8	60.2	34.6	.9	55.0
1967.....	98.3	97.2	61.9	35.3	1.1	55.7
1968.....	101.2	99.9	63.3	36.6	1.3	56.9
1969.....	104.0	102.6	64.5	38.1	1.4	70.1
1970.....	106.5	105.0	65.7	39.4	1.5	72.4
1971.....	109.7	108.1	67.1	40.9	1.6	74.5
1972.....	112.3	110.6	68.3	42.3	1.7	76.1
1973.....	115.0	113.4	69.7	43.6	1.6	77.8
1974.....	118.1	116.5	71.0	45.5	1.6	80.4
1975.....	121.6	120.0	72.5	47.5	1.6	83.3
1976.....	124.5	122.9	74.1	48.8	1.6	85.3
1977.....	127.5	125.9	76.0	49.9	1.6	87.0
1978.....	130.4	128.9	78.0	50.9	1.5	89.3
1979.....	135.1	133.3	80.3	52.9	1.8	93.7
1980.....	138.7	137.0	82.6	54.4	1.7	98.0
1981.....	141.7	140.0	84.9	55.1	1.7	100.5
1982.....	144.1	142.4	87.6	54.9	1.7	102.4
1983.....	146.1	144.5	90.5	54.0	1.6	104.0
1984.....	147.5	146.0	93.6	52.4	1.5	104.9
1985.....	149.5	148.1	96.7	51.4	1.4	106.7
1986.....	152.0	150.5	99.7	50.8	1.5	109.6
1987.....	154.3	152.7	103.1	49.6	1.5	111.5
1988.....	156.4	154.9	106.5	48.4	1.5	113.3

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1966, transitionally insured persons are included with the permanently insured.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1955, a worker with disability protection could have his insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65; disabled-worker benefits and "disability freeze" benefit increases were not

payable before September 1965 if the disability began after entitlement to benefits because of old age; the data thus exclude persons aged 65 or older and, before 1966, persons aged 62-64 entitled to benefits because of old age.

<sup>3</sup> Persons currently insured before July 1940 or currently insured after August 1950 and before July 1954 are also fully insured.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C2.—Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, 1984-88

[In thousands]

Age attained at beginning of year	Workers insured for retirement and/or survivor benefits, January 1										Workers insured in event of disability, <sup>2</sup> January 1				
	Fully insured <sup>1</sup>					Currently insured only									
	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Total.....	146,048	148,125	150,514	152,715	154,882	1,532	1,448	1,491	1,470	1,490	104,955	106,692	109,625	111,498	113,348
Under 15.....	116	116	121	119	117	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
15-19.....	4,509	4,054	4,100	4,066	4,118	...	...	...	...	...	4,306	3,897	4,084	4,015	4,054
20-24.....	18,516	18,133	17,696	17,074	16,398	...	...	...	...	...	16,046	15,821	15,861	15,406	14,811
25-29.....	20,392	20,575	20,739	20,816	20,720	6	6	7	6	6	17,488	17,675	18,151	18,375	18,436
30-34.....	18,278	18,771	19,255	19,758	20,225	118	112	123	117	117	14,569	15,192	15,822	16,437	17,010
35-39.....	15,307	16,115	16,992	17,541	17,816	208	190	203	196	200	12,097	12,867	13,663	14,136	14,412
40-44.....	11,909	12,419	12,853	13,630	14,572	248	237	239	238	241	9,799	10,248	10,643	11,336	12,158
45-49.....	9,699	9,948	10,237	10,660	11,251	256	231	236	233	241	8,220	8,453	8,737	9,137	9,681
50-54.....	9,061	9,013	9,034	9,115	9,305	261	249	243	246	251	7,694	7,716	7,769	7,859	8,056
55-59.....	9,148	9,064	8,994	8,930	8,827	219	215	223	219	219	7,747	7,665	7,705	7,651	7,608
60-64.....	8,605	8,733	8,765	8,718	8,698	146	144	150	147	146	6,989	7,158	7,190	7,146	7,122
65 or older.....	20,508	21,184	21,728	22,288	22,835	70	64	67	68	69	...	...	...	...	...
Male.....	78,822	79,665	80,651	81,533	82,341	457	426	436	431	439	61,181	61,721	62,960	63,536	64,054
Under 15.....	70	68	71	70	69	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
15-19.....	2,476	2,210	2,214	2,178	2,186	...	...	...	...	...	2,371	2,123	2,199	2,155	2,156
20-24.....	9,840	9,635	9,389	9,044	8,678	...	...	...	...	...	8,830	8,676	8,626	8,389	8,039
25-29.....	10,736	10,801	10,858	10,879	10,812	2	2	3	2	2	9,758	9,827	10,128	10,211	10,210
30-34.....	9,746	9,983	10,213	10,454	10,672	54	49	53	51	52	8,590	8,856	9,149	9,406	9,645
35-39.....	8,360	8,750	9,173	9,404	9,483	71	64	67	65	67	7,379	7,726	8,089	8,213	8,225
40-44.....	6,615	6,869	7,076	7,453	7,898	72	67	63	65	67	5,947	6,139	6,302	6,630	7,007
45-49.....	5,463	5,569	5,697	5,893	6,179	71	66	66	66	68	4,921	5,014	5,116	5,296	5,548
50-54.....	5,114	5,074	5,070	5,097	5,181	64	62	66	64	64	4,575	4,545	4,556	4,571	4,649
55-59.....	5,131	5,083	5,038	4,991	4,921	58	55	55	55	56	4,610	4,533	4,534	4,464	4,414
60-64.....	4,786	4,851	4,857	4,820	4,805	40	39	42	41	40	4,200	4,282	4,261	4,201	4,161
65 or older.....	10,485	10,772	10,995	11,250	11,457	25	22	21	22	23	...	...	...	...	...
Female.....	67,226	68,460	69,863	71,182	72,541	1,075	1,022	1,055	1,039	1,051	43,774	44,971	46,665	47,962	49,294
Under 15.....	46	48	50	49	48	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
15-19.....	2,033	1,844	1,886	1,888	1,932	...	...	...	...	...	1,935	1,774	1,885	1,860	1,898
20-24.....	8,676	8,498	8,307	8,030	7,720	...	...	...	...	...	7,216	7,145	7,235	7,017	6,772
25-29.....	9,656	9,774	9,881	9,937	9,908	4	4	4	4	4	7,730	7,848	8,023	8,164	8,226
30-34.....	8,532	8,788	9,042	9,304	9,553	64	63	70	66	65	5,979	6,336	6,673	7,031	7,365
35-39.....	6,947	7,365	7,819	8,137	8,333	137	126	136	131	133	4,718	5,141	5,574	5,923	6,187
40-44.....	5,294	5,550	5,777	6,177	6,674	176	170	176	173	174	3,852	4,109	4,341	4,706	5,151
45-49.....	4,236	4,379	4,540	4,767	5,072	185	165	170	167	173	3,299	3,439	3,621	3,841	4,133
50-54.....	3,947	3,939	3,964	4,018	4,124	197	187	177	182	187	3,119	3,171	3,213	3,288	3,407
55-59.....	4,017	3,981	3,956	3,939	3,906	161	160	168	164	163	3,137	3,132	3,171	3,187	3,194
60-64.....	3,819	3,882	3,908	3,898	3,893	106	105	108	106	106	2,789	2,876	2,929	2,945	2,961
65 or older.....	10,023	10,412	10,733	11,038	11,378	45	42	46	46	46	...	...	...	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Includes transitionally insured persons.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1955, a worker with disability protection could have his

insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.



4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

**Table 4.C4.—Workers aged 62 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits: Estimated number and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1956-88**

[Numbers in thousands. Beginning in 1966, includes transitionally insured persons]

At beginning of year	Aged 62-64					Aged 65 or older					
	Number eligible	Number with benefits in current-payment status			Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status	Total		65-71		72 or older	
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers <sup>1</sup>		Number eligible	Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status	Number eligible	Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status	Number eligible	Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status
	Total <sup>2</sup>										
1956.....	...	...	...	...	...	5,879	76	3,682	65	2,197	94
1960.....	802	349	334	15	44	8,468	85	4,854	76	3,614	97
1965.....	3,097	1,181	998	183	38	10,849	89	5,779	80	5,070	100
1970.....	3,685	1,444	1,140	304	39	12,947	90	6,557	80	6,390	100
1975.....	4,163	2,094	1,631	463	50	15,629	93	7,948	85	7,681	99
1980.....	4,593	2,526	1,928	598	55	18,344	94	8,934	89	9,410	99
1981.....	4,736	2,621	2,022	600	55	19,528	94	9,180	88	10,348	99
1982.....	4,815	2,710	2,115	595	56	19,582	94	9,352	89	10,230	99
1983.....	4,867	2,819	2,235	584	58	19,965	93	9,354	90	10,611	99
1984.....	5,033	2,904	2,330	574	58	20,509	93	9,535	91	10,973	99
1985.....	5,154	2,980	2,412	568	58	21,185	92	9,830	89	11,354	99
1986.....	5,201	3,018	2,460	557	58	21,727	92	10,017	89	11,710	99
1987.....	5,201	3,049	2,495	554	59	22,288	92	10,193	89	12,095	99
1988.....	5,193	3,079	2,530	548	59	22,837	92	10,345	89	12,491	99
	Men										
1956.....	...	...	...	...	...	4,350	75	2,650	62	1,700	95
1960.....	...	...	...	...	...	5,888	84	3,256	73	2,632	97
1965.....	1,910	618	480	138	32	6,917	89	3,555	79	3,362	100
1970.....	2,178	749	531	218	34	7,670	90	3,847	79	3,823	100
1975.....	2,390	1,106	787	319	46	8,650	93	4,408	87	4,242	100
1980.....	2,582	1,338	941	397	52	9,766	95	4,916	90	4,850	100
1981.....	2,651	1,395	998	397	53	10,251	95	5,032	90	5,219	100
1982.....	2,684	1,462	1,068	394	54	10,193	95	5,118	90	5,076	100
1983.....	2,699	1,531	1,145	386	57	10,289	96	5,068	92	5,221	100
1984.....	2,791	1,589	1,209	380	57	10,487	97	5,136	94	5,351	100
1985.....	2,857	1,633	1,258	375	57	10,773	96	5,278	91	5,495	100
1986.....	2,875	1,656	1,289	368	58	10,995	96	5,369	91	5,626	100
1987.....	2,868	1,679	1,313	366	59	11,250	96	5,469	92	5,781	100
1988.....	2,858	1,695	1,334	361	59	11,458	96	5,540	92	5,918	100
	Women										
1956.....	...	...	...	...	...	1,529	80	1,032	75	497	91
1960.....	802	349	334	15	44	2,580	87	1,598	82	982	96
1965.....	1,187	563	518	45	47	3,932	89	2,224	80	1,708	100
1970.....	1,507	695	609	86	46	5,277	90	2,710	81	2,567	99
1975.....	1,773	988	844	144	56	6,979	93	3,540	83	3,439	99
1980.....	2,011	1,187	986	201	59	8,578	93	4,018	87	4,560	99
1981.....	2,085	1,226	1,024	203	59	9,277	93	4,148	87	5,129	99
1982.....	2,130	1,248	1,047	201	59	9,388	93	4,234	87	5,154	99
1983.....	2,169	1,288	1,090	198	59	9,676	89	4,286	88	5,390	99
1984.....	2,242	1,316	1,121	195	59	10,022	90	4,400	88	5,623	99
1985.....	2,297	1,347	1,154	192	59	10,412	89	4,552	86	5,860	99
1986.....	2,326	1,361	1,172	189	59	10,732	89	4,649	86	6,083	99
1987.....	2,333	1,370	1,182	188	59	11,039	89	4,725	86	6,314	99
1988.....	2,334	1,384	1,196	187	59	11,379	89	4,805	86	6,574	99

<sup>1</sup> Women workers aged 62-64 who were entitled to disabled-worker benefits at the beginning of 1957-78 and men workers aged 62-64 who were entitled to such benefits at the beginning of 1962-78 were also insured for retired-worker benefits and are included in the number eligible for retired-worker benefits. Disabled-worker beneficiaries aged 62-64 are included in the number of eligible workers with benefits in current-payment status.

<sup>2</sup> From November 1956-July 1961, only women workers were eligible for retired-worker benefits at ages 62-64. For women aged 72 or older, approximately 5 percent are insured on their own earnings record and are not receiving a benefit on that earnings record, but are receiving a spouse benefit on another earnings record.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.



**Table 4.C5.—Population in the Social Security area:<sup>1</sup> Estimated number and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1984-88**

[Numbers in thousands]

Age attained at beginning of year	1984		1985		1986		1987		1988	
	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured
<b>Total</b> .....	243,595	<sup>2</sup> 80	245,942	<sup>2</sup> 80	248,315	<sup>2</sup> 81	250,594	<sup>2</sup> 81	252,924	<sup>2</sup> 81
<b>Under 15</b> .....	53,899	(3)	54,048	(3)	54,155	(3)	54,313	(3)	54,786	(3)
15-19.....	19,482	23	19,109	21	19,016	22	18,973	21	18,774	22
20-24.....	22,349	83	22,108	82	21,636	82	21,004	81	20,366	81
25-29.....	22,352	91	22,658	91	22,918	90	23,013	90	22,936	90
30-34.....	20,094	91	20,645	91	21,215	91	21,755	91	22,268	91
35-39.....	17,247	89	18,046	89	18,962	90	19,493	90	19,723	90
40-44.....	13,962	85	14,444	86	14,817	87	15,579	87	16,489	88
45-49.....	11,856	82	12,068	82	12,311	83	12,679	84	13,246	85
50-54.....	11,481	79	11,343	79	11,268	80	11,268	81	11,401	82
55-59.....	11,757	78	11,662	78	11,577	78	11,470	78	11,284	78
60-64.....	11,018	78	11,151	78	11,186	78	11,136	78	11,120	78
65 or older.....	28,099	73	28,660	74	29,254	74	29,911	75	30,529	75
<b>Male</b> .....	119,764	<sup>2</sup> 89	120,949	<sup>2</sup> 89	122,153	<sup>2</sup> 89	123,302	<sup>2</sup> 89	124,477	<sup>2</sup> 89
<b>Under 15</b> .....	27,573	(3)	27,652	(3)	27,706	(3)	27,786	(3)	28,028	(3)
15-19.....	9,931	25	9,743	23	9,702	23	9,686	22	9,588	23
20-24.....	11,387	86	11,261	86	11,014	85	10,691	85	10,367	84
25-29.....	11,369	94	11,536	94	11,675	93	11,722	93	11,678	93
30-34.....	10,156	96	10,450	96	10,755	95	11,039	95	11,309	94
35-39.....	8,658	97	9,068	96	9,540	96	9,816	96	9,940	95
40-44.....	6,976	95	7,217	95	7,403	96	7,787	96	8,247	96
45-49.....	5,894	93	5,999	93	6,121	93	6,304	93	6,588	94
50-54.....	5,648	91	5,582	91	5,547	91	5,552	92	5,622	92
55-59.....	5,664	91	5,632	90	5,605	90	5,562	90	5,477	90
60-64.....	5,195	92	5,260	92	5,272	92	5,244	92	5,242	92
65 or older.....	11,314	93	11,549	93	11,813	93	12,113	93	12,390	92
<b>Female</b> .....	123,831	<sup>2</sup> 72	124,993	<sup>2</sup> 72	126,162	<sup>2</sup> 73	127,292	<sup>2</sup> 73	128,447	<sup>2</sup> 74
<b>Under 15</b> .....	26,326	(3)	26,396	(3)	26,449	(3)	26,527	(3)	26,758	(3)
15-19.....	9,551	21	9,366	20	9,314	20	9,287	20	9,186	21
20-24.....	10,962	79	10,847	78	10,622	78	10,313	78	9,999	77
25-29.....	10,983	88	11,122	88	11,243	88	11,291	88	11,258	88
30-34.....	9,938	86	10,195	86	10,460	86	10,716	87	10,959	87
35-39.....	8,589	81	8,978	82	9,422	83	9,677	84	9,783	85
40-44.....	6,986	76	7,227	77	7,414	78	7,792	79	8,242	81
45-49.....	5,962	71	6,069	72	6,190	73	6,375	75	6,658	76
50-54.....	5,833	68	5,761	68	5,721	69	5,716	70	5,779	71
55-59.....	6,093	66	6,030	66	5,972	66	5,908	67	5,807	67
60-64.....	5,823	66	5,891	66	5,914	66	5,892	66	5,878	66
65 or older.....	16,785	60	17,111	61	17,441	62	17,798	62	18,139	63

<sup>1</sup> The population commonly referred to as "population in the Social Security area" includes residents of the 50 States and the District of Columbia adjusted for net census undercount; civilian residents of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa; Federal civilian employees and persons in the

Armed Forces abroad and their dependents; crew members of merchant vessels, and all other U. S. citizens abroad.

<sup>2</sup> Percent of population fully insured aged 17 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.5 percent.

CONTACT: Alice Wade (301) 965-3019 for further information.

## Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>OASDI</b> .....	37,702,976	\$438.50	33,352,733	\$449.60	3,571,595	\$353.80	778,648	\$357.50
<b>OASI</b> .....	33,707,103	445.80	30,183,221	455.60	2,879,201	361.10	644,681	367.70
<b>DI</b> .....	3,995,873	377.20	3,169,512	391.90	692,394	323.60	133,967	308.10
<b>RETIRED WORKERS</b>								
<b>Total</b> .....	22,980,948	\$488.50	20,803,817	\$496.40	1,793,292	\$407.00	383,839	\$439.70
62-64.....	2,494,566	403.90	2,258,669	409.80	183,208	345.80	52,689	352.70
62.....	690,041	396.70	624,548	402.50	48,735	340.30	16,758	347.90
63.....	869,757	402.00	788,288	407.80	63,718	344.80	17,751	349.80
64.....	934,768	410.90	845,833	417.00	70,755	350.50	18,180	360.10
65-69.....	6,577,662	475.10	5,923,778	482.40	526,957	405.10	126,927	425.30
65.....	1,373,542	446.10	1,233,481	452.60	109,055	382.80	31,006	410.10
66.....	1,369,807	451.60	1,232,698	458.40	110,048	387.50	27,061	402.20
67.....	1,278,110	466.80	1,143,789	474.30	110,073	400.00	24,248	417.80
68.....	1,307,873	496.90	1,183,693	504.30	101,342	422.40	22,838	444.40
69.....	1,248,330	518.70	1,130,117	526.70	96,439	437.90	21,774	464.10
70-74.....	5,697,065	542.10	5,147,294	550.80	449,704	451.70	100,067	499.00
70.....	1,236,109	556.20	1,116,092	565.10	96,133	466.70	23,884	500.50
71.....	1,194,652	550.10	1,081,296	558.60	91,585	461.30	21,771	498.30
72.....	1,164,527	542.00	1,051,244	550.90	93,655	451.50	19,628	500.30
73.....	1,078,702	534.20	974,102	542.80	85,881	442.80	18,719	508.30
74.....	1,023,075	524.10	924,560	532.90	82,450	433.30	16,065	485.00
75-79.....	4,049,883	507.00	3,678,453	515.60	316,183	415.20	55,247	460.10
75.....	932,364	516.10	847,907	524.30	71,309	426.50	13,148	470.20
76.....	873,381	507.80	790,361	516.70	70,670	417.00	12,350	458.80
77.....	807,879	504.80	732,870	513.50	64,280	413.50	10,729	458.00
78.....	750,967	503.70	685,325	511.80	55,580	411.50	10,062	457.20
79.....	685,292	499.80	621,990	508.80	54,344	404.00	8,958	452.60
80-84.....	2,448,167	486.20	2,228,586	494.90	188,575	390.70	31,006	440.50
80.....	606,057	496.70	552,070	505.30	46,158	401.70	7,829	450.70
81.....	550,286	489.80	499,285	498.70	44,025	395.20	6,976	443.80
82.....	483,433	486.30	440,339	495.00	36,873	391.00	6,221	439.20
83.....	429,731	478.40	392,191	487.00	32,183	380.80	5,357	433.40
84.....	378,660	472.90	344,701	481.70	29,336	377.00	4,623	428.10
85-89.....	1,163,527	457.40	1,062,975	465.80	87,447	361.30	13,105	413.40
90-94.....	442,378	425.00	406,086	432.80	32,523	333.30	3,769	376.00
95 or older.....	107,700	375.20	97,976	382.60	8,695	294.40	1,029	345.50
<b>Men</b> .....	12,080,376	549.80	10,950,034	558.90	906,147	456.50	224,195	480.10
62-64.....	1,313,723	486.20	1,188,927	495.00	98,227	401.00	26,569	407.30
62.....	354,601	487.20	321,058	495.90	25,785	399.60	7,758	416.50
63.....	459,606	483.50	416,073	492.20	34,364	400.00	9,169	401.80
64.....	499,516	488.10	451,796	497.00	38,078	402.90	9,642	405.30
65-69.....	3,664,895	541.20	3,312,496	550.20	283,884	454.70	68,515	467.40
65.....	766,437	515.30	691,613	523.80	59,333	433.30	15,491	451.50
66.....	769,962	515.10	695,253	523.60	59,962	434.60	14,747	442.00
67.....	714,943	529.00	641,645	538.10	59,767	447.40	13,531	456.30
68.....	725,263	563.40	658,375	572.40	54,209	472.70	12,679	486.50
69.....	688,290	588.70	625,610	597.90	50,613	493.10	12,067	511.10
70-74.....	3,103,144	610.60	2,815,645	620.30	230,369	507.90	57,130	548.50
70.....	681,878	632.30	619,135	642.20	50,034	526.80	12,709	564.90
71.....	655,825	622.40	596,732	631.90	47,188	519.20	11,905	554.20
72.....	634,362	610.70	574,803	620.60	48,116	507.30	11,443	547.10
73.....	583,475	598.90	528,854	608.10	43,516	498.30	11,105	553.70
74.....	547,604	581.90	496,121	591.40	41,515	483.10	9,968	516.90
75-79.....	2,091,590	551.60	1,898,166	560.80	155,002	456.70	38,422	479.90
75.....	493,148	567.60	448,848	576.50	35,702	472.60	8,598	493.90
76.....	455,812	552.90	412,220	562.50	35,066	458.30	8,526	479.40
77.....	416,382	547.20	377,425	556.40	31,386	453.80	7,571	476.80
78.....	382,091	544.60	347,923	553.40	26,952	449.20	7,216	475.00
79.....	344,157	540.00	311,750	549.50	25,896	443.80	6,511	471.00
80-84.....	1,173,769	524.00	1,066,038	532.90	85,548	429.30	22,183	459.30
80.....	298,676	536.10	271,685	544.80	21,297	442.50	5,694	469.10
81.....	266,891	527.70	241,435	537.10	20,404	433.20	5,052	463.00
82.....	230,497	523.90	209,310	532.80	16,716	429.60	4,471	458.60
83.....	201,914	514.90	184,072	523.60	14,087	417.60	3,755	451.70
84.....	175,791	508.20	159,536	517.10	13,044	414.10	3,211	446.00

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>RETIRED WORKERS—Continued</b>								
85-89.....	513,608	\$494.00	468,177	\$502.60	36,709	\$400.20	8,722	\$432.40
90-94.....	179,406	474.30	164,406	483.00	12,972	374.10	2,028	408.50
95 or older.....	40,241	426.00	36,179	436.40	3,436	326.20	626	376.50
<b>Women.....</b>	<b>10,900,572</b>	<b>420.50</b>	<b>9,853,783</b>	<b>426.90</b>	<b>887,145</b>	<b>356.50</b>	<b>159,644</b>	<b>382.90</b>
62-64.....	1,180,843	312.20	1,069,742	315.00	84,981	282.00	26,120	297.20
62.....	335,440	301.10	303,490	303.60	22,950	273.80	9,000	288.70
63.....	410,151	310.70	372,215	313.50	29,354	280.30	8,582	294.30
64.....	435,252	322.30	394,037	325.30	32,677	289.50	8,538	309.10
65-69.....	2,912,767	392.00	2,611,282	396.50	243,073	347.10	58,412	376.00
65.....	607,105	358.70	541,868	361.70	49,722	322.60	15,515	368.80
66.....	599,845	370.10	537,445	374.10	50,086	331.20	12,314	354.60
67.....	563,167	387.90	502,144	392.70	50,306	343.80	10,717	369.30
68.....	582,610	414.00	525,318	418.90	47,133	364.60	10,159	391.80
69.....	560,040	432.70	504,507	438.30	45,826	376.90	9,707	405.70
70-74.....	2,593,921	460.10	2,331,649	467.00	219,335	392.80	42,937	433.00
70.....	554,231	462.60	496,957	469.10	46,099	401.40	11,175	427.40
71.....	538,827	462.10	484,564	468.40	44,397	399.70	9,866	430.90
72.....	530,165	459.90	476,441	466.80	45,539	392.60	8,185	435.00
73.....	495,227	458.10	445,248	465.20	42,365	385.80	7,614	442.10
74.....	475,471	457.50	428,439	465.00	40,935	382.80	6,097	432.80
75-79.....	1,958,293	459.40	1,780,287	467.40	161,181	375.40	16,825	414.80
75.....	439,216	458.30	399,059	465.60	35,607	380.40	4,550	425.30
76.....	417,569	458.70	378,141	466.90	35,604	376.50	3,824	412.70
77.....	391,497	459.70	355,445	468.00	32,894	375.00	3,158	413.10
78.....	368,876	461.30	337,402	469.00	28,628	376.00	2,846	412.10
79.....	341,135	459.10	310,240	468.00	28,448	367.70	2,447	403.90
80-84.....	1,274,398	451.50	1,162,548	460.10	103,027	358.60	8,823	393.20
80.....	307,381	458.50	280,385	467.10	24,861	366.80	2,135	401.60
81.....	283,395	454.00	257,850	462.80	23,621	362.40	1,924	393.50
82.....	252,936	452.10	231,029	460.70	20,157	359.00	1,750	389.70
83.....	227,817	446.10	208,119	454.70	18,096	352.20	1,602	390.50
84.....	202,869	442.40	185,165	451.20	16,292	347.20	1,412	387.30
85-89.....	649,919	428.40	594,798	436.90	50,738	333.10	4,383	375.50
90-94.....	262,972	391.30	241,680	398.60	19,551	306.30	1,741	338.30
95 or older.....	67,459	344.80	61,797	351.20	5,259	273.70	403	297.40
<b>DISABLED WORKERS</b>								
<b>Total.....</b>	<b>2,728,463</b>	<b>\$487.90</b>	<b>2,203,637</b>	<b>\$500.30</b>	<b>443,645</b>	<b>\$435.10</b>	<b>81,181</b>	<b>\$438.00</b>
Under 20.....	807	214.40	676	206.10	61	248.00	70	265.40
20-24.....	28,916	275.90	23,744	277.50	3,591	266.50	1,581	276.60
20.....	1,557	216.40	1,310	215.10	137	199.30	110	254.30
21.....	3,144	237.90	2,626	238.40	339	226.70	179	250.70
22.....	5,797	258.20	4,805	260.20	670	242.80	322	260.60
23.....	7,959	280.20	6,559	282.00	982	270.20	418	276.40
24.....	10,459	302.60	8,444	305.60	1,463	290.50	552	287.50
25-29.....	95,783	367.70	74,551	372.80	16,319	350.50	4,913	347.80
25.....	13,676	324.40	10,925	328.10	2,014	311.10	737	306.90
26.....	16,398	344.60	12,907	349.30	2,609	326.60	882	328.90
27.....	19,342	365.60	15,114	371.10	3,243	346.70	985	343.40
28.....	21,745	380.30	16,783	386.40	3,882	360.20	1,080	357.40
29.....	24,622	397.70	18,822	404.10	4,571	376.10	1,229	381.20
30-34.....	154,879	440.50	118,080	445.80	30,334	424.90	6,465	417.60
30.....	26,876	413.10	20,489	419.50	5,182	392.50	1,205	392.30
31.....	29,122	425.60	22,098	432.20	5,748	406.40	1,276	398.10
32.....	31,574	440.30	24,143	445.30	6,084	424.50	1,347	422.00
33.....	32,593	452.90	24,805	456.70	6,474	442.70	1,314	431.90
34.....	34,714	462.80	26,545	467.60	6,846	448.40	1,323	440.90
35-39.....	197,553	496.60	152,312	502.40	38,172	479.90	7,069	461.90
35.....	35,621	475.30	27,300	479.30	7,025	466.60	1,296	438.60
36.....	37,028	486.90	28,259	491.80	7,343	473.30	1,426	460.40
37.....	39,698	497.50	30,471	503.00	7,824	482.50	1,403	461.00
38.....	41,245	505.20	31,723	511.20	8,027	486.90	1,495	475.50
39.....	43,961	513.20	34,559	520.80	7,953	488.00	1,449	471.00

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>DISABLED WORKERS—Continued</b>								
40-44.....	213,725	\$518.60	167,599	\$528.00	39,201	\$486.80	6,925	\$470.40
40.....	41,818	515.60	32,862	523.10	7,515	490.60	1,441	476.10
41.....	38,690	518.60	30,012	527.60	7,314	490.00	1,364	475.50
42.....	41,660	520.30	32,522	529.70	7,747	490.50	1,391	466.60
43.....	45,094	519.50	35,689	529.30	8,054	484.30	1,351	468.80
44.....	46,463	518.90	36,514	530.10	8,571	479.90	1,378	464.90
45-49.....	242,697	505.70	190,684	518.00	44,768	462.20	7,245	452.90
45.....	45,287	512.00	35,607	522.90	8,276	473.80	1,404	458.80
46.....	45,476	510.10	35,662	522.20	8,416	467.50	1,398	458.10
47.....	47,755	505.10	37,450	516.90	8,870	462.70	1,435	459.80
48.....	51,123	503.70	40,318	516.20	9,348	458.40	1,457	447.30
49.....	53,056	499.30	41,647	512.80	9,858	451.30	1,551	441.60
50-54.....	347,795	491.00	276,390	505.00	62,120	436.60	9,285	436.60
50.....	56,946	494.90	44,991	508.00	10,327	446.00	1,628	443.00
51.....	64,292	491.90	50,754	505.50	11,725	441.40	1,813	436.70
52.....	69,507	490.90	55,329	504.90	12,339	436.40	1,839	433.70
53.....	73,145	490.90	58,358	505.20	12,902	433.80	1,885	438.50
54.....	83,905	487.90	66,958	502.70	14,827	428.90	2,120	432.50
55-59.....	573,159	486.00	471,232	500.10	88,420	419.50	13,507	430.70
55.....	91,825	485.20	74,913	498.70	14,760	425.80	2,152	425.50
56.....	103,575	483.20	84,827	497.20	16,394	419.70	2,354	420.70
57.....	110,054	480.20	90,129	495.10	17,463	412.20	2,462	418.20
58.....	125,978	487.30	104,147	501.20	19,003	419.30	2,828	430.60
59.....	141,727	492.00	117,216	506.00	20,800	421.30	3,711	448.60
60-64.....	873,149	502.20	728,369	516.70	120,659	423.90	24,121	457.00
60.....	152,243	495.40	125,935	509.70	21,881	422.30	4,427	449.80
61.....	168,116	498.70	138,752	513.80	24,012	420.30	5,352	459.10
62.....	182,124	504.70	151,847	518.90	24,709	427.30	5,568	461.80
63.....	182,658	505.50	153,462	519.80	24,545	425.10	4,651	454.90
64.....	188,008	505.40	158,373	519.70	25,512	424.20	4,123	458.10
Men.....	1,826,835	539.20	1,488,737	553.10	284,284	477.70	53,814	480.00
Under 20.....	570	221.50	474	211.10	47	260.60	49	284.30
20-24.....	20,530	285.40	16,751	287.80	2,657	273.30	1,122	274.30
20.....	1,098	220.80	930	219.10	94	204.60	74	262.10
21.....	2,280	245.20	1,905	245.70	245	234.10	130	259.00
22.....	4,065	267.40	3,353	270.30	483	247.10	229	268.80
23.....	5,600	289.30	4,563	292.20	737	275.10	300	279.50
24.....	7,487	314.00	6,000	318.10	1,098	298.30	389	295.50
25-29.....	67,579	381.80	51,952	388.50	12,132	359.50	3,495	359.50
25.....	9,674	336.40	7,624	341.10	1,510	318.70	540	320.60
26.....	11,560	356.60	9,010	362.70	1,908	334.50	642	336.60
27.....	13,686	380.10	10,614	386.80	2,386	358.10	686	354.00
28.....	15,299	394.70	11,622	403.30	2,918	367.30	759	368.80
29.....	17,360	413.70	13,082	422.20	3,410	385.70	868	396.60
30-34.....	106,759	460.40	80,126	467.90	22,069	438.20	4,564	435.30
30.....	18,765	431.00	14,094	440.10	3,815	402.50	856	408.30
31.....	20,168	444.80	15,014	453.30	4,266	420.10	888	418.50
32.....	21,703	459.60	16,266	466.90	4,445	438.50	992	434.50
33.....	22,394	473.40	16,767	479.30	4,699	456.80	928	449.90
34.....	23,729	485.30	17,985	492.20	4,844	463.80	900	463.50
35-39.....	136,306	519.70	104,435	527.60	26,776	496.40	5,095	481.30
35.....	24,459	496.00	18,569	501.60	4,952	483.20	938	452.80
36.....	25,651	508.20	19,453	514.80	5,174	488.50	1,024	484.40
37.....	27,581	520.10	21,006	527.80	5,553	498.70	1,022	478.80
38.....	28,535	527.90	21,882	536.40	5,570	502.00	1,083	489.70
39.....	30,080	540.60	23,525	550.20	5,527	507.50	1,028	497.70
40-44.....	145,199	558.00	114,122	570.00	26,281	516.00	4,796	502.10
40.....	28,472	548.20	22,299	558.40	5,173	512.30	1,000	506.80
41.....	26,397	553.90	20,540	565.80	4,877	514.70	980	498.00
42.....	28,457	560.10	22,282	571.80	5,225	521.30	950	498.90
43.....	30,349	562.60	24,070	575.20	5,352	516.00	927	506.20
44.....	31,524	563.80	24,931	577.10	5,654	515.50	939	500.80
45-49.....	163,397	556.60	129,517	570.80	28,963	503.80	4,917	491.50
45.....	30,563	560.80	24,140	574.20	5,456	512.40	967	499.40
46.....	30,813	559.30	24,443	573.10	5,432	507.90	938	497.50
47.....	32,671	556.30	25,367	570.80	5,724	502.30	980	496.70
48.....	34,350	555.80	27,301	570.30	6,054	502.00	995	482.80
49.....	35,600	551.60	28,266	566.50	6,297	496.10	1,037	482.40
50-54.....	231,796	547.90	186,688	562.90	39,063	485.80	6,045	484.90
50.....	38,065	549.00	30,420	563.50	6,552	491.90	1,093	486.60
51.....	42,850	547.30	34,271	562.10	7,425	487.90	1,154	490.00

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>DISABLED WORKERS—Continued</b>								
52.....	46,264	\$547.90	37,383	\$562.70	7,681	\$486.20	1,200	\$482.40
53.....	48,701	548.80	39,462	563.50	8,011	486.20	1,228	482.90
54.....	55,916	546.80	45,152	562.80	9,394	479.00	1,370	481.50
55-59.....	378,539	549.20	315,838	563.60	54,091	475.10	8,610	486.00
55.....	60,850	546.10	50,340	560.20	9,148	479.10	1,362	474.60
56.....	68,551	545.20	56,908	559.70	10,114	475.00	1,529	470.60
57.....	72,394	544.30	60,231	559.50	10,587	468.40	1,576	476.40
58.....	83,242	550.80	69,877	565.00	11,564	575.60	1,801	485.60
59.....	93,502	556.30	78,482	570.40	12,678	477.70	2,342	508.80
60-64.....	576,160	566.50	488,834	580.20	72,205	483.50	15,121	520.20
60.....	100,333	560.10	84,386	574.00	13,126	481.00	2,821	513.00
61.....	110,766	563.20	93,134	577.30	14,336	480.00	3,296	526.80
62.....	120,164	569.60	101,870	583.00	14,837	487.10	3,457	527.10
63.....	120,464	569.70	103,009	583.00	14,547	486.20	2,908	516.00
64.....	124,433	568.70	106,435	582.30	15,359	483.10	2,639	515.50
<b>Women.....</b>	<b>901,628</b>	<b>383.90</b>	<b>714,900</b>	<b>390.50</b>	<b>159,361</b>	<b>359.20</b>	<b>27,367</b>	<b>355.50</b>
Under 20.....	237	197.40	202	194.40	14	205.60	21	221.30
20-24.....	8,386	252.40	6,993	252.90	934	247.30	459	256.20
20.....	459	206.10	380	205.10	43	187.80	36	238.40
21.....	864	218.60	721	219.30	94	207.50	49	228.90
22.....	1,732	236.50	1,452	236.90	187	231.50	93	240.20
23.....	2,359	258.80	1,996	258.60	245	255.50	118	268.50
24.....	2,972	273.60	2,444	275.00	365	267.20	163	268.60
25-29.....	28,204	334.10	22,599	336.70	4,187	324.60	1,418	319.20
25.....	4,002	295.40	3,301	298.10	504	288.30	197	269.30
26.....	4,838	315.90	3,897	318.30	701	305.10	240	308.10
27.....	5,656	330.40	4,500	334.10	857	314.80	299	319.10
28.....	6,446	346.10	5,161	348.50	964	338.60	321	330.30
29.....	7,262	359.60	5,740	362.90	1,161	347.80	361	344.10
30-34.....	48,120	396.40	37,954	399.00	8,265	389.30	1,901	375.10
30.....	8,111	371.60	6,395	374.00	1,367	364.60	349	353.10
31.....	8,954	382.40	7,084	387.30	1,482	367.00	388	351.60
32.....	9,871	397.90	7,877	400.80	1,639	386.40	355	387.00
33.....	10,199	408.00	8,038	409.50	1,775	405.30	386	388.60
34.....	10,985	414.10	8,560	415.80	2,002	411.00	423	392.70
35-39.....	61,247	445.20	47,877	447.60	11,396	441.20	1,974	411.80
35.....	11,162	430.00	8,731	431.90	2,073	427.20	358	401.50
36.....	11,377	438.70	8,806	441.00	2,169	437.10	402	399.10
37.....	12,117	446.00	9,465	448.10	2,271	442.80	381	413.20
38.....	12,710	454.20	9,841	455.20	2,457	452.90	412	438.20
39.....	13,881	453.90	11,034	458.00	2,426	443.40	421	405.90
40-44.....	68,526	435.20	53,477	438.50	12,920	427.60	2,129	399.00
40.....	13,346	446.10	10,563	448.50	2,342	442.70	441	406.30
41.....	12,293	442.90	9,472	444.60	2,437	440.60	384	418.10
42.....	13,203	434.60	10,240	438.10	2,522	426.80	441	399.00
43.....	14,745	430.60	11,619	434.30	2,702	421.50	424	387.00
44.....	14,939	424.20	11,583	428.90	2,917	410.90	439	388.40
45-49.....	79,300	401.00	61,167	406.00	15,805	386.00	2,328	371.20
45.....	14,724	410.60	11,467	415.00	2,820	399.10	437	368.90
46.....	14,663	406.70	11,219	411.20	2,984	394.10	460	377.90
47.....	15,684	400.60	12,083	403.90	3,146	390.60	455	380.20
48.....	16,773	397.00	13,017	402.70	3,294	378.20	462	371.00
49.....	17,456	392.50	13,381	399.20	3,561	372.20	514	359.30
50-54.....	115,999	377.30	89,702	384.60	23,057	353.40	3,240	346.50
50.....	18,881	385.90	14,571	392.10	3,775	366.40	535	354.00
51.....	21,442	381.10	16,483	387.80	4,300	361.30	659	343.40
52.....	23,243	377.30	17,946	384.50	4,658	354.40	639	342.20
53.....	24,444	375.40	18,896	383.40	4,891	347.90	657	351.70
54.....	27,989	370.30	21,806	378.30	5,433	342.30	750	343.00
55-59.....	194,620	363.30	155,394	371.10	34,329	331.90	4,897	333.50
55.....	30,975	365.70	24,573	372.50	5,612	339.10	790	340.80
56.....	35,024	361.80	27,919	369.70	6,280	330.70	825	328.20
57.....	37,660	356.90	29,898	365.30	6,876	325.70	886	314.70
58.....	42,736	363.50	34,270	371.30	7,439	331.90	1,027	332.50
59.....	48,225	367.50	38,734	375.50	8,122	333.20	1,369	345.60
60-64.....	296,989	377.50	239,535	387.10	48,454	335.00	9,000	350.80
60.....	51,910	370.30	41,549	379.00	8,755	334.30	1,606	338.80
61.....	57,350	374.20	45,618	384.20	9,676	331.90	2,056	350.60
62.....	61,960	378.90	49,977	388.10	9,872	337.50	2,111	354.90
63.....	62,194	381.10	50,453	391.00	9,998	336.20	1,743	352.90
64.....	63,575	381.70	51,938	391.50	10,153	335.00	1,484	356.10

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>SPOUSES</b>								
<b>Total</b> .....	3,386,917	\$241.00	3,109,172	\$246.40	205,221	\$179.60	72,524	\$185.40
<b>WIVES</b> .....	3,350,754	241.90	3,079,069	247.20	201,052	180.20	70,633	186.30
Wives under age 65 <sup>3</sup> .....	322,975	134.70	253,687	139.90	51,661	117.90	17,627	109.80
Under 35.....	64,143	99.60	49,286	102.40	11,406	89.90	3,451	89.70
35-39.....	57,741	116.10	45,385	119.90	9,281	103.70	3,075	98.80
40-44.....	58,218	131.90	46,344	136.40	8,612	116.10	3,262	110.20
45-49.....	49,270	141.60	38,649	147.30	7,755	123.60	2,866	113.70
50-54.....	40,705	150.80	31,422	156.40	6,864	134.40	2,419	124.90
55-59.....	30,499	169.30	24,087	176.10	4,806	150.80	1,606	122.80
60-61.....	9,862	190.40	8,017	197.90	1,390	163.90	455	140.00
62-64.....	12,537	205.40	10,497	212.60	1,547	174.70	493	150.40
Wives aged 62 or older <sup>4</sup> .....	3,027,779	253.30	2,825,382	256.70	149,391	201.80	53,006	211.80
62-64.....	516,939	227.90	479,991	231.20	26,383	183.20	10,565	188.00
62.....	148,190	219.20	137,494	222.60	7,512	172.30	3,184	180.90
63.....	176,728	228.10	164,177	231.30	9,001	185.20	3,550	189.20
64.....	192,021	234.30	178,320	237.70	9,870	189.50	3,831	192.90
65-69.....	989,255	257.40	919,431	260.90	50,507	207.40	19,317	217.30
65.....	219,495	246.20	204,249	249.50	11,040	200.10	4,206	208.10
66.....	212,849	253.70	197,581	257.30	10,904	206.10	4,364	211.90
67.....	109,604	258.60	176,178	261.70	10,509	209.80	3,917	220.50
68.....	189,470	264.00	176,630	267.70	9,328	210.70	3,512	222.30
69.....	176,837	267.40	164,793	271.10	8,726	212.10	3,318	227.00
70-74.....	758,783	263.40	708,481	267.00	37,343	209.50	12,959	221.50
70.....	169,484	267.70	158,044	271.50	8,489	213.10	2,951	224.40
71.....	162,161	266.30	151,443	269.80	7,866	211.60	2,852	225.60
72.....	154,858	262.80	144,512	266.50	7,630	210.20	2,716	221.00
73.....	141,262	260.60	132,033	264.30	6,891	205.90	2,338	216.10
74.....	131,018	257.90	122,449	261.40	6,467	205.10	2,102	218.80
75-79.....	465,153	257.20	436,981	260.50	21,548	203.10	6,624	215.10
75.....	115,416	257.90	108,285	261.40	5,357	202.60	1,774	216.60
76.....	103,762	257.00	97,279	260.30	4,935	204.80	1,548	213.80
77.....	92,190	256.60	86,419	260.10	4,488	200.40	1,283	214.60
78.....	82,566	257.00	77,986	259.90	3,498	203.90	1,082	216.80
79.....	71,219	257.20	67,012	260.30	3,270	204.30	937	212.90
80-84.....	215,257	254.40	202,857	257.70	9,733	197.10	2,667	212.10
85-89.....	67,745	247.20	63,973	250.50	3,041	186.10	731	205.70
90-94.....	13,365	240.40	12,510	244.40	737	179.40	118	200.80
95 or older.....	1,282	229.90	1,158	237.30	99	153.70	25	191.50
Nondivorced wives.....	3,275,558	241.70	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Divorced wives.....	75,196	251.20	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
<b>HUSBANDS</b> .....	36,163	167.60	30,103	171.30	4,169	148.50	1,891	151.20
62-64.....	1,353	115.50	1,047	117.90	208	107.70	98	107.10
65-69.....	5,277	142.40	3,983	145.70	861	132.30	433	131.90
70-74.....	10,380	163.50	8,531	166.20	1,201	148.50	648	155.60
75-79.....	10,682	180.70	9,223	183.20	1,040	164.90	419	164.10
80-84.....	5,613	180.50	4,819	184.40	573	152.70	221	166.10
85 or older.....	2,858	179.50	2,500	182.20	286	159.50	72	166.60
<b>SPOUSES OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....	3,086,091	251.70	2,862,498	255.90	162,653	197.20	60,940	200.40
<b>WIVES OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....	3,051,403	252.70	2,833,598	256.80	158,703	198.30	59,102	201.90
Wives under age 65 <sup>3</sup> .....	102,549	165.10	78,125	173.70	16,188	144.10	8,236	125.50
Under 35.....	5,215	130.70	3,490	136.50	999	121.20	726	115.80
35-39.....	8,001	135.50	5,714	143.10	1,320	118.40	967	113.70
40-44.....	13,202	145.00	9,751	152.30	2,058	127.20	1,393	119.60
45-49.....	16,846	152.40	12,501	160.60	2,797	132.10	1,548	122.90
50-54.....	19,190	160.50	14,316	167.20	3,331	144.50	1,543	132.80
55-59.....	20,590	177.10	16,146	184.40	3,209	159.90	1,235	125.50
60-61.....	8,146	194.90	6,642	202.50	1,119	168.00	385	143.20
62-64.....	11,359	209.00	9,565	216.00	1,355	178.00	439	153.10
Wives aged 62 or older <sup>4</sup> .....	2,948,854	255.70	2,755,473	259.10	142,515	204.50	50,866	214.30
62-64.....	469,697	234.70	437,645	237.80	22,713	190.70	9,339	193.90
62.....	127,231	230.50	118,781	233.40	5,909	186.70	2,541	194.50
63.....	161,715	233.60	150,613	236.80	7,897	190.30	3,205	192.40
64.....	180,751	238.50	168,251	241.80	8,907	193.60	3,593	194.90

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>SPOUSES—Continued</b>								
65-69.....	964,550	\$259.80	897,804	\$263.20	48,117	\$210.00	18,629	\$219.30
65.....	210,391	249.60	196,152	252.80	10,254	203.70	3,985	211.00
66.....	206,519	256.30	192,069	259.80	10,284	208.80	4,166	214.20
67.....	186,371	260.90	172,508	263.90	10,063	212.30	3,800	222.30
68.....	186,618	265.60	174,141	269.20	9,052	212.40	3,425	223.70
69.....	174,651	268.70	162,934	272.40	8,464	213.90	3,253	228.00
70-74.....	753,388	264.10	703,879	267.70	36,725	210.50	12,784	222.40
70.....	167,793	268.80	156,611	272.50	8,283	215.00	2,899	225.30
71.....	160,866	267.10	150,328	270.60	7,726	212.80	2,812	226.60
72.....	153,819	263.50	143,614	267.10	7,527	210.90	2,678	222.00
73.....	140,477	261.20	131,373	264.80	6,797	206.50	2,307	216.90
74.....	130,433	258.30	121,953	261.80	6,392	205.50	2,088	219.40
75-79.....	463,884	257.40	435,907	260.70	21,388	203.50	6,589	215.30
75.....	114,971	258.30	107,904	261.70	5,304	203.00	1,763	217.00
76.....	103,427	257.30	96,998	260.60	4,889	205.30	1,540	214.00
77.....	91,944	256.80	86,218	260.30	4,455	200.90	1,271	214.70
78.....	82,431	257.20	77,866	260.10	3,485	204.20	1,080	217.00
79.....	71,111	257.30	66,921	260.40	3,255	204.50	935	212.90
80-84.....	214,986	254.50	202,635	257.80	9,698	197.10	2,653	212.20
85-89.....	67,707	247.20	63,939	250.50	3,039	186.40	729	205.80
90-94.....	13,362	240.40	12,508	244.40	736	179.40	118	200.80
95 or older.....	1,280	230.20	1,156	237.60	99	153.70	25	191.50
Nondivorced wives of retired workers....	2,980,516	252.60	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Divorced wives of retired workers.....	70,887	257.20	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
<b>HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS.....</b>	<b>34,688</b>	<b>170.40</b>	<b>28,900</b>	<b>174.10</b>	<b>3,950</b>	<b>151.50</b>	<b>1,838</b>	<b>152.70</b>
<b>SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS.....</b>	<b>300,826</b>	<b>131.20</b>	<b>246,674</b>	<b>135.70</b>	<b>42,568</b>	<b>112.20</b>	<b>11,584</b>	<b>106.30</b>
<b>WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS.....</b>	<b>299,351</b>	<b>131.40</b>	<b>245,471</b>	<b>135.90</b>	<b>42,349</b>	<b>112.30</b>	<b>11,531</b>	<b>106.30</b>
Wives under age 65 <sup>3</sup> .....	220,426	120.50	175,562	124.80	35,473	105.90	9,391	96.00
Under 35.....	58,928	96.80	45,796	99.80	10,407	86.90	2,725	82.70
35-39.....	49,740	113.00	39,671	116.50	7,961	101.20	2,108	91.90
40-44.....	45,016	128.10	36,593	132.20	6,554	112.60	1,869	103.10
45-49.....	32,424	136.00	26,148	140.90	4,958	118.70	1,318	102.80
50-54.....	21,515	142.20	17,106	147.40	3,533	124.80	876	111.10
55-59.....	9,909	153.10	7,941	159.10	1,597	132.40	371	113.60
60-61.....	1,716	169.10	1,375	175.80	271	147.00	70	122.30
62-64.....	1,178	170.80	932	177.20	192	151.60	54	128.70
<b>Wives aged 62 or older<sup>4</sup>.....</b>	<b>78,925</b>	<b>161.80</b>	<b>69,909</b>	<b>163.70</b>	<b>6,876</b>	<b>145.20</b>	<b>2,140</b>	<b>151.40</b>
62-64.....	47,242	160.50	42,346	163.00	3,670	136.70	1,226	143.20
62.....	20,959	150.80	18,713	154.30	1,603	119.40	643	127.30
63.....	15,013	168.70	13,564	170.50	1,104	148.70	345	159.80
64.....	11,270	167.60	10,069	169.20	963	151.60	238	162.20
65-69.....	24,705	164.70	21,627	165.80	2,390	155.40	688	162.30
65.....	9,104	168.40	8,097	170.20	786	152.90	221	154.90
66.....	6,330	167.80	5,512	168.60	620	161.70	198	164.20
67.....	4,233	157.30	3,670	157.70	446	152.60	117	161.90
68.....	2,852	160.80	2,489	161.30	276	153.90	87	166.20
69.....	2,186	160.40	1,859	160.60	262	154.70	65	177.40
77-74.....	5,395	159.60	4,602	160.80	618	151.10	175	158.60
70.....	1,691	157.20	1,433	159.50	206	137.70	52	173.40
71.....	1,295	160.10	1,115	162.00	140	146.30	40	156.20
72.....	1,039	164.70	898	165.50	103	161.70	38	153.70
73.....	785	158.60	660	158.60	94	159.40	31	155.10
74.....	585	157.30	496	155.80	75	171.90	14	131.90
75 or older.....	1,583	160.50	1,334	160.00	198	159.90	51	176.20
Nondivorced wives of disabled workers..	295,042	131.10	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Divorced wives of disabled workers.....	4,309	153.00	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
<b>HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS.....</b>	<b>1,475</b>	<b>101.20</b>	<b>1,203</b>	<b>102.40</b>	<b>219</b>	<b>95.00</b>	<b>53</b>	<b>98.40</b>

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>CHILDREN</b>								
Total <sup>6</sup> .....	3,294,587	...	2,455,570	...	680,357	...	158,660	...
Children under age 18 .....	2,665,424	...	1,939,158	...	582,324	...	143,942	...
Under 1 .....	9,230	...	6,771	...	1,860	...	599	...
1.....	22,629	...	15,998	...	5,078	...	1,553	...
2.....	32,446	...	22,887	...	7,239	...	2,320	...
3.....	43,524	...	30,961	...	9,531	...	3,032	...
4.....	56,301	...	40,021	...	12,349	...	3,931	...
5.....	69,310	...	49,212	...	15,520	...	4,578	...
6.....	85,259	...	60,597	...	19,117	...	5,545	...
7.....	99,475	...	70,298	...	22,733	...	6,444	...
8.....	112,027	...	79,497	...	25,354	...	7,176	...
9.....	129,504	...	92,473	...	29,033	...	7,998	...
10.....	142,712	...	102,234	...	31,768	...	8,710	...
11.....	162,708	...	117,153	...	35,882	...	9,673	...
12.....	185,508	...	134,434	...	40,711	...	10,363	...
13.....	211,731	...	153,837	...	46,618	...	11,276	...
14.....	251,480	...	183,600	...	54,896	...	12,984	...
15.....	306,504	...	225,572	...	66,274	...	14,658	...
16.....	357,231	...	264,925	...	76,223	...	16,083	...
17.....	387,845	...	288,688	...	82,198	...	17,019	...
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	545,043	...	455,815	...	77,333	...	11,895	...
18-19.....	12,628	...	9,147	...	2,980	...	501	...
20-24.....	58,949	...	42,379	...	14,520	...	2,050	...
25-29.....	72,954	...	54,987	...	15,766	...	2,201	...
30-34.....	76,860	...	61,641	...	13,079	...	2,140	...
35-39.....	73,373	...	62,437	...	9,262	...	1,674	...
40-44.....	64,812	...	56,865	...	6,800	...	1,147	...
45-49.....	50,182	...	44,546	...	4,804	...	832	...
50-54.....	40,119	...	35,814	...	3,782	...	523	...
55-59.....	34,624	...	31,515	...	2,721	...	388	...
60-64.....	26,456	...	24,407	...	1,812	...	237	...
65 or older.....	34,086	...	32,077	...	1,807	...	202	...
Students, aged 18-19 .....	84,120	...	60,597	...	20,700	...	2,823	...
18.....	78,337	...	57,007	...	18,726	...	2,604	...
19.....	5,783	...	3,590	...	1,974	...	219	...
<b>CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS .....</b>	<b>449,682</b>	<b>\$203.80</b>	<b>338,343</b>	<b>\$215.30</b>	<b>82,567</b>	<b>\$175.90</b>	<b>28,772</b>	<b>\$148.20</b>
Children under age 18 .....	274,957	182.50	190,456	192.40	61,035	168.90	23,466	137.80
Under 1 .....	680	146.40	422	145.50	184	155.10	74	129.20
1.....	1,489	151.00	906	150.50	441	156.80	142	135.50
2.....	2,220	149.70	1,295	152.90	596	157.80	329	122.40
3.....	2,661	142.00	1,618	144.90	716	150.50	327	108.90
4.....	3,582	142.10	2,151	143.40	954	154.20	477	112.00
5.....	4,412	144.10	2,690	148.00	1,146	152.40	576	109.60
6.....	5,591	145.80	3,465	152.30	1,482	114.40	644	114.40
7.....	6,590	146.30	4,130	151.70	1,676	149.60	784	111.30
8.....	8,164	146.60	5,158	152.50	2,080	145.10	926	116.90
9.....	9,720	148.30	6,282	153.10	2,447	149.30	991	115.90
10.....	11,710	149.40	7,773	154.90	2,762	147.90	1,175	116.40
11.....	14,164	152.40	9,420	158.90	3,275	150.90	1,469	114.00
12.....	17,250	156.30	11,662	162.50	4,010	151.40	1,578	123.00
13.....	21,171	162.70	14,519	168.50	4,792	159.20	1,860	126.10
14.....	27,119	167.70	18,871	175.10	5,948	158.70	2,300	130.10
15.....	35,794	176.20	25,290	183.20	7,723	166.50	2,781	139.20
16.....	46,135	217.00	33,275	228.60	9,632	192.70	3,228	170.50
17.....	56,505	224.40	41,529	236.60	11,171	196.70	3,805	173.40

See footnotes at end of table.



Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>CHILDREN—Continued</b>								
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	161,755	\$236.80	138,443	\$244.00	18,611	\$193.60	4,701	\$195.20
18-19.....	2,700	197.70	2,043	206.90	517	172.00	140	159.30
20-24.....	15,700	218.00	12,162	228.70	2,873	183.60	665	171.10
25-29.....	24,324	234.30	19,805	243.70	3,660	194.20	859	188.70
30-34.....	29,666	243.10	25,204	250.70	3,511	200.00	951	199.90
35-39.....	30,020	246.80	26,361	253.00	2,829	199.80	830	209.20
40-44.....	25,134	246.30	22,475	251.90	2,079	196.60	580	208.60
45-49.....	16,028	241.30	14,277	245.70	1,398	203.50	353	212.70
50-54.....	9,095	225.70	8,009	231.10	906	187.40	180	181.60
55-59.....	5,239	215.40	4,665	219.60	487	179.00	87	190.70
60-64.....	2,462	207.60	2,200	211.90	227	168.90	35	191.60
65 or older.....	1,387	201.50	1,242	207.00	124	153.40	21	162.00
Students, aged 18-19.....	12,970	241.00	9,444	253.70	2,921	211.00	605	180.00
18.....	12,051	242.30	8,834	255.20	2,656	210.40	561	191.30
19.....	919	223.50	610	231.60	265	217.60	44	146.80
<b>CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS</b> .....	1,878,321	336.80	1,398,026	355.70	391,609	285.60	88,686	265.30
Children under age 18.....	1,478,769	338.70	1,070,739	360.80	327,197	285.20	80,833	262.50
Under 1.....	2,660	289.20	1,955	310.20	489	226.60	216	240.60
1.....	8,287	285.80	5,812	305.20	1,749	243.30	726	232.00
2.....	13,585	288.30	9,549	308.60	2,948	242.60	1,088	234.70
3.....	20,188	288.10	14,342	307.30	4,217	242.90	1,629	236.20
4.....	27,576	289.20	19,599	309.30	5,836	241.80	2,141	234.30
5.....	35,455	291.80	25,162	311.90	7,776	242.50	2,517	243.70
6.....	45,045	294.50	32,041	314.80	9,818	246.10	3,186	238.60
7.....	53,504	299.60	37,773	321.30	12,051	249.40	3,680	240.20
8.....	60,973	309.60	43,198	322.10	13,687	259.30	4,088	241.00
9.....	71,358	319.50	50,855	341.40	15,785	268.90	4,718	252.70
10.....	79,343	325.60	56,407	348.40	17,848	273.70	5,088	255.40
11.....	91,236	330.50	65,419	352.60	20,250	279.00	5,567	258.00
12.....	104,549	335.90	75,299	358.60	23,240	282.20	6,010	259.40
13.....	119,767	339.00	86,307	361.10	27,032	286.10	6,428	264.80
14.....	143,200	345.20	104,047	367.20	31,837	291.20	7,316	267.20
15.....	174,827	352.40	127,828	374.30	38,798	296.40	8,201	274.50
16.....	205,085	365.10	151,046	386.90	45,091	307.80	8,948	285.40
17.....	222,131	365.10	164,100	386.30	48,745	308.40	9,286	286.80
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	348,647	323.10	291,245	331.30	51,193	279.90	6,209	291.70
18-19.....	6,539	329.60	4,558	352.40	1,722	277.90	259	272.80
20-24.....	31,419	339.30	21,572	360.90	8,802	292.70	1,045	284.90
25-29.....	39,060	345.50	28,085	364.90	9,900	294.70	1,075	304.70
30-34.....	41,163	344.60	31,752	360.60	8,415	288.90	996	304.70
35-39.....	40,441	339.40	33,635	351.40	6,023	278.90	783	290.30
40-44.....	38,872	333.80	33,743	343.10	4,579	269.20	550	300.40
45-49.....	34,064	325.30	30,214	332.20	3,375	268.10	475	295.10
50-54.....	31,014	311.20	27,797	316.50	2,875	263.10	342	281.50
55-59.....	29,382	302.50	26,847	306.90	2,234	254.00	301	276.70
60-64.....	23,994	291.50	22,207	295.00	1,585	246.40	202	266.90
65 or older.....	32,699	269.90	30,835	272.00	1,683	233.30	181	252.70
Students, aged 18-19.....	50,905	375.70	36,042	400.40	13,219	317.40	1,644	302.70
18.....	47,370	377.50	33,953	401.70	11,904	317.80	1,513	304.00
19.....	3,535	351.40	2,089	379.20	1,315	313.60	131	287.10
<b>CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....	966,584	141.40	719,201	147.40	206,181	127.30	41,202	108.80
Children under age 18.....	911,698	138.40	677,963	144.10	194,092	124.90	39,643	106.90
Under 1.....	5,890	110.10	4,394	112.60	1,187	106.00	309	91.70
1.....	12,853	108.20	9,280	110.40	2,888	104.80	685	92.50
2.....	16,641	106.30	12,043	108.70	3,695	102.70	903	90.10
3.....	20,675	106.70	15,001	110.00	4,598	100.70	1,076	90.10
4.....	25,143	107.50	18,271	110.60	5,559	102.30	1,313	85.70

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>CHILDREN—Continued</b>								
5.....	29,443	\$108.60	21,360	\$112.10	6,598	\$101.40	1,485	\$91.50
6.....	34,623	110.50	25,091	114.20	7,817	103.40	1,715	89.60
7.....	39,381	111.80	28,395	115.40	9,006	105.30	1,980	90.40
8.....	42,890	115.90	31,141	119.30	9,587	109.20	2,162	97.80
9.....	48,426	119.10	35,336	122.50	10,801	112.90	2,289	95.40
10.....	51,659	122.90	38,054	127.20	11,158	113.70	2,447	96.50
11.....	57,308	126.10	42,314	130.50	12,357	117.20	2,637	98.10
12.....	63,709	128.90	47,473	133.50	13,461	118.80	2,775	99.90
13.....	70,793	133.40	53,011	137.90	14,794	123.50	2,988	103.60
14.....	81,161	139.10	60,682	144.00	17,111	128.10	3,368	107.80
15.....	95,883	146.90	72,454	152.40	19,753	133.10	3,676	113.50
16.....	106,011	177.20	80,604	185.80	21,500	152.30	3,907	137.30
17.....	109,209	182.00	83,059	190.80	22,222	156.00	3,928	142.60
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	34,641	186.60	26,127	194.80	7,529	162.80	985	151.60
18-19.....	3,389	153.20	2,546	160.70	741	131.60	102	123.10
20-24.....	11,830	176.50	8,645	184.00	2,845	157.20	340	147.20
25-29.....	9,570	191.70	7,097	199.70	2,206	170.40	267	154.60
30-34.....	6,031	203.40	4,685	212.00	1,153	177.60	193	149.80
35-39.....	2,912	208.70	2,441	215.40	410	170.00	61	202.00
40 or older.....	909	206.90	713	215.00	174	175.70	22	189.90
Students, aged 18-19.....	20,245	201.60	15,111	211.60	4,560	172.80	574	167.60
18.....	18,916	202.40	14,220	212.50	4,166	173.00	530	164.40
19.....	1,329	190.10	891	197.60	394	171.30	44	206.00
<b>WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS</b>								
Total.....	350,546	\$338.30	264,219	\$357.10	67,255	\$285.90	19,072	\$263.30
Under 20.....	340	256.30	275	262.70	25	224.80	40	232.50
20-24.....	7,625	290.70	6,179	301.70	855	232.20	591	260.70
20.....	500	258.30	415	262.00	35	223.00	50	252.10
21.....	891	270.60	725	279.70	90	220.50	76	242.60
22.....	1,397	285.00	1,148	297.30	142	215.90	107	244.00
23.....	2,041	294.90	1,651	305.00	239	238.30	151	274.70
24.....	2,796	302.80	2,240	316.10	349	238.70	207	267.80
25-29.....	29,960	319.20	22,876	337.10	5,117	259.80	1,967	266.00
25.....	3,807	305.60	2,948	322.30	568	245.20	291	254.60
26.....	4,840	313.70	3,769	329.50	754	253.10	317	269.60
27.....	5,863	320.90	4,501	339.50	962	258.10	400	262.40
28.....	7,031	322.90	5,415	340.30	1,181	261.00	435	273.80
29.....	8,419	324.40	6,243	344.20	1,652	267.80	524	266.60
30-34.....	58,340	327.80	42,085	350.00	12,706	271.40	3,549	265.50
30.....	9,845	329.80	7,235	350.70	1,965	270.50	645	276.40
31.....	10,955	329.40	7,891	353.90	2,365	268.70	699	259.40
32.....	11,684	330.00	8,420	352.10	2,574	273.60	690	270.10
33.....	12,457	327.60	8,953	349.40	2,741	273.50	763	266.60
34.....	13,399	323.10	9,586	345.20	3,061	270.20	752	256.80
35-39.....	72,390	329.90	53,269	350.00	15,152	278.20	3,969	258.30
35.....	13,715	326.50	9,902	348.10	3,061	272.30	752	262.80
36.....	13,911	325.90	9,981	347.80	3,131	273.30	799	258.70
37.....	14,392	326.60	10,453	347.00	3,138	277.60	819	253.70
38.....	14,954	331.30	11,110	350.50	3,034	280.40	810	258.90
39.....	15,418	338.30	11,841	355.50	2,788	288.30	789	257.60
40-44.....	64,163	345.10	49,742	362.00	11,080	295.00	3,341	259.00
40.....	14,243	342.00	10,980	358.30	2,526	293.50	737	265.70
41.....	12,701	342.20	9,739	360.00	2,245	293.40	717	253.90
42.....	12,308	344.00	9,506	362.70	2,170	289.60	632	248.50
43.....	12,703	349.30	9,987	366.20	2,072	297.20	644	254.70
44.....	12,208	348.40	9,530	363.40	2,067	301.90	611	272.50
45-49.....	47,205	351.70	36,208	369.40	8,499	302.60	2,498	260.70
45.....	10,609	350.90	8,157	368.90	1,881	298.60	571	265.40
46.....	10,294	351.90	7,988	370.10	1,785	300.50	521	248.00
47.....	9,252	351.10	7,065	368.70	1,689	303.40	498	263.00
48.....	8,824	352.80	6,733	370.00	1,609	307.40	482	264.20
49.....	8,226	351.70	6,265	369.40	1,535	304.10	426	263.50

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1986).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS—Continued</b>								
50-54.....	34,226	\$350.40	25,778	\$369.30	6,731	\$299.40	1,717	\$266.60
50.....	7,697	348.70	5,804	366.70	1,497	300.10	396	267.20
51.....	7,526	348.80	5,687	369.00	1,421	294.40	418	257.60
52.....	6,845	350.60	5,179	369.30	1,340	298.30	326	267.80
53.....	6,207	351.50	4,641	370.80	1,249	299.80	317	271.90
54.....	5,951	353.50	4,467	371.40	1,224	305.40	260	272.20
55-59.....	21,197	355.90	16,048	373.40	4,236	306.80	913	276.30
55.....	5,067	358.90	3,902	375.40	922	309.50	243	282.50
56.....	4,759	354.00	3,550	373.50	988	302.00	221	273.40
57.....	4,082	352.00	3,058	369.90	850	304.80	174	268.90
58.....	3,849	359.10	2,921	376.10	779	312.30	149	272.10
59.....	3,440	354.80	2,617	371.10	697	306.30	126	284.60
60.....	3,213	360.10	2,460	376.90	651	308.70	102	283.60
61.....	3,061	362.80	2,352	380.40	602	307.90	107	286.80
62 or older.....	15,100	361.00	11,759	377.10	2,854	307.20	487	288.90
Widowed mothers.....	334,912	344.60	252,035	364.50	64,751	288.70	18,126	267.00
Widowed fathers.....	15,634	204.70	12,184	203.70	2,504	213.90	946	193.10
<b>NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS</b>								
Total.....	4,821,045	\$444.10	4,400,942	\$452.80	360,103	\$350.30	60,000	\$372.10
Widows.....	4,789,969	444.90	4,374,366	453.50	356,285	350.90	59,318	372.90
60-61.....	185,746	413.20	163,984	422.70	17,798	338.10	3,964	356.10
60.....	76,737	414.90	68,071	423.80	7,095	341.40	1,571	362.10
61.....	109,009	411.90	95,913	421.90	10,703	335.80	2,393	352.20
62-64.....	454,319	425.50	401,630	435.70	44,889	346.80	7,800	351.00
62.....	140,913	420.30	124,328	430.50	14,002	343.80	2,583	345.90
63.....	151,603	425.50	134,080	435.80	14,982	346.40	2,541	350.00
64.....	161,803	430.00	143,222	440.30	15,905	349.80	2,676	356.80
65-69.....	872,390	456.00	781,018	466.30	78,106	364.50	13,266	383.90
65.....	181,730	449.60	162,012	459.90	16,848	362.30	2,870	381.60
66.....	183,418	457.20	164,181	467.50	16,342	366.70	2,895	382.70
67.....	170,367	455.90	151,605	466.70	16,159	367.20	2,603	379.30
68.....	171,052	458.70	154,149	468.70	14,439	364.50	2,464	382.60
69.....	165,823	458.80	149,071	469.20	14,318	361.50	2,434	394.20
70-74.....	868,752	453.20	784,630	463.20	71,801	356.10	12,321	382.80
70.....	166,454	454.70	149,472	465.20	14,564	359.00	2,418	382.00
71.....	169,424	453.90	152,889	463.70	14,069	358.20	2,466	389.70
72.....	176,827	453.00	159,907	463.00	14,402	354.40	2,518	381.60
73.....	176,870	452.00	159,986	461.90	14,372	354.50	2,512	376.00
74.....	179,177	452.40	162,376	462.10	14,394	354.50	2,407	385.00
75-79.....	872,770	454.50	802,325	463.00	60,749	353.90	9,626	381.00
75.....	175,347	453.80	160,429	462.60	12,758	354.20	2,160	387.10
76.....	177,850	453.50	162,638	462.30	13,080	355.10	2,132	380.90
77.....	175,096	453.70	160,611	462.50	12,626	353.10	1,859	378.50
78.....	175,196	455.80	162,280	463.70	11,080	354.40	1,836	376.20
79.....	169,211	455.50	156,367	463.70	11,205	352.70	1,639	381.00
80-84.....	744,310	450.10	693,100	457.40	44,454	347.90	6,756	369.20
80.....	161,763	453.90	149,984	461.80	10,276	351.10	1,503	369.80
81.....	158,179	450.50	146,494	458.40	10,218	348.80	1,467	370.90
82.....	148,134	451.20	138,377	458.30	8,456	347.20	1,301	371.50
83.....	142,416	448.70	132,966	455.80	8,104	346.20	1,346	366.70
84.....	133,818	445.20	125,279	451.90	7,400	344.60	1,139	366.80
85-89.....	491,161	437.20	462,907	443.30	24,526	332.10	3,728	365.80
85.....	116,907	442.40	109,957	448.70	5,992	338.10	958	369.40
86.....	112,051	439.30	105,182	445.80	6,011	335.70	858	372.10
87.....	94,164	437.10	88,815	443.40	4,638	327.10	711	361.80
88.....	90,026	433.80	85,125	439.60	4,240	328.40	661	361.40
89.....	78,013	430.50	73,828	436.10	3,645	327.30	540	359.90
90-94.....	236,126	417.20	224,047	422.50	10,601	313.80	1,478	350.70
90.....	68,205	425.20	64,697	430.70	3,076	319.80	432	346.80
91.....	57,237	420.80	54,264	426.10	2,621	319.20	352	356.50
92.....	46,361	414.80	44,026	420.20	2,030	307.20	305	354.70
93.....	36,496	410.00	34,688	414.80	1,581	310.00	227	360.80
94.....	27,827	403.70	26,372	409.10	1,293	303.90	162	326.80
95 or older.....	64,465	382.90	60,725	388.40	3,361	289.50	379	316.60

See footnotes at end of table.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1 (1986).**—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS—Continued</b>								
Nondisabled widows.....	4,659,136	\$444.80	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Surviving divorced wives (non-disabled).....	130,833	449.00	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Widowers.....	31,076	324.80	26,576	\$330.20	3,818	\$292.00	682	\$295.90
60-64.....	13,316	319.50	11,594	324.70	1,381	285.00	341	281.00
65-69.....	4,531	359.70	3,692	369.20	731	317.00	108	321.60
70-74.....	3,628	333.00	3,036	338.90	516	305.10	76	288.60
75-79.....	3,650	316.60	3,094	320.50	486	289.10	70	335.70
80-84.....	2,919	315.00	3,521	320.30	342	279.80	56	291.60
85 or older.....	3,032	305.00	2,639	310.60	362	264.40	31	305.10
<b>DISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS</b>								
Total.....	106,974	\$319.70	85,174	\$331.80	19,549	\$272.50	2,251	\$274.80
50-54.....	11,950	317.40	8,810	332.40	2,757	275.60	383	271.20
50.....	672	316.80	511	336.90	138	254.30	23	245.70
51.....	1,706	316.80	1,235	330.40	425	280.90	46	275.10
52.....	2,459	320.10	1,798	333.50	577	282.50	84	290.60
53.....	3,065	316.30	2,240	331.90	726	275.60	99	260.30
54.....	4,048	316.90	3,026	332.30	891	271.80	131	270.20
55-59.....	37,308	319.90	29,490	332.40	6,970	272.20	848	273.50
55.....	4,830	319.80	3,771	332.70	924	270.50	135	296.40
56.....	6,154	320.50	4,787	333.40	1,194	277.00	173	264.00
57.....	7,087	318.40	5,591	331.30	1,346	268.40	150	286.10
58.....	8,670	319.70	6,913	331.50	1,569	274.40	188	263.50
59.....	10,567	320.60	8,428	333.30	1,937	270.90	202	266.30
60-64.....	57,716	320.20	46,874	331.30	9,822	271.70	1,020	277.30
60.....	11,574	320.50	9,316	332.30	1,997	271.20	261	277.80
61.....	11,602	321.70	9,394	332.50	1,999	276.00	209	273.10
62.....	11,445	318.40	9,222	329.50	2,013	272.60	210	269.60
63.....	11,049	321.20	9,023	332.50	1,855	269.90	171	278.00
64.....	12,046	319.10	9,919	329.40	1,958	269.60	169	290.60
Disabled widows.....	105,645	321.30	84,187	333.30	19,249	273.80	2,209	276.60
Widows.....	98,570	321.60	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Surviving divorced wives.....	7,075	316.60	(5)	...	(5)	...	(5)	...
Disabled widowers.....	1,329	195.50	987	198.10	300	189.20	42	179.40
<b>PARENTS</b>								
Total.....	8,726	\$386.30	6,693	\$395.70	1,186	\$354.00	847	\$357.10
62-64.....	153	420.80	85	446.40	29	400.00	39	380.50
65-69.....	546	434.30	336	453.20	81	428.60	129	388.70
70-74.....	957	413.50	646	427.10	154	399.20	157	371.70
75-79.....	1,460	394.60	1,038	412.00	246	344.20	176	362.20
80-84.....	1,721	371.50	1,338	379.30	242	345.80	141	340.70
85-89.....	1,756	372.10	1,452	381.00	188	329.60	116	329.10
90 or older.....	2,133	377.40	1,798	386.10	246	332.00	89	327.80
Men.....	515	360.40	301	365.70	33	380.10	181	348.00
Women.....	8,211	388.00	6,392	397.20	1,153	353.20	666	359.60
<b>SPECIAL AGE-72 BENEFICIARIES</b>								
Total.....	24,770	\$139.70	23,509	\$139.70	987	\$139.80	274	\$140.00
80-89.....	203	139.80	187	139.70	11	140.30	5	140.30
90 or older.....	24,567	139.70	23,222	139.70	976	139.80	269	139.90
Men.....	2,241	139.10	2,047	139.00	150	140.10	44	140.30
Women.....	22,529	139.70	21,462	139.70	837	139.80	230	139.90

<sup>1</sup> For dependents and survivors, race assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based. Race data not available for disabled adult children aged 60 or older.

<sup>2</sup> See OASDI Summary for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> With entitled children in their care.

<sup>4</sup> Includes divorced wives.

<sup>5</sup> Data for race not available.

<sup>6</sup> The average monthly benefit for all children is not shown because the benefit for a surviving child is based on a different proportion of the primary insurance amount than that of a child of a retired or disabled worker.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>OASDI</b> .....	38,166,760	\$461.30	33,683,100	\$473.00	3,605,950	\$372.70	877,710	\$377.30
<b>OASI</b> .....	34,113,780	469.20	30,504,660	479.50	2,898,400	380.90	710,720	389.50
<b>DI</b> .....	4,052,980	394.70	3,178,440	410.70	707,550	339.20	166,990	325.40
<b>RETIRED WORKERS</b>								
<b>Total</b> .....	23,418,290	\$512.90	21,159,270	\$521.30	1,822,840	\$428.00	436,180	\$459.20
62-64.....	2,535,980	431.90	2,282,730	438.50	183,610	369.20	69,640	378.20
62.....	684,580	427.90	614,040	434.30	48,570	368.40	21,970	379.60
63.....	900,700	430.40	810,240	437.20	65,460	367.00	25,000	376.70
64.....	950,700	436.10	858,450	442.90	69,580	371.80	22,670	378.30
65-69.....	6,661,830	488.70	5,975,890	496.20	534,950	417.60	150,990	443.70
65.....	1,324,560	470.50	1,175,330	477.50	109,740	404.90	39,490	442.70
66.....	1,418,850	478.70	1,271,570	485.90	111,460	408.50	35,820	443.10
67.....	1,366,650	479.20	1,230,550	486.50	108,520	409.90	27,580	427.10
68.....	1,269,780	493.10	1,137,920	500.90	106,930	421.90	24,930	441.20
69.....	1,281,990	524.50	1,160,520	532.20	98,300	445.90	23,170	469.20
70-74.....	5,754,900	570.30	5,199,680	579.30	449,120	477.70	106,100	521.00
70.....	1,249,930	554.60	1,132,250	563.30	94,750	465.90	22,930	495.20
71.....	1,192,870	585.40	1,076,240	594.70	93,310	492.20	23,320	525.30
72.....	1,158,290	579.50	1,048,040	588.60	88,510	486.00	21,740	520.70
73.....	1,120,290	570.90	1,009,420	580.00	90,610	477.80	20,260	531.60
74.....	1,033,520	561.00	933,730	569.80	81,940	466.00	17,850	536.90
75-79.....	4,145,220	537.80	3,762,240	546.70	324,390	442.00	58,590	490.90
75.....	977,720	549.00	884,580	558.20	77,770	453.60	15,370	502.40
76.....	888,030	542.60	808,000	551.10	67,750	448.40	12,280	504.30
77.....	822,570	534.10	745,460	543.40	65,780	438.80	11,330	477.20
78.....	757,890	529.80	687,090	539.00	60,340	433.10	10,460	481.30
79.....	699,010	528.80	637,110	537.60	52,750	431.00	9,150	481.50
80-84.....	2,536,480	515.80	2,309,450	525.20	195,160	414.10	31,870	463.90
80.....	637,520	524.90	579,290	534.40	50,140	423.10	8,090	473.10
81.....	561,490	521.60	511,910	530.80	42,640	421.60	6,940	460.20
82.....	511,080	513.10	464,680	522.50	40,150	412.30	6,250	455.20
83.....	440,180	510.30	400,260	519.90	34,350	405.80	5,570	467.90
84.....	386,210	502.50	353,310	511.30	27,880	399.10	5,020	460.50
85-89.....	1,215,280	485.30	1,109,590	494.30	92,100	383.50	13,590	441.50
90-94.....	452,620	450.50	414,290	459.30	34,200	349.70	4,130	406.70
95 or older.....	115,980	402.60	105,400	411.60	9,310	307.90	1,270	348.50
<b>Men</b> .....	12,285,120	577.80	11,128,850	587.50	914,620	479.90	241,650	503.10
62-64.....	1,341,340	520.70	1,209,970	530.60	98,420	427.20	32,950	438.00
62.....	353,990	526.50	318,630	536.40	25,320	431.90	10,040	450.40
63.....	476,450	519.80	429,520	529.80	35,280	425.30	11,650	435.40
64.....	510,900	517.60	461,820	527.30	37,820	425.80	11,260	429.80
65-69.....	3,721,920	556.70	3,355,830	566.00	289,610	467.70	76,480	484.80
65.....	741,670	546.00	663,140	555.80	61,080	457.20	17,450	483.90
66.....	799,290	548.90	720,540	558.10	60,990	459.00	17,760	488.20
67.....	766,110	543.70	692,880	552.50	58,430	459.50	14,800	466.70
68.....	708,400	555.20	637,380	564.60	57,420	468.70	13,600	477.60
69.....	706,450	592.30	641,890	601.50	51,690	498.40	12,870	509.60
70-74.....	3,130,130	643.50	2,843,190	653.40	228,610	537.40	58,330	575.10
70.....	693,300	628.80	630,750	639.00	49,940	522.20	12,610	539.80
71.....	652,900	663.10	593,350	673.10	47,360	555.60	12,190	593.50
72.....	628,950	653.60	572,050	663.70	45,390	545.10	11,510	578.50
73.....	604,540	642.30	546,900	652.40	45,940	537.70	11,700	581.10
74.....	550,440	628.50	500,140	637.60	39,980	525.80	10,320	585.80
75-79.....	2,130,160	588.30	1,934,470	597.90	157,210	488.80	38,480	512.40
75.....	516,660	607.90	468,700	617.60	38,640	507.00	9,320	540.10
76.....	462,180	596.70	421,400	606.00	32,940	495.10	7,840	525.80
77.....	421,110	580.80	381,750	590.70	31,770	483.00	7,590	493.40
78.....	383,820	574.60	347,960	584.30	28,750	476.20	7,110	501.00
79.....	346,390	571.90	314,660	581.30	25,110	474.30	6,620	491.80
80-84.....	1,208,000	556.50	1,097,800	566.30	87,200	452.90	23,000	483.60
80.....	312,770	567.70	284,230	577.50	22,710	462.90	5,830	495.50
81.....	270,300	562.60	246,060	572.40	19,030	458.70	5,210	475.30
82.....	241,390	551.10	218,730	561.30	18,290	447.70	4,370	470.50
83.....	205,910	550.80	186,860	560.40	15,040	448.00	4,010	489.30
84.....	177,630	541.80	161,920	550.80	12,130	439.20	3,580	485.80
85-89.....	531,070	524.10	484,080	532.70	37,680	427.60	9,310	466.10
90-94.....	180,330	500.80	165,310	509.70	12,680	395.90	2,340	445.00
95 or older.....	42,170	459.20	38,200	470.60	3,210	340.90	760	387.60

See footnotes at end of table.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>RETIRED WORKERS—Continued</b>								
Women.....	11,133,170	\$441.30	10,030,420	\$447.90	908,220	\$375.70	194,530	\$404.60
62-64.....	1,194,640	332.10	1,072,760	334.70	85,190	302.20	36,690	324.40
62.....	330,590	322.20	295,410	324.10	23,250	299.30	11,930	320.10
63.....	424,250	330.00	380,720	332.70	30,180	299.00	13,350	325.50
64.....	439,800	341.50	396,630	344.60	31,760	307.40	11,410	327.50
65-69.....	2,939,910	402.60	2,620,060	406.80	245,340	358.50	74,510	401.60
65.....	582,890	374.30	512,190	376.10	48,660	339.30	22,040	410.00
66.....	619,560	388.10	551,030	391.50	50,470	347.50	18,060	398.60
67.....	600,540	396.90	537,670	401.40	50,090	352.10	12,780	381.30
68.....	561,380	414.70	500,540	419.80	49,510	367.60	11,330	397.50
69.....	575,540	441.30	518,630	446.50	46,610	387.70	10,300	418.80
70-74.....	2,624,770	483.00	2,356,490	489.90	220,510	415.90	47,770	455.00
70.....	556,630	462.20	501,500	468.00	44,810	403.20	10,320	440.70
71.....	539,970	491.30	482,890	498.40	45,950	426.80	11,130	450.60
72.....	529,340	491.40	475,990	498.30	43,120	423.80	10,230	455.60
73.....	515,750	487.10	462,520	494.40	44,670	416.30	8,560	464.10
74.....	483,080	484.10	433,590	491.70	41,960	408.90	7,530	469.80
75-79.....	2,015,060	484.30	1,827,770	492.60	167,180	398.10	20,110	449.70
75.....	461,060	483.00	415,880	491.30	39,130	400.90	6,050	444.30
76.....	425,850	483.80	386,600	491.20	34,810	404.20	4,440	466.30
77.....	401,460	485.00	363,710	493.60	34,010	397.50	3,740	444.20
78.....	374,070	483.80	339,130	492.60	31,590	393.90	3,350	439.60
79.....	352,620	486.50	322,450	494.80	27,640	391.70	2,530	454.70
80-84.....	1,328,480	478.90	1,211,650	487.90	107,960	382.70	8,870	412.80
80.....	324,750	483.70	295,060	492.90	27,430	390.20	2,260	415.30
81.....	291,190	483.60	265,850	492.20	23,610	391.70	1,730	414.90
82.....	269,690	479.10	245,950	488.10	21,860	382.70	1,880	419.50
83.....	234,270	474.80	213,400	484.40	19,310	372.90	1,560	412.70
84.....	208,580	469.00	191,390	477.80	15,750	368.30	1,440	397.60
85-89.....	684,210	455.20	625,510	464.50	54,420	353.00	4,280	387.90
90-94.....	272,290	417.20	248,980	425.80	21,520	322.50	1,790	356.60
95 or older.....	73,810	370.20	67,200	378.10	6,100	290.60	510	290.30
<b>DISABLED WORKERS</b>								
Total.....	2,787,950	\$508.50	2,227,630	\$521.90	456,390	\$454.60	103,930	\$457.10
Under 20.....	890	236.60	620	241.80	90	185.50	180	244.50
20-24.....	27,760	283.20	22,260	285.00	3,290	273.20	2,210	280.30
20.....	1,430	223.10	1,170	224.80	100	237.60	160	201.70
21.....	3,190	252.30	2,690	247.80	270	240.10	230	319.30
22.....	5,360	260.50	4,300	267.70	660	239.40	400	219.10
23.....	7,760	291.30	6,140	294.70	1,030	280.10	590	275.70
24.....	10,020	307.50	7,960	308.30	1,230	295.80	830	317.50
25-29.....	98,520	371.30	75,710	377.40	16,250	353.80	6,560	343.60
25.....	13,380	327.30	10,410	332.40	1,920	308.60	1,050	311.90
26.....	16,940	348.70	13,200	355.00	2,670	331.30	1,070	314.20
27.....	19,480	367.70	14,930	373.10	3,180	355.80	1,370	336.30
28.....	22,780	382.60	17,580	391.00	3,810	357.60	1,390	344.40
29.....	25,940	401.50	19,590	407.60	4,670	380.80	1,680	387.20
30-34.....	164,990	444.70	124,140	450.30	32,460	430.10	8,390	417.30
30.....	28,110	417.80	21,370	423.30	5,180	402.00	1,560	395.10
31.....	31,100	431.20	23,430	436.50	6,150	420.70	1,520	391.90
32.....	32,630	442.20	24,030	450.50	6,940	417.90	1,660	424.00
33.....	34,890	453.20	26,270	459.60	6,810	435.90	1,810	425.90
34.....	38,260	469.70	29,040	472.80	7,380	463.90	1,840	442.60
35-39.....	211,100	504.30	159,510	510.60	41,990	487.60	9,600	471.80
35.....	38,460	482.00	28,880	488.70	7,680	463.90	1,900	454.40
36.....	39,800	492.70	30,410	497.90	7,660	476.00	1,730	474.20
37.....	42,190	504.70	32,020	509.90	8,500	489.90	1,670	479.20
38.....	45,020	513.80	33,620	520.70	9,230	499.20	2,170	469.20
39.....	45,630	523.30	34,580	530.90	8,920	503.90	2,130	482.20
40-44.....	235,770	539.20	183,870	549.00	42,750	508.00	9,150	487.80
40.....	49,960	534.00	38,900	545.00	8,990	502.30	2,070	465.40
41.....	46,370	540.70	36,050	550.70	8,370	503.80	1,950	514.50
42.....	43,910	539.30	33,970	545.50	8,380	523.80	1,560	489.80
43.....	45,060	540.20	34,920	551.80	8,210	501.70	1,930	492.10
44.....	50,470	541.70	40,030	551.60	8,800	508.50	1,640	477.30
45-49.....	261,100	529.90	203,600	543.30	48,410	483.40	9,090	475.90
45.....	51,070	538.30	39,870	552.60	9,370	489.80	1,830	473.00
46.....	48,900	533.40	37,530	548.10	9,470	486.60	1,900	477.30
47.....	51,500	529.50	39,940	542.00	9,680	489.40	1,880	471.60
48.....	53,580	524.10	42,080	536.70	9,770	478.20	1,730	477.20
49.....	56,050	524.90	44,180	538.40	10,120	473.80	1,750	480.70

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1 (1987).**—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>DISABLED WORKERS—Continued</b>								
50-54.....	351,040	\$515.70	275,130	\$530.70	64,030	\$460.60	11,880	\$465.50
50.....	58,410	520.40	45,940	534.40	10,660	469.80	1,810	464.70
51.....	63,160	520.10	49,070	534.80	11,740	469.20	2,350	467.90
52.....	72,020	512.00	56,530	526.10	12,950	458.40	2,540	471.10
53.....	75,520	514.80	59,300	529.40	13,670	459.70	2,550	471.20
54.....	81,930	513.00	64,290	530.20	15,010	449.90	2,630	453.00
55-59.....	570,620	510.60	466,030	526.00	88,020	440.70	16,570	450.00
55.....	94,720	512.50	75,620	528.70	16,130	447.40	2,970	452.90
56.....	100,810	515.00	82,890	528.80	15,050	450.40	2,870	454.30
57.....	114,470	508.50	93,600	524.00	17,530	437.90	3,340	446.00
58.....	121,870	505.10	99,520	520.70	19,160	435.80	3,190	431.60
59.....	138,750	512.70	114,400	528.20	20,150	435.20	4,200	462.20
60-64.....	866,160	525.60	716,760	540.60	119,100	444.60	30,300	487.70
60.....	155,090	519.50	127,280	533.30	22,160	446.90	5,650	493.50
61.....	161,920	522.30	132,420	538.10	23,350	444.90	6,150	476.80
62.....	177,500	528.50	145,960	544.30	24,190	441.00	7,350	504.10
63.....	185,930	529.00	155,200	543.30	24,880	448.40	5,850	492.30
64.....	185,720	527.30	155,900	542.80	24,520	442.10	5,300	466.50
<b>Men.....</b>	<b>1,862,460</b>	<b>562.50</b>	<b>1,504,330</b>	<b>577.40</b>	<b>291,300</b>	<b>498.70</b>	<b>66,830</b>	<b>505.60</b>
Under 20.....	630	249.10	480	252.60	40	150.70	110	269.50
20-24.....	19,680	294.00	15,840	296.60	2,370	280.60	1,470	287.80
20.....	1,000	235.10	840	234.60	70	254.50	90	224.00
21.....	2,290	263.60	1,930	256.40	220	242.40	140	395.80
22.....	3,920	266.10	3,110	274.90	510	250.40	300	201.80
23.....	5,470	302.70	4,420	305.60	670	298.30	380	276.80
24.....	7,000	321.20	5,540	325.00	900	295.90	560	324.70
25-29.....	69,730	383.30	53,090	391.40	12,210	359.00	4,430	352.90
25.....	9,640	338.90	7,460	346.90	1,460	307.30	720	320.50
26.....	12,180	358.40	9,460	364.70	2,030	343.90	690	313.30
27.....	13,710	381.20	10,440	390.60	2,300	356.00	970	339.50
28.....	16,000	394.20	12,150	404.20	2,930	365.90	920	352.80
29.....	18,200	415.50	13,580	423.70	3,490	385.60	1,130	409.30
30-34.....	112,940	463.60	83,870	471.30	23,220	443.80	5,850	431.50
30.....	19,560	433.80	14,720	441.10	3,790	411.30	1,050	412.70
31.....	21,410	448.90	15,790	456.30	4,550	433.10	1,070	408.10
32.....	22,500	462.70	16,330	472.70	5,070	434.90	1,100	443.00
33.....	23,470	471.70	17,350	481.80	4,730	447.40	1,390	428.20
34.....	26,000	491.60	19,680	495.60	5,080	483.40	1,240	461.30
35-39.....	145,420	528.90	109,160	537.00	29,660	505.30	6,600	500.60
35.....	26,120	504.60	19,510	513.50	5,360	475.40	1,250	490.70
36.....	26,730	516.50	20,260	523.40	5,290	496.90	1,180	487.70
37.....	29,220	528.10	21,940	535.00	6,050	507.90	1,230	504.30
38.....	31,620	537.20	23,490	546.00	6,570	515.40	1,560	496.20
39.....	31,730	551.70	23,960	560.70	6,390	524.50	1,380	522.40
40-44.....	161,160	576.80	126,050	589.00	28,670	536.50	6,440	517.80
40.....	34,440	562.20	26,910	574.00	6,120	527.70	1,410	486.80
41.....	31,900	576.50	24,800	590.20	5,690	528.30	1,410	529.80
42.....	29,850	576.30	23,160	585.60	5,550	550.80	1,140	512.90
43.....	30,850	582.20	24,000	595.70	5,470	537.20	1,380	526.00
44.....	34,120	587.30	27,180	599.70	5,840	539.20	1,100	536.60
45-49.....	174,480	583.50	137,520	599.40	31,280	524.70	5,680	521.00
45.....	34,660	584.90	27,320	601.80	6,250	521.30	1,090	525.00
46.....	32,170	587.30	24,850	604.30	6,060	533.30	1,260	511.80
47.....	34,590	583.00	27,110	598.00	6,370	529.40	1,110	524.50
48.....	35,480	582.30	28,410	598.20	6,030	518.60	1,040	517.90
49.....	37,580	580.50	29,830	595.70	6,570	521.10	1,180	526.60
50-54.....	231,080	578.30	184,330	593.80	39,190	516.00	7,560	522.20
50.....	38,680	578.80	31,050	592.90	6,550	523.10	1,080	509.40
51.....	41,700	581.30	32,930	597.20	7,260	518.10	1,510	537.20
52.....	47,230	573.20	37,660	587.90	7,910	513.10	1,660	525.30
53.....	49,860	578.80	39,910	593.80	8,440	514.30	1,510	542.90
54.....	53,610	579.60	42,780	597.10	9,030	513.10	1,800	497.00
55-59.....	374,880	579.00	311,480	594.30	53,220	500.90	10,180	520.60
55.....	62,550	577.40	50,910	592.90	9,730	508.80	1,910	515.80
56.....	66,600	583.20	55,740	596.70	9,050	512.30	1,810	522.90
57.....	74,990	576.40	62,460	591.60	10,550	499.90	1,980	506.90
58.....	79,980	574.20	66,260	591.00	11,750	491.80	1,970	503.90
59.....	90,760	583.50	76,110	598.70	12,140	495.90	2,510	546.30
60-64.....	572,460	594.50	482,510	608.60	71,440	507.50	18,510	562.00
60.....	101,980	588.30	85,010	602.30	13,400	506.50	3,570	564.00
61.....	106,910	592.10	89,120	606.80	14,040	509.20	3,750	553.00
62.....	117,300	598.90	98,550	613.00	14,310	504.90	4,440	588.70
63.....	123,190	597.10	104,710	610.40	15,080	510.30	3,400	569.90
64.....	123,080	594.70	105,120	609.10	14,610	506.50	3,350	526.60

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>DISABLED WORKERS—Continued</b>								
<b>Women.....</b>	925,490	\$399.60	723,300	\$406.40	165,090	\$376.60	37,100	\$369.60
Under 20.....	260	206.40	140	204.60	50	213.40	70	205.10
20-24.....	8,080	256.90	6,420	256.30	920	254.20	740	265.50
20.....	430	195.30	330	199.70	30	198.00	70	173.10
21.....	900	223.50	760	225.80	50	230.00	90	200.20
22.....	1,440	245.40	1,190	248.70	150	201.90	100	271.20
23.....	2,290	264.10	1,720	266.60	360	246.30	210	273.90
24.....	3,020	275.80	2,420	270.10	330	295.50	270	302.60
25-29.....	28,790	342.10	22,620	344.60	4,040	337.90	2,130	324.10
25.....	3,740	297.40	2,950	295.50	460	312.60	330	293.20
26.....	4,760	323.90	3,740	330.30	640	291.00	380	315.70
27.....	5,770	335.70	4,490	332.50	880	355.10	400	328.60
28.....	6,780	355.10	5,430	361.50	880	329.70	470	328.10
29.....	7,740	368.50	6,010	371.30	1,180	366.50	550	341.90
30-34.....	52,050	403.60	40,270	406.60	9,240	395.70	2,540	384.50
30.....	8,550	381.30	6,650	384.00	1,390	376.60	510	359.00
31.....	9,690	391.90	7,640	395.60	1,600	385.40	450	353.20
32.....	10,130	396.80	7,700	403.60	1,870	371.80	560	386.70
33.....	11,420	415.30	8,920	416.40	2,080	409.80	420	418.00
34.....	12,260	423.20	9,360	425.00	2,300	420.90	600	404.10
35-39.....	65,680	449.70	50,350	453.30	12,330	445.10	3,000	408.40
35.....	12,340	434.30	9,370	437.00	2,320	437.40	650	384.50
36.....	13,070	443.90	10,150	447.10	2,370	429.60	550	445.30
37.....	12,970	451.80	10,080	455.20	2,450	445.30	440	408.80
38.....	13,400	458.60	10,130	462.00	2,660	459.00	610	400.40
39.....	13,900	458.50	10,620	463.60	2,530	451.80	750	408.30
40-44.....	74,610	457.80	57,820	461.70	14,080	450.00	2,710	416.60
40.....	15,520	471.50	11,990	479.90	2,870	448.20	660	419.80
41.....	14,470	461.80	11,250	463.60	2,680	451.90	540	474.50
42.....	14,060	460.80	10,810	459.50	2,830	470.70	420	427.00
43.....	14,210	448.90	10,920	455.50	2,740	430.90	550	407.10
44.....	16,350	446.50	12,850	449.90	2,960	448.10	540	356.50
45-49.....	86,620	421.90	66,080	426.60	17,130	407.90	3,410	400.80
45.....	16,410	439.80	12,550	445.60	3,120	426.70	740	396.50
46.....	16,730	429.90	12,680	438.00	3,410	403.60	640	409.30
47.....	16,910	420.30	12,830	423.80	3,310	412.40	770	395.40
48.....	18,100	410.10	13,670	409.00	3,740	413.00	690	416.00
49.....	18,470	411.80	14,350	419.20	3,550	386.10	570	385.60
50-54.....	119,960	395.10	90,800	402.50	24,840	373.20	4,320	366.30
50.....	19,730	406.00	14,890	412.30	4,110	384.80	730	398.50
51.....	21,460	401.30	16,140	407.50	4,480	389.90	840	343.40
52.....	24,790	395.40	18,870	402.70	5,040	372.60	880	368.80
53.....	25,660	390.50	19,390	396.90	5,230	371.50	1,040	367.10
54.....	28,320	386.90	21,510	397.00	5,980	354.50	830	357.70
55-59.....	195,740	379.50	154,550	388.20	34,800	348.70	6,390	337.60
55.....	32,170	386.30	24,710	396.60	6,400	354.20	1,060	339.40
56.....	34,210	382.30	27,150	389.60	6,000	356.90	1,060	337.10
57.....	39,480	379.50	31,140	388.40	6,980	344.40	1,360	357.40
58.....	41,890	373.00	33,260	380.90	7,410	347.00	1,220	314.80
59.....	47,990	378.90	38,290	388.10	8,010	343.30	1,690	337.20
60-64.....	293,700	391.40	234,250	400.70	47,660	350.40	11,790	371.10
60.....	53,110	387.30	42,270	394.60	8,760	355.80	2,080	372.50
61.....	55,010	386.60	43,300	396.50	9,310	348.10	2,400	357.90
62.....	60,200	391.30	47,410	401.30	9,880	348.30	2,910	375.00
63.....	62,740	395.40	50,490	404.20	9,800	353.20	2,450	384.60
64.....	62,640	394.90	50,780	405.40	9,910	347.20	1,950	363.20
<b>SPOUSES</b>								
<b>Total.....</b>	3,386,170	\$253.40	3,103,920	\$259.00	204,070	\$189.60	78,180	\$196.80
<b>WIVES.....</b>	3,346,780	254.50	3,071,620	260.00	199,520	190.70	75,640	198.70
<b>Wives under age 65 <sup>4</sup>.....</b>	308,980	139.00	241,420	144.90	49,680	121.20	17,880	109.30
Under 35.....	62,560	101.30	47,550	104.30	11,020	94.50	3,990	83.20
35-39.....	55,240	117.90	42,840	122.70	9,400	103.70	3,000	94.20
40-44.....	57,860	135.30	45,390	140.40	8,840	117.30	3,630	115.60
45-49.....	46,470	147.60	36,460	154.20	7,200	127.00	2,810	114.50
50-54.....	35,920	157.60	27,720	162.80	6,010	145.00	2,190	126.20
55-59.....	28,430	177.70	22,680	184.70	4,330	157.60	1,420	128.10
60-61.....	10,180	200.80	8,350	209.20	1,390	168.00	440	145.20
62-64.....	12,320	215.70	10,430	222.00	1,490	177.70	400	192.90

See footnotes at end of table.





5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>SPOUSES—Continued</b>								
90-94.....	13,570	\$254.30	12,680	\$258.10	740	\$201.70	150	\$190.60
95 or older.....	1,320	258.50	1,200	264.60	100	189.80	20	237.50
Nondivorced wives of retired workers.....	2,982,590	265.30	2,773,920	269.50	150,180	208.00	58,490	213.70
Divorced wives of retired workers.....	77,650	272.10	64,630	277.40	8,700	236.00	4,320	265.70
<b>HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....	33,500	178.10	27,650	182.80	3,730	154.90	2,120	156.60
<b>SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....	292,430	135.20	237,720	140.10	41,460	116.40	13,250	106.40
<b>WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....	286,540	136.20	233,070	141.10	40,640	117.10	12,830	107.90
Wives under age 65 <sup>4</sup> .....	212,090	122.80	167,350	127.40	34,360	109.30	10,380	93.60
Under 35.....	57,250	97.70	43,940	100.50	10,050	92.30	3,260	77.00
35-39.....	47,680	113.80	37,250	118.20	8,100	100.70	2,330	87.80
40-44.....	45,230	130.50	36,290	135.10	6,790	114.30	2,150	104.00
45-49.....	30,250	141.60	24,350	146.80	4,560	122.40	1,340	112.70
50-54.....	19,310	147.40	15,380	151.40	3,070	137.40	860	112.40
55-59.....	9,450	157.80	7,680	163.40	1,390	141.80	380	102.90
60-61.....	1,620	161.50	1,330	167.70	240	137.30	50	114.20
62-64.....	1,300	180.50	1,130	185.10	160	157.70	10	22.00
Wives aged 62 or older <sup>5</sup> .....	74,450	174.40	65,720	176.10	6,280	159.90	2,450	168.10
62-64.....	42,580	174.80	38,310	176.20	2,900	157.70	1,370	171.00
62.....	16,080	175.10	14,610	177.70	1,070	148.80	400	150.60
63.....	15,040	175.10	13,460	175.80	1,030	162.00	550	184.10
64.....	11,460	173.90	10,240	174.70	800	164.00	420	173.10
65-69.....	25,440	176.20	21,940	178.10	2,660	162.30	840	170.30
65.....	8,670	180.20	7,500	180.80	910	174.10	260	183.90
66.....	6,660	181.10	5,820	184.20	660	158.10	180	163.30
67.....	4,620	176.30	3,970	179.90	490	156.50	160	149.10
68.....	3,220	165.00	2,760	168.00	340	139.00	120	169.10
69.....	2,270	161.90	1,890	159.30	260	172.70	120	180.40
70-74.....	4,920	167.70	4,290	169.00	430	164.60	200	148.00
70.....	1,520	166.20	1,340	167.40	100	174.50	80	136.40
71.....	1,350	154.40	1,250	153.60	80	136.40	20	278.30
72.....	930	163.50	820	172.10	80	92.70	30	117.30
73.....	690	179.00	570	179.00	70	204.60	50	142.40
74.....	430	205.80	310	210.60	100	207.20	20	124.50
75 or older.....	1,510	157.00	1,180	159.10	290	152.50	40	126.90
Nondivorced wives of disabled workers.....	282,080	135.70	229,400	140.70	40,000	116.10	12,680	106.60
Divorced wives of disabled workers.....	4,460	167.50	3,670	163.60	640	179.00	150	213.60
<b>HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....	5,890	87.80	4,650	91.30	820	80.90	420	63.00
<b>CHILDREN</b>								
Total <sup>6</sup> .....	3,246,160	...	2,401,720	...	671,700	...	172,740	...
Children under age 18.....	2,605,660	...	1,878,780	...	570,560	...	156,320	...
Under 1.....	8,730	...	6,290	...	1,760	...	680	...
1.....	22,240	...	15,470	...	4,950	...	1,820	...
2.....	33,990	...	23,740	...	7,380	...	2,870	...
3.....	42,850	...	29,550	...	9,500	...	3,800	...
4.....	55,460	...	39,240	...	12,000	...	4,220	...
5.....	68,320	...	47,890	...	15,270	...	5,160	...
6.....	84,540	...	59,240	...	19,490	...	5,810	...
7.....	101,990	...	71,260	...	23,630	...	7,100	...
8.....	116,910	...	82,030	...	27,070	...	7,810	...
9.....	129,560	...	90,540	...	30,310	...	8,710	...
10.....	147,190	...	105,240	...	32,350	...	9,600	...
11.....	159,190	...	114,210	...	34,970	...	10,010	...
12.....	182,800	...	131,560	...	39,870	...	11,370	...
13.....	208,600	...	150,030	...	46,080	...	12,490	...
14.....	234,480	...	169,880	...	50,720	...	13,880	...
15.....	280,070	...	204,670	...	60,270	...	15,130	...
16.....	337,210	...	248,510	...	71,390	...	17,310	...
17.....	391,530	...	289,430	...	83,550	...	18,550	...
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	560,370	...	464,900	...	81,880	...	13,590	...
18-19.....	12,020	...	8,460	...	2,970	...	590	...
20-24.....	59,370	...	41,750	...	15,360	...	2,260	...
25-29.....	73,670	...	54,860	...	16,250	...	2,560	...
30-34.....	80,460	...	63,930	...	14,040	...	2,490	...

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>CHILDREN—Continued</b>								
35-39.....	76,500	...	63,980	...	10,450	...	2,070	...
40-44.....	67,500	...	59,240	...	7,170	...	1,090	...
45-49.....	50,950	...	45,140	...	4,860	...	950	...
50-54.....	40,880	...	36,310	...	3,980	...	590	...
55-59.....	34,090	...	30,960	...	2,680	...	450	...
60-64.....	27,860	...	25,470	...	2,050	...	340	...
65 or older.....	37,070	...	34,800	...	2,070	...	200	...
<b>Students, aged 18-19.....</b>	80,130	...	58,040	...	19,260	...	2,830	...
18.....	74,360	...	54,180	...	17,570	...	2,610	...
19.....	5,770	...	3,860	...	1,690	...	220	...
<b>CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS.....</b>	440,870	\$217.10	330,250	\$229.70	82,820	\$185.40	27,800	\$162.60
<b>Children under age 18.....</b>	261,510	193.20	179,220	204.60	60,180	176.00	22,110	148.00
Under 1.....	740	132.20	470	142.40	180	118.10	90	107.10
1.....	1,610	168.10	940	172.40	490	178.60	180	116.80
2.....	2,270	162.10	1,380	165.60	640	170.70	250	121.20
3.....	3,070	156.10	1,700	166.10	910	150.20	460	130.70
4.....	3,480	150.50	2,030	152.80	1,020	157.40	430	122.90
5.....	4,500	155.10	2,720	157.90	1,200	165.00	580	121.20
6.....	5,480	158.80	3,250	167.20	1,610	158.40	620	116.20
7.....	7,310	154.70	4,620	164.40	2,000	140.40	690	130.70
8.....	7,860	159.30	4,920	164.20	2,110	156.30	830	137.50
9.....	9,850	158.20	6,250	163.20	2,600	157.60	1,000	128.20
10.....	10,980	159.90	7,060	163.70	3,050	159.70	870	129.40
11.....	13,300	163.00	8,970	169.40	3,090	157.00	1,240	131.30
12.....	16,880	166.80	11,600	176.30	3,790	158.80	1,490	113.50
13.....	21,450	168.90	14,440	177.00	4,950	158.80	2,060	136.70
14.....	24,500	179.80	17,120	188.70	5,280	165.90	2,100	142.80
15.....	31,400	186.70	21,900	195.40	6,930	172.00	2,570	152.00
16.....	42,140	228.20	30,260	241.20	9,050	201.20	2,830	176.30
17.....	54,690	238.40	39,590	252.00	11,280	208.80	3,820	185.50
<b>Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....</b>	166,840	251.70	142,090	258.90	19,580	208.00	5,170	220.10
18-19.....	2,470	218.80	1,810	230.10	490	178.40	170	214.60
20-24.....	14,880	228.80	11,520	238.30	2,680	197.10	680	193.00
25-29.....	24,690	248.20	20,130	256.00	3,530	215.30	1,030	210.40
30-34.....	30,790	256.80	25,890	265.20	3,820	208.40	1,080	226.90
35-39.....	31,900	258.90	27,410	265.80	3,430	214.90	1,060	225.10
40-44.....	26,300	263.40	23,700	269.20	2,130	206.60	470	227.90
45-49.....	16,850	261.00	14,860	265.80	1,610	221.20	380	239.60
50-54.....	9,440	241.60	8,360	246.60	880	189.80	200	259.40
55-59.....	4,950	231.30	4,350	235.00	550	207.10	50	180.80
60-64.....	3,080	219.10	2,700	221.70	340	194.90	40	246.40
65 or older.....	1,490	219.80	1,360	225.50	120	164.10	10	105.80
<b>Students, aged 18-19.....</b>	12,520	255.10	8,940	267.80	3,060	226.20	520	207.70
18.....	11,660	254.80	8,330	267.60	2,830	233.10	500	254.00
19.....	860	259.90	610	270.20	230	226.20	20	207.70
<b>CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS.....</b>	1,832,690	352.70	1,358,380	372.40	379,180	300.30	95,130	279.80
<b>Children under age 18.....</b>	1,427,840	354.50	1,028,130	377.60	313,480	299.90	86,230	276.60
Under 1.....	2,370	317.40	1,620	338.90	510	300.00	240	209.20
1.....	8,030	301.00	5,600	326.20	1,610	248.60	820	232.10
2.....	14,260	303.40	9,890	326.70	2,990	252.60	1,380	245.70
3.....	19,340	308.30	13,150	329.40	4,250	260.10	1,940	271.30
4.....	27,170	309.00	19,210	330.40	5,870	262.90	2,090	242.60
5.....	33,970	308.40	23,910	329.00	7,250	267.60	2,810	238.20
6.....	44,100	308.10	31,000	331.80	9,970	250.90	3,130	256.30
7.....	53,990	313.10	37,970	334.90	12,080	236.90	3,940	254.00
8.....	62,340	319.00	44,140	340.90	13,910	267.50	4,290	261.00
9.....	70,490	326.10	49,090	349.60	16,340	275.30	5,060	262.60
10.....	81,850	338.10	58,300	360.50	17,790	288.00	5,760	265.90
11.....	87,820	345.00	62,620	368.30	19,640	289.90	5,560	277.40
12.....	101,620	348.30	72,630	371.40	22,330	296.20	6,660	271.10
13.....	116,660	355.20	83,750	378.90	26,120	299.40	6,790	277.00
14.....	131,500	359.90	95,020	384.00	28,600	303.50	7,880	274.40
15.....	158,660	370.10	115,880	391.90	34,330	314.30	8,450	297.10
16.....	190,670	381.90	139,820	403.90	41,200	325.90	9,650	301.40
17.....	223,000	389.00	164,530	411.40	48,690	330.10	9,780	304.60

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>CHILDREN—Continued</b>								
<b>Disabled children, aged 18 or older</b> .....	358,010	\$339.40	296,810	\$348.60	53,930	\$293.50	7,270	\$304.30
18-19.....	6,350	352.70	4,340	379.70	1,740	300.10	270	257.10
20-24.....	32,050	356.30	21,480	381.20	9,440	309.10	1,130	275.70
25-29.....	39,170	363.30	27,640	385.70	10,250	309.50	1,280	311.50
30-34.....	43,400	358.90	33,370	376.90	8,860	295.90	1,170	320.60
35-39.....	41,900	356.10	34,340	367.60	6,600	299.40	960	333.70
40-44.....	40,190	350.50	34,670	361.30	4,910	279.10	610	311.10
45-49.....	34,020	342.80	30,210	350.90	3,240	274.40	570	300.90
50-54.....	31,430	330.90	27,940	336.90	3,100	278.30	390	318.00
55-59.....	29,140	318.50	26,610	322.60	2,130	271.60	400	298.90
60-64.....	24,780	306.50	22,770	310.80	1,710	254.30	300	275.80
65 or older.....	35,580	283.80	33,440	286.10	1,950	247.60	190	258.70
<b>Students, aged 18-19</b> .....	46,840	400.60	33,440	424.30	11,770	342.00	1,630	338.60
18.....	43,490	401.60	31,270	424.60	10,740	343.10	1,480	340.70
19.....	3,350	387.80	2,170	420.10	1,030	330.00	150	317.70
<b>CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....	972,600	146.50	713,090	153.30	209,700	132.00	49,810	109.00
<b>Children under age 18</b> .....	916,310	143.10	671,430	149.70	196,900	129.30	47,980	106.80
Under 1.....	5,620	119.30	4,200	118.10	1,070	129.60	350	103.50
1.....	12,600	114.60	8,930	118.00	2,850	110.20	820	93.00
2.....	17,460	111.50	12,470	111.40	3,750	118.80	1,240	90.80
3.....	20,440	109.80	14,700	112.70	4,340	106.10	1,400	91.10
4.....	24,810	111.20	18,000	115.00	5,110	102.60	1,700	96.90
5.....	29,850	113.20	21,260	117.50	6,820	106.60	1,770	87.60
6.....	34,960	111.90	24,990	116.10	7,910	104.70	2,060	89.00
7.....	40,690	116.40	28,670	120.70	9,550	110.40	2,470	90.10
8.....	46,710	118.00	32,970	121.00	11,050	115.30	2,690	92.60
9.....	49,220	123.50	35,200	128.40	11,370	114.80	2,650	95.60
10.....	54,360	124.60	39,880	128.90	11,510	117.40	2,970	93.90
11.....	58,070	129.30	42,620	135.20	12,240	116.30	3,210	101.70
12.....	64,300	132.60	47,330	138.50	13,750	121.30	3,220	93.20
13.....	70,490	136.50	51,840	142.40	15,010	125.20	3,640	99.30
14.....	78,480	144.60	57,740	151.10	16,840	129.80	3,900	112.00
15.....	90,010	149.80	66,890	156.20	19,010	135.20	4,110	112.90
16.....	104,400	184.80	78,430	194.50	21,140	160.40	4,830	135.00
17.....	113,840	192.00	85,310	201.80	23,580	166.10	4,950	146.20
<b>Disabled children, aged 18 or older</b> .....	35,520	195.70	26,000	205.40	8,370	171.20	1,150	155.50
18-19.....	3,200	162.90	2,310	168.50	740	150.90	150	136.50
20-24.....	12,440	188.00	8,750	196.30	3,240	170.30	450	154.80
25-29.....	9,810	193.60	7,090	205.70	2,470	163.80	250	143.50
30-34.....	6,270	215.70	4,670	225.80	1,360	190.30	240	164.50
35-39.....	2,700	219.80	2,230	227.60	420	179.80	50	208.40
40 or older.....	1,100	224.00	950	223.60	140	221.80	10	293.00
<b>Students, aged 18-19</b> .....	20,770	211.70	15,660	222.30	4,430	178.60	680	184.10
18.....	19,210	213.20	14,580	223.30	4,000	180.60	630	183.80
19.....	1,560	193.60	1,080	207.40	430	159.60	50	188.00
<b>WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS</b>								
<b>Total</b> .....	329,710	\$353.10	248,800	\$372.60	61,520	\$298.00	19,390	\$276.90
Under 20.....	410	272.50	310	291.40	50	218.40	50	209.00
20-24.....	6,770	310.60	5,470	323.90	760	245.20	540	267.80
20.....	280	278.60	230	285.10	.....	.....	50	249.00
21.....	950	286.20	830	293.30	50	180.40	70	278.30
22.....	1,300	290.80	1,010	303.50	140	243.40	150	249.50
23.....	1,860	314.50	1,490	329.30	240	267.50	130	231.20
24.....	2,380	331.80	1,910	348.40	330	239.50	140	322.90
25-29.....	27,540	333.30	21,140	354.20	4,460	259.10	1,940	276.40
25.....	3,340	316.90	2,500	337.30	520	243.90	320	276.50
26.....	4,520	324.70	3,530	343.20	710	271.90	280	225.00
27.....	5,490	331.20	4,350	350.50	900	245.10	240	305.50
28.....	6,530	338.70	4,950	360.30	1,010	267.30	570	278.10
29.....	7,660	342.40	5,810	365.70	1,320	261.60	530	288.50
30-34.....	57,050	336.10	41,290	360.10	12,000	272.70	3,760	275.10
30.....	9,490	328.10	7,050	349.20	1,810	262.90	630	278.70
31.....	10,820	335.90	7,970	355.30	2,080	278.60	770	289.50
32.....	11,900	336.20	8,650	357.80	2,470	279.20	780	276.70
33.....	12,750	337.90	8,980	368.50	2,930	265.00	840	264.60
34.....	12,090	340.80	8,640	367.20	2,710	276.90	740	267.10

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS—Continued</b>								
35-39.....	67,440	\$341.00	49,170	\$360.90	14,170	\$291.70	4,100	\$272.30
35.....	13,110	336.30	9,280	357.90	3,020	286.40	810	273.80
36.....	13,640	336.80	9,950	357.30	2,830	280.90	860	283.30
37.....	13,440	346.80	10,080	368.80	2,550	286.10	810	263.60
38.....	13,260	342.60	9,600	360.40	3,010	306.00	650	249.30
39.....	13,990	342.30	10,260	359.80	2,760	298.10	970	283.80
40-44.....	61,590	364.50	47,920	382.30	9,910	309.70	3,760	282.60
40.....	14,230	354.70	11,110	371.10	2,170	298.70	950	291.20
41.....	13,170	367.30	10,230	381.60	2,160	324.90	780	297.20
42.....	11,290	362.20	8,590	384.00	2,020	305.30	680	256.50
43.....	11,280	367.50	8,900	386.80	1,720	294.80	660	297.10
44.....	11,620	372.70	9,090	390.70	1,840	323.40	690	266.30
45-49.....	44,360	368.30	34,090	385.10	7,700	325.40	2,570	274.80
45.....	10,480	363.90	8,070	380.20	1,840	327.80	570	250.40
46.....	9,240	358.40	6,800	373.00	1,840	320.50	600	309.80
47.....	9,390	376.80	7,380	392.60	1,510	328.10	500	290.40
48.....	7,550	373.90	5,730	395.30	1,330	322.80	490	262.10
49.....	7,700	370.40	6,110	386.30	1,180	328.90	410	253.50
50-54.....	30,360	371.20	23,110	387.80	5,860	322.70	1,390	300.10
50.....	7,330	375.90	5,660	393.40	1,390	319.20	280	305.00
51.....	6,850	361.50	5,130	377.80	1,380	320.70	340	281.60
52.....	5,760	354.10	4,330	366.50	1,090	312.60	340	328.80
53.....	5,500	380.70	4,200	398.10	1,060	330.50	240	297.00
54.....	4,920	387.30	3,790	406.10	940	333.40	190	278.50
55-59.....	18,930	375.40	14,400	395.30	3,810	318.20	720	280.20
55.....	4,810	380.40	3,800	398.80	860	320.80	150	254.90
56.....	3,820	369.70	3,000	388.90	670	307.30	150	265.70
57.....	3,880	375.20	2,820	391.60	880	331.40	180	333.30
58.....	3,090	372.00	2,310	392.80	630	318.70	150	275.20
59.....	3,330	377.90	2,470	404.10	770	309.10	90	248.60
60.....	3,540	371.20	2,900	375.90	570	358.20	70	282.70
61.....	3,230	375.60	2,570	396.70	520	303.80	140	255.80
62 or older.....	8,490	372.20	6,430	394.80	1,710	314.00	350	242.40
Widowed mothers.....	314,650	359.40	237,290	380.00	59,110	300.80	18,250	281.20
Mothers.....	282,080	362.10	211,440	383.40	54,030	302.40	16,610	284.50
Surviving divorced mothers.....	32,570	336.30	25,850	352.20	5,080	284.10	1,640	247.70
Widowed fathers.....	15,060	221.20	11,510	220.50	2,410	230.30	1,140	209.10
<b>NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS</b>								
Total.....	4,864,870	\$468.00	4,433,590	\$477.20	367,710	\$370.20	63,570	\$392.60
Widows.....	4,832,080	468.90	4,405,440	478.00	363,880	370.80	62,760	393.60
60-61.....	182,160	436.40	160,800	446.60	17,470	361.40	3,890	354.80
60.....	75,780	440.00	67,450	450.70	6,950	358.50	1,380	325.80
61.....	106,380	433.90	93,350	443.60	10,520	363.30	2,510	370.80
62-64.....	449,460	447.30	396,230	458.50	44,580	362.90	8,650	369.30
62.....	134,960	443.60	118,110	454.40	13,790	365.10	3,060	379.00
63.....	153,420	445.90	135,150	457.20	15,460	362.20	2,810	365.00
64.....	161,080	451.70	142,970	463.10	15,330	361.60	2,780	363.00
65-69.....	898,930	479.60	802,000	490.70	82,400	384.80	14,530	402.80
65.....	174,970	471.10	154,240	483.10	17,570	379.50	3,160	391.00
66.....	186,570	480.30	167,070	490.90	16,490	387.20	3,010	399.60
67.....	187,320	481.20	167,310	492.50	17,120	382.70	2,890	412.80
68.....	174,910	481.80	156,020	492.50	16,320	389.50	2,570	418.00
69.....	175,160	483.60	157,360	494.50	14,900	385.80	2,900	395.80
70-74.....	867,390	480.30	784,100	490.60	70,720	379.20	12,570	409.70
70.....	168,580	482.80	152,010	493.00	13,980	385.20	2,590	414.60
71.....	169,600	480.80	152,700	490.90	14,810	386.60	2,090	408.90
72.....	170,940	481.60	155,290	491.60	13,170	376.40	2,480	413.80
73.....	179,410	478.80	162,380	489.40	14,430	374.00	2,600	395.80
74.....	178,860	477.70	161,720	488.10	14,330	373.60	2,810	414.80
75-79.....	874,220	477.40	802,660	486.30	61,090	373.80	10,470	401.90
75.....	179,480	477.10	163,110	487.00	13,910	374.20	2,460	406.10
76.....	174,570	480.10	160,410	489.10	12,080	370.40	2,080	415.80
77.....	175,760	476.10	160,990	485.50	12,630	370.40	2,140	391.70
78.....	173,480	475.90	159,390	484.20	12,160	377.80	1,930	410.20
79.....	170,930	477.90	158,760	485.50	10,310	376.90	1,860	383.70
80-84.....	750,840	474.20	697,220	482.00	46,740	367.90	6,880	397.10
80.....	164,920	478.60	152,400	486.80	11,010	375.90	1,510	403.00
81.....	159,710	476.40	148,300	484.50	10,050	365.80	1,360	417.20
82.....	150,510	471.80	138,800	480.00	10,410	371.60	1,300	390.10
83.....	140,420	474.90	131,350	482.80	7,750	356.00	1,320	380.20
84.....	135,280	467.90	126,370	474.80	7,520	366.10	1,390	393.70

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS—Continued</b>								
85-89.....	498,580	\$459.90	468,840	\$466.80	25,890	\$348.10	3,850	\$377.60
85.....	126,330	464.40	118,160	471.80	7,040	355.10	1,130	372.50
86.....	107,700	461.20	101,440	467.70	5,540	349.90	720	400.50
87.....	102,310	460.40	96,190	467.70	5,360	342.00	760	374.90
88.....	83,490	455.90	78,720	462.50	4,100	344.20	670	362.80
89.....	78,750	454.70	74,330	461.00	3,850	345.40	570	379.20
90-94.....	240,710	441.20	227,660	447.30	11,390	328.50	1,660	390.00
90.....	68,100	449.90	64,210	456.00	3,450	341.40	440	409.40
91.....	57,970	444.20	54,810	450.60	2,750	328.20	410	365.60
92.....	46,870	440.30	44,610	446.00	1,970	320.70	290	372.50
93.....	37,960	432.80	35,970	438.50	1,680	317.00	310	400.00
94.....	29,810	428.10	28,060	434.00	1,540	322.30	210	406.70
95 or older.....	69,790	406.10	65,930	411.60	3,600	310.10	260	328.10
Nondisabled widows.....	4,687,330	468.70	4,278,920	477.90	348,420	368.90	59,990	392.30
Surviving divorced wives (nondisabled).....	144,760	474.80	126,530	483.40	15,460	414.30	2,770	422.10
Widowers.....	32,790	344.40	28,150	349.90	3,830	310.00	810	315.50
60-61.....	5,460	289.40	4,820	292.80	520	258.10	120	286.90
62-64.....	8,830	377.20	7,690	383.50	850	336.60	290	329.10
65-69.....	5,430	379.80	4,470	387.60	790	359.90	170	266.80
70-74.....	3,570	328.20	2,930	334.80	560	292.80	80	333.20
75-79.....	3,440	352.20	2,950	363.30	450	282.90	40	310.40
80-84.....	3,150	342.60	2,830	344.70	280	323.10	40	324.70
85 or older.....	2,910	295.30	2,460	296.80	380	265.50	70	403.40
<b>DISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS</b>								
<b>Total.....</b>	106,120	\$334.00	83,570	\$346.80	19,970	\$287.00	2,580	\$282.90
50-54.....	12,080	332.80	8,690	350.60	3,030	290.50	360	259.50
50.....	790	378.20	610	393.60	150	356.30	30	174.00
51.....	1,660	327.60	1,180	340.20	370	302.30	110	277.60
52.....	2,640	330.70	1,890	341.30	700	306.20	50	272.20
53.....	2,910	340.10	2,030	370.50	790	272.90	90	245.70
54.....	4,080	322.20	2,980	338.10	1,020	279.50	80	274.30
55-59.....	36,130	332.00	28,270	344.20	6,820	288.30	1,040	287.80
55.....	4,530	332.50	3,330	356.10	1,010	273.70	190	231.20
56.....	5,750	337.80	4,520	347.30	1,060	299.30	170	324.30
57.....	7,640	331.90	6,040	343.70	1,350	290.50	250	271.90
58.....	8,020	329.90	6,220	343.00	1,650	278.40	150	354.80
59.....	10,190	330.30	8,160	339.00	1,750	297.70	280	282.40
60-64.....	57,910	335.50	46,610	347.70	10,120	285.00	1,180	285.70
60.....	11,470	344.70	9,160	355.80	2,130	296.60	180	346.70
61.....	11,470	327.80	8,990	340.00	2,100	285.90	380	271.30
62.....	11,440	338.40	9,350	351.90	1,870	279.80	220	260.70
63.....	11,230	331.00	9,250	341.30	1,760	281.60	220	292.00
64.....	12,300	335.50	9,860	349.30	2,260	280.10	180	278.10
Disabled widows.....	104,710	335.80	82,450	348.70	19,730	288.10	2,530	286.50
Widows.....	96,910	336.60	76,240	349.90	18,350	287.80	2,320	285.70
Surviving divorced wives.....	7,800	326.20	6,210	334.50	1,380	293.20	210	295.10
Disabled widowers.....	1,410	199.20	1,120	205.70	240	188.70	50	103.40
<b>PARENTS</b>								
<b>Total.....</b>	7,960	\$406.20	6,000	\$415.30	1,080	\$366.60	880	\$393.10
62-64.....	90	498.90	70	500.90	..	..	20	491.90
65-69.....	610	425.30	310	446.00	110	419.70	190	394.40
70-74.....	860	464.50	580	487.40	110	407.80	170	423.10
75-79.....	1,140	419.00	790	418.60	210	442.30	140	386.30
80-84.....	1,510	393.40	1,140	405.30	190	351.10	180	363.00
85-89.....	1,740	391.00	1,450	396.20	190	350.60	100	393.20
90 or older.....	2,010	386.90	1,660	402.70	270	291.50	80	381.30
Men.....	480	389.00	330	391.10	10	556.80	140	371.80
Women.....	7,480	407.30	5,670	416.70	1,070	364.80	740	397.20

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1987—  
Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>2</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
	<b>SPECIAL AGE-72 BENEFICIARIES</b>							
<b>Total</b> .....	19,530	\$145.30	18,600	\$145.30	670	\$146.10	260	\$140.80
<b>Men</b> .....	1,820	145.00	1,630	144.90	140	146.10	50	146.10
<b>Women</b> .....	17,710	145.30	16,970	145.40	530	146.10	210	139.50

<sup>1</sup> For dependents and survivors, race assumed to be same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

<sup>2</sup> Age on birthday in 1987.

<sup>3</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>4</sup> With entitled children in their care.

<sup>5</sup> Includes divorced wives.

<sup>6</sup> Since the benefit amounts for children of retired or disabled workers and children of deceased workers are based on different proportions of the primary insurance amount, the average monthly amounts for combined child's benefits are not meaningful.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A2.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1986

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
Total .....	15,271,004	\$433.77	13,881,150	\$440.36	1,143,699	\$363.51	246,155	\$389.11
62-64 .....	2,494,566	403.88	2,258,669	409.78	183,208	345.85	52,689	352.75
62 .....	690,041	396.74	624,548	402.45	48,735	340.36	16,758	347.86
63 .....	869,757	402.02	788,288	407.82	63,718	344.86	17,751	349.83
64 .....	934,768	410.87	845,833	417.01	70,755	350.53	18,180	360.12
65-69 .....	4,768,750	438.29	4,338,476	444.48	346,667	372.63	83,607	389.32
65 .....	1,117,297	426.48	1,012,470	432.51	81,894	363.93	22,933	383.26
66 .....	1,014,189	418.53	921,884	424.44	74,373	357.33	17,932	368.17
67 .....	904,745	427.99	819,332	434.20	69,882	365.47	15,531	381.35
68 .....	900,701	454.41	823,973	460.47	62,709	385.94	14,019	404.23
69 .....	831,818	472.00	760,817	478.43	57,809	398.85	13,192	422.13
70-74 .....	3,565,316	463.99	3,244,166	470.42	263,700	392.67	57,450	428.62
70 .....	794,334	482.55	722,667	489.03	56,913	412.79	14,754	434.23
71 .....	750,001	470.97	684,014	477.14	53,047	401.14	12,940	431.07
72 .....	714,337	459.60	650,201	465.94	53,103	387.92	11,033	430.52
73 .....	665,191	455.56	605,014	461.94	50,239	383.23	9,938	432.65
74 .....	641,453	446.50	582,270	453.22	50,398	375.47	8,785	408.70
75-79 .....	2,421,500	433.80	2,202,605	440.87	188,973	357.84	29,922	393.30
75 .....	583,298	441.51	531,998	447.89	44,070	371.09	7,230	401.20
76 .....	538,921	435.33	488,714	442.35	43,384	362.39	6,823	396.48
77 .....	485,624	432.14	441,188	439.40	38,495	355.25	5,941	390.85
78 .....	438,445	431.53	400,327	438.51	32,741	352.66	5,377	391.97
79 .....	375,212	424.44	340,378	432.45	30,283	340.94	4,551	380.75
80-84 .....	1,306,766	415.54	1,186,561	423.53	104,710	331.36	15,495	372.38
80 .....	326,724	422.31	297,611	430.04	25,317	338.38	3,796	376.15
81 .....	295,574	418.03	267,735	426.23	24,332	334.06	3,507	374.79
82 .....	257,162	415.56	233,646	423.44	20,384	331.86	3,132	372.11
83 .....	227,776	410.66	206,853	418.61	18,190	326.33	2,733	369.70
84 .....	199,530	406.29	180,716	414.54	16,487	321.55	2,327	366.11
85-89 .....	586,423	396.04	532,849	404.03	47,492	311.06	6,082	359.69
85 .....	162,950	403.77	148,583	411.54	12,495	317.03	1,872	366.33
86 .....	145,398	397.61	130,924	406.34	12,886	313.56	1,588	359.69
87 .....	109,030	393.00	99,274	401.09	8,655	304.60	1,101	358.61
88 .....	95,710	391.12	87,193	398.62	7,620	308.84	897	361.75
89 .....	73,335	386.65	66,875	394.21	5,836	305.20	624	338.71
90-95 .....	127,683	364.71	117,824	370.98	8,949	286.23	910	323.87
90 .....	46,454	376.62	42,621	383.70	3,485	293.57	348	341.10
91 .....	31,145	368.99	28,811	375.40	2,116	286.40	218	323.50
92 .....	22,635	358.82	20,936	364.80	1,535	282.80	164	306.70
93 .....	16,302	350.35	15,169	355.50	1,031	278.50	102	310.70
94 .....	10,663	335.94	9,834	341.30	756	269.70	73	300.50
95 .....	484	338.06	453	341.80	26	277.50	5	314.60
Men .....	7,459,265	491.02	6,778,625	498.86	544,849	409.40	135,791	427.45
62-64 .....	1,313,723	486.22	1,188,927	495.02	98,227	401.02	26,569	407.36
62 .....	354,601	487.16	321,058	495.90	25,785	399.60	7,758	416.50
63 .....	459,606	483.50	416,073	492.20	34,364	400.00	9,169	401.80
64 .....	499,516	488.06	451,796	497.00	38,078	402.90	9,642	405.30
65-69 .....	2,528,922	505.12	2,303,994	513.04	180,698	421.87	44,230	432.60
65 .....	606,047	497.12	550,496	505.20	43,782	414.10	11,769	427.90
66 .....	543,651	481.81	494,712	489.50	39,378	403.30	9,561	407.10
67 .....	478,751	489.93	433,936	497.80	36,396	412.00	8,419	421.10
68 .....	470,753	522.31	431,059	530.00	32,163	436.40	7,531	448.80
69 .....	429,720	543.99	393,791	551.80	28,979	455.10	6,950	472.00
70-74 .....	1,780,265	522.97	1,623,402	530.05	126,055	444.07	30,808	472.76
70 .....	405,461	553.43	370,334	560.70	27,937	471.90	7,190	495.90
71 .....	378,149	534.98	345,871	541.90	25,707	455.20	6,571	482.60
72 .....	354,903	517.68	323,402	524.80	25,382	438.40	6,119	470.20
73 .....	328,826	508.30	299,598	515.00	23,592	432.50	5,636	469.70
74 .....	312,926	490.38	284,197	497.50	23,437	416.50	5,292	435.30



Table 5.A2.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers—Continued								
75-79.....	1,109,044	\$461.78	1,006,588	\$468.76	82,230	\$389.10	20,226	\$409.83
75.....	279,422	478.05	254,564	484.50	20,189	409.40	4,669	423.30
76.....	252,305	464.63	228,287	471.50	19,419	395.70	4,599	414.70
77.....	221,533	457.69	200,757	464.80	16,664	384.80	4,112	405.90
78.....	194,812	454.31	177,302	461.30	13,784	377.50	3,726	405.60
79.....	160,972	443.74	145,678	451.50	12,174	363.90	3,120	392.70
80-84.....	520,859	425.30	470,489	433.05	40,082	346.12	10,288	379.54
80.....	135,832	438.24	123,537	445.60	9,732	359.00	2,563	384.50
81.....	119,667	429.71	107,831	437.70	9,432	349.80	2,404	384.60
82.....	101,265	423.82	91,430	431.60	7,745	344.20	2,090	378.50
83.....	88,561	415.84	79,951	423.40	6,852	338.30	1,758	374.30
84.....	75,534	408.14	67,740	416.10	6,321	331.60	1,473	370.40
85-90.....	206,452	396.32	185,225	404.37	17,557	318.61	3,670	361.94
85.....	59,355	403.49	53,576	410.90	4,591	325.70	1,188	369.80
86.....	51,854	395.40	46,012	404.20	4,862	319.60	980	358.50
87.....	37,082	390.94	33,358	399.30	3,075	307.50	649	356.60
88.....	31,674	396.68	28,533	404.00	2,649	323.00	492	368.70
89.....	22,009	391.60	19,773	399.70	1,945	315.40	291	350.50
90.....	4,478	377.15	3,973	386.60	435	299.00	70	326.40
Women.....	7,811,739	379.11	7,102,525	384.52	598,850	321.75	110,364	341.93
62-64.....	1,180,843	312.27	1,069,742	315.04	84,981	282.08	26,120	297.21
62.....	335,440	301.16	303,490	303.60	22,950	273.80	9,000	288.70
63.....	410,151	310.72	372,215	313.50	29,354	280.30	8,582	294.30
64.....	435,252	322.29	394,037	325.30	32,677	289.50	8,538	309.10
65-69.....	2,239,828	362.84	2,034,482	366.84	165,969	319.02	39,377	340.70
65.....	511,250	342.74	461,974	345.90	38,112	306.30	11,164	336.20
66.....	470,538	345.41	427,172	349.10	34,995	305.60	8,371	323.70
67.....	425,994	358.38	385,396	362.60	33,486	314.90	7,112	334.30
68.....	429,948	380.07	392,914	384.20	30,546	332.80	6,488	352.50
69.....	402,098	395.07	367,026	399.70	28,830	342.30	6,242	366.60
70-74.....	1,785,051	405.18	1,620,764	410.69	137,645	345.60	26,642	377.59
70.....	388,873	408.64	352,333	413.70	28,976	355.80	7,564	375.60
71.....	371,852	405.88	338,143	410.90	27,340	350.30	6,369	377.90
72.....	359,434	402.25	326,799	407.70	27,721	341.70	4,914	381.10
73.....	336,365	404.00	305,416	409.90	26,647	339.60	4,302	384.10
74.....	328,527	404.70	298,073	411.00	26,961	339.80	3,493	368.40
75-79.....	1,312,456	410.17	1,196,017	417.40	106,743	333.76	9,696	358.82
75.....	303,876	407.91	277,434	414.30	23,881	338.70	2,561	360.90
76.....	286,616	409.54	260,427	416.80	23,965	335.40	2,224	358.80
77.....	264,091	410.71	240,431	418.20	21,831	332.70	1,829	357.00
78.....	243,633	413.32	223,025	420.40	18,957	334.60	1,651	361.20
79.....	214,240	409.94	194,700	418.20	18,109	325.50	1,431	354.70
80-84.....	785,907	409.07	716,072	417.27	64,628	322.22	5,207	358.23
80.....	190,892	410.98	174,074	419.00	15,585	325.50	1,233	358.80
81.....	175,907	410.10	159,904	418.50	14,900	324.10	1,103	353.40
82.....	155,897	410.19	142,216	418.20	12,639	324.30	1,042	359.30
83.....	139,215	407.36	126,902	415.60	11,338	319.10	975	361.40
84.....	123,996	405.16	112,976	413.60	10,166	315.30	854	358.70
85-89.....	384,449	395.66	351,597	403.65	30,370	306.52	2,482	355.41
85.....	103,595	403.94	95,007	411.90	7,904	312.00	684	360.30
86.....	93,544	398.83	84,912	407.50	8,024	309.90	608	361.60
87.....	71,948	394.07	65,916	402.00	5,580	303.00	452	361.50
88.....	64,036	388.38	58,660	396.00	4,971	301.30	405	353.30
89.....	51,326	384.53	47,102	391.90	3,891	300.10	333	328.40
90-95.....	123,205	364.25	113,851	370.44	8,514	285.58	840	323.66
90.....	41,976	376.56	38,648	383.40	3,050	292.80	278	344.80
91.....	31,145	368.99	28,811	375.40	2,116	286.40	218	323.50
92.....	22,635	358.82	20,936	364.80	1,535	282.80	164	306.70
93.....	16,302	350.35	15,169	355.50	1,031	278.50	102	310.70
94.....	10,663	335.94	9,834	341.30	756	269.70	73	300.50
95.....	484	338.06	453	341.80	26	277.50	5	314.60

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A2.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1986—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
	Disabled workers							
Total .....	33,530	\$510.67	27,788	\$532.40	4,389	\$406.12	1,353	\$403.56
62.....	5,132	511.96	4,167	534.26	564	416.94	401	413.84
63.....	11,451	517.34	9,539	539.57	1,464	409.82	448	395.30
64.....	16,947	505.77	14,082	526.98	2,361	401.24	504	402.72
Men.....	22,596	584.22	19,474	599.88	2,529	479.18	593	517.76
62.....	3,267	595.32	2,808	608.10	315	500.60	144	553.30
63.....	7,700	591.99	6,663	608.10	843	483.50	194	510.00
64.....	11,629	575.95	10,003	592.10	1,371	471.60	255	503.60
Women.....	10,934	358.67	8,314	374.32	1,860	306.78	760	314.45
62.....	1,865	365.94	1,359	381.70	249	311.10	257	335.70
63.....	3,751	364.10	2,876	380.80	621	309.80	254	307.70
64.....	5,318	352.30	4,079	367.30	990	303.80	249	299.40

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

**Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>1</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
Total.....	15,742,270	\$456.20	14,287,850	\$463.20	1,169,790	\$382.80	284,630	\$408.10
62-64.....	2,535,980	431.90	2,282,730	438.50	183,610	369.20	69,640	378.20
62.....	684,580	427.90	614,040	434.30	48,570	368.50	21,970	379.70
63.....	900,700	430.40	810,240	437.20	65,640	367.00	25,000	376.80
64.....	950,700	436.10	858,450	442.90	69,580	371.80	22,670	378.30
65-69.....	4,883,510	452.00	4,430,420	458.40	354,920	383.30	98,170	405.90
65.....	1,083,280	451.30	972,920	458.00	81,630	385.80	28,730	411.30
66.....	1,063,840	445.70	963,240	452.30	77,240	375.80	23,360	403.80
67.....	972,730	439.10	885,690	445.30	69,840	372.00	17,200	390.40
68.....	887,160	449.50	806,020	455.90	66,090	383.80	15,050	398.00
69.....	876,500	477.10	802,550	483.40	60,120	404.90	13,830	425.90
70-74.....	3,632,220	492.60	3,310,780	499.10	260,840	418.90	60,600	450.70
70.....	810,900	495.50	741,770	502.00	55,940	422.10	13,190	441.40
71.....	768,300	508.00	699,560	514.60	54,710	437.00	14,030	457.10
72.....	728,130	494.70	663,860	501.10	51,430	422.10	12,840	450.50
73.....	688,100	483.50	625,550	490.10	51,390	410.10	11,160	457.00
74.....	636,790	477.50	580,040	484.30	47,370	400.40	9,380	447.00
75-79.....	2,533,000	459.40	2,303,490	466.70	196,840	381.30	32,670	417.20
75.....	613,880	468.00	557,430	475.10	47,810	393.00	8,640	425.10
76.....	553,870	463.00	505,440	469.60	41,830	388.60	6,600	426.60
77.....	505,170	456.60	458,010	463.90	40,780	380.50	6,380	413.30
78.....	453,150	453.10	411,790	460.80	35,400	371.10	5,960	408.80
79.....	406,930	451.90	370,820	459.70	31,020	366.20	5,090	406.60
80-84.....	1,362,260	439.60	1,238,010	447.90	108,540	351.60	15,710	389.80
80.....	348,500	444.50	316,050	452.80	28,420	358.60	4,030	395.20
81.....	302,460	444.00	275,960	452.10	23,280	356.70	3,220	388.80
82.....	274,870	438.50	249,620	447.10	22,100	349.00	3,150	387.30
83.....	233,160	435.50	211,030	443.90	19,320	348.60	2,810	396.30
84.....	203,270	430.70	185,350	439.10	15,420	338.70	2,500	378.20
85-89.....	626,890	419.10	568,630	427.50	108,540	331.50	15,710	378.00
85.....	180,310	425.80	163,800	434.10	14,740	337.90	1,770	390.90
86.....	142,210	422.90	129,660	431.00	10,990	332.60	1,560	387.60
87.....	128,430	417.30	115,360	426.50	11,520	330.90	1,550	370.10
88.....	95,210	408.30	86,070	416.70	8,140	323.40	1,000	377.80
89.....	80,730	412.90	73,740	421.00	6,310	325.90	680	340.40
90-94.....	159,730	391.90	145,880	399.60	12,650	308.30	1,200	335.10
90.....	63,460	404.00	57,530	412.70	5,430	316.50	500	349.50
91.....	39,040	393.60	35,650	401.70	3,110	306.80	280	321.50
92.....	25,780	386.40	23,650	393.50	1,920	303.00	210	343.00
93.....	18,400	373.10	16,980	379.90	1,310	288.10	110	331.30
94.....	13,050	365.80	12,070	370.90	880	304.80	100	288.70
95 or older.....	8,680	352.80	7,910	359.80	690	283.90	80	252.40
Men.....	7,707,880	517.10	7,002,310	525.40	555,950	431.10	149,620	450.40
62-64.....	1,341,340	520.70	1,209,970	530.60	98,420	427.20	32,950	438.10
62.....	353,990	526.50	318,630	536.40	25,320	431.90	10,040	450.40
63.....	476,450	519.80	429,520	529.80	35,280	425.30	11,650	435.50
64.....	510,900	517.60	461,820	527.30	37,820	425.80	11,260	429.80
65-69.....	2,598,750	520.60	2,363,630	528.90	185,980	433.20	49,140	449.70
65.....	588,920	528.60	531,280	537.90	44,340	438.10	13,300	458.90
66.....	571,480	516.40	518,730	525.20	41,220	424.70	11,530	448.10
67.....	516,430	502.50	471,430	510.30	36,160	420.00	8,840	431.70
68.....	466,260	511.20	424,360	519.10	33,910	429.40	7,990	438.00
69.....	455,660	545.40	417,830	553.20	30,350	457.70	7,480	469.80
70-74.....	1,820,220	557.80	1,663,590	565.20	125,320	474.90	31,310	501.10
70.....	417,370	568.30	382,370	576.50	28,170	475.70	6,830	488.60
71.....	390,090	579.10	357,210	585.90	26,100	499.10	6,780	525.80
72.....	365,070	559.10	333,550	566.50	25,110	476.00	6,410	500.40
73.....	338,510	543.10	308,020	550.10	24,360	466.10	6,130	499.00
74.....	309,180	531.60	282,440	538.40	21,580	453.40	5,160	488.50
75-79.....	1,167,110	492.40	1,060,210	499.50	85,520	419.20	21,380	434.30
75.....	296,170	511.40	269,370	518.40	21,640	438.60	5,160	452.90
76.....	260,280	500.40	237,460	507.10	18,530	427.40	4,290	443.90
77.....	231,490	485.10	209,560	491.90	17,590	418.60	4,340	428.80
78.....	203,250	478.50	184,370	486.00	14,190	400.80	3,970	423.20
79.....	175,920	474.40	159,450	482.00	12,850	397.00	3,620	415.00
80-84.....	542,230	451.90	490,700	460.20	40,900	365.90	10,630	401.40
80.....	146,100	462.70	132,470	470.80	10,980	376.90	2,650	411.40
81.....	122,580	458.70	111,440	466.80	8,770	371.60	2,370	399.40
82.....	108,730	447.70	98,080	456.70	8,550	357.10	2,100	399.90
83.....	88,310	444.00	79,470	452.00	6,920	362.90	1,920	403.20
84.....	76,510	435.70	69,240	443.60	5,680	352.80	1,590	387.40

See footnote at end of table.

**Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>1</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
<b>Retired workers—Continued</b>								
85-90.....	234,630	\$418.40	210,980	\$426.30	19,490	\$340.60	4,160	\$385.20
85.....	66,400	426.50	59,690	434.60	5,500	348.10	1,210	386.50
86.....	49,760	420.90	45,140	428.00	3,670	338.30	950	405.40
87.....	44,090	414.90	39,160	423.30	4,020	342.60	910	374.00
88.....	30,940	405.00	27,690	412.90	2,670	327.30	580	387.30
89.....	25,070	422.80	22,930	429.20	1,880	354.70	260	355.50
90.....	18,370	407.10	16,370	416.80	1,750	322.60	250	368.00
91 or older.....	3,600	397.80	3,230	409.20	320	296.50	50	313.80
Women.....	8,034,390	397.80	7,285,540	403.40	613,840	338.90	135,010	361.10
62-64.....	1,194,640	332.10	1,072,760	334.70	85,190	302.20	36,690	324.40
62.....	330,590	322.20	295,410	324.10	23,250	299.30	11,930	320.10
63.....	424,250	330.00	380,720	332.70	30,180	299.00	13,350	325.50
64.....	439,800	341.50	396,630	344.60	31,760	307.40	11,410	327.50
65-69.....	2,284,760	373.90	2,066,790	377.80	168,940	329.40	49,030	361.90
65.....	494,360	359.30	441,640	361.90	37,290	323.70	15,430	370.30
66.....	492,360	363.60	444,510	367.20	36,020	319.80	11,830	360.60
67.....	456,300	367.10	414,260	371.30	33,680	320.60	8,360	346.70
68.....	420,900	381.10	381,600	385.50	32,180	335.80	7,060	352.80
69.....	420,840	403.20	384,720	407.70	29,770	351.10	6,350	374.30
70-74.....	1,812,000	427.00	1,647,190	432.40	135,520	367.20	29,290	396.90
70.....	393,530	418.30	359,400	422.70	27,770	367.80	6,360	390.70
71.....	378,210	434.80	342,350	440.20	28,610	380.40	7,250	393.00
72.....	363,060	429.80	330,310	435.10	26,320	370.70	6,430	400.80
73.....	349,590	425.90	317,530	431.80	27,030	359.70	5,030	405.80
74.....	327,610	426.40	297,600	433.00	25,790	356.10	4,220	396.20
75-79.....	1,365,890	431.10	1,243,280	438.60	111,320	352.20	11,290	385.00
75.....	317,710	427.50	288,060	434.60	26,170	355.30	3,480	383.90
76.....	293,590	429.80	267,980	436.40	23,300	357.70	2,310	394.50
77.....	273,680	432.40	248,450	440.40	23,190	351.60	2,040	380.40
78.....	249,900	432.40	227,420	440.40	20,490	349.50	1,990	379.90
79.....	231,010	434.80	211,370	442.90	18,170	344.45	1,470	385.90
80-84.....	820,030	431.40	747,310	439.90	67,640	343.00	5,080	365.50
80.....	202,400	431.30	183,580	439.80	17,440	347.10	1,380	364.00
81.....	179,880	434.10	164,520	442.10	14,510	347.70	850	359.30
82.....	166,140	432.40	151,540	440.80	13,550	343.90	1,050	362.10
83.....	144,850	430.30	131,560	439.10	12,400	340.60	890	381.40
84.....	126,760	427.70	116,110	436.40	9,740	330.50	910	362.10
85-89.....	410,630	418.90	374,020	427.80	33,960	325.80	2,650	365.80
85.....	113,910	425.40	104,110	433.90	9,240	331.80	560	400.20
86.....	92,450	424.00	84,520	432.70	7,320	329.70	610	359.80
87.....	84,340	418.50	76,200	428.20	7,500	324.60	640	364.70
88.....	64,270	409.90	58,380	418.50	5,470	321.50	420	364.20
89.....	55,660	408.40	50,810	417.30	4,430	313.60	420	331.00
90-94.....	137,780	389.80	126,290	397.20	10,590	306.40	900	327.10
90.....	45,090	402.70	41,160	411.10	3,380	313.60	250	330.90
91.....	35,490	393.20	32,450	401.00	2,800	308.30	240	319.40
92.....	25,760	386.40	26,630	393.50	1,920	303.00	210	343.00
93.....	18,390	373.20	16,980	379.90	1,310	288.10	100	341.10
94.....	13,050	365.80	12,070	370.90	880	304.80	100	288.70
95 or older.....	8,660	352.50	7,900	359.60	680	282.30	80	252.40
<b>Disabled workers</b>								
Total.....	35,330	\$541.80	29,050	\$566.00	4,110	\$427.50	2,170	\$433.50
62.....	5,340	549.20	4,150	579.60	460	472.00	730	424.90
63.....	11,790	555.50	9,710	581.50	1,410	424.60	670	454.00
64.....	18,200	530.70	15,190	552.40	2,240	420.10	770	423.90
Men.....	23,890	619.70	20,710	635.00	2,260	503.90	920	558.10
62.....	3,180	650.20	2,760	659.40	220	568.60	200	614.00
63.....	8,090	634.50	7,070	650.00	730	508.50	290	573.20
64.....	12,620	602.40	10,880	619.10	1,310	490.50	430	522.00
Women.....	11,440	379.10	8,340	394.70	1,850	334.10	1,250	341.80
62.....	2,160	400.40	1,390	421.10	240	383.60	530	353.60
63.....	3,700	382.80	2,640	398.00	680	334.50	380	363.10
64.....	5,580	368.50	4,310	384.10	930	321.10	340	299.80

See footnote at end of table.

**Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>1</sup> and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Wives								
Total .....	2,469,070	\$249.00	2,313,420	\$252.10	113,850	\$200.30	41,800	\$211.00
62-64.....	502,530	240.00	465,540	243.30	25,380	196.60	11,610	203.70
62.....	135,710	236.60	125,940	239.70	6,620	194.00	3,150	204.00
63.....	178,850	238.40	165,140	241.60	9,130	196.50	4,580	207.90
64.....	187,970	243.90	174,460	247.40	9,630	198.40	3,880	198.50
65-69.....	880,570	258.70	821,620	262.10	43,190	209.20	15,760	216.80
65.....	198,660	252.90	184,710	256.10	9,820	209.70	4,130	215.30
66.....	195,030	256.60	182,140	260.00	9,320	207.10	3,750	213.30
67.....	179,480	260.70	167,280	264.20	9,080	209.80	3,120	220.80
68.....	155,890	260.00	145,100	263.60	8,030	208.70	2,760	221.10
69.....	151,510	265.30	142,390	268.70	6,940	211.30	2,180	213.80
70-74.....	579,370	253.50	545,990	256.40	24,920	203.30	8,460	216.50
70.....	133,830	262.50	125,720	265.60	5,960	214.70	2,150	212.80
71.....	124,530	257.90	117,100	261.20	5,570	201.60	1,860	223.50
72.....	116,860	252.80	110,370	255.20	4,790	206.00	1,700	225.60
73.....	107,980	247.10	101,650	250.00	4,670	195.50	1,660	217.30
74.....	96,170	243.50	91,150	246.20	3,930	194.30	1,090	196.50
75-79.....	335,460	239.40	317,480	242.20	13,900	186.60	4,080	199.20
75.....	88,570	241.80	83,420	244.90	3,950	186.80	1,200	208.50
76.....	75,760	240.40	71,620	243.20	3,290	187.70	850	210.90
77.....	67,020	239.10	63,550	242.00	2,580	189.30	890	176.60
78.....	55,310	237.80	52,530	240.40	2,110	186.50	670	198.10
79.....	48,800	235.60	46,360	238.30	1,970	181.00	470	199.20
80 or older.....	171,140	229.60	162,790	232.10	6,460	173.50	1,890	208.30
Wives of retired workers .....	2,401,050	251.30	2,252,970	254.30	108,450	202.60	39,630	213.40
Wives of disabled workers.....	68,020	169.70	60,450	171.20	5,400	154.30	2,170	166.60
Husbands								
Total .....	10,320	\$158.00	8,650	\$161.80	1,210	\$131.40	460	\$154.70
Nondisabled widows								
Total .....	2,885,850	\$439.00	2,596,820	\$447.90	249,410	\$358.10	39,620	\$367.80
60-64.....	631,620	444.20	557,030	455.00	62,050	362.50	12,540	364.90
60.....	75,780	440.00	67,450	450.70	6,950	358.50	1,380	325.80
61.....	106,380	433.90	93,350	443.60	10,520	363.30	2,510	370.80
62.....	134,960	443.60	118,110	454.40	13,790	365.10	3,060	379.00
63.....	153,420	445.90	135,150	457.20	15,460	362.20	2,810	365.00
64.....	161,080	451.70	142,970	463.10	15,330	361.60	2,780	363.00
65-69.....	771,030	462.50	687,430	473.10	71,860	374.10	11,740	385.60
65.....	167,280	467.40	147,650	479.20	16,800	377.80	2,830	382.00
66.....	168,050	468.20	150,610	478.30	14,870	379.40	2,570	390.00
67.....	158,850	462.20	141,860	473.10	14,690	369.60	2,300	383.10
68.....	142,180	457.60	126,600	467.50	13,550	374.10	2,030	399.40
69.....	134,670	455.00	120,710	465.00	11,950	368.00	2,010	374.10
70-74.....	568,420	430.90	511,110	440.00	50,160	347.90	7,150	362.00
70.....	122,650	442.80	110,180	451.60	10,900	362.30	1,570	381.70
71.....	117,960	436.60	105,790	445.70	10,940	356.50	1,230	363.60
72.....	112,190	431.00	101,630	439.80	9,150	344.40	1,410	353.80
73.....	110,280	421.90	99,020	431.30	9,710	337.50	1,550	351.70
74.....	105,340	419.90	94,490	429.30	9,460	335.20	1,390	358.10
75-79.....	444,360	420.80	403,760	428.80	35,610	339.90	4,990	352.50
75.....	101,060	418.40	90,740	427.50	8,990	334.00	1,330	369.60
76.....	90,850	419.40	82,700	427.70	7,110	336.20	1,040	335.80
77.....	90,500	420.20	81,920	428.50	7,650	341.70	930	337.30
78.....	83,730	421.80	76,260	429.30	6,620	342.10	850	371.20
79.....	78,220	425.30	72,140	431.70	5,240	349.90	840	343.90
80 or older.....	470,420	420.40	437,490	425.80	29,730	349.10	3,200	350.50

<sup>1</sup> Age on birthday in 1987.



**Table 5.A5.—Number and average age, by type of benefit, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Number <sup>1</sup> (in thousands)	Average age
Total.....	38,167	...
OASI.....	34,114	...
Retired workers.....	23,418	73
Spouses.....	3,094	70
Children of retired workers.....	441	22
Under age 18.....	262	13
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	167	37
Students, aged 18-19.....	13	18
Children of deceased workers.....	1,833	19
Under age 18.....	1,428	12
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	358	43
Students, aged 18-19.....	47	18
Nondisabled widows and widowers..	4,865	75
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	330	41
Disabled widows and widowers.....	106	59
Parents of deceased workers.....	8	82
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	20	94
DI.....	4,053	...
Disabled workers.....	2,788	51
Spouses.....	292	48
Children.....	973	12
Under age 18.....	916	12
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	36	26
Students, aged 18-19.....	21	18

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

**Table 5.A6.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total <sup>1 2</sup>	White	Black	Other
Number (in thousands)				
Total.....	38,167	33,683	3,606	878
Men.....	14,239	12,708	1,217	313
Women.....	20,682	18,573	1,717	392
Children.....	3,246	2,402	672	173
Under age 18.....	2,606	1,879	571	156
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	560	465	82	14
Students, aged 18-19.....	80	58	19	3
Retired workers and their spouses and children.....	26,953	24,356	2,068	529
Retired workers.....	23,418	21,159	1,823	436
Wives and husbands.....	3,094	2,866	163	65
Children.....	441	330	83	28
Disabled workers and their spouses and children.....	4,053	3,178	708	167
Disabled workers.....	2,788	2,228	456	104
Wives and husbands.....	292	238	41	13
Children.....	973	713	210	50
Survivors of deceased workers.....	7,141	6,130	829	182
Widows and widowers.....	4,971	4,517	388	66
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	330	249	62	19
Children.....	1,833	1,358	379	95
Parents.....	8	6	1	1
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	20	19	1	(3)
Average monthly benefit				
Retired workers.....	\$513	\$521	\$428	\$459
Men.....	578	587	480	503
Women.....	441	448	376	405
Disabled workers.....	508	522	455	457
Men.....	563	577	499	506
Women.....	400	406	377	370
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	353	373	298	277
Nondisabled widows and widowers..	468	477	370	393
Surviving children.....	353	372	300	280

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

<sup>2</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A7.—Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1987  
 [Numbers in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Total <sup>1</sup> .....	20,682	\$413.60	18,573	\$420.80	1,717	\$349.60	392	\$353.10
Workers.....	12,059	438.10	10,754	445.10	1,073	375.80	232	399.00
Retired.....	11,133	441.30	10,030	447.90	908	375.70	195	404.60
Full benefit.....	3,210	553.80	2,846	565.50	302	453.40	61	503.00
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	7,923	395.70	7,148	401.30	606	336.90	133	359.30
Disabled.....	925	399.60	763	406.40	165	376.60	37	369.60
Wives of retired and disabled workers.....	3,347	254.40	3,072	259.90	200	190.70	76	198.70
Entitlement based on care of children.....	333	145.00	262	151.50	52	123.60	19	112.20
Husband retired.....	130	182.50	103	192.10	19	151.60	9	135.00
Husband disabled.....	202	120.80	159	125.20	33	107.80	10	92.80
Entitlement based on age (aged 62 or older).....	3,014	266.50	2,809	270.10	148	214.20	57	227.10
Husband retired.....	2,940	268.80	2,744	272.30	142	216.60	55	229.70
Full benefit.....	539	347.00	491	354.90	33	262.40	15	273.00
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	2,401	251.30	2,253	254.30	108	202.60	40	213.40
Husband disabled.....	74	174.30	65	176.00	6	159.60	2	168.60
Widows.....	5,251	459.60	4,725	470.80	443	357.80	84	365.80
Entitlement based on care of children.....	315	359.40	237	380.00	59	300.80	18	281.20
Nondisabled, aged 60 or older.....	4,832	468.90	4,405	478.00	364	370.80	63	393.60
Disabled, aged 50-64.....	105	335.80	82	348.70	20	288.10	3	386.50
Mothers of deceased workers.....	7	407.30	6	416.70	1	364.80	1	397.20
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	18	145.30	17	145.40	1	146.10	(2)	139.50

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

<sup>2</sup> Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.



**Table 5.A8.**—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, at end of 1987

Type of benefit	Number of beneficiaries	Average primary insurance amount	Average monthly benefit
Total <sup>1</sup> .....	188,809	\$371.28	\$336.43
Retired workers.....	164,785	369.62	348.79
Men.....	50,558	375.25	327.34
Women.....	114,227	367.13	358.28
Wives and husbands of retired workers.....	7,171	377.81	150.68
Children of retired workers.....	2,639	371.17	120.57
Disabled workers.....	4,292	389.27	385.75
Wives and husbands of disabled workers.....	129	396.09	87.49
Children of disabled workers.....	199	394.03	94.51
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	7,781	386.86	323.06
Disabled widows and widowers.....	282	383.99	233.51
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	221	377.01	236.28
Children of deceased workers.....	1,308	383.03	252.28

<sup>1</sup> Includes parent beneficiaries.

**Table 5.A9.**—Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by age, race, and sex, at end of 1987

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Age <sup>1</sup>	Total <sup>2</sup>	Men	Women
Total			
Total.....	32,410	12,958	19,452
60-61.....	557	221	336
62-64.....	4,120	1,723	2,396
65-69.....	8,601	3,742	4,859
70-74.....	7,398	3,147	4,251
75-79.....	5,507	2,146	3,361
80-84.....	3,520	1,217	2,303
85 or older.....	2,707	762	1,945
White			
Total.....	29,331	11,698	17,632
60-61.....	469	185	284
62-64.....	3,671	1,535	2,136
65-69.....	7,741	3,373	4,368
70-74.....	6,706	2,857	3,849
75-79.....	5,021	1,948	3,073
80-84.....	3,226	1,106	2,120
85 or older.....	2,498	695	1,804
Black			
Total.....	2,485	996	1,489
60-61.....	71	29	43
62-64.....	338	144	194
65-69.....	673	292	381
70-74.....	558	230	328
75-79.....	409	159	251
80-84.....	253	88	165
85 or older.....	183	55	128
Other			
Total.....	594	264	331
60-61.....	17	7	10
62-64.....	110	45	66
65-69.....	188	77	111
70-74.....	134	59	74
75-79.....	77	39	38
80-84.....	42	23	19
85 or older.....	26	13	14

<sup>1</sup> Age on birthday in 1987.

<sup>2</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A10.—Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1987  
 [In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total <sup>1</sup>	Age attained in 1987								
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90-94	95 or older
Total.....	32,410	557	4,120	8,601	7,398	5,507	3,520	1,791	719	197
Retired workers.....	23,418	...	2,536	6,662	5,755	4,145	2,536	1,215	453	116
Widows, widowers, mothers, and fathers.....	4,938	217	500	906	871	878	754	501	241	70
Wives and husbands.....	3,095	10	519	1,013	760	479	227	72	14	1
Disabled workers.....	866	317	549	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	20	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	10	10
Parents.....	8	...	...	1	1	1	2	2	2	(2)
Disabled children.....	65	12	16	20	11	4	1	(2)	(2)	(2)
Men.....	12,958	221	1,723	3,742	3,147	2,146	1,217	537	182	43
Retired workers.....	12,285	...	1,341	3,722	3,130	2,130	1,208	531	180	42
Widowers and fathers.....	34	6	9	5	4	3	3	3	(2)	(2)
Husbands.....	35	...	1	6	8	10	6	2	1	(2)
Disabled workers.....	572	209	364	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1	1
Parents.....	(2)	...	...	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)
Disabled children.....	29	6	8	9	4	2	1	(2)	(2)	(2)
Women.....	19,452	336	2,396	4,859	4,251	3,361	2,303	1,254	537	154
Retired workers.....	11,133	...	1,195	2,940	2,625	2,015	1,328	684	272	74
Widows and mothers.....	4,904	211	491	900	867	874	751	499	241	70
Wives.....	3,060	10	517	1,007	752	468	221	70	14	1
Disabled workers.....	294	108	186	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	18	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	8	9
Parents.....	7	...	(2)	1	1	1	1	2	2	...
Disabled children.....	36	6	8	11	6	3	1	(2)	(2)	(2)

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

<sup>2</sup> Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

**Table 5.A11.**—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1984 <sup>1</sup>

Source of income or noncash benefit	Total	Men					Women				
		Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Number (in thousands) .....	20,788	10,889	1,143	3,353	2,921	3,472	9,898	1,164	2,817	2,603	3,315
Percent receiving money income from:											
Earnings .....	12.5	14.9	26.7	17.8	16.3	7.1	9.7	22.8	12.7	7.5	4.4
Assets .....	80.4	79.5	79.6	78.7	79.6	80.2	81.4	81.7	82.1	82.5	79.9
Employer pensions .....	42.7	50.6	61.6	56.4	49.4	42.3	33.9	28.0	40.2	33.0	31.4
Public pensions .....	14.9	15.3	19.5	18.4	14.2	11.8	14.5	9.7	17.4	12.4	15.2
Railroad Retirement .....	.8	.7	.5	.4	.7	1.0	.9	(2)	1.1	.7	1.2
Federal Government .....	4.3	5.0	7.2	6.7	3.3	4.1	3.4	.8	4.7	2.9	3.7
Military .....	1.4	2.4	3.5	3.9	2.1	.9	.4	(2)	.8	(2)	.4
State government .....	6.4	5.4	5.0	6.0	5.9	4.7	7.5	7.5	9.5	7.5	5.8
Local government .....	2.7	2.4	4.2	2.1	2.7	1.8	2.9	1.5	2.1	2.0	4.9
Private pensions .....	28.6	36.2	43.9	39.0	36.3	31.0	20.2	19.2	23.6	21.0	16.9
Other pensions or annuities .....	4.2	4.3	2.9	2.6	5.5	5.3	4.1	2.5	2.5	4.7	5.6
Veterans' benefits .....	5.6	8.6	8.3	12.5	9.0	4.7	2.2	.5	1.0	.7	5.0
Public assistance .....	3.9	2.9	.4	2.3	2.9	4.4	5.0	.5	4.2	5.4	7.1
Supplemental Security Income .....	3.8	2.8	.4	2.2	2.7	4.2	4.8	(2)	3.7	5.4	7.0
Other .....	3.6	3.8	4.6	4.2	2.5	4.2	3.4	2.8	2.9	3.6	3.8
Percent receiving noncash benefits from: <sup>3</sup>											
Medicare .....	88.9	89.5	(2)	100.0	100.0	100.0	88.2	(2)	100.0	100.0	100.0
Medicaid .....	5.2	4.1	.8	3.6	3.6	6.0	6.5	1.0	5.5	6.5	9.4
Food Stamps .....	3.8	3.2	2.3	2.9	3.3	3.7	4.4	3.3	4.0	5.3	4.4
Free or subsidized school meals .....	.7	.9	.5	1.4	1.2	.5	.5	.7	.9	.4	(2)
Public or subsidized rental housing .....	4.4	2.4	.4	1.6	2.8	3.6	6.6	1.9	4.9	7.6	9.0
Energy Assistance .....	.6	.4	.4	.5	.2	.5	.8	1.0	1.1	.5	.7
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Number of noncash benefits received:											
0 .....	10.6	10.2	96.8	(2)	(2)	(2)	11.1	94.4	(2)	(2)	(2)
1 .....	79.3	82.0	2.0	92.8	92.3	89.4	76.2	4.0	88.9	86.3	82.8
2 .....	6.8	5.4	1.1	4.8	5.3	7.6	8.4	1.0	7.0	8.5	12.2
3 or more .....	3.3	2.4	(2)	2.5	2.4	3.0	4.3	.7	4.1	5.2	5.0
Percent in households with means-tested benefits <sup>4</sup> .....	14.5	12.6	8.2	13.6	11.1	14.3	16.7	11.0	13.1	16.8	21.5

<sup>1</sup> Based on all 4 months of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>3</sup> Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

<sup>4</sup> Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC, Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A12.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1984 <sup>1</sup>

Source of income or noncash benefit	Disabled workers					Wives aged 62 or older			Nondisabled widows			Minor children <sup>2</sup>
	Total	18-54	55-64	Men	Women	Total	62-69	70 or older	Total	60-69	70 or older	
Number (in thousands) .....	2,425	1,002	1,423	1,479	946	2,712	1,359	1,354	3,917	1,165	2,752	2,087
Percent receiving money income from:												
Earnings .....	5.4	9.0	2.8	5.0	6.0	5.6	6.4	4.8	7.1	19.0	2.1	13.1
Assets .....	49.8	49.0	50.4	47.5	53.4	81.1	78.8	83.4	67.4	69.1	66.7	11.6
Employer pensions .....	21.4	13.7	26.8	24.1	17.2	6.3	6.0	6.7	18.4	28.2	14.2	(3)
Public pensions .....	5.9	3.1	7.8	5.5	6.5	5.2	4.2	6.3	9.6	12.0	8.5	(3)
Railroad Retirement .....	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.9	.4	1.4	1.3	.7	1.6	(3)
Federal Government .....	.6	.9	.4	.3	1.0	.3	(3)	.7	3.4	4.1	3.1	(3)
Military .....	1.0	.6	1.3	1.7	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.6	1.2	.3	(3)
State government .....	3.3	1.1	4.8	2.2	4.9	2.7	3.1	2.3	3.1	5.1	2.3	(3)
Local government .....	1.0	.5	1.3	1.2	.6	1.5	.7	2.2	1.5	1.4	1.5	(3)
Private pensions .....	15.7	10.9	19.0	18.9	10.7	1.1	1.8	.4	9.7	18.8	5.9	(3)
Other pensions or annuities .....	4.1	3.1	4.8	5.4	2.2	1.0	1.4	.7	2.9	2.6	3.0	.6
Veterans' benefits .....	12.6	8.9	15.2	19.2	2.2	.2	(3)	.3	5.9	5.5	6.0	.2
Public assistance .....	13.6	17.1	11.2	9.4	20.3	4.6	2.4	6.7	10.5	6.9	12.0	.3
Supplemental Security Income .....	12.7	15.4	10.8	9.1	18.2	4.5	2.2	6.7	10.0	6.9	11.4	.3
Other .....	6.8	9.3	5.1	4.9	9.8	4.0	3.5	4.6	4.1	4.1	4.1	1.5
Percent receiving noncash benefits from: <sup>4</sup>												
Medicare .....	77.7	76.6	78.4	78.9	75.8	84.9	69.9	100.0	89.7	65.4	100.0	(3)
Medicaid .....	20.2	24.4	17.3	15.9	26.9	5.7	4.0	7.4	12.6	9.2	14.1	8.2
Food Stamps .....	12.2	13.5	11.2	10.3	15.0	5.1	4.0	6.2	8.2	9.0	7.8	14.5
Free or subsidized school meals .....	7.6	12.8	4.0	9.4	4.9	1.4	1.6	1.2	1.6	2.2	1.3	29.3
Public or subsidized rental housing .....	7.4	7.4	7.3	5.4	10.4	1.9	2.0	1.8	9.3	7.6	10.0	4.7
Energy Assistance .....	2.6	3.4	2.0	2.3	3.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.2	.5	1.4	.2
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Number of noncash benefits received:												
0 .....	14.6	13.0	15.8	13.4	16.6	14.5	28.9	(3)	8.8	29.5	(3)	67.2
1 .....	58.1	52.6	61.9	60.7	54.0	77.4	64.9	90.0	70.0	54.8	76.4	16.4
2 .....	16.0	21.7	11.9	17.2	14.0	4.2	3.5	4.8	13.0	9.9	14.3	10.7
3 or more .....	11.3	12.6	10.4	8.7	15.4	4.0	2.7	5.2	8.3	5.8	9.3	5.8
Percent in households with means-tested benefits <sup>5</sup> .....	41.3	49.1	35.8	41.4	41.1	11.8	10.9	12.6	26.8	23.5	28.2	45.5

<sup>1</sup> Based on all 4 months of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview.

<sup>2</sup> Sources of money income for minor child beneficiaries aged 16-17 only.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

<sup>5</sup> Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC, Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

**Table 5.A13.**—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1984 <sup>1</sup>

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income <sup>2</sup>
Retired workers				
Total .....	20,788	\$604	\$1,290	0.52
Men .....	10,889	657	1,377	.51
Women .....	9,898	543	1,176	.54
Sex and age of beneficiary:				
Men—				
62-64 .....	1,143	525	1,679	.32
65-69 .....	3,353	683	1,582	.47
70-74 .....	2,921	706	1,336	.54
75 or older .....	3,472	647	1,165	.60
Women—				
62-64 .....	1,164	593	1,601	.42
65-69 .....	2,817	618	1,411	.49
70-74 .....	2,603	555	1,104	.61
75 or older .....	3,315	478	908	.59
Sex and marital status: <sup>3</sup>				
Men—				
Married .....	8,276	732	1,512	.50
Widowed .....	1,441	473	944	.50
Divorced .....	487	468	932	.52
Never married .....	499	505	1,019	.51
Women—				
Married .....	4,215	795	1,607	.51
Widowed .....	3,909	452	821	.58
Divorced .....	683	409	801	.57
Never married .....	943	467	1,090	.50
Size of family:				
1 person .....	6,151	436	691	.61
2 persons .....	11,782	749	1,449	.53
3 persons or more .....	2,854	683	2,270	.31
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$500 .....	2,243	324	383	.89
\$500-\$999 .....	5,274	529	753	.75
\$1,000-\$1,499 .....	4,579	721	1,234	.59
\$1,500-\$1,999 .....	3,109	776	1,719	.45
\$2,000-\$2,499 .....	1,927	748	2,229	.33
\$2,500-\$2,999 .....	1,247	792	2,738	.28
\$3,000 or more .....	2,393	798	3,868	.18
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes .....	6,036	611	2,011	.31
No .....	14,752	601	1,080	.63
Assets—				
Yes .....	17,433	639	1,429	.49
No .....	3,355	458	670	.74
Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> —				
Yes .....	1,510	353	675	.59
No .....	19,278	621	1,330	.51
Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —				
Yes .....	12,919	667	1,540	.46
No .....	7,869	520	841	.70

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1984 <sup>1</sup>—Continued

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income <sup>2</sup>
Disabled workers				
Total .....	2,425	\$526	\$1,230	0.52
Men.....	1,479	570	1,203	.54
Women.....	946	414	1,256	.46
Age of beneficiary:				
18-54.....	1,002	523	1,352	.46
55-64.....	1,423	528	1,125	.54
Size of family:				
1 person .....	482	366	486	.79
2 persons .....	959	563	1,289	.53
3 persons or more.....	984	585	1,749	.37
Type of family:				
Married.....	1,427	590	1,515	.46
With minor children.....	334	679	1,435	.54
No minor children .....	1,093	562	1,568	.44
Unmarried.....	998	439	891	.61
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000.....	1,007	460	639	.81
\$1,000-\$1,999 .....	775	644	1,460	.46
\$2,000 or more .....	643	529	2,755	.20
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes .....	1,150	492	1,945	.26
No .....	1,275	562	781	.74
Assets—				
Yes .....	1,472	531	1,629	.41
No .....	953	516	870	.69
Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> —				
Yes .....	543	371	934	.52
No .....	1,882	556	1,404	.52
Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —				
Yes .....	1,177	581	1,640	.42
No .....	1,248	474	887	.65
Nondisabled widows				
Total .....	3,917	\$396	\$732	0.59
Age of beneficiary:				
60-69.....	1,165	409	864	.49
70 or older.....	2,752	391	652	.65
Size of family:				
1 person .....	2,620	380	529	.71
2 persons .....	721	488	1,253	.38
3 persons or more.....	576	385	2,456	.15
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000.....	2,487	375	496	.78
\$1,000-\$1,999 .....	796	460	1,334	.35
\$2,000 or more .....	635	412	3,037	.13
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes .....	1,024	382	1,828	.21
No .....	2,894	404	560	.73
Assets—				
Yes .....	2,849	419	880	.50
No .....	1,069	337	436	.84
Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> —				
Yes .....	583	296	490	.58
No .....	3,334	415	771	.59
Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —				
Yes .....	1,311	415	1,026	.43
No .....	2,606	389	588	.71

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1984 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income <sup>2</sup>
Minor children				
Total .....	2,087	\$638	\$1,685	0.41
Size of family:				
1 or 2 persons .....	214	(6)	(6)	(6)
3 persons .....	436	667	1,336	.45
4 persons .....	615	605	1,936	.30
5 persons .....	330	749	2,111	.36
6 persons or more .....	493	689	1,564	.43
Type of family:				
With husband/wife head .....	924	706	1,938	.35
With single head .....	1,163	568	1,271	.45
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000 .....	513	514	719	.80
\$1,000-\$1,999 .....	737	772	1,463	.51
\$2,000 or more .....	837	711	2,968	.23
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes .....	1,495	591	2,012	.32
No .....	592	744	987	.85
Assets—				
Yes .....	1,291	658	2,030	.31
No .....	797	602	1,164	.59
Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> —				
Yes .....	274	(6)	(6)	(6)
No .....	1,813	687	1,764	.41
Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —				
Yes .....	751	633	1,962	.34
No .....	1,336	640	1,558	.45

<sup>1</sup> Based on all 4 months of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview.

<sup>2</sup> The median of the ratios of Social Security to total income of families.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes those who are married, spouse absent, or separated.

<sup>4</sup> Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits.

<sup>5</sup> Includes retirement benefits and annuities other than Social Security, veterans' compensation, unemployment compensation, worker's compensa-

tion and other sickness and disability benefits, child support, foster child care payments, alimony, money from relatives or friends, assistance from charitable groups, lump-sum payments, income from estates and trusts, income from roomers and boarders, casual earnings, National Guard and Reserve pay, GI education benefits, and other income not elsewhere included.

<sup>6</sup> Fewer than 65 unweighted cases.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B1.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total.....	3,659,060	\$706.20	\$726.20	2,436,110	\$755.10	\$769.20	1,222,950	\$608.80	\$640.50
66-69.....	609,650	635.40	654.60	413,500	690.50	702.60	196,150	519.50	553.30
66.....	97,800	627.00	635.40	66,930	682.60	686.20	30,870	506.40	525.10
67.....	159,360	610.70	625.70	108,210	666.70	674.60	51,150	492.30	522.30
68.....	167,530	626.20	646.90	114,020	678.20	691.20	53,510	515.40	552.70
69.....	184,960	669.60	696.50	124,340	726.60	746.20	60,620	552.70	594.50
70-74.....	1,157,540	787.60	807.50	789,770	843.10	858.90	367,770	668.30	697.20
70.....	223,890	705.10	745.00	153,630	761.40	798.10	70,260	582.00	629.00
71.....	223,440	827.70	843.20	152,160	886.40	898.10	71,280	702.30	726.10
72.....	237,220	820.60	836.10	159,720	879.40	890.90	77,500	699.40	723.20
73.....	244,530	803.00	818.10	168,060	856.40	866.90	76,470	685.50	710.70
74.....	228,460	778.50	792.80	156,200	830.00	839.00	72,260	667.20	693.10
75-79.....	1,067,310	704.80	723.20	719,490	743.10	755.20	347,820	625.60	657.20
75.....	227,520	750.40	764.70	155,540	795.60	804.10	71,980	653.00	679.60
76.....	218,880	724.20	741.60	148,870	764.60	775.60	70,010	638.30	669.30
77.....	210,810	698.70	718.20	141,770	735.10	747.80	69,040	624.00	657.40
78.....	206,300	679.80	699.80	138,590	714.30	728.10	67,710	609.20	642.30
79.....	203,800	664.60	686.10	134,720	696.90	711.70	69,080	601.70	636.00
80 or older.....	824,560	646.10	668.80	513,350	688.60	704.40	311,210	575.80	609.90

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.



**Table 5.B2.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total.....	4,016,910	\$502.20	\$540.60	2,141,120	\$577.80	\$578.30	1,875,790	\$416.00	\$497.60
65-69.....	1,168,620	530.00	555.80	709,660	604.70	604.00	458,960	414.60	481.40
65.....	241,230	541.50	556.30	152,740	613.90	613.30	88,490	416.50	457.90
66.....	257,210	534.80	555.90	160,880	608.30	607.60	96,330	412.10	469.40
67.....	234,560	519.70	546.20	141,170	594.30	593.70	93,090	406.30	474.00
68.....	215,090	520.40	552.90	128,120	594.90	594.10	86,970	410.70	492.30
69.....	220,530	532.40	568.40	126,450	610.60	609.70	94,080	427.20	512.80
70-74.....	965,140	535.50	578.50	520,140	616.70	616.30	445,000	440.60	534.30
70.....	215,140	542.70	579.60	122,300	624.30	622.90	92,840	435.20	522.50
71.....	201,130	555.00	594.20	110,650	636.40	636.30	90,480	455.40	542.80
72.....	192,940	540.00	583.90	104,160	620.20	620.50	88,780	445.90	541.00
73.....	187,660	520.90	569.00	97,970	599.70	599.80	89,690	434.90	535.50
74.....	168,270	513.90	562.50	85,060	595.20	594.40	83,210	430.80	529.80
75-79.....	544,910	471.10	538.80	243,560	552.30	554.60	301,350	405.40	526.00
75.....	136,320	493.10	553.90	64,950	576.60	578.40	71,370	417.20	531.60
76.....	115,280	481.60	547.20	53,030	565.40	567.50	62,250	410.20	529.90
77.....	106,590	468.00	537.40	47,850	546.60	549.20	58,740	404.00	527.80
78.....	98,440	454.50	526.10	41,980	530.90	533.30	56,460	397.70	520.80
79.....	88,280	445.30	519.90	35,750	521.70	524.30	52,530	393.30	516.90
80-84.....	478,160	470.60	519.80	230,350	537.80	540.10	247,810	408.00	500.90
80.....	76,420	429.50	506.50	29,960	508.60	512.50	46,460	378.50	502.60
81.....	64,820	422.90	498.70	25,700	502.10	504.80	39,120	370.90	494.70
82.....	108,890	488.60	532.20	55,900	551.60	553.40	52,990	422.10	509.80
83.....	114,200	491.40	527.80	60,050	548.50	550.10	54,150	428.10	503.20
84.....	113,830	487.00	520.70	58,740	544.40	546.70	55,090	425.90	493.10
85-89.....	460,020	487.20	514.70	236,890	541.80	544.00	223,130	429.20	483.60
85.....	109,490	487.80	518.10	57,060	541.20	543.00	52,430	429.70	491.00
86.....	94,040	484.00	512.80	48,420	537.80	539.50	45,620	426.90	484.40
87.....	93,050	474.40	503.00	47,280	525.00	526.50	45,770	422.10	478.80
88.....	78,500	481.60	504.80	40,350	532.80	533.30	38,150	427.50	474.60
89.....	84,940	509.10	534.30	43,780	573.40	579.00	41,160	440.60	486.80
90 or older.....	400,060	438.40	462.10	200,520	500.90	502.50	199,540	375.60	421.50

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B3.**—Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit
Total.....	3,911,800	\$704.27	\$717.09	2,570,500	\$746.42	\$760.57	1,341,300	\$623.47	\$633.77
66-69.....	646,800	647.72	653.09	434,000	694.66	700.46	212,800	551.97	556.49
66.....	105,600	632.48	634.75	69,500	690.78	693.30	36,100	520.23	522.02
67.....	163,100	618.30	622.30	109,900	668.74	673.12	53,200	514.10	517.32
68.....	179,800	647.68	653.64	124,600	684.54	690.88	55,200	564.49	569.59
69.....	198,300	680.05	687.69	130,000	728.35	736.57	68,300	588.13	594.64
70-74.....	1,189,700	789.15	803.20	805,300	840.34	855.88	384,400	681.90	692.82
70.....	229,800	719.81	731.45	153,400	774.77	787.61	76,400	609.46	618.68
71.....	230,700	826.46	841.09	156,200	882.35	898.74	74,500	709.29	720.22
72.....	247,700	815.60	829.86	167,200	868.52	884.15	80,500	705.68	717.09
73.....	249,200	800.70	815.69	170,900	850.08	866.83	78,300	692.91	704.06
74.....	232,300	780.10	794.72	157,600	822.08	838.00	74,700	691.52	703.40
75-79.....	1,138,300	701.19	716.05	753,000	733.39	749.82	385,300	638.24	650.06
75.....	235,400	747.66	762.54	158,200	788.96	805.45	77,200	663.02	674.62
76.....	230,500	723.08	737.89	156,500	759.57	775.85	74,000	645.91	657.60
77.....	225,800	697.24	712.51	151,100	723.60	740.42	74,700	643.92	656.05
78.....	222,400	673.23	687.94	143,700	698.18	714.14	78,700	627.68	640.11
79.....	224,200	661.58	676.25	143,500	689.15	705.73	80,700	612.56	623.83
80-84.....	785,600	633.11	647.75	487,800	664.11	680.38	297,800	582.34	594.31
80.....	231,600	633.10	646.20	150,600	659.88	674.42	81,000	583.32	593.74
81.....	225,600	622.80	636.34	138,900	652.88	667.98	86,700	574.62	585.65
82.....	146,500	620.65	637.32	85,300	657.18	675.98	61,200	569.74	583.44
83.....	105,800	650.34	667.02	64,800	681.53	699.97	41,000	601.04	614.95
84.....	76,100	663.74	679.59	48,200	698.51	716.19	27,900	603.67	616.36
85 or older.....	151,400	671.21	681.40	90,400	711.01	722.21	61,000	612.21	620.92

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 5.B4.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number at end of 1987 <sup>1</sup>	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1987	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1987	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	23,418,290	100.0	...	\$512.90	12,285,120	100.0	...	\$577.80	11,133,170	100.0	...	\$441.30
1980-87.....	11,203,370	47.8	...	506.70	6,299,300	51.3	...	581.70	4,904,070	44.0	...	410.40
1975-79.....	5,257,890	22.5	...	550.70	2,802,760	22.8	...	616.40	2,455,130	22.1	...	475.80
1970-74.....	3,764,470	16.1	...	512.50	1,844,240	15.0	...	554.60	1,920,230	17.2	...	472.10
1965-69.....	2,037,140	8.7	...	493.30	913,100	7.4	...	529.70	1,124,040	10.1	...	463.60
1960-64.....	910,570	3.9	...	446.10	365,420	3.0	...	472.00	545,150	4.9	...	428.80
1950-59.....	244,600	1.0	...	399.70	60,170	.5	...	447.70	184,430	1.7	...	384.00
1940-49.....	250	(3)	...	362.30	130	(3)	...	411.10	120	(3)	...	309.50
1987.....	1,409,140	6.0	6.0	477.20	795,590	6.5	6.5	565.80	613,550	5.5	5.5	362.40
1986.....	1,532,660	6.5	12.6	482.10	875,210	7.1	13.6	561.70	657,450	5.9	11.4	376.20
1985.....	1,476,370	6.3	18.9	482.90	840,630	6.8	20.4	556.90	635,740	5.7	17.1	384.90
1984.....	1,405,260	6.0	24.9	485.40	791,820	6.4	26.9	554.40	613,440	5.5	22.6	396.30
1983.....	1,421,710	6.1	30.9	501.20	794,730	6.5	33.4	571.50	626,980	5.6	28.3	412.00
1982.....	1,385,730	5.9	36.9	521.00	778,870	6.3	39.7	592.10	606,860	5.5	33.7	429.80
1981.....	1,308,050	5.6	42.4	552.20	729,080	5.9	45.6	625.00	578,970	5.2	38.9	460.50
1980.....	1,264,450	5.4	47.8	564.50	693,370	5.6	51.3	641.30	571,080	5.1	44.0	471.30
1979.....	1,203,550	5.1	53.0	572.10	652,560	5.3	56.6	648.80	550,990	4.9	49.0	481.30
1978.....	1,092,940	4.7	57.6	559.20	581,810	4.7	61.3	630.80	511,130	4.6	53.6	477.70
1977.....	969,330	4.1	61.8	553.70	523,230	4.3	65.6	619.90	446,100	4.0	57.6	476.00
1976.....	1,031,510	4.4	66.2	535.20	541,660	4.4	70.0	593.30	489,850	4.4	62.0	470.90
1975.....	960,560	4.1	70.3	528.10	503,500	4.1	74.1	579.10	457,060	4.1	66.1	471.90
1974.....	902,930	3.9	74.1	517.80	460,730	3.8	77.8	563.30	442,200	4.0	70.1	470.30
1973.....	840,000	3.6	77.7	515.10	413,550	3.4	81.2	557.50	426,450	3.8	73.9	473.90
1972.....	743,790	3.2	80.9	510.70	360,030	2.9	84.1	554.30	383,760	3.4	77.4	469.80
1971.....	671,610	2.9	83.8	510.80	325,440	2.6	86.8	549.80	346,170	3.1	80.5	474.00
1970.....	606,140	2.6	86.4	505.40	284,490	2.3	89.1	542.10	321,650	2.9	83.4	473.00
1969.....	521,870	2.2	88.6	502.60	243,410	2.0	91.1	540.50	278,460	2.5	85.9	469.50
1968.....	453,310	1.9	90.5	496.10	205,960	1.7	92.8	529.90	247,350	2.2	88.1	467.90
1967.....	393,210	1.7	92.2	488.90	174,980	1.4	94.2	522.10	218,230	2.0	90.0	462.30
1966.....	332,790	1.4	93.6	478.90	142,530	1.2	95.3	512.10	190,260	1.7	91.7	454.00
1965.....	335,960	1.4	95.1	494.30	146,220	1.2	96.5	537.70	189,740	1.7	93.4	460.80
1964.....	261,440	1.1	96.2	474.40	110,200	.9	97.4	511.60	151,240	1.4	94.8	447.30
1963.....	190,800	.8	97.0	449.10	74,890	.6	98.0	471.50	115,910	1.0	95.8	434.60
1962.....	177,670	.8	97.8	438.50	69,850	.6	98.6	458.10	107,820	1.0	96.8	425.80
1961.....	170,910	.7	98.5	422.40	76,830	.6	99.2	431.40	94,080	.8	97.7	415.20
1960.....	109,750	.5	99.0	422.70	33,650	.3	99.5	464.70	76,100	.7	98.3	404.10
1959.....	72,440	.3	99.3	423.60	20,890	.2	99.7	468.00	51,550	.5	98.8	405.50
1958.....	55,440	.2	99.5	413.00	14,350	.1	99.8	455.10	41,090	.4	99.2	398.30
1957.....	46,370	.2	99.7	395.70	10,420	.1	99.9	443.90	35,950	.3	99.5	381.70
1956.....	44,120	.2	99.9	369.10	6,870	.1	99.9	426.20	37,250	.3	99.8	358.60
1955.....	11,740	.1	99.9	380.80	3,440	(3)	100.0	420.90	8,300	.1	99.9	364.20
1954.....	7,350	(3)	100.0	359.50	2,110	(3)	100.0	402.40	5,240	(3)	100.0	342.30
1953.....	3,830	(3)	100.0	352.87	1,130	(3)	100.0	382.40	2,700	(3)	100.0	340.50
1952.....	2,020	(3)	100.0	339.60	580	(3)	100.0	371.30	1,440	(3)	100.0	326.80
1951.....	750	(3)	100.0	322.10	220	(3)	100.0	344.20	530	(3)	100.0	312.90
1950.....	540	(3)	100.0	293.00	160	(3)	100.0	348.10	380	(3)	100.0	269.80

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>2</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-86

At end of year	Total number (in thousands) <sup>1</sup>	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age <sup>2</sup>						
			Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Men									
1940.....	99	68.8	100.0	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.6	0.2
1945.....	447	71.7	100.0	...	39.9	40.2	15.1	4.0	.7
1950.....	1,469	72.2	100.0	...	39.1	33.7	20.2	5.9	1.2
1955.....	3,252	72.7	100.0	...	35.7	34.8	20.0	7.6	1.9
1960.....	5,217	73.2	100.0	...	33.8	33.1	21.1	9.0	3.1
1965.....	6,825	72.9	100.0	6.9	29.7	29.5	19.9	9.9	4.1
1966.....	7,034	73.1	100.0	6.9	29.5	29.2	19.8	10.2	4.3
1967.....	7,160	73.1	100.0	6.8	29.5	28.5	20.2	10.3	4.6
1968.....	7,309	73.1	100.0	7.0	29.5	28.0	20.0	10.6	4.8
1969.....	7,459	73.2	100.0	7.1	29.9	27.3	20.0	10.7	5.1
1970.....	7,688	72.6	100.0	7.5	30.1	26.9	19.6	10.6	5.3
1971.....	7,952	72.5	100.0	8.0	30.7	26.1	19.3	10.5	5.4
1972.....	8,231	72.4	100.0	8.4	31.2	26.0	18.5	10.5	5.4
1973.....	8,610	72.3	100.0	8.7	31.9	25.7	17.9	10.3	5.5
1974.....	8,832	72.3	100.0	8.9	32.2	25.9	17.3	10.1	5.6
1975.....	9,163	72.3	100.0	9.3	32.2	25.6	17.1	10.1	5.7
1976.....	9,420	72.3	100.0	9.4	32.3	25.8	16.7	10.0	5.8
1977.....	9,714	72.2	100.0	9.6	32.4	25.7	16.7	9.8	5.8
1978.....	9,928	72.2	100.0	9.2	32.4	25.9	16.8	9.7	5.9
1979.....	10,192	72.2	100.0	9.2	32.3	25.9	16.9	9.5	6.2
1980.....	10,461	72.2	100.0	9.5	32.1	25.8	16.9	9.5	6.1
1981 <sup>3</sup> .....	10,767	72.2	100.0	9.9	31.8	25.7	17.1	9.3	6.2
1982.....	11,030	72.2	100.0	10.3	31.3	25.6	17.1	9.4	6.2
1983.....	11,358	72.2	100.0	10.6	31.0	25.8	17.0	9.4	6.1
1984.....	11,573	72.2	100.0	10.8	30.3	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1985.....	11,817	72.3	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1986.....	12,080	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.3	25.7	17.3	9.7	6.1
Women									
1940.....	13	68.1	100.0	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6	(4)
1945.....	71	70.8	100.0	...	47.1	40.0	10.2	2.3	0.3
1950.....	302	71.1	100.0	...	48.4	32.9	15.0	3.2	.5
1955.....	1,222	71.3	100.0	...	47.8	32.3	14.6	4.4	.8
1960.....	2,845	71.0	100.0	12.6	36.3	29.0	15.0	5.6	1.6
1965.....	4,276	71.8	100.0	12.2	31.6	28.1	17.6	7.7	2.8
1966.....	4,624	72.1	100.0	11.8	31.0	27.7	18.1	8.3	3.1
1967.....	4,859	72.2	100.0	11.4	30.7	27.1	18.7	8.7	3.4
1968.....	5,111	72.3	100.0	11.3	30.4	26.5	18.8	9.3	3.8
1969.....	5,363	72.4	100.0	11.4	30.3	25.8	18.8	9.7	4.1
1970.....	5,661	72.0	100.0	11.5	30.1	25.4	18.7	10.0	4.4
1971.....	5,975	72.1	100.0	11.7	30.2	24.7	18.4	10.3	4.8
1972.....	6,325	72.0	100.0	11.9	30.3	24.5	17.9	10.5	5.0
1973.....	6,754	72.0	100.0	11.9	30.7	24.2	17.3	10.5	5.3
1974.....	7,126	72.1	100.0	11.8	30.6	24.2	17.0	10.6	5.8
1975.....	7,424	72.2	100.0	11.8	30.4	24.2	16.9	10.6	6.1
1976.....	7,744	72.3	100.0	11.6	30.2	24.4	16.7	10.7	6.4
1977.....	8,106	72.3	100.0	11.7	30.0	24.3	16.7	10.6	6.7
1978.....	8,430	72.5	100.0	11.3	29.7	24.4	16.8	10.6	7.2
1979.....	8,777	72.5	100.0	11.2	29.5	24.3	17.0	10.5	7.4
1980.....	9,101	72.6	100.0	11.2	29.2	24.2	17.1	10.6	7.7
1981 <sup>3</sup> .....	9,428	72.7	100.0	11.1	28.9	24.0	17.4	10.6	8.0
1982.....	9,733	72.8	100.0	11.2	28.3	24.0	17.5	10.8	8.2
1983.....	10,060	72.9	100.0	11.1	28.0	23.9	17.6	11.0	8.4
1984.....	10,334	73.1	100.0	11.1	27.2	24.0	17.8	11.3	8.6
1985.....	10,615	73.3	100.0	11.0	26.9	23.9	17.9	11.4	8.8
1986.....	10,901	73.3	100.0	10.8	26.7	23.8	18.0	11.7	9.0

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."  
<sup>2</sup> Age attained during year.

<sup>3</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.  
<sup>4</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total <sup>1</sup>		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total .....	23,418,290	100.0	7,676,020	100.0	15,742,270	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	1,045,770	4.5	45,620	.6	1,000,150	6.4
\$200.00–\$224.90 .....	681,240	2.9	252,830	3.3	428,410	2.7
\$225.00–\$249.90 .....	567,060	2.4	71,310	.9	495,750	3.1
\$250.00–\$274.90 .....	755,420	3.2	91,730	1.2	663,690	4.2
\$275.00–\$299.90 .....	920,080	3.9	96,880	1.3	823,200	5.2
\$300.00–\$324.90 .....	1,051,270	4.5	172,910	2.3	878,360	5.6
\$325.00–\$349.90 .....	969,630	4.1	172,680	2.3	796,950	5.1
\$350.00–\$374.90 .....	895,720	3.8	200,280	2.6	695,440	4.4
\$375.00–\$399.90 .....	831,390	3.6	188,690	2.5	642,700	4.1
\$400.00–\$424.90 .....	814,720	3.5	212,230	2.8	602,490	3.8
\$425.00–\$449.90 .....	824,010	3.5	230,590	3.0	593,420	3.8
\$450.00–\$474.90 .....	817,330	3.5	217,480	2.8	599,850	3.8
\$475.00–\$499.90 .....	929,870	4.0	267,270	3.5	662,600	4.2
\$500.00–\$524.90 .....	997,560	4.3	259,390	3.4	738,170	4.7
\$525.00–\$549.90 .....	1,148,150	4.9	331,580	4.3	816,570	5.2
\$550.00–\$574.90 .....	1,222,340	5.2	371,300	4.8	851,040	5.4
\$575.00–\$599.90 .....	1,228,250	5.2	366,150	4.8	862,100	5.5
\$600.00–\$624.90 .....	1,160,850	5.0	329,080	4.3	831,770	5.3
\$625.00–\$649.90 .....	1,096,410	4.7	378,440	4.9	717,970	4.6
\$650.00–\$674.90 .....	939,100	4.0	371,560	4.8	567,540	3.6
\$675.00–\$699.90 .....	743,770	3.2	325,190	4.2	418,580	2.7
\$700.00–\$724.90 .....	555,910	2.4	273,870	3.6	282,040	1.8
\$725.00–\$749.90 .....	500,340	2.1	279,890	3.6	220,450	1.4
\$750.00–\$774.90 .....	422,020	1.8	252,780	3.3	169,240	1.1
\$775.00–\$799.90 .....	384,740	1.6	260,770	3.4	123,970	.8
\$800.00–\$824.90 .....	312,650	1.3	228,800	3.0	83,850	.5
\$825.00–\$849.90 .....	268,680	1.1	201,890	2.6	66,790	.4
\$850.00–\$874.90 .....	243,440	1.0	201,040	2.6	42,400	.3
\$875.00–\$899.90 .....	188,760	.8	162,000	2.1	26,760	.2
\$900.00 or more .....	901,810	3.9	861,790	11.2	40,020	.3
Average benefit, total .....	\$512.90		\$629.00		\$456.20	
Men .....	12,285,120	100.0	4,577,240	100.0	7,707,880	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	369,780	3.0	21,910	.5	347,870	4.5
\$200.00–\$224.90 .....	248,180	2.0	104,850	2.3	143,330	1.9
\$225.00–\$249.90 .....	184,790	1.5	31,870	.7	152,920	2.0
\$250.00–\$274.90 .....	219,450	1.8	39,770	.9	179,680	2.3
\$275.00–\$299.90 .....	240,190	2.0	43,260	.9	196,930	2.6
\$300.00–\$324.90 .....	285,110	2.3	73,630	1.6	211,480	2.7
\$325.00–\$349.90 .....	290,070	2.4	73,810	1.6	216,260	2.8
\$350.00–\$374.90 .....	299,410	2.4	82,870	1.8	216,540	2.8
\$375.00–\$399.90 .....	302,120	2.5	75,260	1.6	226,860	2.9
\$400.00–\$424.90 .....	325,600	2.7	87,050	1.9	238,510	3.1
\$425.00–\$449.90 .....	352,920	2.9	96,580	2.1	256,340	3.3
\$450.00–\$474.90 .....	371,840	3.0	91,590	2.0	280,250	3.6
\$475.00–\$499.90 .....	446,490	3.6	117,060	2.6	329,430	4.3
\$500.00–\$524.90 .....	529,350	4.3	118,400	2.6	410,950	5.3
\$525.00–\$549.90 .....	629,240	5.1	161,000	3.5	468,240	6.1
\$550.00–\$574.90 .....	720,920	5.9	206,440	4.5	514,480	6.7
\$575.00–\$599.90 .....	791,100	6.4	201,540	4.4	589,560	7.6
\$600.00–\$624.90 .....	817,030	6.7	191,320	4.2	625,710	8.1
\$625.00–\$649.90 .....	781,870	6.4	241,100	5.3	540,770	7.0
\$650.00–\$674.90 .....	680,730	5.5	242,600	5.3	438,130	5.7
\$675.00–\$699.90 .....	538,910	4.4	213,990	4.7	324,920	4.2
\$700.00–\$724.90 .....	397,720	3.2	182,100	4.0	215,620	2.8
\$725.00–\$749.90 .....	371,280	3.0	199,630	4.4	171,650	2.2
\$750.00–\$774.90 .....	320,520	2.6	188,460	4.1	132,060	1.7
\$775.00–\$799.90 .....	297,520	2.4	203,350	4.4	94,170	1.2
\$800.00–\$824.90 .....	242,670	2.0	179,700	3.9	62,970	.8
\$825.00–\$849.90 .....	202,630	1.6	153,550	3.4	49,080	.6
\$850.00–\$874.90 .....	184,690	1.5	153,660	3.4	31,030	.4
\$875.00–\$899.90 .....	140,530	1.1	120,630	2.6	19,900	.3
\$900.00 or more .....	702,460	5.7	680,220	14.9	22,240	.3
Average benefit, men .....	\$577.80		\$679.90		\$517.10	

See footnote at end of table.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at at end of 1987—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total <sup>1</sup>		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women.....	11,133,170	100.0	3,098,780	100.0	8,034,390	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	675,990	6.1	23,710	.8	652,280	8.1
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	433,060	3.9	147,980	4.8	285,080	3.5
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	382,270	3.4	39,440	1.3	342,830	4.3
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	535,970	4.8	51,960	1.7	484,010	6.0
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	679,890	6.1	53,620	1.7	626,270	7.8
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	766,160	6.9	99,280	3.2	666,880	8.3
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	679,560	6.1	98,870	3.2	580,690	7.2
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	596,310	5.4	117,410	3.8	478,900	6.0
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	529,270	4.8	113,430	3.7	415,840	5.2
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	489,120	4.4	125,140	4.0	363,980	4.5
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	471,090	4.2	134,010	4.3	337,080	4.2
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	445,490	4.0	125,890	4.1	319,600	4.0
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	483,380	4.3	150,210	4.8	333,170	4.1
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	468,210	4.2	140,990	4.5	327,220	4.1
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	518,910	4.7	170,580	5.5	348,330	4.3
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	501,420	4.5	164,860	5.3	336,560	4.2
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	437,150	3.9	164,610	5.3	272,540	3.4
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	343,820	3.1	137,760	4.4	206,060	2.6
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	314,540	2.8	137,340	4.4	177,200	2.2
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	258,370	2.3	128,960	4.2	129,410	1.6
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	204,860	1.8	111,200	3.6	93,660	1.2
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	158,190	1.4	91,770	3.0	66,420	.8
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	129,060	1.2	80,260	2.6	48,800	.6
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	101,500	.9	64,320	2.1	37,180	.5
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	87,200	.8	57,420	1.9	29,800	.4
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	69,980	.6	49,100	1.6	20,880	.3
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	66,050	.6	48,340	1.6	17,710	.2
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	58,750	.5	47,380	1.5	11,370	.1
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	48,230	.4	41,370	1.3	6,860	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	199,350	1.8	181,570	5.9	17,780	.2
Average benefit, women.....	\$441.30		\$554.00		\$397.80	

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total <sup>1</sup>		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total .....	23,418,290	100.0	7,676,020	100.0	15,742,270	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	965,170	4.1	66,620	.9	898,550	5.7
\$200.00—\$224.90 .....	1,727,340	7.4	430,260	5.6	1,297,080	8.2
\$225.00—\$249.90 .....	519,610	2.2	105,870	1.4	413,740	2.6
\$250.00—\$274.90 .....	622,380	2.7	128,870	1.7	493,510	3.1
\$275.00—\$299.90 .....	664,460	2.8	115,970	1.5	548,490	3.5
\$300.00—\$324.90 .....	976,220	4.2	223,220	2.9	753,000	4.8
\$325.00—\$349.90 .....	843,540	3.6	199,490	2.6	644,050	4.1
\$350.00—\$374.90 .....	880,700	3.8	229,680	3.0	651,020	4.1
\$375.00—\$399.90 .....	744,790	3.2	195,830	2.6	548,960	3.5
\$400.00—\$424.90 .....	792,740	3.4	218,570	2.8	574,170	3.6
\$425.00—\$449.90 .....	816,380	3.5	245,790	3.2	570,590	3.6
\$450.00—\$474.90 .....	707,500	3.0	216,810	2.8	490,690	3.1
\$475.00—\$499.90 .....	705,020	3.0	229,040	3.0	475,980	3.0
\$500.00—\$524.90 .....	800,660	3.4	276,830	3.6	523,830	3.3
\$525.00—\$549.90 .....	760,350	3.2	268,050	3.5	492,300	3.1
\$550.00—\$574.90 .....	937,780	4.0	366,180	4.8	571,600	3.6
\$575.00—\$599.90 .....	789,270	3.4	300,310	3.9	488,960	3.1
\$600.00—\$624.90 .....	878,480	3.8	332,480	4.3	546,000	3.5
\$625.00—\$649.90 .....	913,560	3.9	350,280	4.6	563,280	3.6
\$650.00—\$674.90 .....	896,490	3.8	353,660	4.6	542,830	3.4
\$675.00—\$699.90 .....	777,290	3.3	277,310	3.6	499,980	3.2
\$700.00—\$724.90 .....	814,080	3.5	271,910	3.5	542,170	3.4
\$725.00—\$749.90 .....	885,580	3.8	274,990	3.6	610,590	3.9
\$750.00—\$774.90 .....	857,600	3.7	242,510	3.2	615,090	3.9
\$775.00—\$799.90 .....	789,820	3.4	276,380	3.6	513,440	3.3
\$800.00—\$824.90 .....	560,130	2.4	202,530	2.6	357,600	2.3
\$825.00—\$849.90 .....	451,880	1.9	203,050	2.6	248,830	1.6
\$850.00—\$874.90 .....	377,330	1.6	210,250	2.7	167,080	1.1
\$875.00—\$899.90 .....	182,380	.8	141,370	1.8	41,010	.3
\$900.00 or more .....	779,760	3.3	721,910	9.4	57,850	.4
Average primary insurance amount, total .....	\$522.10		\$599.50		\$484.40	
Men .....	12,285,120	100.0	4,577,240	100.0	7,707,880	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	161,940	1.3	21,350	.5	140,590	1.8
\$200.00—\$224.90 .....	330,220	2.7	111,050	2.4	219,170	2.8
\$225.00—\$249.90 .....	117,270	1.0	31,190	.7	86,080	1.1
\$250.00—\$274.90 .....	152,990	1.2	42,350	.9	110,640	1.4
\$275.00—\$299.90 .....	173,910	1.4	42,170	.9	131,740	1.7
\$300.00—\$324.90 .....	267,280	2.2	76,090	1.7	191,190	2.5
\$325.00—\$349.90 .....	251,460	2.0	72,710	1.6	178,750	2.3
\$350.00—\$374.90 .....	275,250	2.2	84,660	1.8	190,590	2.5
\$375.00—\$399.90 .....	246,870	2.0	74,400	1.6	172,470	2.2
\$400.00—\$424.90 .....	273,640	2.2	83,550	1.8	190,090	2.5
\$425.00—\$449.90 .....	297,260	2.4	97,120	2.1	200,140	2.6
\$450.00—\$474.90 .....	275,930	2.2	89,860	2.0	186,070	2.4
\$475.00—\$499.90 .....	299,600	2.4	101,980	2.2	197,620	2.6
\$500.00—\$524.90 .....	369,600	3.0	131,640	2.9	237,960	3.1
\$525.00—\$549.90 .....	393,020	3.2	141,790	3.1	251,230	3.3
\$550.00—\$574.90 .....	550,820	4.5	225,730	4.9	325,090	4.2
\$575.00—\$599.90 .....	476,960	3.9	179,130	3.9	297,830	3.9
\$600.00—\$624.90 .....	573,080	4.7	211,130	4.6	361,950	4.7
\$625.00—\$649.90 .....	647,820	5.3	243,510	5.3	404,310	5.2
\$650.00—\$674.90 .....	658,410	5.4	255,240	5.6	403,170	5.2
\$675.00—\$699.90 .....	593,300	4.8	200,080	4.4	393,220	5.1
\$700.00—\$724.90 .....	650,250	5.3	198,690	4.3	451,560	5.9
\$725.00—\$749.90 .....	749,690	6.1	212,300	4.6	537,390	7.0
\$750.00—\$774.90 .....	760,750	6.2	195,650	4.3	565,100	7.3
\$775.00—\$799.90 .....	702,360	5.7	228,800	5.0	473,560	6.1
\$800.00—\$824.90 .....	503,830	4.1	169,260	3.7	334,570	4.3
\$825.00—\$849.90 .....	392,340	3.2	162,260	3.5	230,080	3.0
\$850.00—\$874.90 .....	327,640	2.7	171,490	3.7	156,150	2.0
\$875.00—\$899.90 .....	152,300	1.2	115,310	2.5	36,990	.5
\$900.00 or more .....	659,330	5.4	606,750	13.3	52,580	.7
Average primary insurance amount, men .....	\$624.30		\$672.20		\$595.90	

See footnote at end of table.

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1987—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total <sup>1</sup>		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women .....	11,133,170	100.0	3,098,780	100.0	8,034,390	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	803,230	7.2	45,270	1.5	757,960	9.4
\$200.00–\$224.90 .....	1,397,120	12.5	319,210	10.3	1,077,910	13.4
\$225.00–\$249.90 .....	402,340	3.6	74,680	2.4	327,660	4.1
\$250.00–\$274.90 .....	469,390	4.2	86,520	2.8	382,870	4.8
\$275.00–\$299.90 .....	490,550	4.4	73,800	2.4	416,750	5.2
\$300.00–\$324.90 .....	708,940	6.4	147,130	4.7	561,810	7.0
\$325.00–\$349.90 .....	592,080	5.3	126,780	4.1	465,300	5.8
\$350.00–\$374.90 .....	605,450	5.4	145,020	4.7	460,430	5.7
\$375.00–\$399.90 .....	497,920	4.5	121,430	3.9	376,490	4.7
\$400.00–\$424.90 .....	519,100	4.7	135,020	4.4	384,080	4.8
\$425.00–\$449.90 .....	519,120	4.7	148,670	4.8	370,450	4.6
\$450.00–\$474.90 .....	431,570	3.9	126,950	4.1	304,620	3.8
\$475.00–\$499.90 .....	405,420	3.6	127,060	4.1	278,360	3.5
\$500.00–\$524.90 .....	431,060	3.9	145,190	4.7	285,870	3.6
\$525.00–\$549.90 .....	367,330	3.3	126,260	4.1	241,070	3.0
\$550.00–\$574.90 .....	386,960	3.5	140,450	4.5	246,510	3.1
\$575.00–\$599.90 .....	312,310	2.8	121,180	3.9	191,130	2.4
\$600.00–\$624.90 .....	305,400	2.7	121,350	3.9	184,050	2.3
\$625.00–\$649.90 .....	265,740	2.4	106,770	3.4	158,970	2.0
\$650.00–\$674.90 .....	238,080	2.1	98,420	3.2	139,660	1.7
\$675.00–\$699.90 .....	183,990	1.7	77,230	2.5	106,760	1.3
\$700.00–\$724.90 .....	163,830	1.5	73,220	2.4	90,610	1.1
\$725.00–\$749.90 .....	135,890	1.2	62,690	2.0	73,200	.9
\$750.00–\$774.90 .....	96,850	.9	46,860	1.5	49,990	.6
\$775.00–\$799.90 .....	87,460	.8	47,580	1.5	39,880	.5
\$800.00–\$824.90 .....	56,300	.5	33,270	1.1	23,030	.3
\$825.00–\$849.90 .....	59,540	.5	40,790	1.3	18,750	.2
\$850.00–\$874.90 .....	49,690	.4	38,760	1.3	10,930	.1
\$875.00–\$899.90 .....	30,080	.3	26,060	.8	4,020	.1
\$900.00 or more .....	120,430	1.1	115,160	3.7	5,270	.1
Average primary insurance amount, women .....	\$409.30		\$492.10		\$377.40	

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."



Table 5.B8.—Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-87

At end of year <sup>1</sup>	Number				Average monthly benefit		
	Total	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement		All benefits	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement
			Number	Percent of total			
	Total						
1956 .....	5,112,430	4,997,401	115,029	2.2	\$63.09	\$63.43	\$48.17
1960 .....	8,061,469	7,112,265	949,204	11.8	74.04	76.47	55.78
1965 .....	11,100,584	7,581,386	3,519,198	31.7	83.92	90.12	70.56
1970 .....	13,349,175	7,282,295	6,066,880	45.4	118.10	130.22	103.56
1975 .....	16,588,001	7,238,830	9,349,171	56.4	207.18	232.76	187.38
1976 .....	17,164,470	7,302,906	9,861,564	57.5	224.86	252.89	204.11
1977 .....	17,820,510	7,250,847	10,569,663	59.3	243.00	274.60	221.40
1978 .....	18,357,755	7,219,979	11,137,776	60.7	263.20	299.00	240.00
1979 .....	18,969,586	7,378,675	11,590,911	61.1	294.30	335.80	267.90
1980 .....	19,562,085	7,397,198	12,164,887	62.2	341.40	391.80	310.70
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	20,195,362	7,425,048	12,770,314	63.2	386.00	446.90	350.60
1982 .....	20,763,230	7,546,621	13,216,609	63.7	419.30	491.50	378.00
1983 .....	21,418,747	7,740,787	13,677,960	63.9	440.80	523.70	393.90
1984 .....	21,906,461	7,737,082	14,169,379	64.7	460.60	554.70	409.20
1985 .....	22,431,930	7,720,959	14,710,971	65.6	478.60	581.20	424.80
1986 .....	22,980,948	7,709,944	15,271,004	66.5	488.50	596.80	433.80
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	23,439,839	7,685,613	15,754,226	67.2	512.70	628.60	456.10
	Men						
1956 .....	3,572,271	3,572,271	...	...	\$68.23	\$68.23	...
1960 .....	5,216,668	5,216,668	...	...	81.87	81.87	...
1965 .....	6,825,078	5,389,166	1,435,912	21.0	92.59	96.12	\$79.35
1970 .....	7,688,460	4,930,400	2,758,060	35.9	130.53	139.05	115.30
1975 .....	9,163,648	4,711,571	4,452,077	48.6	227.75	247.18	207.18
1976 .....	9,420,167	4,632,844	4,787,323	50.8	247.70	269.81	226.30
1977 .....	9,714,205	4,582,972	5,131,233	52.8	268.40	293.20	246.30
1978 .....	9,928,099	4,535,758	5,392,341	52.8	291.60	319.90	267.90
1979 .....	10,192,117	4,606,728	5,585,389	54.8	326.80	359.30	300.00
1980 .....	10,460,735	4,586,539	5,874,196	54.8	380.20	419.60	349.50
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	10,766,981	4,586,149	6,180,832	57.4	431.10	479.50	395.10
1982 .....	11,029,842	4,647,057	6,382,785	57.9	469.60	528.20	426.90
1983 .....	11,358,357	4,751,287	6,607,070	58.2	495.00	565.50	444.30
1984 .....	11,572,911	4,702,805	6,870,106	59.4	517.80	598.30	462.70
1985 .....	11,816,956	4,655,477	7,161,479	60.6	538.40	627.50	480.50
1986 .....	12,080,376	4,621,111	7,459,265	61.7	549.80	644.60	491.00
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	12,295,151	4,586,060	7,709,091	62.7	577.50	679.30	516.90
	Women						
1956 .....	1,540,159	1,425,130	115,029	7.5	\$51.16	\$51.41	\$48.17
1960 .....	2,844,801	1,895,597	949,204	33.4	59.67	61.61	55.78
1965 .....	4,275,506	2,192,220	2,083,286	48.7	70.07	75.36	64.50
1970 .....	5,660,715	2,351,825	3,308,820	58.5	101.22	111.71	93.77
1975 .....	7,424,353	2,527,259	4,897,094	66.0	181.80	205.87	169.38
1976 .....	7,744,303	2,670,062	5,074,241	65.5	197.08	223.51	183.17
1977 .....	8,106,305	2,667,875	5,438,430	67.1	212.60	242.50	197.90
1978 .....	8,429,656	2,684,221	5,745,435	67.1	229.70	263.80	213.80
1979 .....	8,777,469	2,771,947	6,005,522	68.4	256.50	296.70	238.00
1980 .....	9,101,350	2,810,659	6,290,691	69.1	296.80	346.50	274.60
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	9,428,381	2,838,899	6,589,482	69.9	334.50	394.00	308.80
1982 .....	9,733,388	2,899,564	6,833,824	70.2	362.20	432.60	332.40
1983 .....	10,060,390	2,989,500	7,070,890	70.3	379.60	460.50	345.40
1984 .....	10,333,550	3,034,277	7,299,273	70.6	396.50	487.00	358.90
1985 .....	10,614,974	3,065,482	7,549,492	71.1	412.10	511.00	372.00
1986 .....	10,900,572	3,089,833	7,811,739	71.7	420.50	525.10	379.10
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	11,144,688	3,099,553	8,045,135	72.2	441.20	553.60	397.80

<sup>1</sup>See page 10 for "Special provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."<sup>2</sup>Based on unedited monthly data.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1987  
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1987						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total								
Total number (in thousands).....	23,418	2,536	6,662	5,755	4,145	2,536	1,215	569
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	4.5	8.9	5.8	3.1	3.3	2.9	3.1	.9
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	2.9	2.0	2.0	2.5	2.7	4.0	5.8	12.2
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	2.4	4.1	2.7	2.2	1.9	1.7	1.8	2.2
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	3.2	5.2	3.5	3.0	2.9	2.3	2.3	2.9
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	3.9	6.8	4.4	3.1	3.3	3.1	3.2	3.0
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	4.5	7.7	5.1	3.5	3.4	3.7	4.1	5.3
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	4.1	5.4	4.8	3.6	3.5	3.5	3.9	4.6
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	3.8	4.0	4.2	3.4	3.5	3.7	4.2	5.5
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	3.6	3.5	3.7	3.2	3.4	3.5	4.0	4.6
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	3.5	3.3	3.5	3.2	3.4	3.7	4.1	4.7
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	3.5	3.2	3.4	3.2	3.6	3.9	4.5	5.2
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	3.5	3.1	3.4	3.1	3.7	4.0	4.4	4.5
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	4.0	3.1	3.5	3.5	4.2	5.1	5.9	7.0
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	4.3	3.2	3.7	3.7	4.9	5.8	6.1	5.5
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	4.9	3.5	4.1	4.0	5.9	6.4	7.3	10.3
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	5.2	3.9	4.7	4.2	5.8	6.3	9.8	8.0
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	5.2	4.2	6.0	4.3	5.0	5.8	7.5	5.3
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	5.0	5.4	6.2	4.0	4.4	5.6	4.1	1.4
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	4.7	7.5	4.4	4.0	4.4	6.3	2.8	1.1
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	4.0	6.7	3.4	3.9	4.0	5.0	2.1	.7
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	3.2	3.4	3.0	3.6	3.7	2.9	1.4	.6
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	2.4	1.1	2.7	2.9	2.9	1.8	1.0	.4
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	2.1	.6	2.9	2.5	2.5	1.3	.9	.5
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	1.8	.3	2.6	2.2	2.0	.9	.6	.3
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	1.6	.1	2.5	2.1	1.6	.7	.5	.4
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	1.3	(1)	1.7	2.0	1.6	.6	.5	.3
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	1.1	(1)	.8	2.4	1.3	.6	.5	.4
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	1.0	(1)	.4	2.4	1.3	.6	.5	.3
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	.8	(1)	.3	2.0	.9	.6	.4	.2
\$900.00 or more.....	3.9	(1)	.5	9.1	5.0	3.8	2.8	1.6
Average benefit.....	\$512.90	\$431.90	\$488.70	\$570.30	\$537.80	\$515.90	\$485.30	\$440.70
Men								
Total number (in thousands).....	12,285	1,341	3,722	3,130	2,130	1,208	531	223
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	3.0	4.6	4.1	2.2	2.4	2.0	1.9	.1
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	2.0	1.0	1.2	1.8	2.2	3.5	4.8	7.9
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	1.5	2.1	1.5	1.4	1.4	1.3	1.5	1.5
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	1.8	2.3	1.7	1.6	1.9	1.6	1.7	2.2
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	2.0	2.4	1.8	1.6	2.1	2.3	2.5	1.9
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	2.3	2.6	2.2	1.9	2.3	2.9	3.3	4.1
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	2.4	2.6	2.2	2.0	2.5	2.8	3.3	3.3
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	2.4	2.6	2.3	2.0	2.5	2.9	3.5	4.0
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	2.5	2.7	2.4	2.0	2.5	2.8	3.3	3.5
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	2.7	2.8	2.6	2.2	2.7	3.0	3.5	4.0
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	2.9	3.1	2.9	2.3	2.9	3.2	3.8	4.6
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	3.0	3.3	3.1	2.5	3.1	3.3	3.8	4.1
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	3.6	3.6	3.4	3.0	3.7	4.5	5.3	7.0
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	4.3	4.1	4.0	3.4	4.9	5.7	5.9	6.3
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	5.1	4.7	4.8	3.8	6.2	6.0	6.4	13.2
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	5.9	5.6	5.9	4.3	6.0	5.7	12.6	12.3
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	6.4	6.4	8.4	4.7	5.3	6.1	8.8	7.3
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	6.7	9.0	9.1	4.6	4.7	6.9	5.2	1.9
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	6.4	13.1	6.2	4.6	4.8	8.7	3.5	1.5
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	5.5	11.9	4.6	4.7	4.8	6.9	2.9	1.0
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	4.4	6.0	4.3	4.6	4.9	3.3	1.8	.8
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	3.2	1.9	3.9	3.6	3.7	2.1	1.4	.6
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	3.0	1.0	4.3	3.2	3.3	1.6	1.2	.6
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	2.6	.5	4.0	2.9	2.8	1.1	.8	.5
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	2.4	.2	3.9	2.9	2.2	.9	.6	.7
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	2.0	(1)	2.6	2.7	2.3	.8	.6	.5
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	1.6	(1)	1.2	3.4	1.7	.7	.6	.7
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	1.5	(1)	.6	3.4	1.9	.7	.7	.5
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	1.1	(1)	.3	2.9	1.1	.8	.6	.3
\$900.00 or more.....	5.7	(1)	.5	13.7	7.2	5.8	4.6	3.1
Average benefit.....	\$577.80	\$520.70	\$556.70	\$643.50	\$588.30	\$556.50	\$524.10	\$492.90

See footnote at end of table.

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1987						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
		Women						
Total number (in thousands) .....	11,133	1,195	2,940	2,625	2,015	1,328	684	346
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	6.1	13.6	8.0	4.2	4.2	3.7	4.0	1.5
\$200.00-\$224.90 .....	3.9	3.1	3.0	3.2	3.2	4.6	6.6	14.9
\$225.00-\$249.90 .....	3.4	6.4	4.3	3.1	2.4	2.0	2.0	2.6
\$250.00-\$274.90 .....	4.8	8.4	5.7	4.6	3.9	2.9	2.7	3.4
\$275.00-\$299.90 .....	6.1	11.9	7.7	4.9	4.6	3.9	3.7	3.8
\$300.00-\$324.90 .....	6.9	13.4	8.8	5.4	4.6	4.6	4.7	6.0
\$325.00-\$349.90 .....	6.1	8.5	8.1	5.5	4.6	4.2	4.5	5.5
\$350.00-\$374.90 .....	5.4	5.5	6.5	5.1	4.5	4.4	4.7	6.4
\$375.00-\$399.90 .....	4.8	4.5	5.4	4.7	4.4	4.1	4.5	5.3
\$400.00-\$424.90 .....	4.4	3.7	4.6	4.5	4.2	4.2	4.6	5.2
\$425.00-\$449.90 .....	4.2	3.2	4.1	4.2	4.3	4.5	5.1	5.6
\$450.00-\$474.90 .....	4.0	2.9	3.8	3.9	4.3	4.6	4.9	4.8
\$475.00-\$499.90 .....	4.3	2.6	3.7	4.1	4.7	5.6	6.5	7.1
\$500.00-\$524.90 .....	4.2	2.2	3.4	4.0	4.9	5.9	6.2	5.1
\$525.00-\$549.90 .....	4.7	2.1	3.3	4.2	5.6	6.7	8.0	8.4
\$550.00-\$574.90 .....	4.5	1.9	3.1	4.2	5.6	6.9	7.6	5.3
\$575.00-\$599.90 .....	3.9	1.6	2.9	3.9	4.8	5.6	6.6	4.0
\$600.00-\$624.90 .....	3.1	1.3	2.5	3.4	4.1	4.3	3.2	1.1
\$625.00-\$649.90 .....	2.8	1.2	2.1	3.3	3.9	4.1	2.3	.8
\$650.00-\$674.90 .....	2.3	.9	1.8	2.9	3.1	3.3	1.4	.5
\$675.00-\$699.90 .....	1.8	.4	1.5	2.4	2.5	2.5	1.1	.4
\$700.00-\$724.90 .....	1.4	.3	1.2	2.0	2.0	1.5	.7	.3
\$725.00-\$749.90 .....	1.2	.1	1.1	1.7	1.6	1.0	.7	.3
\$750.00-\$774.90 .....	.9	.1	.9	1.4	1.2	.7	.5	.2
\$775.00-\$799.90 .....	.8	(1)	.7	1.3	1.0	.6	.4	.2
\$800.00-\$824.90 .....	.6	(1)	.5	1.1	.9	.4	.4	.2
\$825.00-\$849.90 .....	.6	(1)	.3	1.2	.8	.4	.4	.3
\$850.00-\$874.90 .....	.5	(1)	.2	1.1	.7	.4	.3	.2
\$875.00-\$899.90 .....	.4	(1)	.2	1.0	.6	.4	.3	.1
\$900.00 or more .....	1.8	(1)	.5	3.6	2.6	2.0	1.4	.7
Average benefit .....	\$441.30	\$332.10	\$402.70	\$483.00	\$484.30	\$478.90	\$455.20	\$407.20

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1987  
[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Retired workers <sup>1</sup>		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	23,418,290	100.0	3,093,740	100.0	440,870	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	965,170	4.1	29,080	.9	12,840	2.9
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	1,727,340	7.4	89,220	2.9	15,280	3.5
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	519,610	2.2	27,330	.9	6,400	1.5
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	622,380	2.7	35,870	1.2	7,660	1.7
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	664,460	2.8	37,360	1.2	10,790	2.4
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	976,220	4.2	63,080	2.0	15,490	3.5
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	843,540	3.6	59,900	1.9	14,690	3.3
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	880,700	3.8	65,530	2.1	15,840	3.6
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	744,790	3.2	58,260	1.9	13,200	3.0
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	792,740	3.4	65,290	2.1	14,800	3.4
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	816,380	3.5	71,290	2.3	15,190	3.4
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	707,500	3.0	64,440	2.1	14,260	3.2
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	705,020	3.0	69,860	2.3	15,460	3.5
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	800,660	3.4	86,930	2.8	16,670	3.8
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	760,350	3.2	92,000	3.0	15,570	3.5
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	937,780	4.0	135,250	4.4	18,990	4.3
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	789,270	3.4	115,580	3.7	16,120	3.7
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	878,480	3.8	144,160	4.7	17,810	4.0
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	913,560	3.9	167,360	5.4	18,350	4.2
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	896,490	3.8	168,290	5.4	17,910	4.1
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	777,290	3.3	141,330	4.6	17,010	3.9
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	814,080	3.5	156,700	5.1	19,300	4.4
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	885,580	3.8	179,320	5.8	21,660	4.9
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	857,600	3.7	188,030	6.1	23,100	5.2
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	789,820	3.4	173,300	5.6	20,740	4.7
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	560,130	2.4	127,320	4.1	14,170	3.2
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	451,880	1.9	103,930	3.4	9,990	2.3
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	377,330	1.6	100,260	3.2	6,790	1.5
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	182,380	.8	49,350	1.6	3,100	.7
\$900.00 or more.....	779,760	3.3	228,120	7.4	11,690	2.7
Average primary insurance amount.....	\$522.10		\$639.90		\$559.60	

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-87

At end of year	Retired workers			Wives			Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Aged 62 or older <sup>1</sup>	Under age 62 <sup>2</sup>		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students
1940.....	\$22.60	\$23.17	\$18.37	\$12.13	\$12.13	...	...	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...
1941.....	22.70	23.32	18.48	12.11	12.11	...	...	12.19	12.19	...	...
1942.....	23.02	23.71	18.73	12.28	12.28	...	...	12.24	12.24	...	...
1943.....	23.42	24.17	19.06	12.49	12.49	...	...	12.31	12.31	...	...
1944.....	23.73	24.48	19.35	12.63	12.63	...	...	12.38	12.38	...	...
1945.....	24.19	24.94	19.51	12.82	12.82	...	...	12.45	12.45	...	...
1946.....	24.55	25.30	19.64	12.99	12.99	...	...	12.57	12.57	...	...
1947.....	24.90	25.68	19.91	13.17	13.17	...	...	12.77	12.77	...	...
1948.....	25.35	26.21	20.11	13.42	13.42	...	...	12.99	12.99	...	...
1949.....	26.00	26.92	20.58	13.76	13.76	...	...	13.18	13.18	...	...
1950.....	43.86	45.67	35.05	23.60	23.79	\$12.85	\$20.01	17.05	17.05	...	...
1951.....	42.14	44.44	33.03	22.75	23.16	14.33	19.49	13.37	13.37	...	...
1952.....	49.25	52.16	39.17	26.01	26.48	16.33	22.31	14.67	14.67	...	...
1953.....	51.10	54.46	40.66	27.08	27.53	17.97	23.10	15.79	15.79	...	...
1954.....	59.14	63.34	47.05	31.81	32.36	21.11	26.61	18.53	18.53	...	...
1955.....	61.90	66.40	49.93	33.12	33.63	22.96	27.27	20.01	20.01	...	...
1956.....	63.09	68.23	51.16	33.76	34.22	23.64	27.90	20.63	20.63	...	...
1957.....	64.58	70.47	52.23	34.41	34.89	24.21	29.39	21.89	20.90	\$31.55	...
1958.....	66.35	72.74	53.55	35.11	35.59	25.12	30.45	22.99	21.66	32.00	...
1959.....	72.78	80.11	58.81	38.24	38.68	29.39	33.85	27.34	25.61	35.08	...
1960.....	74.04	81.87	59.67	38.74	39.19	30.15	34.72	28.25	26.38	35.70	...
1961.....	75.65	83.13	62.00	39.47	40.09	29.45	36.61	27.52	25.56	36.22	...
1962.....	76.19	83.79	62.61	39.64	40.35	29.55	37.05	27.39	25.44	36.35	...
1963.....	76.88	84.69	63.42	39.95	40.66	29.94	37.64	27.85	25.76	36.84	...
1964.....	77.57	85.58	64.28	40.24	40.95	30.16	38.18	28.13	25.86	37.34	...
1965.....	83.92	92.59	70.07	43.64	44.41	32.60	41.69	31.98	28.27	40.64	\$46.75
1966.....	84.35	93.26	70.79	43.82	44.60	32.64	42.21	32.72	28.18	41.03	45.05
1967.....	85.37	94.49	71.92	44.25	45.01	32.92	42.79	33.10	28.34	41.49	45.07
1968.....	98.86	109.08	84.24	51.22	52.13	37.66	49.29	38.12	32.44	47.79	51.08
1969.....	100.40	110.96	85.71	51.89	52.81	38.00	49.90	38.63	32.79	48.46	51.33
1970.....	118.10	130.53	101.22	61.20	62.41	43.23	58.47	44.85	37.72	56.79	59.46
1971.....	132.17	146.13	113.60	68.36	69.82	47.07	65.25	49.36	41.08	62.57	65.93
1972.....	162.35	179.44	140.11	84.11	86.07	56.10	79.97	59.90	49.44	75.91	80.13
1973.....	166.40	182.60	145.80	84.80	86.80	56.80	80.80	61.10	50.30	77.00	82.70
1974.....	188.20	206.56	165.47	95.77	98.08	64.24	90.90	69.63	57.10	86.61	94.21
1975.....	207.18	227.75	181.80	105.21	107.74	70.72	99.07	77.42	63.13	94.75	103.88
1976.....	224.86	247.70	197.08	114.15	116.82	77.29	106.68	85.64	69.55	102.81	113.92
1977.....	243.00	268.40	212.60	123.30	126.20	84.20	100.90	<sup>3</sup> 94.90	<sup>3</sup> 76.90	<sup>3</sup> 112.30	<sup>3</sup> 124.60
1978.....	263.20	291.60	229.70	133.10	136.00	91.70	106.00	104.70	85.10	121.70	138.40
1979.....	294.30	326.80	256.50	148.80	151.90	102.90	116.00	119.20	97.00	137.10	157.20
1980.....	341.40	380.20	296.80	172.50	176.00	120.40	132.10	140.00	114.30	159.80	184.00
1981.....	386.00	431.10	334.50	195.40	199.20	138.20	145.90	161.40	131.10	182.20	210.60
1982.....	419.30	469.60	362.20	213.60	216.90	148.80	156.00	165.00	145.90	198.40	179.70
1983.....	440.80	495.00	379.60	226.50	229.50	151.30	160.90	175.80	163.20	210.10	153.50
1984.....	460.60	517.80	396.50	237.20	240.30	156.70	165.80	185.50	170.60	220.80	149.90
1985.....	478.60	538.40	412.10	247.20	250.30	161.90	169.50	197.60	177.40	230.80	232.30
1986.....	488.50	549.80	420.50	252.70	255.70	165.10	170.40	203.80	182.50	236.80	241.20
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	512.70	577.50	441.20	265.40	268.40	174.60	175.90	216.20	192.80	250.30	252.70

<sup>1</sup> Includes wives aged 62-64 with entitlement based on children in their care.

<sup>2</sup> Includes wives with entitled children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in the monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D1.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number at end of 1987 <sup>1</sup>	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1987	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1987	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit
Total .....	2,787,950	100.0	...	\$508.50	1,862,460	100.0	...	\$562.50	925,490	100.0	...	\$399.60
1980-87 .....	1,669,780	59.9	...	506.60	1,122,400	60.3	...	566.10	547,380	59.1	...	384.60
1975-79 .....	625,530	22.4	...	550.80	407,970	21.9	...	610.00	217,560	23.5	...	440.00
1970-74 .....	335,470	12.0	...	479.80	219,900	11.8	...	520.60	115,570	12.5	...	402.10
1965-69 .....	109,140	3.9	...	425.00	76,360	4.1	...	443.30	32,780	3.5	...	382.50
1960-64 .....	48,030	1.7	...	411.60	35,830	1.9	...	422.90	12,200	1.3	...	378.50
1987 .....	171,450	6.1	6.1	543.20	117,130	6.3	6.3	607.80	54,320	5.9	5.9	403.80
1986 .....	273,500	9.8	16.0	515.00	181,520	9.7	16.0	579.20	91,980	9.9	15.8	388.40
1985 .....	288,100	10.3	26.3	499.00	190,440	10.2	26.3	560.70	97,660	10.6	26.4	378.70
1984 .....	255,760	9.2	35.5	490.80	171,280	9.2	35.5	547.70	84,480	9.1	35.5	375.30
1983 .....	210,440	7.5	43.0	488.60	142,140	7.6	43.1	545.40	68,300	7.4	42.9	370.40
1982 .....	168,610	6.0	49.1	491.90	116,700	6.3	49.4	545.00	51,910	5.6	48.5	372.60
1981 .....	149,290	5.4	54.4	509.50	101,100	5.4	54.8	566.00	48,190	5.2	53.7	391.00
1980 .....	152,630	5.5	60.0	529.30	102,090	5.5	60.3	588.90	50,540	5.5	59.1	409.10
1979 .....	136,670	4.9	64.8	561.50	88,780	4.8	65.0	625.00	47,890	5.2	64.3	443.90
1978 .....	126,390	4.5	69.3	583.00	83,450	4.5	69.5	644.00	42,940	4.6	69.0	464.40
1977 .....	124,910	4.5	73.8	556.70	81,120	4.4	73.9	616.70	43,790	4.7	73.7	445.80
1976 .....	123,100	4.4	78.2	535.90	80,340	4.3	78.2	592.50	42,760	4.6	78.3	429.60
1975 .....	114,460	4.1	82.3	512.20	74,280	4.0	82.2	565.30	40,180	4.3	82.7	414.20
1974 .....	99,080	3.6	85.9	494.30	63,200	3.4	85.6	543.20	35,880	3.9	86.5	408.10
1973 .....	86,260	3.1	89.0	479.30	54,970	3.0	88.5	523.70	31,290	3.4	90.1	401.30
1972 .....	59,470	2.1	91.1	479.10	39,340	2.1	90.6	518.10	20,130	2.2	92.1	402.90
1971 .....	49,660	1.8	92.9	470.00	33,780	1.8	92.4	503.30	15,880	1.7	93.8	398.90
1970 .....	41,000	1.5	94.4	458.90	28,610	1.5	94.0	488.80	12,390	1.3	95.1	389.90
1969 .....	31,370	1.1	95.5	445.20	21,640	1.2	95.1	469.30	9,730	1.1	96.2	391.60
1968 .....	35,540	1.3	96.8	404.70	25,000	1.3	96.5	418.30	10,540	1.1	97.3	372.40
1967 .....	16,650	.6	97.4	430.50	11,510	.6	97.1	450.80	5,140	.6	97.9	385.20
1966 .....	13,810	.5	97.9	429.40	9,670	.5	97.6	449.80	4,140	.4	98.0	381.90
1965 .....	11,770	.4	98.3	419.50	8,540	.5	98.1	432.70	3,230	.3	98.7	384.50
1964 .....	9,580	.3	98.6	424.10	6,920	.4	98.5	438.90	2,660	.3	99.0	385.50
1963 .....	9,060	.3	99.0	414.00	6,460	.3	98.8	429.70	2,600	.3	99.3	375.20
1962 .....	6,390	.2	99.1	425.70	4,670	.3	99.1	434.10	1,720	.2	99.4	403.00
1961 .....	6,510	.2	99.4	417.90	4,950	.3	99.3	430.60	1,560	.2	99.6	377.50
1960 .....	16,490	.6	100.0	395.20	12,830	.7	100.0	403.90	3,660	.4	100.0	364.80

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

Table 5.D2.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total		Men		Women	
	Number <sup>1</sup>	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	2,787,950	100.0	1,862,460	100.0	925,490	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	88,230	3.2	34,730	1.9	53,500	5.8
\$200.00—\$224.90.....	72,610	2.6	26,890	1.4	45,720	4.9
\$225.00—\$249.90.....	43,620	1.6	15,560	.8	28,060	3.0
\$250.00—\$274.90.....	61,780	2.2	22,730	1.2	39,050	4.2
\$275.00—\$299.90.....	93,530	3.4	35,920	1.9	57,610	6.2
\$300.00—\$324.90.....	133,860	4.8	54,880	2.9	78,980	8.5
\$325.00—\$349.90.....	137,610	4.9	62,970	3.4	74,640	8.1
\$350.00—\$374.90.....	148,030	5.3	72,510	3.9	75,520	8.2
\$375.00—\$399.90.....	130,720	4.7	67,300	3.6	63,420	6.9
\$400.00—\$424.90.....	134,560	4.8	74,240	4.0	60,320	6.5
\$425.00—\$449.90.....	135,280	4.9	79,930	4.3	55,350	6.0
\$450.00—\$474.90.....	118,360	4.2	72,910	3.9	45,450	4.9
\$475.00—\$499.90.....	122,690	4.4	81,070	4.4	41,620	4.5
\$500.00—\$524.90.....	110,430	4.0	76,130	4.1	34,300	3.7
\$525.00—\$549.90.....	113,360	4.1	81,880	4.4	31,480	3.4
\$550.00—\$574.90.....	105,690	3.8	80,540	4.3	25,150	2.7
\$575.00—\$599.90.....	107,960	3.9	84,850	4.6	23,110	2.5
\$600.00—\$624.90.....	96,660	3.6	78,990	4.2	17,670	1.9
\$625.00—\$649.90.....	99,740	3.6	84,150	4.5	15,590	1.7
\$650.00—\$674.90.....	99,440	3.4	86,820	4.7	12,620	1.4
\$675.00—\$699.90.....	95,890	3.3	85,670	4.6	10,220	1.1
\$700.00—\$724.90.....	91,600	3.3	82,850	4.4	8,750	.9
\$725.00—\$749.90.....	107,520	3.9	100,880	5.4	6,640	.7
\$750.00—\$774.90.....	99,130	3.6	93,600	5.0	5,530	.6
\$775.00—\$799.90.....	95,730	3.4	90,880	4.9	4,850	.5
\$800.00—\$824.90.....	53,100	1.9	49,920	2.7	3,180	.3
\$825.00—\$849.90.....	37,530	1.3	35,270	1.9	2,260	.2
\$850.00—\$874.90.....	19,440	.7	17,960	1.0	1,480	.2
\$875.00—\$899.90.....	10,020	.4	8,950	.5	1,070	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	23,830	.9	21,480	1.2	2,350	.3
Average benefit.....	\$508.50		\$562.50		\$399.60	

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D3.—Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-87**

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Men		Women	
	Number <sup>1</sup>	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1957 .....	149,850	\$10,904	121,172	\$8,903	28,678	\$2,001
1958 .....	237,719	19,516	189,883	16,138	47,836	3,378
1959 .....	334,443	29,765	264,201	24,417	70,242	5,348
1960 .....	455,371	40,668	356,277	33,034	99,094	7,633
1961 .....	618,075	55,374	481,989	44,772	136,086	10,601
1962 .....	740,867	66,673	570,016	53,291	170,851	13,381
1963 .....	827,014	74,922	629,038	59,306	197,976	15,614
1964 .....	894,173	81,473	673,791	63,983	220,382	17,492
1965 .....	988,074	96,599	734,047	74,946	254,027	21,656
1966 .....	1,097,190	107,636	808,260	82,944	288,930	24,692
1967 .....	1,193,120	117,434	871,864	89,924	321,256	27,512
1968 .....	1,295,300	144,892	939,574	110,325	355,726	34,573
1969 .....	1,394,291	157,188	1,003,321	119,054	390,970	38,131
1970 .....	1,492,948	196,010	1,068,986	148,194	423,962	47,819
1971 .....	1,647,684	241,414	1,175,271	182,461	472,413	58,957
1972 .....	1,832,916	328,675	1,300,284	248,146	532,632	80,529
1973 .....	2,016,626	369,045	1,417,796	277,604	598,830	91,441
1974 .....	2,236,882	460,078	1,549,203	342,839	687,679	117,236
1975 .....	2,488,774	562,180	1,710,923	418,013	777,851	144,167
1976 .....	2,670,208	654,647	1,823,737	485,512	846,471	169,135
1977 .....	2,837,432	752,639	1,930,126	557,883	907,306	194,756
1978 .....	2,879,774	830,101	1,952,086	614,824	927,688	215,277
1979 .....	2,870,590	924,407	1,939,373	683,863	931,217	240,544
1980 .....	2,858,680	1,059,792	1,928,030	784,266	930,650	275,525
1981 .....	2,776,519	1,147,113	1,870,436	849,599	906,083	297,513
1982 .....	2,603,599	1,147,131	1,745,492	847,512	858,107	299,619
1983 .....	2,569,029	1,171,957	1,730,947	870,075	838,082	301,882
1984 .....	2,596,516	1,222,081	1,747,536	906,985	848,980	315,096
1985 .....	2,656,638	1,285,375	1,784,750	953,156	871,888	332,219
1986 .....	2,728,463	1,331,144	1,826,835	985,003	901,628	346,141
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	2,785,885	1,415,825	1,857,193	1,044,658	928,692	371,166

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.



Table 5.D4.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-86

At end of year <sup>1</sup>	Total number (in thousands) <sup>2</sup>	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age <sup>3</sup>								
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	
Men											
1957.....	121	59.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	18.5	29.9	51.6
1958.....	190	59.5	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	18.2	29.7	52.1
1959.....	264	59.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	19.0	30.7	50.3
1960.....	356	57.3	100.0	0.5	3.3	3.0	4.9	16.6	26.7	44.9	
1961.....	482	55.4	100.0	1.1	7.1	6.2	8.5	15.3	24.3	37.5	
1962.....	570	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.8	7.1	9.5	15.5	24.6	34.4	
1963.....	629	54.3	100.0	1.1	7.9	7.4	9.9	15.5	24.9	33.2	
1964.....	674	54.4	100.0	1.1	7.6	7.4	10.0	15.4	24.8	33.7	
1965.....	734	54.4	100.0	1.0	7.5	7.6	10.4	15.4	24.7	33.3	
1966.....	808	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.3	7.6	10.7	15.3	24.1	33.9	
1967.....	872	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.0	7.6	10.9	15.3	23.6	34.5	
1968.....	940	54.3	100.0	2.1	6.9	7.4	10.9	15.2	23.0	34.4	
1969.....	1,003	54.0	100.0	2.9	6.9	7.1	11.0	15.0	23.0	34.1	
1970.....	1,069	53.9	100.0	3.3	6.8	6.9	10.9	15.2	23.2	33.7	
1971.....	1,175	53.8	100.0	3.6	6.8	6.7	10.7	15.5	23.2	33.5	
1972.....	1,300	53.8	100.0	3.8	6.8	6.5	10.5	15.7	23.2	33.5	
1973.....	1,418	53.8	100.0	3.8	6.8	6.3	10.2	15.8	23.6	33.4	
1974.....	1,549	53.7	100.0	4.1	7.1	6.3	9.8	15.9	23.2	33.5	
1975.....	1,711	53.5	100.0	4.6	7.5	6.2	9.7	15.8	23.2	33.0	
1976.....	1,824	52.9	100.0	4.7	7.9	6.1	9.5	15.5	23.4	32.9	
1977.....	1,930	52.9	100.0	4.6	8.3	6.0	9.3	15.3	23.7	32.7	
1978.....	1,952	52.9	100.0	4.4	8.8	6.0	9.1	15.1	23.7	32.9	
1979.....	1,939	52.9	100.0	4.2	9.1	5.9	9.1	14.6	24.1	32.9	
1980.....	1,928	52.9	100.0	4.1	9.6	6.0	8.9	14.3	24.0	33.1	
1982.....	1,746	53.2	100.0	4.0	9.7	5.8	7.8	13.6	23.6	35.5	
1983.....	1,731	52.9	100.0	4.2	10.4	6.3	8.0	13.0	23.1	35.0	
1984.....	1,748	52.5	100.0	4.4	11.3	6.8	8.3	12.8	22.2	34.2	
1985.....	1,785	51.9	100.0	4.6	12.3	7.3	8.6	12.9	21.4	32.9	
1986.....	1,827	51.4	100.0	4.9	13.3	7.9	8.9	12.7	20.7	31.5	
Women											
1957.....	29	57.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	25.6	39.2	35.2
1958.....	48	58.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	23.8	37.5	38.6
1959.....	70	58.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	23.4	36.8	39.7
1960.....	99	56.7	100.0	0.3	3.2	3.2	5.3	19.4	31.4	37.2	
1961.....	136	57.1	100.0	.7	5.9	5.7	8.7	17.4	28.5	33.1	
1962.....	171	55.0	100.0	.7	6.0	6.2	9.2	17.2	28.0	32.7	
1963.....	198	55.0	100.0	.7	5.9	6.2	9.4	16.6	27.9	33.2	
1964.....	220	55.2	100.0	.6	5.6	6.2	9.4	16.3	27.5	34.4	
1965.....	254	55.2	100.0	.6	5.4	6.3	9.8	16.2	27.3	34.3	
1966.....	289	55.3	100.0	.6	5.2	6.3	9.9	16.2	26.7	35.1	
1967.....	321	55.4	100.0	.6	4.9	6.2	10.1	16.1	26.4	35.6	
1968.....	356	55.2	100.0	1.2	5.0	6.1	10.0	16.2	25.8	35.7	
1969.....	391	55.1	100.0	1.6	5.1	5.9	10.1	15.9	25.8	35.6	
1970.....	424	55.0	100.0	1.9	5.1	5.6	10.1	15.9	26.0	35.3	
1971.....	472	54.9	100.0	2.2	5.4	5.5	9.9	16.0	26.0	35.0	
1972.....	533	54.9	100.0	2.4	5.2	5.3	9.8	16.2	25.9	35.2	
1973.....	599	54.8	100.0	2.5	5.4	5.2	9.6	16.3	26.2	34.8	
1974.....	688	54.7	100.0	2.8	5.7	5.2	9.2	16.4	25.7	34.9	
1975.....	778	54.4	100.0	3.3	6.1	5.3	9.0	16.3	25.5	34.5	
1976.....	846	53.9	100.0	3.5	6.5	5.2	8.8	15.9	25.4	34.6	
1977.....	907	53.8	100.0	3.5	6.9	5.2	8.5	15.8	25.5	34.5	
1978.....	928	53.8	100.0	3.5	7.3	5.2	8.4	15.4	25.4	34.8	
1979.....	931	53.7	100.0	3.5	7.7	5.2	8.3	14.9	25.6	34.8	
1980.....	931	53.7	100.0	3.4	8.2	5.3	8.2	14.4	25.4	35.0	
1982.....	858	53.9	100.0	3.3	8.5	5.1	7.2	13.7	25.2	37.0	
1983.....	838	53.6	100.0	3.5	9.3	5.7	7.5	12.9	24.3	36.8	
1984.....	849	53.2	100.0	3.7	10.2	6.3	7.8	12.8	23.2	36.0	
1985.....	872	52.6	100.0	3.8	11.2	6.9	8.3	12.9	22.3	34.6	
1986.....	902	52.0	100.0	4.1	12.1	7.6	8.8	12.9	21.6	32.9	

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981.<sup>3</sup> Age attained during year.<sup>2</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, December 1987**  
[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	2,774,200	1,845,600	928,600	...	...	...
Diagnosis available.....	2,560,600	1,707,700	852,900	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	24,900	17,700	7,200	1.0	1.0	.8
Neoplasms.....	89,700	50,600	39,100	3.5	3.0	4.6
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	95,100	50,400	44,700	3.7	3.0	5.2
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	6,300	3,500	2,800	.2	.2	.3
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	547,700	363,100	184,600	21.4	21.3	21.6
Mental retardation.....	120,200	86,200	34,000	4.7	5.0	4.0
Diseases of—						
Nervous system and sense organs.....	282,300	174,600	107,700	11.0	10.2	12.6
Circulatory system.....	517,800	381,000	136,800	20.2	22.3	16.0
Respiratory system.....	123,000	82,400	40,600	4.8	4.8	4.8
Digestive system.....	41,000	27,300	13,700	1.6	1.6	1.6
Genitourinary system.....	29,300	19,800	9,500	1.1	1.2	1.1
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	10,100	5,400	4,700	.4	.3	.6
Musculoskeletal system.....	464,900	284,500	180,400	18.2	16.7	21.2
Congenital anomalies.....	24,600	15,700	8,900	1.0	.9	1.0
Injuries.....	171,300	137,700	33,600	6.7	8.1	3.9
Other.....	12,400	7,800	4,600	.5	.5	.5

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

Table 5.D6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Age						
		Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64
Total								
Total.....	2,774,200	119,400	377,500	234,100	260,400	355,600	563,000	864,200
Diagnosis available, number .....	2,560,600	113,300	348,500	215,200	236,900	327,200	524,900	794,600
Diagnosis available, percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	1.0	.5	.8	1.1	1.3	1.2	1.0	.9
Neoplasms.....	3.5	3.2	2.2	2.6	3.9	3.5	4.0	4.0
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....	3.7	2.2	3.0	3.6	4.4	4.9	3.7	3.6
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.2	.9	.5	.3	.3	.2	.2	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	21.4	35.7	38.2	32.6	26.6	18.9	15.1	12.6
Mental retardation.....	4.7	14.9	11.9	6.4	4.9	3.5	2.5	1.5
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs .....	11.0	14.0	15.2	14.1	12.0	11.0	9.6	8.6
Circulatory system.....	20.2	2.4	3.8	8.2	15.1	21.1	27.0	29.9
Respiratory system.....	4.8	.6	.7	1.1	2.5	4.4	7.1	7.5
Digestive system.....	1.6	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.9	1.6	1.8	1.7
Genitourinary system.....	1.1	2.3	1.5	2.0	1.1	1.3	.8	.7
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.4	.3	.3	.5	.4	.4	.5	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	18.2	4.5	8.8	14.8	17.0	20.5	20.5	22.9
Congenital anomalies .....	1.0	1.5	1.0	1.3	.9	...	.9	.8
Injuries .....	6.7	15.3	10.3	9.4	7.3	5.9	4.9	4.5
Other .....	.5	.6	.5	.6	.4	.5	.5	.4
Men								
Total.....	1,845,600	84,500	258,900	157,100	171,100	234,500	365,700	573,800
Diagnosis available, number .....	1,707,700	80,100	239,800	145,600	155,700	215,900	340,400	530,200
Diagnosis available, percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	1.0	.5	.8	1.0	1.4	1.3	1.1	1.0
Neoplasms.....	3.0	2.6	1.5	1.8	3.4	2.8	3.6	3.5
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....	3.0	1.7	2.8	3.4	3.9	4.0	2.6	2.6
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.2	.9	.5	.2	.3	.2	.1	...
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	21.3	38.1	40.9	33.2	24.7	18.5	13.7	11.5
Mental retardation.....	5.0	13.0	11.6	7.4	5.9	4.3	2.8	1.8
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs .....	10.2	12.4	13.5	12.1	10.7	10.3	9.5	8.2
Circulatory system.....	22.3	2.9	3.9	8.8	16.2	23.3	30.6	33.4
Respiratory system.....	4.8	.2	.4	1.2	2.2	4.0	7.2	8.1
Digestive system.....	1.6	.7	.7	1.3	2.1	1.7	2.0	1.8
Genitourinary system.....	1.2	2.5	1.5	2.2	1.2	1.2	.8	.7
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.1	.2	.4	.1	.3	.4	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	16.7	3.9	8.0	13.5	17.6	19.5	18.4	20.9
Congenital anomalies .....	.9	1.5	1.1	1.3	.9	1.0	.9	.6
Injuries .....	8.1	18.4	12.4	11.7	8.9	7.0	5.9	5.1
Other .....	.5	.6	.5	.5	.5	.5	.4	.4
Women								
Total.....	928,600	34,900	118,600	77,000	89,300	121,100	197,300	290,400
Diagnosis available, number .....	852,900	33,200	108,700	69,600	81,200	111,300	184,500	264,400
Diagnosis available, percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	.8	.6	.8	1.4	1.0	.9	.8	.7
Neoplasms.....	4.6	4.5	3.6	4.5	4.8	4.7	4.6	5.0
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....	5.2	3.3	3.5	4.2	5.3	6.5	5.8	5.6
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.3	.9	.7	.4	.5	.2	.2	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	21.6	29.8	32.3	31.2	30.2	19.8	17.8	14.6
Mental retardation.....	4.0	19.6	12.8	4.2	2.8	2.2	1.8	1.0
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs .....	12.6	18.1	19.0	18.4	14.5	12.5	9.7	9.3
Circulatory system.....	16.0	1.2	3.8	6.9	12.9	17.1	20.4	22.8
Respiratory system.....	4.8	1.5	1.5	.9	3.2	5.2	6.9	6.3
Digestive system.....	1.6	2.1	2.3	1.4	1.6	1.3	1.4	1.6
Genitourinary system.....	1.1	1.8	1.6	1.7	1.0	1.5	.9	.7
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.6	.6	.6	.7	1.0	.4	.5	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	21.2	6.0	10.6	17.5	15.9	22.6	24.4	27.0
Congenital anomalies .....	1.0	1.5	.7	1.4	.9	.1	1.0	1.1
Injuries .....	3.9	7.8	5.6	4.5	4.2	3.7	3.0	3.3
Other .....	.5	.6	.7	.7	.2	.4	.7	.5

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

## 5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

**Table 5.E1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1987<sup>1</sup>**  
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Disabled workers		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	2,787,950	100.0	292,430	100.0	972,600	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	75,480	2.7	110	(2)	520	.1
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	79,120	2.8	1,810	.6	9,230	.9
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	43,400	1.6	860	.3	3,370	.3
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	59,750	2.1	1,140	.4	4,930	.5
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	90,830	3.3	2,930	1.0	18,410	1.9
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	134,090	4.8	6,680	2.3	36,680	3.8
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	136,760	4.9	7,830	2.7	40,460	4.2
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	146,820	5.3	9,340	3.2	44,130	4.5
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	130,030	4.7	9,630	3.3	47,400	4.9
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	130,540	4.7	10,910	3.7	47,680	4.9
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	133,530	4.8	11,810	4.0	51,970	5.3
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	118,030	4.2	11,580	4.0	48,150	5.0
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	114,380	4.1	12,770	4.4	49,500	5.1
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	118,170	4.2	13,510	4.6	51,140	5.3
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	108,440	3.9	12,820	4.4	46,780	4.8
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	112,010	4.0	14,080	4.8	47,280	4.9
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	101,260	3.6	12,660	4.3	40,990	4.2
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	104,420	3.7	14,330	4.9	44,080	4.5
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	101,000	3.6	13,480	4.6	39,440	4.1
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	100,740	3.6	14,210	4.9	37,070	3.8
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	92,960	3.3	13,560	4.6	33,340	3.4
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	97,390	3.5	14,480	5.0	33,320	3.4
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	108,480	3.9	16,200	5.5	34,180	3.5
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	102,310	3.7	17,100	5.8	32,840	3.4
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	98,840	3.5	16,970	5.8	33,390	3.4
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	53,890	1.9	9,380	3.2	23,130	2.4
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	38,840	1.4	7,540	2.6	22,070	2.3
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	21,470	.8	4,780	1.6	15,430	1.6
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	9,620	.3	2,240	.8	8,360	.9
\$900.00 or more.....	25,350	.9	7,690	2.6	27,330	2.8
Average primary insurance amount.....	<b>\$512.30</b>		<b>\$603.10</b>		<b>\$559.70</b>	

<sup>1</sup>See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup>Less than 0.05 percent.

5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

Table 5.E2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-87

At end of year	Disabled workers			Wives	Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women			Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students
1957.....	\$72.76	\$73.47	\$69.79	...	...	...	...	...	...
1958.....	82.10	84.99	70.62	\$33.95	\$33.88	\$27.28	\$27.27	\$38.48	...
1959.....	89.00	92.42	76.14	36.06	34.65	30.95	30.76	39.44	...
1960.....	89.31	92.72	77.03	34.41	34.67	30.21	30.04	38.97	...
1961.....	89.59	92.89	77.90	33.08	34.84	29.13	28.99	38.62	...
1962.....	89.99	93.49	78.32	32.41	32.74	28.56	28.42	38.26	...
1963.....	90.59	94.28	78.87	32.23	31.08	28.39	28.24	38.12	...
1964.....	91.12	94.96	79.37	32.24	29.21	28.48	28.32	38.44	...
1965.....	97.76	102.10	85.25	34.97	32.59	31.61	30.89	41.61	\$49.33
1966.....	98.09	102.62	85.46	34.52	31.65	31.34	30.30	41.16	43.88
1967.....	98.43	103.14	85.64	34.29	30.70	31.38	30.23	41.18	43.57
1968.....	111.86	117.42	97.19	38.26	36.83	34.79	33.43	46.29	48.12
1969.....	112.74	118.66	97.53	38.14	36.44	34.64	33.26	46.51	47.69
1970.....	131.26	138.63	112.79	42.55	42.42	38.63	36.92	53.27	54.11
1971.....	146.52	155.26	124.80	45.69	44.98	41.50	39.52	57.87	58.69
1972.....	179.32	190.84	151.19	54.39	54.43	49.38	46.88	69.08	69.66
1973.....	183.00	195.80	152.70	55.50	52.70	50.30	47.90	70.70	71.40
1974.....	205.70	221.30	170.48	61.90	57.10	56.38	53.48	78.12	80.06
1975.....	225.90	244.32	185.34	67.43	61.66	61.95	58.56	84.14	86.89
1976.....	245.17	266.22	199.81	72.99	64.59	68.26	64.41	90.18	94.34
1977.....	265.30	289.00	214.70	79.10	77.50	75.20	71.00	97.40	102.80
1978.....	288.30	315.00	232.10	86.10	79.10	83.40	78.90	105.40	113.50
1979.....	322.00	352.60	258.30	96.30	84.10	95.20	90.10	117.70	129.90
1980.....	370.70	406.80	296.10	110.60	91.80	110.30	104.60	136.00	152.40
1981.....	413.20	454.20	328.40	121.70	100.10	134.40	115.60	151.90	172.90
1982.....	440.60	485.60	349.20	129.40	101.70	127.90	124.30	163.90	155.50
1983.....	456.20	502.70	360.20	129.30	101.50	135.50	133.80	172.00	144.00
1984.....	470.70	519.00	371.40	131.10	101.10	138.50	136.60	178.60	149.80
1985.....	483.80	534.10	381.00	132.70	102.70	141.80	138.90	183.80	196.90
1986.....	487.90	539.20	383.90	131.40	101.20	141.40	138.40	186.70	201.60
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	508.20	562.50	399.70	135.80	86.10	146.40	143.00	195.70	213.40

<sup>1</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

Note: For more recent data see table M-12 in the monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F1.—Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-87

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Wives entitled solely by age <sup>1</sup>		Wives entitled because of children <sup>2</sup>						Husbands	
					Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 <sup>3</sup>		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child <sup>4</sup>			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
Wives and husbands of retired workers												
1950.....	508,350	\$11,995	498,688	\$11,865	8,865	\$114	8,865	\$114	...	...	797	\$16
1955.....	1,191,963	39,416	1,124,616	37,826	57,284	1,315	57,284	1,315	...	...	10,063	274
1960.....	2,269,384	87,867	2,143,949	84,018	110,909	3,344	101,774	3,010	9,135	\$334	14,526	504
1965.....	2,613,550	114,035	2,433,602	108,069	168,951	5,508	154,829	4,947	14,122	561	10,997	458
1966.....	2,640,468	115,686	2,458,819	109,656	171,223	5,589	157,255	5,033	13,968	556	10,426	440
1967.....	2,644,937	117,016	2,467,870	111,091	167,295	5,507	153,457	4,947	13,838	559	9,772	418
1968.....	2,645,407	135,479	2,470,301	128,776	165,830	6,245	153,141	5,655	12,689	590	9,276	457
1969.....	2,644,022	137,176	2,471,827	130,527	163,400	6,210	150,436	5,594	12,964	616	8,795	439
1970.....	2,668,105	163,263	2,491,724	155,510	167,968	7,261	154,919	6,542	13,049	719	8,413	492
1971.....	2,698,117	184,420	2,517,267	175,759	172,716	8,130	158,076	7,253	14,640	877	8,184	531
1972.....	2,734,699	229,973	2,548,097	219,315	178,635	10,021	164,198	8,979	14,437	1,042	7,967	637
1973.....	2,807,996	238,072	2,607,572	226,494	192,522	10,940	177,570	9,849	14,952	1,091	7,902	638
1974.....	2,825,910	270,609	2,626,299	257,585	192,089	12,339	175,234	10,977	16,855	1,363	7,522	684
1975.....	2,867,388	301,623	2,664,132	287,043	195,993	13,861	178,909	12,391	17,084	1,470	7,263	720
1976.....	2,896,158	330,543	2,693,688	314,689	195,474	15,108	177,946	13,446	17,528	1,662	6,996	746
1977.....	2,961,354	364,476	2,730,653	344,599	197,262	16,604	179,319	14,738	17,943	1,866	33,439	3,374
1978.....	2,979,942	395,643	2,749,263	373,947	192,387	17,639	173,982	15,572	18,405	2,067	38,292	4,058
1979.....	2,991,264	443,789	2,762,901	419,775	189,189	19,470	170,481	17,107	18,708	2,363	39,174	4,545
1980.....	3,015,549	518,500	2,789,472	490,818	186,994	22,508	167,793	19,708	19,101	2,800	39,183	5,174
1981.....	3,030,815	590,266	2,805,274	558,805	186,982	25,834	167,895	22,659	19,087	3,175	38,559	5,627
1982.....	3,039,308	645,814	2,838,541	615,677	162,865	24,226	144,245	20,867	18,620	3,359	37,902	5,912
1983.....	3,039,178	679,886	2,885,724	662,255	116,159	17,569	95,901	13,769	20,258	3,799	37,295	6,002
1984.....	3,050,817	721,148	2,903,112	697,676	111,332	17,441	88,576	13,050	22,756	4,391	36,373	6,031
1985.....	3,069,067	755,844	2,926,300	732,464	107,166	17,347	84,074	12,762	23,092	4,585	35,601	6,033
1986.....	3,086,091	776,870	2,948,854	754,026	102,549	16,933	79,471	12,304	23,078	4,629	34,688	5,911
1987 <sup>5</sup> .....	3,089,987	817,063	2,957,744	793,929	98,501	17,200	75,731	12,417	22,770	4,784	33,742	5,934
Wives and husbands of disabled workers												
1958.....	12,231	\$415	4,845	\$192	7,370	\$223	7,345	\$222	25	\$1	16	\$1
1959.....	47,914	1,727	17,439	684	30,325	1,038	29,715	1,012	610	26	150	5
1960.....	76,599	2,636	21,845	841	54,543	1,788	53,549	1,746	994	42	211	7
1965.....	193,362	6,761	29,352	1,109	163,500	5,635	160,922	5,512	2,578	123	510	17
1966.....	219,559	7,577	32,513	1,207	186,536	6,353	183,711	6,219	2,825	134	510	16
1967.....	234,550	8,040	35,406	1,315	198,608	6,709	195,683	6,573	2,925	136	536	16
1968.....	253,198	9,687	37,705	1,597	214,973	8,070	212,247	7,929	2,726	141	520	19
1969.....	263,340	10,080	38,716	1,679	224,092	8,382	220,952	8,218	3,140	164	532	19
1970.....	283,447	12,060	41,582	2,063	241,341	9,975	235,892	9,667	5,449	307	524	22
1971.....	311,581	14,237	44,944	2,461	266,120	11,752	261,976	11,489	4,144	263	517	23
1972.....	350,139	19,044	50,671	3,401	298,942	15,614	294,728	15,292	4,214	322	526	29
1973.....	381,079	21,151	54,558	3,646	325,974	17,476	321,548	17,129	4,426	347	547	29
1974.....	411,660	25,479	59,104	4,387	352,003	21,060	345,913	20,555	6,090	505	553	32
1975.....	452,922	30,536	64,883	5,263	387,474	25,239	380,763	24,633	6,711	606	565	35
1976.....	473,901	34,585	70,792	6,095	402,559	28,455	396,080	27,820	6,479	635	550	36
1977.....	495,170	39,181	76,749	7,051	416,630	31,991	407,483	31,099	9,147	892	1,791	139
1978.....	491,526	42,323	78,117	7,708	411,106	34,433	400,937	33,407	10,171	1,026	2,303	182
1979.....	475,498	45,769	76,850	8,404	396,463	37,181	388,116	36,183	8,347	998	2,185	184
1980.....	461,878	51,028	77,276	9,672	382,457	41,159	374,147	40,018	8,310	1,142	2,145	197
1981.....	428,212	52,081	74,403	10,226	351,820	41,655	343,718	40,419	8,102	1,237	1,989	199
1982.....	365,862	47,286	75,708	11,135	288,323	35,965	281,423	34,854	6,900	1,111	1,831	186
1983.....	308,059	39,793	78,843	11,882	227,523	27,739	220,127	26,545	7,396	1,194	1,693	172
1984.....	303,982	39,796	79,437	12,320	222,959	27,316	213,530	25,782	9,429	1,533	1,586	160
1985.....	305,532	40,507	79,294	12,693	224,704	27,656	215,012	26,055	9,692	1,602	1,534	158
1986.....	300,826	39,481	78,925	12,766	220,426	26,566	210,515	24,952	9,911	1,614	1,475	149
1987 <sup>5</sup> .....	290,895	39,205	72,990	12,716	211,716	25,957	201,775	24,295	9,941	1,661	6,189	533

<sup>1</sup> Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

<sup>2</sup> Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least

age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes wives with both disabled and nondisabled children in their care.

<sup>5</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

Table 5.F2.—Number of wives and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-87

Year	Total <sup>1</sup>	With reduction for early retirement	
		Number	Percent
Total			
1956.....	1,359,894	106,255	7.8
1960.....	2,165,794	786,369	36.3
1965.....	2,459,132	1,341,661	54.6
1970.....	2,539,433	1,665,697	65.9
1975.....	2,727,902	1,977,717	72.5
1976.....	2,763,690	2,024,618	73.3
1977.....	2,806,834	2,084,890	74.1
1978.....	2,827,380	2,132,655	75.4
1979.....	2,839,751	2,175,729	76.6
1980.....	2,866,748	2,218,952	77.4
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	2,879,677	2,252,251	78.2
1982.....	2,914,249	2,290,560	78.6
1983.....	2,964,567	2,337,773	78.9
1984.....	2,982,549	2,373,927	79.6
1985.....	3,005,594	2,408,794	80.1
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	3,022,565	2,444,232	80.9
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	3,030,734	2,463,419	81.3
Wives of retired workers			
1956.....	1,359,894	106,255	7.8
1960.....	2,143,949	770,980	36.0
1965.....	2,429,780	1,318,276	54.3
1970.....	2,487,851	1,630,001	65.5
1975.....	2,663,019	1,922,758	72.2
1976.....	2,692,898	1,965,839	73.0
1977.....	2,730,085	2,020,182	74.0
1978.....	2,749,263	2,065,680	75.1
1979.....	2,762,901	2,108,862	76.3
1980.....	2,789,472	2,151,767	77.2
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	2,805,274	2,185,440	77.9
1982.....	2,838,541	2,223,604	78.3
1983.....	2,885,724	2,270,000	78.7
1984.....	2,903,112	2,305,678	79.4
1985.....	2,926,300	2,340,747	80.0
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	2,948,727	2,376,098	80.6
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	2,957,744	2,396,253	81.0
Wives of disabled workers			
1958.....	4,845	2,931	60.5
1960.....	21,845	15,389	70.4
1965.....	29,352	23,385	79.7
1970.....	41,582	35,696	85.8
1975.....	64,883	54,959	84.7
1976.....	70,792	58,779	83.0
1977.....	76,749	64,708	84.3
1978.....	78,117	66,975	85.7
1979.....	76,850	66,867	87.0
1980.....	77,276	67,185	87.0
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	74,403	66,811	89.8
1982.....	75,708	66,956	88.4
1983.....	78,843	67,773	86.0
1984.....	79,437	68,249	85.9
1985.....	79,294	68,047	85.8
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	73,838	68,134	92.3
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	72,990	67,166	92.0

<sup>1</sup> Includes only wives aged 62 or older with entitlement not dependent on having a child in their care.

<sup>2</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F3.**—Number and percentage distribution of wives with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1987					
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Total number.....	3,037,800	504,800	1,007,290	751,710	468,610	221,010	84,380
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	13.7	16.6	13.4	13.0	13.2	12.4	12.7
\$150.00-\$174.90.....	5.1	5.1	4.7	4.9	5.6	6.0	5.9
\$175.00-\$199.90.....	5.5	5.7	5.1	5.4	5.8	6.1	6.8
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	7.0	6.8	6.4	7.6	7.5	6.9	7.5
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	10.2	8.6	8.5	11.3	12.6	12.1	12.6
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	12.2	12.8	11.1	11.6	14.3	13.5	15.2
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	13.2	23.0	14.2	8.8	8.6	10.2	15.6
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	10.2	13.2	12.4	7.6	6.5	10.0	8.3
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	6.2	4.4	7.4	5.9	5.6	7.9	4.6
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	4.4	2.0	5.6	5.0	4.4	3.7	2.0
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	3.4	.8	4.6	4.3	3.6	2.2	1.6
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	2.5	.3	2.5	3.8	3.2	1.9	1.5
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	1.7	.2	1.2	2.8	2.6	1.8	1.2
\$450.00 or more.....	4.5	.4	2.9	8.1	6.5	5.5	4.6
Average benefit.....	\$266.20	\$239.90	\$267.50	\$279.20	\$271.00	\$268.30	\$259.40



Table 5.F4.—Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-87

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Number of children of—				Monthly benefit for children of—			
	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total								
1957.....	1,502,077	179,697	1,322,380	...	\$57,951	\$3,932	\$54,019	...
1960.....	2,000,451	268,168	1,576,802	155,481	93,276	7,576	81,003	\$4,697
1965.....	3,092,659	460,781	2,074,263	557,615	159,428	14,736	127,067	17,627
1970.....	4,122,305	545,708	2,687,997	888,600	279,845	24,473	221,041	34,330
1975.....	4,972,008	642,564	2,918,940	1,410,504	544,048	49,750	406,912	87,386
1980.....	4,606,517	638,711	2,609,920	1,357,886	864,242	89,386	625,090	149,766
1981.....	4,429,979	632,870	2,545,566	1,251,543	946,273	102,142	689,692	154,440
1982.....	3,882,511	557,563	2,321,148	1,003,800	882,875	92,014	662,443	128,418
1983.....	3,593,377	511,935	2,145,539	935,903	856,218	89,987	639,388	126,844
1984.....	3,408,457	476,765	2,010,409	921,283	847,825	88,421	631,860	127,603
1985.....	3,319,490	456,126	1,918,220	945,144	858,006	90,123	633,868	134,014
1986.....	3,294,587	449,682	1,878,321	966,584	860,953	91,621	632,626	136,706
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	3,243,970	440,254	1,835,772	967,944	883,748	95,175	646,895	141,677
Children under age 18								
1940.....	54,648	6,410	48,238	...	\$668	\$62	\$606	...
1945.....	390,138	13,449	376,686	...	4,858	158	4,700	...
1950.....	699,703	46,241	653,462	...	19,366	788	18,578	...
1955.....	1,276,240	122,042	1,154,198	...	46,444	2,442	44,002	...
1960.....	1,896,397	214,343	1,529,535	152,519	88,682	5,654	78,446	\$4,582
1965.....	2,688,592	339,507	1,816,888	532,197	135,432	9,598	109,392	16,442
1970.....	3,314,578	354,373	2,161,094	799,111	215,366	13,367	172,499	29,500
1975.....	3,835,412	390,573	2,205,781	1,239,058	394,992	24,658	297,778	72,556
1980.....	3,423,081	354,797	1,883,438	1,184,846	607,574	40,548	443,097	123,930
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	3,206,450	340,356	1,796,094	1,070,000	645,621	44,611	477,276	123,734
1982.....	2,933,796	322,362	1,716,994	894,440	658,624	47,040	500,421	111,163
1983.....	2,811,516	310,218	1,645,738	855,560	670,559	50,622	505,507	114,429
1984.....	2,729,212	295,266	1,575,703	858,243	673,018	50,385	505,370	117,263
1985.....	2,699,248	284,315	1,525,203	889,730	681,264	50,443	507,283	123,537
1986.....	2,665,424	274,957	1,478,769	911,698	677,218	50,190	500,867	126,161
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,603,778	261,828	1,429,567	912,383	686,883	50,483	505,955	130,445
Disabled children, aged 18 or older								
1957.....	28,869	16,686	12,183	...	\$1,115	\$526	\$589	...
1960.....	104,054	53,825	47,267	2,962	4,594	1,922	2,557	\$115
1965.....	198,390	87,122	102,287	8,981	10,271	3,541	6,357	374
1970.....	270,557	101,341	154,921	14,295	19,807	5,755	13,290	761
1975.....	362,335	118,802	219,340	24,193	44,495	11,256	31,203	2,036
1980.....	450,169	140,548	276,738	32,883	89,561	22,463	62,625	4,473
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	463,021	143,633	286,724	32,664	103,951	26,173	72,816	4,962
1982.....	472,408	144,464	297,917	30,027	115,773	28,667	82,185	4,922
1983.....	488,372	148,464	309,699	30,209	125,895	31,192	89,508	5,195
1984.....	506,373	152,667	322,541	31,165	136,864	33,713	97,585	5,566
1985.....	525,842	157,011	335,753	33,078	148,243	36,241	105,923	6,079
1986.....	545,043	161,755	348,647	34,641	157,405	38,306	112,635	6,464
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	561,276	166,567	359,331	35,378	170,808	41,696	122,187	6,925
Students								
1965.....	205,677	34,152	155,088	16,437	\$13,725	\$1,597	\$11,318	\$811
1970.....	537,170	89,994	371,982	75,194	44,672	5,351	35,252	4,069
1975.....	774,261	133,189	493,819	147,253	104,561	13,835	77,932	12,794
1980.....	733,267	143,366	449,744	140,157	167,107	26,375	119,368	21,363
1981 <sup>2</sup> .....	760,508	148,881	462,748	148,879	196,702	31,358	139,600	25,744
1982.....	476,307	90,737	306,237	79,333	108,479	16,308	79,838	12,333
1983.....	293,489	53,253	190,102	50,134	59,764	8,172	44,373	7,219
1984.....	172,872	28,832	112,165	31,875	37,943	4,323	28,845	4,775
1985.....	94,400	14,800	57,264	22,336	28,499	3,438	20,662	4,398
1986.....	84,120	12,970	50,905	20,245	26,331	3,126	19,123	4,081
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	78,916	11,859	46,874	20,183	26,057	2,996	18,754	4,307

<sup>1</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

<sup>2</sup> Data estimated.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-5 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F5.—Number of children, by type of benefit and sex of worker, 1950-87**

[Based on sample data for 1950-67 and 1979. For 1968-78 and 1980-87 based on 100-percent data.]

At end of year <sup>1</sup>	Total			Children of—								
	Total	Children of—		Retired			Deceased			Disabled		
		Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers
Children under age 18												
1950 .....	699,703	689,717	9,986	46,241	46,156	85	653,462	643,561	9,901	...	...	...
1955 .....	1,276,240	1,231,359	44,881	122,042	121,626	416	1,154,198	1,109,733	44,465	...	...	...
1960 .....	1,896,397	1,810,636	85,761	214,343	212,101	2,242	1,529,535	1,450,540	78,995	152,519	149,995	4,524
1965 .....	2,688,592	2,537,300	151,062	339,507	337,002	2,505	1,816,888	1,700,683	116,205	532,197	499,845	32,352
1970 .....	3,314,578	2,976,862	337,716	354,373	349,223	5,150	2,161,094	1,900,050	261,044	799,111	727,589	71,522
1971 .....	3,437,999	3,066,606	371,393	358,398	352,746	5,652	2,209,834	1,926,914	282,920	869,767	786,946	82,821
1972 .....	3,576,145	3,170,897	405,248	367,794	361,024	6,770	2,239,764	1,938,302	301,462	968,587	871,571	97,016
1973 .....	3,715,850	3,266,264	449,586	389,758	380,806	8,952	2,286,356	1,964,644	321,712	1,039,736	920,814	118,922
1974 .....	3,755,326	3,296,586	458,740	386,628	378,583	8,045	2,244,976	1,926,061	318,915	1,123,722	991,942	131,780
1975 .....	3,835,412	3,350,148	485,264	390,573	374,730	15,843	2,205,781	1,889,734	316,047	1,239,058	1,085,684	153,374
1976 .....	3,818,607	3,323,178	495,429	385,259	371,570	13,689	2,147,728	1,832,508	315,220	1,285,620	1,119,100	166,520
1977 .....	3,813,037	3,310,859	502,178	389,607	380,031	9,576	2,102,530	1,786,155	316,375	1,320,900	1,144,673	176,227
1978 .....	3,700,984	3,204,891	496,093	376,656	365,922	10,734	2,027,574	1,719,474	308,100	1,296,754	1,119,495	177,259
1979 .....	3,565,640	3,078,834	486,806	365,948	355,971	9,977	1,960,490	1,658,543	301,947	1,239,202	1,064,320	174,882
1980 .....	3,423,081	2,950,705	472,376	354,797	345,462	9,335	1,883,438	1,590,708	292,730	1,184,846	1,014,535	170,311
1982 .....	2,933,796	2,522,129	411,667	322,362	314,420	7,942	1,716,994	1,443,691	273,303	894,440	764,018	130,422
1983 .....	2,811,516	2,413,368	398,148	310,218	302,632	7,586	1,645,738	1,381,365	264,373	855,560	729,371	126,189
1984 .....	2,729,212	2,335,650	393,562	295,266	288,256	7,010	1,575,703	1,319,473	256,230	858,243	727,921	130,322
1985 .....	2,699,248	2,301,957	397,291	284,315	277,637	6,678	1,525,203	1,274,286	250,917	889,730	750,034	139,696
1987 .....	2,603,750	2,187,539	416,211	261,670	255,726	5,944	1,429,713	1,173,661	256,052	912,367	758,152	154,215
Disabled children, aged 18 or older												
1957 .....	28,869	25,758	3,111	16,686	13,970	2,716	12,183	11,788	395	...	...	...
1960 .....	104,054	93,551	10,503	53,825	45,378	8,447	47,267	45,500	1,767	2,962	2,673	289
1965 .....	198,390	178,258	20,132	87,122	73,599	13,528	102,287	96,781	5,506	8,981	7,878	1,003
1970 .....	270,557	240,952	29,605	101,341	84,757	16,584	154,921	143,802	11,119	14,295	12,393	1,902
1975 .....	362,335	321,808	40,527	118,802	99,730	19,072	219,340	201,674	17,666	24,193	20,404	3,789
1976 .....	381,563	338,760	42,803	122,997	103,589	19,408	231,673	212,493	19,180	26,893	22,678	4,215
1977 .....	404,246	358,181	46,065	130,953	110,819	20,134	243,212	222,041	21,171	30,081	25,321	4,760
1978 .....	419,896	372,162	47,734	132,783	112,646	20,137	255,529	232,952	22,577	31,584	26,564	5,020
1979 .....	435,338	384,079	51,259	137,185	116,272	20,913	265,890	240,964	24,926	32,263	26,843	5,420
1980 .....	450,169	398,569	51,600	140,548	119,776	20,772	276,738	251,225	25,513	32,883	27,568	5,315
1982 .....	472,408	418,916	53,492	144,464	124,004	20,460	297,917	269,757	28,160	30,027	25,155	4,872
1983 .....	488,372	433,802	54,570	148,464	127,954	20,510	309,699	280,367	29,332	30,209	25,481	4,728
1984 .....	506,373	450,181	56,192	152,667	132,058	20,609	322,541	291,748	30,793	31,165	26,375	4,790
1985 .....	525,842	467,848	57,994	157,011	136,321	20,690	335,753	303,650	32,103	33,078	27,877	5,201
1987 .....	561,273	491,750	69,523	165,675	145,092	20,583	360,220	316,978	43,242	35,378	29,680	5,698
Students												
1965 .....	205,677	194,268	11,409	34,152	33,343	809	155,088	146,251	8,837	16,437	14,674	1,763
1970 .....	537,170	488,171	48,999	89,994	86,221	3,773	371,982	335,978	36,004	75,194	65,972	9,222
1971 .....	583,484	526,459	57,025	97,624	93,276	4,348	400,399	358,681	41,718	85,461	74,502	10,959
1972 .....	634,481	569,207	65,274	105,425	100,437	4,988	426,796	379,799	46,997	102,260	88,971	13,289
1973 .....	651,540	580,798	70,742	113,918	108,023	5,895	434,269	384,167	50,102	103,353	88,608	14,745
1974 .....	679,101	600,051	79,050	117,993	110,329	7,664	443,012	390,164	52,848	118,096	99,558	18,538
1975 .....	774,261	683,062	91,199	133,189	122,225	10,964	493,819	436,384	57,435	147,253	124,453	22,800
1976 .....	834,975	734,114	100,861	144,531	134,118	10,413	523,309	459,342	63,967	167,135	140,654	26,481
1977 .....	865,542	759,725	105,817	157,733	149,076	8,657	530,961	462,330	68,631	176,848	148,319	28,529
1978 .....	817,492	716,043	101,449	151,383	142,011	9,372	497,257	432,926	64,331	168,852	141,106	27,746
1979 .....	793,185	695,487	97,698	148,869	140,841	8,028	484,457	420,470	63,987	159,859	134,176	25,683
1980 .....	733,267	641,575	91,692	143,366	135,704	7,662	449,744	388,678	61,066	140,157	117,193	22,964
1982 .....	476,307	417,641	58,666	90,737	87,234	3,503	306,237	263,648	42,589	79,333	66,759	12,574
1983 .....	293,489	257,962	35,527	53,253	51,519	1,734	190,102	164,094	26,008	50,134	42,349	7,785
1984 .....	172,872	151,652	21,220	28,832	27,985	847	112,165	96,580	15,585	31,875	27,087	4,788
1985 .....	94,400	82,517	11,883	14,800	14,295	505	57,264	49,103	8,161	22,336	19,119	3,217
1987 .....	78,916	68,524	10,392	11,851	11,438	413	46,882	40,118	6,764	20,183	16,968	3,215

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981 and 1986.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

Table 5.F6.—Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-87

At end of year	Widowed mothers and fathers	Nondisabled		Parents	Children				Disabled	
		Widows	Widowers		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students	Widows	Widowers
1940.....	\$19.61	\$20.28	...	\$13.09	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...	...	...
1941.....	19.50	20.22	...	12.97	12.19	12.19	...	...	...	...
1942.....	19.57	20.15	...	13.05	12.24	12.24	...	...	...	...
1943.....	19.72	20.15	...	13.11	12.31	12.31	...	...	...	...
1944.....	19.80	20.17	...	13.08	12.38	12.38	...	...	...	...
1945.....	19.83	20.19	...	13.06	12.45	12.45	...	...	...	...
1946.....	20.07	20.22	...	13.15	12.57	12.57	...	...	...	...
1947.....	20.44	20.40	...	13.44	12.77	12.77	...	...	...	...
1948.....	20.80	20.60	...	13.63	12.99	12.99	...	...	...	...
1949.....	21.08	20.82	...	13.77	13.18	13.18	...	...	...	...
1950.....	34.24	36.54	\$37.23	36.69	28.43	28.43	...	...	...	...
1951.....	33.24	36.04	30.03	36.68	28.05	28.05	...	...	...	...
1952.....	36.13	40.67	33.09	41.33	31.30	31.30	...	...	...	...
1953.....	37.49	40.88	34.08	41.96	32.28	32.28	...	...	...	...
1954.....	44.52	46.28	47.44	47.44	37.01	37.01	...	...	...	...
1955.....	45.91	48.70	46.51	49.93	38.12	38.12	...	...	...	...
1956.....	47.35	50.14	47.11	50.78	39.36	39.36	...	...	...	...
1957.....	49.05	51.09	47.77	51.87	40.85	40.78	\$48.38	...	...	...
1958.....	50.53	51.91	48.84	52.83	42.10	41.98	49.63	...	...	...
1959.....	57.37	56.73	53.28	58.86	47.48	47.34	52.89	...	...	...
1960.....	59.29	57.69	53.81	60.31	51.37	51.29	54.10	...	...	...
1961.....	59.38	64.92	61.66	67.15	52.74	52.64	55.50	...	...	...
1962.....	59.38	65.88	62.12	68.18	53.57	53.47	55.99	...	...	...
1963.....	59.43	66.85	63.17	69.11	54.33	54.23	56.58	...	...	...
1964.....	59.40	67.85	63.49	70.05	54.99	54.87	57.27	...	...	...
1965.....	65.46	73.75	69.68	76.03	61.26	60.21	62.14	\$72.98	...	...
1966.....	65.59	74.11	70.52	76.52	61.84	60.37	62.67	71.71	...	...
1967.....	65.86	74.99	71.22	77.23	62.57	60.99	63.37	72.33	...	...
1968.....	74.93	86.54	82.14	88.21	70.85	68.90	73.11	81.76	\$72.27	\$72.40
1969.....	75.06	87.48	83.08	88.96	71.10	69.11	73.77	81.93	71.02	66.50
1970.....	86.51	102.02	96.50	103.21	82.23	79.82	85.79	94.77	81.99	73.10
1971.....	95.61	113.57	106.13	114.26	90.94	88.12	95.03	104.80	90.11	83.10
1972.....	115.45	138.19	127.98	138.95	110.36	106.87	115.25	126.63	109.50	98.80
1973.....	118.20	157.40	146.70	140.60	111.70	108.20	116.20	128.50	111.20	101.70
1974.....	134.20	177.30	164.30	157.50	126.48	122.52	130.33	144.79	125.90	118.60
1975.....	147.25	193.92	178.27	171.86	139.40	135.00	142.26	157.81	137.70	128.10
1976.....	159.77	208.99	191.78	185.07	151.94	147.49	152.88	169.80	147.00	133.80
1977 <sup>1</sup> .....	173.80	224.30	177.10	198.30	165.70	161.50	163.60	183.10	156.20	131.60
1978.....	190.40	241.40	186.10	214.00	182.20	178.30	176.20	200.80	165.70	129.70
1979.....	212.60	269.80	209.00	238.70	205.60	201.70	195.90	226.60	180.80	133.40
1980.....	246.20	311.50	239.40	276.00	239.50	235.30	226.40	265.40	205.40	145.70
1981.....	276.70	349.80	266.80	310.40	270.90	265.70	254.00	301.70	227.20	158.80
1982.....	302.80	379.30	285.60	335.40	285.40	291.50	279.90	260.70	242.80	165.50
1983.....	308.70	397.10	295.70	349.80	298.00	307.20	289.00	233.40	251.10	166.20
1984.....	321.50	416.10	306.80	363.90	314.30	320.70	302.60	257.20	307.70	190.70
1985.....	332.50	434.00	317.80	378.20	330.50	332.60	315.50	360.80	316.60	191.80
1986.....	338.30	444.90	324.80	386.30	336.80	338.70	323.10	375.70	321.30	195.50
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	352.70	468.90	341.50	407.30	352.40	353.90	340.00	401.10	335.60	203.90

<sup>1</sup> Children's data estimated.<sup>2</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in the monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F7.—Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Widowed mothers and fathers		Nondisabled widows and widowers		Parents		Disabled widows and widowers		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	329,710	100.0	4,864,870	100.0	7,960	100.0	106,120	100.0	1,832,690	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	6,850	2.1	9,580	.2	(1)	(1)	570	.5	54,180	3.0
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	6,150	1.9	230,810	4.7	130	1.6	3,240	3.1	76,880	4.2
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	3,170	1.0	64,100	1.3	180	2.3	1,300	1.2	29,360	1.6
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	4,000	1.2	84,720	1.7	160	2.0	1,480	1.4	36,590	2.0
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	6,280	1.9	71,040	1.5	130	1.6	1,700	1.6	48,270	2.6
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	9,270	2.8	152,450	3.1	530	6.7	3,160	3.0	72,960	4.0
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	8,850	2.7	136,390	2.8	720	9.0	2,970	2.8	67,930	3.7
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	10,750	3.3	162,660	3.3	520	6.5	3,420	3.2	76,640	4.2
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	10,190	3.1	140,140	2.9	340	4.3	3,060	2.9	69,240	3.8
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	11,010	3.3	156,340	3.2	390	4.9	3,370	3.2	71,150	3.9
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	11,820	3.6	179,440	3.7	400	5.0	4,270	4.0	77,060	4.2
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	11,970	3.6	153,630	3.2	240	3.0	3,630	3.4	70,080	3.8
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	12,090	3.7	235,650	4.8	340	4.3	4,200	4.0	74,090	4.0
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	13,390	4.1	256,840	5.3	280	3.5	4,550	4.3	76,770	4.2
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	13,700	4.2	352,260	7.2	370	4.6	4,910	4.6	77,260	4.2
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	13,660	4.1	550,700	11.3	560	7.0	7,240	6.8	83,320	4.5
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	12,010	3.6	277,690	5.7	350	4.4	4,990	4.7	63,980	3.5
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	13,120	4.0	269,750	5.5	340	4.3	5,830	5.5	67,440	3.7
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	13,070	4.0	269,470	5.5	300	3.8	6,190	5.8	64,440	3.5
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	13,820	4.2	227,640	4.7	230	2.9	5,920	5.6	61,880	3.4
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	12,000	3.6	153,200	3.1	240	3.0	4,800	4.5	52,300	2.9
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	12,680	3.8	130,290	2.7	160	2.0	5,170	4.9	53,940	2.9
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	13,640	4.1	128,180	2.6	290	3.6	5,220	4.9	57,290	3.1
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	14,260	4.3	106,370	2.2	180	2.3	5,100	4.8	58,140	3.2
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	16,430	5.0	104,540	2.1	190	2.4	4,690	4.4	64,910	3.5
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	12,830	3.9	59,980	1.2	160	2.0	1,640	1.5	51,540	2.8
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	11,480	3.5	57,530	1.2	60	.8	1,770	1.7	47,570	2.6
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	9,420	2.9	47,890	1.0	80	1.0	940	.9	37,660	2.1
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	6,170	1.9	20,250	.4	20	.3	220	.2	23,560	1.3
\$900.00 or more.....	15,630	4.7	75,340	1.5	70	.9	570	.5	66,260	3.6

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

Table 5.F8.—Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-87

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Nondisabled—				Disabled widows and widowers	
			Widows		Widowers			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	314,189	\$11,481	314,126	\$11,479	63	\$2	...	...
1951.....	384,265	13,849	384,011	13,841	254	8	...	...
1952.....	454,563	18,482	454,064	18,466	499	17	...	...
1953.....	540,653	22,096	539,854	22,069	799	27	...	...
1954.....	638,091	29,526	637,012	29,483	1,079	42	...	...
1955.....	701,360	34,152	700,294	34,103	1,066	50	...	...
1956.....	913,069	45,780	911,841	45,722	1,228	58	...	...
1957.....	1,095,137	55,944	1,093,645	55,872	1,492	71	...	...
1958.....	1,232,583	63,977	1,230,953	63,897	1,630	80	...	...
1959.....	1,393,587	79,047	1,391,686	78,946	1,901	101	...	...
1960.....	1,543,843	89,054	1,541,790	88,943	2,053	110	...	...
1961.....	1,697,308	110,179	1,694,977	110,035	2,331	144	...	...
1962.....	1,859,191	122,475	1,856,658	122,318	2,533	157	...	...
1963.....	2,010,769	134,403	2,008,102	134,234	2,667	168	...	...
1964.....	2,158,912	146,476	2,156,143	146,300	2,769	176	...	...
1965.....	2,371,433	174,883	2,368,629	174,688	2,804	195	...	...
1966.....	2,602,015	192,821	2,599,178	192,620	2,837	200	...	...
1967.....	2,769,618	207,692	2,766,736	207,487	2,882	205	...	...
1968.....	2,937,890	253,924	2,913,376	252,123	2,951	242	21,563	\$1,558
1969.....	3,091,710	269,799	3,049,177	266,741	3,064	255	39,469	2,803
1970.....	3,227,160	328,245	3,174,846	323,912	3,033	293	49,281	4,041
1971.....	3,366,304	380,963	3,306,528	375,528	3,033	322	56,743	5,113
1972.....	3,509,777	483,161	3,442,595	475,746	3,015	386	64,167	7,029
1973.....	3,656,353	571,654	3,574,458	562,441	3,126	459	78,769	8,754
1974.....	3,769,559	663,569	3,674,376	651,471	3,055	502	92,128	11,596
1975.....	3,888,705	747,902	3,776,090	732,269	3,104	553	109,511	15,080
1976.....	3,994,380	827,325	3,871,894	809,181	3,059	587	119,427	17,557
1977.....	4,119,487	914,738	3,980,324	892,764	11,887	2,105	127,276	19,869
1978.....	4,211,710	1,005,929	4,066,673	981,615	15,287	2,845	129,751	21,469
1979.....	4,321,496	1,153,272	4,173,745	1,126,089	17,918	3,745	129,833	23,438
1980.....	4,410,515	1,358,836	4,262,607	1,327,814	20,328	4,866	127,580	26,156
1981.....	4,507,941	1,560,103	4,363,708	1,526,511	22,643	6,042	121,590	27,550
1982.....	4,594,961	1,724,392	4,453,575	1,689,073	25,014	7,144	116,372	28,175
1983.....	4,693,791	1,844,798	4,554,414	1,808,647	27,786	8,216	111,591	27,935
1984.....	4,779,190	1,973,203	4,640,805	1,930,807	29,234	8,970	109,151	33,426
1985.....	4,862,805	2,094,003	4,725,618	2,050,678	30,182	9,592	107,005	33,734
1986.....	4,928,019	2,175,345	4,789,969	2,131,049	31,076	10,092	106,974	34,204
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	4,983,879	2,318,761	4,846,359	2,272,599	32,529	11,109	104,991	35,053

<sup>1</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F9.**—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number at end of 1987	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	4,864,870	100.0	...	\$468.00
1980-87.....	2,435,340	50.1	...	497.30
1975-79.....	981,840	20.2	...	461.10
1970-74.....	717,830	14.8	...	434.90
1965-69.....	489,070	10.1	...	419.30
1960-64.....	181,030	3.7	...	405.90
1950-59.....	59,640	1.2	...	372.90
1940-49.....	120	(2)	...	351.80
1987.....	323,600	6.7	6.7	507.70
1986.....	356,740	7.3	14.0	503.80
1985.....	341,810	7.0	21.0	501.60
1984.....	318,060	6.5	27.5	500.00
1983.....	308,620	6.3	33.9	495.30
1982.....	276,880	5.7	39.6	493.40
1981.....	265,730	5.5	45.0	488.50
1980.....	243,900	5.0	50.1	481.10
1979.....	228,670	4.7	54.8	474.50
1978.....	209,430	4.3	59.1	467.10
1977.....	185,140	3.8	62.9	461.30
1976.....	187,240	3.8	66.7	449.10
1975.....	171,360	3.5	70.2	448.60
1974.....	163,720	3.4	73.6	442.40
1973.....	157,080	3.2	76.8	438.20
1972.....	142,880	2.9	79.8	431.60
1971.....	132,130	2.7	82.5	431.70
1970.....	122,020	2.5	85.0	427.90
1969.....	108,940	2.2	87.2	426.70
1968.....	100,030	2.1	89.3	424.80
1967.....	89,020	1.8	91.1	419.80
1966.....	81,830	1.7	92.8	418.40
1965.....	109,250	2.2	95.1	407.00
1964.....	51,890	1.1	96.1	410.80
1963.....	41,560	.9	97.0	411.10
1962.....	35,990	.7	97.7	406.20
1961.....	28,270	.6	98.3	400.80
1960.....	23,320	.5	98.8	391.60
1959.....	17,840	.4	99.1	388.50
1958.....	12,890	.3	99.4	375.70
1957.....	9,790	.2	99.6	368.70
1956.....	14,530	.3	99.9	361.30
1955.....	1,820	(2)	99.9	366.80
1954.....	1,240	(2)	100.0	332.90
1953.....	680	(2)	100.0	357.10
1952.....	500	(2)	100.0	338.10
1951.....	220	(2)	100.0	327.20
1950.....	250	(2)	100.0	330.90

<sup>1</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

**Table 5.F10.**—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number at end of 1987	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	106,120	100.0	...	\$334.00
1980-87.....	80,860	76.2	...	344.90
1975-79.....	22,100	20.8	...	332.40
1973-74.....	3,160	3.0	...	323.20
1987.....	6,120	5.8	5.8	342.40
1986.....	11,980	11.3	17.1	335.50
1985.....	13,420	12.6	29.7	334.70
1984.....	12,770	12.0	41.7	335.60
1983.....	12,800	12.1	53.8	333.50
1982.....	9,220	8.7	62.5	338.50
1981.....	7,560	7.1	69.6	331.50
1980.....	6,990	6.6	76.2	327.60
1979.....	6,130	5.8	82.0	321.30
1978.....	4,970	4.7	86.7	346.00
1977.....	4,390	4.1	90.8	329.30
1976.....	4,040	3.8	94.6	326.80
1975.....	2,570	2.4	97.0	346.40
1974.....	2,000	1.9	98.9	318.40
1973.....	1,160	1.1	100.0	331.30

<sup>1</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

Table 5.F11.—Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1987							
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total number.....	4,832,050	182,130	449,460	898,930	867,390	874,220	750,840	498,580	310,500
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	3.2	6.0	6.0	4.3	4.4	3.0	1.1	.5	.7
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	4.1	2.0	1.9	2.0	2.3	4.0	6.4	7.7	9.3
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	2.2	2.9	2.6	2.2	2.3	2.0	1.8	2.2	2.6
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	2.6	3.1	2.9	2.7	2.7	2.6	2.3	2.4	3.1
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	2.9	3.1	2.9	2.7	3.0	3.0	3.0	2.9	2.9
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	3.7	3.6	3.4	3.1	3.3	3.8	3.7	4.3	5.5
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	3.7	3.8	3.6	3.4	3.6	3.7	3.8	3.9	4.6
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	4.3	4.7	4.3	4.1	4.3	3.9	4.0	4.6	5.6
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	4.8	5.3	5.2	5.3	5.5	4.3	3.9	4.1	5.1
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	5.8	6.7	6.4	6.1	7.6	5.3	4.5	4.4	5.0
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	6.2	6.5	6.5	6.3	7.1	7.3	5.2	4.5	5.0
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	6.9	7.2	7.5	7.2	7.1	7.8	6.2	6.2	5.5
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	7.8	7.3	7.4	6.8	6.5	7.5	9.2	9.3	9.9
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	6.7	7.1	7.3	6.0	5.3	6.4	8.3	8.0	6.3
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	7.4	8.2	7.9	6.1	5.1	6.0	7.8	10.4	14.4
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	6.8	9.6	7.3	5.9	4.8	5.8	7.9	10.4	6.5
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	4.7	6.8	4.7	4.9	3.9	4.4	5.4	5.3	3.7
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	3.5	3.5	4.2	4.4	3.4	3.7	3.8	2.2	.8
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	2.9	.9	2.7	3.5	3.1	3.6	3.2	1.5	.6
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	2.2	.6	1.8	2.8	2.7	2.9	2.0	.9	.3
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	1.6	.3	1.1	2.3	2.1	1.9	1.4	.8	.4
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	1.1	.2	.7	1.6	1.6	1.3	.8	.5	.2
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	.9	.1	.5	1.4	1.4	1.0	.6	.4	.3
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	.6	.1	.3	1.0	1.1	.7	.4	.3	.1
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	.5	.1	.2	.9	.9	.5	.4	.3	.3
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	.5	(1)	.1	.6	.8	.5	.3	.3	.2
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	.4	(1)	.1	.6	.7	.4	.3	.3	.2
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	.4	(1)	.1	.4	.7	.5	.3	.2	.2
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	.3	(1)	.1	.3	.6	.4	.3	.2	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	1.3	.1	.2	1.2	2.2	1.7	1.5	1.1	.6
Average benefit.....	\$468.90	\$436.40	\$447.30	\$479.60	\$480.30	\$477.40	\$474.20	\$460.00	\$433.40

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F12.—Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-87**

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Widowed						Surviving divorced	
			Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 <sup>1</sup>		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child <sup>2</sup>			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	169,438	\$5,801	169,426	\$5,800	169,426	\$5,800	...	...	12	(3)
1951.....	203,782	6,776	203,662	6,771	203,662	6,771	...	...	120	\$4
1952.....	228,984	8,273	228,815	8,266	228,815	8,266	...	...	169	7
1953.....	253,873	9,517	253,670	9,508	253,670	9,508	...	...	203	9
1954.....	271,536	12,089	271,313	12,078	271,313	12,078	...	...	223	11
1955.....	291,916	13,403	291,656	13,389	291,656	13,389	...	...	260	14
1956.....	301,240	14,262	300,978	14,248	300,978	14,248	...	...	262	14
1957.....	328,309	16,102	328,018	16,087	325,636	15,958	2,382	\$129	291	16
1958.....	353,964	17,887	353,650	17,869	349,649	17,649	4,001	220	314	18
1959.....	376,145	21,579	375,819	21,557	370,545	21,245	5,274	312	326	22
1960.....	401,358	23,795	400,976	23,768	394,560	23,383	6,416	385	382	27
1961.....	428,138	25,425	427,699	25,395	420,258	24,938	7,441	457	439	30
1962.....	451,984	26,838	451,520	26,805	443,182	26,290	8,338	515	464	33
1963.....	461,675	27,438	461,211	27,405	452,106	26,830	9,105	575	464	32
1964.....	470,597	27,954	470,100	27,290	460,348	27,295	9,752	625	497	34
1965.....	471,816	30,882	471,286	30,842	461,011	30,132	10,275	710	530	40
1966.....	487,755	31,983	486,958	31,927	476,275	31,188	10,683	739	797	56
1967.....	496,307	32,686	495,308	32,616	483,808	31,791	11,500	825	999	71
1968.....	504,916	37,833	503,774	37,743	492,674	36,849	11,100	894	1,142	90
1969.....	511,639	38,406	510,355	38,305	499,324	37,402	11,031	902	1,284	101
1970.....	523,136	45,258	521,698	45,127	510,215	44,039	11,483	1,089	1,438	131
1971.....	535,126	51,163	533,560	51,055	520,301	49,603	13,259	1,402	1,566	158
1972.....	540,965	62,457	539,153	62,237	526,548	60,612	12,605	1,625	1,812	220
1973.....	571,907	67,578	565,327	66,823	551,509	64,985	13,818	1,838	6,580	754
1974.....	573,506	76,980	562,801	75,605	544,335	72,914	18,466	2,692	10,705	1,374
1975.....	581,845	85,676	565,941	83,435	544,886	80,068	21,075	3,366	15,904	2,241
1976.....	578,727	92,466	558,933	89,400	537,002	85,637	21,931	3,764	19,794	3,065
1977.....	583,195	101,345	558,886	97,227	536,481	93,091	22,405	4,136	24,309	4,117
1978.....	576,343	109,714	548,463	104,506	525,879	100,028	22,584	4,478	27,880	5,209
1979.....	573,750	121,957	541,480	115,284	518,564	110,235	22,916	5,049	32,270	6,674
1980.....	562,316	138,426	525,661	129,754	502,639	123,885	23,022	5,869	36,655	8,671
1981.....	547,593	151,509	507,777	140,990	484,427	134,299	23,350	6,691	39,816	10,518
1982.....	514,772	155,876	474,003	144,207	451,159	137,068	22,844	7,139	40,769	11,669
1983.....	400,298	123,559	363,946	112,979	339,367	104,956	24,579	8,022	36,352	10,581
1984.....	382,411	122,957	346,319	112,002	318,076	102,391	28,243	9,612	36,092	10,955
1985.....	371,659	123,557	335,085	112,117	306,004	101,812	29,081	10,304	36,574	11,440
1986 <sup>4</sup> .....	349,982	118,438	315,029	107,314	285,717	96,720	29,312	10,594	34,953	11,124
1987 <sup>4</sup> .....	328,840	115,967	295,480	104,888	266,481	93,871	28,999	11,017	33,360	11,079

<sup>1</sup> Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

<sup>2</sup> Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> Less than \$500.

<sup>4</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.



Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1986

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total .....	4,032,760	100.0	836,548	100.0	3,196,212	100.0
Less than \$180.00 .....	393,057	9.7	12,848	1.5	380,209	11.9
\$180.00-\$199.90 .....	119,337	3.0	7,332	.9	112,005	3.5
\$200.00-\$224.90 .....	1,052,706	26.1	206,858	24.7	845,848	26.5
\$225.00-\$249.90 .....	255,080	6.3	42,724	5.1	212,356	6.6
\$250.00-\$274.90 .....	288,015	7.1	40,827	4.9	247,188	7.7
\$275.00-\$299.90 .....	327,579	8.1	54,463	6.5	273,116	8.5
\$300.00-\$324.90 .....	314,187	7.8	64,008	7.7	250,179	7.8
\$325.00-\$349.90 .....	229,326	5.7	50,541	6.0	178,785	5.6
\$350.00-\$374.90 .....	198,794	4.9	52,503	6.3	146,291	4.6
\$375.00-\$399.90 .....	151,206	3.7	43,272	5.2	107,934	3.4
\$400.00-\$424.90 .....	139,729	3.5	45,956	5.5	93,773	2.9
\$425.00-\$449.90 .....	116,657	2.9	40,989	4.9	75,668	2.4
\$450.00-\$474.90 .....	88,251	2.2	31,907	3.8	56,344	1.8
\$475.00-\$499.90 .....	85,753	2.1	31,753	3.8	54,000	1.7
\$500.00-\$524.90 .....	71,948	1.8	26,718	3.2	45,230	1.4
\$525.00-\$549.90 .....	49,902	1.2	18,125	2.2	31,777	1.0
\$550.00-\$574.90 .....	43,801	1.1	16,513	2.0	27,288	.9
\$575.00-\$599.90 .....	31,747	.8	12,398	1.5	19,349	.6
\$600.00-\$624.90 .....	23,520	.6	9,582	1.1	13,938	.4
\$625.00-\$649.90 .....	16,476	.4	7,135	.9	9,341	.3
\$650.00-\$674.90 .....	11,268	.3	5,201	.6	6,067	.2
\$675.00-\$699.90 .....	7,756	.2	3,819	.5	3,937	.1
\$700.00-\$724.90 .....	4,753	.1	2,404	.3	2,349	.1
\$725.00-\$749.90 .....	3,307	.1	1,920	.2	1,387	(1)
\$750.00-\$774.90 .....	2,226	.1	1,483	.2	743	(1)
\$775.00-\$799.90 .....	1,354	(1)	1,017	.1	337	(1)
\$800.00 or more .....	5,025	.1	4,252	.5	773	(1)
Men .....	97,949	100.0	32,357	100.0	65,592	100.0
Less than \$180.00 .....	3,899	4.0	414	1.3	3,485	5.3
\$180.00-\$199.90 .....	1,187	1.2	158	.5	1,029	1.6
\$200.00-\$224.90 .....	18,531	18.9	5,342	16.5	13,189	20.1
\$225.00-\$249.90 .....	4,604	4.7	1,224	3.8	3,380	5.2
\$250.00-\$274.90 .....	5,668	5.8	1,381	4.3	4,287	6.5
\$275.00-\$299.90 .....	6,704	6.8	1,642	5.1	5,062	7.7
\$300.00-\$324.90 .....	6,850	7.0	1,910	5.9	4,940	7.5
\$325.00-\$349.90 .....	5,228	5.3	1,474	4.6	3,754	5.7
\$350.00-\$374.90 .....	4,908	5.0	1,588	4.9	3,320	5.1
\$375.00-\$399.90 .....	3,940	4.0	1,340	4.1	2,600	4.0
\$400.00-\$424.90 .....	3,815	3.9	1,359	4.2	2,456	3.7
\$425.00-\$449.90 .....	3,425	3.5	1,309	4.0	2,116	3.2
\$450.00-\$474.90 .....	2,802	2.9	1,125	3.5	1,677	2.6
\$475.00-\$499.90 .....	3,159	3.2	1,306	4.0	1,853	2.8
\$500.00-\$524.90 .....	3,293	3.4	1,407	4.3	1,886	2.9
\$525.00-\$549.90 .....	3,265	3.3	1,410	4.4	1,855	2.8
\$550.00-\$574.90 .....	3,256	3.3	1,517	4.7	1,739	2.7
\$575.00-\$599.90 .....	2,758	2.8	1,198	3.7	1,560	2.4
\$600.00-\$624.90 .....	2,614	2.7	1,128	3.5	1,486	2.3
\$625.00-\$649.90 .....	2,013	2.1	898	2.8	1,115	1.7
\$650.00-\$674.90 .....	1,435	1.5	606	1.9	829	1.3
\$675.00-\$699.90 .....	1,235	1.3	502	1.6	733	1.1
\$700.00-\$724.90 .....	883	.9	351	1.1	532	.8
\$725.00-\$749.90 .....	644	.7	340	1.1	304	.5
\$750.00-\$774.90 .....	452	.5	289	0.9	163	.2
\$775.00-\$799.90 .....	272	.3	215	0.7	57	.1
\$800.00 or more .....	1,109	1.1	924	2.9	185	.3

See footnote at end of table.

## 5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

**Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1986—Continued**

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women . . . . .	3,934,811	100.0	804,191	100.0	3,130,620	100.0
Less than \$180.00 . . . . .	389,158	9.9	12,434	1.5	376,724	12.0
\$180.00-\$199.90 . . . . .	118,150	3.0	7,174	.9	110,876	3.4
\$200.00-\$224.90 . . . . .	1,034,175	26.3	201,516	25.1	832,659	26.6
\$225.00-\$249.90 . . . . .	250,476	6.4	41,500	5.2	208,976	6.7
\$250.00-\$274.90 . . . . .	282,347	7.2	39,446	4.9	242,901	7.8
\$275.00-\$299.90 . . . . .	320,875	8.2	52,821	6.6	268,054	8.6
\$300.00-\$324.90 . . . . .	307,337	7.8	62,098	7.7	245,239	7.8
\$325.00-\$349.90 . . . . .	224,098	5.7	49,067	6.1	175,031	5.6
\$350.00-\$374.90 . . . . .	193,886	4.9	50,915	6.3	142,971	4.6
\$375.00-\$399.90 . . . . .	147,266	3.7	41,932	5.2	105,334	3.4
\$400.00-\$424.90 . . . . .	135,914	3.5	44,597	5.5	91,317	2.9
\$425.00-\$449.90 . . . . .	113,232	2.9	39,680	4.9	73,552	2.3
\$450.00-\$474.90 . . . . .	85,449	2.2	30,782	3.8	54,667	1.7
\$475.00-\$499.90 . . . . .	82,594	2.1	30,447	3.8	52,147	1.7
\$500.00-\$524.90 . . . . .	68,655	1.7	25,311	3.1	43,344	1.4
\$525.00-\$549.90 . . . . .	46,637	1.2	16,715	2.1	29,922	1.0
\$550.00-\$574.90 . . . . .	40,545	1.0	14,996	1.9	25,549	.8
\$575.00-\$599.90 . . . . .	28,989	.7	11,200	1.4	17,789	.6
\$600.00-\$624.90 . . . . .	20,906	.5	8,454	1.1	12,452	.4
\$625.00-\$649.90 . . . . .	14,463	.4	6,237	.8	8,226	.3
\$650.00-\$674.90 . . . . .	9,833	.2	4,595	.6	5,238	.2
\$675.00-\$699.90 . . . . .	6,521	.2	3,317	.4	3,204	.1
\$700.00-\$724.90 . . . . .	3,870	.1	2,053	.3	1,817	.1
\$725.00-\$749.90 . . . . .	2,663	.1	1,580	.2	1,083	(1)
\$750.00-\$774.90 . . . . .	1,774	(1)	1,194	.1	580	(1)
\$775.00-\$799.90 . . . . .	1,082	(1)	802	.1	280	(1)
\$800.00 or more . . . . .	3,916	.1	3,328	.4	588	(1)

<sup>1</sup>Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 5.G2.—Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-86

[Excludes beneficiaries whose retired-worker benefit exceeds their potential secondary benefit]

At end of year <sup>1</sup>	Women								Men			
	Total		Wife's benefits		Widow's benefits		Parent's benefits	Total	Husband's benefits	Widower's benefits	Parent's benefits	
	Number	Percent of all women retired workers	Number	Percent of all entitled to wife's benefits because of age	Number	Percent of all entitled to widow's benefits						
1952.....	36,132	35,402	6.0	14,131	6.0	20,850	4.4	421	730	258	83	389
1953.....	54,798	53,631	6.8	23,355	2.7	29,668	5.2	608	1,167	529	148	490
1954.....	79,689	77,978	8.0	34,225	3.4	42,899	6.3	854	1,711	827	257	627
1955.....	108,551	106,320	8.7	49,637	4.2	55,664	7.4	1,019	2,231	1,224	342	665
1956.....	143,284	140,603	9.1	68,766	4.8	70,601	7.2	1,236	2,681	1,542	426	713
1957.....	194,501	190,951	9.6	102,522	5.6	86,951	7.4	1,478	3,550	2,152	578	820
1958.....	229,599	225,790	9.8	124,504	6.1	99,669	7.5	1,617	3,809	2,421	634	754
1959.....	268,900	264,434	10.2	141,831	6.4	120,458	8.0	2,145	4,466	2,794	772	900
1960.....	307,736	302,646	10.6	159,032	6.8	141,218	8.4	2,396	5,090	3,197	911	982
1961.....	335,243	330,727	10.5	159,587	6.6	169,264	9.1	1,876	4,516	2,652	1,090	774
1962.....	427,085	421,535	12.1	204,445	7.9	214,371	10.4	2,719	5,550	3,229	1,330	991
1963.....	502,839	496,639	13.2	138,081	8.9	255,408	11.3	3,150	6,200	3,597	1,543	1,060
1964.....	577,954	571,144	14.2	269,657	9.9	297,929	12.1	3,558	6,810	3,940	1,752	1,118
1965 <sup>2</sup> .....	618,730	611,610	14.3	282,940	10.3	324,930	12.3	3,740	7,120	4,110	1,910	1,100
1966 <sup>2</sup> .....	706,860	699,080	15.1	315,550	11.2	379,440	13.2	4,090	7,780	4,470	2,260	1,050
1967 <sup>2</sup> .....	770,190	760,950	15.7	334,200	11.8	422,480	13.8	4,270	9,240	5,190	3,070	980
1968 <sup>2</sup> .....	842,560	831,760	16.3	354,750	12.4	472,590	14.5	4,420	10,800	5,810	4,110	880
1969 <sup>2</sup> .....	920,250	909,720	17.0	376,520	13.0	528,660	15.3	4,540	10,530	5,620	4,160	750
1970 <sup>2</sup> .....	977,340	966,780	17.1	388,210	13.3	573,950	15.9	4,620	10,560	5,530	4,400	630
1971 <sup>2</sup> .....	1,069,940	1,060,120	17.7	411,710	13.8	643,730	16.9	4,680	9,820	5,130	4,170	520
1972 <sup>2</sup> .....	1,183,369	1,170,286	18.5	477,333	15.5	688,087	17.3	4,866	13,083	6,797	5,442	844
1973.....	1,377,080	1,361,360	20.2	562,111	17.7	794,001	22.2	5,248	15,710	7,966	6,986	758
1974 <sup>2</sup> .....	1,534,583	1,516,326	21.3	554,844	17.1	956,662	21.4	4,820	18,257	6,592	11,080	585
1975.....	1,660,451	1,660,451	22.4	616,669	18.4	1,038,992	22.3	4,790	19,374	9,920	8,690	764
1976 <sup>2</sup> .....	1,827,928	1,812,008	23.4	669,792	19.5	1,137,251	23.4	4,965	15,920	7,497	7,779	644
1977.....	2,026,534	1,991,915	24.6	762,250	21.4	1,225,344	24.3	4,321	34,619	14,557	19,544	518
1978.....	2,208,490	2,163,011	25.7	836,004	22.8	1,322,897	25.3	4,110	45,479	17,832	27,192	455
1979.....	2,435,848	2,380,260	27.1	917,747	24.4	1,458,611	26.6	3,902	55,588	20,179	35,004	405
1980.....	2,660,037	2,594,467	28.5	1,015,672	26.2	1,575,085	27.8	3,710	65,570	22,597	42,580	393
1982.....	3,109,239	3,031,518	31.1	1,239,736	29.8	1,788,556	29.5	3,226	77,721	24,787	52,604	330
1983.....	3,355,148	3,267,890	32.5	1,369,396	31.6	1,895,579	30.3	2,915	87,258	27,449	59,518	291
1984.....	3,568,639	3,479,191	33.7	1,479,756	33.2	1,996,805	31.0	2,630	89,448	27,189	62,011	248
1985.....	3,801,183	3,708,856	34.9	1,594,226	34.7	2,112,245	31.8	2,385	92,327	26,912	65,202	213
1986.....	4,032,760	3,934,811	36.1	1,719,449	36.2	2,213,225	32.5	2,137	97,949	27,693	70,064	192

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981.

<sup>2</sup> Distributions by type of secondary benefit are estimated.

## 5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

**Table 5.G3.**—Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, at end of 1986

Secondary benefit	Number <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit		
		Total benefit	Retired-worker benefit	Reduced secondary benefit
Total .....	4,023,442	\$429.70	\$257.20	\$172.50
Wives and husbands .....	1,743,719	297.90	195.90	102.00
Wives .....	1,717,217	298.20	195.60	102.50
Of retired workers .....	1,679,348	298.90	196.10	102.70
Of disabled workers .....	37,869	265.70	173.20	92.50
Husbands .....	26,502	283.60	213.90	69.70
Of retired workers .....	25,697	285.80	215.50	70.30
Of disabled workers .....	805	212.70	161.40	51.20
Widows and widowers .....	2,277,404	530.60	304.20	226.40
Widows .....	2,210,352	531.30	302.00	229.30
Widowers .....	67,052	508.50	377.30	131.10
Parents .....	2,319	464.40	253.70	210.60
Men .....	184	435.40	270.90	164.40
Women .....	2,135	466.90	252.30	214.60

<sup>1</sup>Excludes 9,318 dually entitled beneficiaries (5,107 women and 4,211 men) for whom monthly benefit is not available.

**Table 5.G4.**—Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, at end of 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number dually entitled as—		Average combined monthly benefit		Retired-worker benefit as percent of combined monthly benefit	
	Wives or husbands <sup>1</sup>	Widows or widowers <sup>2</sup>	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers
Total .....	1,796,700	2,375,600	\$309.43	\$559.57	66	57
Less than \$100.00 .....	6,600	...	79.40	...	90	...
\$100.00–\$149.90 .....	25,600	...	128.52	...	87	...
\$150.00–\$199.90 .....	71,000	8,600	178.54	183.45	83	89
\$200.00–\$249.90 .....	197,300	38,300	229.54	221.93	75	87
\$250.00–\$299.90 .....	540,200	53,700	278.03	276.95	69	75
\$300.00–\$349.90 .....	552,100	94,900	322.07	325.40	66	72
\$350.00–\$399.90 .....	235,300	132,000	371.84	375.32	62	69
\$400.00–\$449.90 .....	90,500	173,400	421.46	427.38	59	67
\$450.00–\$499.90 .....	35,500	253,400	470.85	477.57	57	63
\$500.00–\$549.90 .....	21,100	383,100	523.30	527.32	52	61
\$550.00–\$599.90 .....	14,400	419,700	574.36	574.43	47	59
\$600.00–\$649.90 .....	5,600	290,800	618.90	624.79	48	55
\$650.00–\$699.90 .....	<sup>3</sup> 1,500	194,700	<sup>3</sup> 691.03	673.07	<sup>3</sup> 45	53
\$700.00–\$749.90 .....	...	116,600	...	722.88	...	49
\$750.00–\$799.90 .....	...	70,000	...	774.21	...	46
\$800.00–\$849.90 .....	...	49,200	...	824.97	...	44
\$850.00–\$899.90 .....	...	37,200	...	872.70	...	45
\$900.00 or more .....	...	60,000	...	1,024.56	...	38

<sup>1</sup> Includes 24,600 husbands.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 67,700 widowers.

<sup>3</sup> \$650.00 or more.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Ling (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G5.—Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, at end of 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number	Percent of beneficiaries receiving retired-worker benefit of—												
		Total	Less than \$100.00	\$100.00–\$149.90	\$150.00–\$199.90	\$200.00–\$249.90	\$250.00–\$299.90	\$300.00–\$349.90	\$350.00–\$399.90	\$400.00–\$449.90	\$450.00–\$499.90	\$500.00–\$549.90	\$550.00–\$599.90	\$600.00 or more
Dually entitled as wives or husbands <sup>1</sup>														
Total .....	1,796,700	100.0	5.5	15.3	30.8	24.3	15.8	6.0	1.6	0.5	0.2	0.1	...	...
Less than \$100.00 ..	6,600	100.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$100.00–\$149.90 ...	25,600	100.0	24.2	75.8	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$150.00–\$199.90 ...	71,000	100.0	12.0	29.7	58.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00–\$249.90 ...	197,300	100.0	6.9	18.9	46.9	27.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00–\$299.90 ...	540,200	100.0	5.6	17.0	33.8	28.2	15.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00–\$349.90 ...	552,100	100.0	4.2	13.5	25.0	25.4	23.4	8.6	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00–\$399.90 ...	235,300	100.0	3.6	9.8	25.0	22.1	18.8	15.5	5.2	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00–\$449.90 ...	90,500	100.0	1.7	4.6	25.2	22.9	18.3	13.9	10.1	3.3	...	...	...	...
\$450.00–\$499.90 ...	35,500	100.0	2.5	3.1	22.3	18.9	13.8	17.5	11.6	7.6	2.8	...	...	...
\$500.00 or more ...	42,600	100.0	1.6	3.3	22.1	24.4	13.9	12.4	7.0	7.5	4.5	3.4	...	...
Dually entitled as widows or widowers <sup>2</sup>														
Total .....	2,375,600	100.0	0.6	1.6	17.9	17.0	13.2	13.4	11.4	8.7	6.7	4.7	2.5	2.2
Less than \$200.00 ..	8,600	100.0	10.5	12.8	76.7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00–\$249.90 ...	38,300	100.0	.8	4.2	60.0	35.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00–\$299.90 ...	53,700	100.0	1.7	3.4	39.1	40.6	15.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00–\$349.90 ...	94,900	100.0	.3	1.9	27.4	33.2	23.7	13.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00–\$399.90 ...	132,000	100.0	.8	2.1	18.7	25.3	20.1	22.4	10.6	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00–\$449.90 ...	173,400	100.0	.8	.9	17.9	17.9	16.8	19.6	18.1	8.0	...	...	...	...
\$450.00–\$499.90 ...	253,400	100.0	.4	.8	17.0	16.7	13.6	17.4	15.9	12.8	5.5	...	...	...
\$500.00–\$549.90 ...	383,100	100.0	.2	.9	15.5	16.0	13.3	14.5	14.3	11.2	9.4	4.7	...	...
\$550.00–\$599.90 ...	419,700	100.0	.3	.7	15.1	13.9	12.0	13.1	11.4	11.8	10.4	8.7	2.7	...
\$600.00–\$649.90 ...	290,800	100.0	.6	1.6	15.3	13.9	11.8	11.5	11.2	9.4	9.1	7.4	6.0	2.3
\$650.00–\$699.90 ...	194,700	100.0	.8	1.8	16.0	12.6	10.5	10.2	11.0	9.1	8.2	7.7	6.1	6.0
\$700.00–\$749.90 ...	116,600	100.0	.8	3.0	14.3	15.9	10.6	11.2	9.3	8.2	6.4	5.8	6.2	8.3
\$750.00–\$799.90 ...	70,000	100.0	1.0	3.1	16.0	11.4	13.9	10.0	8.6	7.3	6.9	7.0	7.1	7.7
\$800.00–\$849.90 ...	49,200	100.0	.8	3.7	12.6	14.2	12.4	8.9	7.9	7.3	8.5	7.9	6.3	9.4
\$850.00–\$899.90 ...	37,200	100.0	.8	3.2	15.6	12.6	9.4	11.3	10.8	5.1	7.5	6.5	2.6	14.5
\$900.00 or more ...	60,000	100.0	.7	1.7	17.8	14.7	9.3	10.8	6.2	5.8	5.7	5.8	5.2	16.3

<sup>1</sup> Includes 24,600 husbands.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 67,700 widowers.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

## 5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

### Table 5.H1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by selected family groups, 1944-87

[Data for 1985-87 based on 10-percent sample. Data for prior years based on different sampling rates.]

At end of year <sup>1</sup>	Retired-worker families				Survivor families				Disabled-worker families					Worker and spouse
	Worker only			Worker and wife <sup>2</sup>	Nondisabled widow only	Widowed mother and—			Worker only			Worker, wife, <sup>3</sup> and—		
	Total	Men	Women			1 child	2 children	3 or more children	Total	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children	
Number (in thousands)														
1944	315	253	62	135	69	67	36	20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1945	416	338	78	181	95	86	48	24	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	1,240	939	301	498	314	82	53	33	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	3,266	2,054	1,212	1,124	700	126	86	80	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	5,742	2,922	2,820	2,122	1,527	172	113	114	357	261	96	22	32	22
1965	8,386	4,137	4,249	2,400	2,332	182	135	153	714	481	232	54	109	30
1966	8,897	4,301	4,596	2,418	2,541	180	140	164	780	518	262	58	128	33
1967	9,247	4,416	4,831	2,429	2,696	181	140	172	847	556	290	59	138	37
1968	9,641	4,558	5,082	2,430	2,836	181	144	177	914	596	318	64	149	39
1969	10,039	4,707	5,332	2,440	2,984	180	148	178	987	640	347	69	154	41
1970	10,533	4,904	5,629	2,457	3,080	183	155	182	1,054	680	374	77	164	43
1971	11,128	5,149	5,979	2,481	3,258	190	159	185	1,165	749	416	86	178	47
1972	11,653	5,364	6,288	2,507	3,325	188	166	184	1,287	821	467	98	198	52
1973	12,379	5,663	6,716	2,565	3,444	209	174	185	1,425	902	523	113	208	57
1974	12,948	5,862	7,086	2,583	3,536	218	176	178	1,586	989	598	123	224	62
1975	13,520	6,134	7,385	2,618	3,606	221	182	176	1,750	1,080	671	137	250	66
1976	14,056	6,351	7,705	2,647	3,706	219	186	171	1,883	1,152	730	144	257	72
1977	14,597	6,564	8,033	2,681	3,805	221	190	167	2,000	1,222	782	152	263	80
1978	15,148	6,791	8,357	2,697	3,894	228	186	158	2,043	1,245	798	155	256	81
1979	15,748	7,044	8,704	2,710	3,964	234	187	147	2,050	1,248	802	154	242	80
1980	16,314	7,286	9,028	2,736	4,033	239	184	134	2,061	1,257	804	154	228	80
1982	17,519	7,852	9,667	2,784	4,191	236	165	106	1,969	1,208	760	124	163	78
1983	18,162	8,166	9,996	2,830	4,271	161	141	92	1,961	1,215	746	85	143	80
1984	18,613	8,362	10,251	2,839	4,520	159	135	79	1,993	1,241	752	83	140	76
1985	19,132	8,601	10,531	2,861	4,606	158	131	74	2,039	1,267	772	84	140	76
1986	19,664	8,849	10,816	2,883	4,666	151	123	68	2,096	1,301	795	82	136	74
1987	20,137	9,064	11,074	2,893	4,709	141	115	62	2,154	1,338	816	79	132	74
Average monthly benefit														
1944	\$23.00	\$24.10	\$19.30	\$37.90	\$20.20	\$34.40	\$47.30	\$50.10	...	...	...	...	...	...
1945	23.50	24.50	19.50	38.50	20.20	34.10	47.70	50.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	42.20	44.60	34.80	71.70	36.50	76.90	93.90	92.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	59.10	64.60	49.80	103.50	48.70	106.80	135.40	133.20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	69.90	79.90	59.60	123.90	57.70	131.70	188.00	181.70	\$87.90	\$91.90	\$76.90	\$184.70	\$192.20	\$135.50
1965	80.10	90.50	70.00	141.50	73.90	153.00	219.80	218.10	95.40	100.70	85.00	201.00	216.30	145.90
1966	80.60	91.20	70.70	142.50	74.30	154.30	221.90	218.80	95.80	101.20	85.20	202.00	217.80	146.00
1967	81.70	92.50	71.90	144.20	75.20	155.90	224.40	221.70	96.20	101.80	85.50	202.90	217.30	146.00
1968	95.00	107.10	84.20	166.30	86.80	179.00	257.10	253.40	109.20	115.60	97.20	229.70	242.00	167.40
1969	96.60	109.00	85.70	168.90	87.80	182.20	255.80	253.60	109.90	116.60	97.60	230.70	241.30	169.70
1970	114.20	128.70	101.60	198.90	102.40	213.00	291.10	289.90	128.10	136.30	113.10	264.10	273.20	199.20
1971	127.40	143.70	113.30	222.30	114.40	238.30	320.00	315.60	142.70	152.70	124.90	290.20	296.70	221.60
1972	157.10	177.00	140.20	272.50	138.30	290.00	383.10	376.10	175.00	188.20	151.80	356.30	362.80	274.20
1973	161.60	180.10	146.00	276.70	158.40	297.80	391.00	377.90	178.20	192.80	153.20	364.80	367.20	278.60
1974	183.10	204.20	164.60	312.30	178.80	335.00	438.40	421.90	200.00	217.80	170.60	409.90	411.30	314.00
1975	201.60	225.50	181.80	343.90	195.90	367.20	468.60	461.80	218.90	240.00	185.00	441.00	454.00	344.00
1976	218.80	245.10	197.10	373.10	211.00	399.80	503.40	499.70	237.40	261.40	199.40	482.20	495.70	377.00
1977	236.80	265.90	213.10	404.40	226.50	436.80	546.60	538.60	265.50	283.80	213.80	525.80	538.10	407.50
1978	256.60	288.90	230.30	437.50	243.60	474.00	591.90	582.80	277.90	308.50	230.20	568.00	585.90	443.00
1979	287.00	324.00	257.10	488.60	270.30	532.90	655.00	646.70	308.90	343.60	254.80	632.70	655.70	497.10
1980	333.00	377.10	297.40	566.60	311.60	612.80	759.20	740.50	355.40	396.20	291.70	727.00	746.10	573.00
1982	408.90	465.50	362.90	702.50	379.00	735.60	885.50	867.90	424.20	474.20	344.70	847.40	858.20	690.70
1983	429.70	490.00	380.40	742.90	400.60	774.80	923.00	884.50	439.40	490.90	355.40	867.90	881.80	716.20
1984	448.20	511.60	396.40	781.20	416.30	805.30	948.30	906.60	454.00	507.60	365.70	881.50	885.50	740.40
1985	465.80	531.80	412.00	813.90	434.30	829.60	981.50	924.90	466.90	523.10	374.60	898.10	895.20	765.00
1986	475.20	542.60	420.10	831.30	444.90	841.70	994.00	939.80	470.70	527.80	377.40	896.90	888.30	773.30
1987	499.20	570.40	440.80	873.30	468.70	882.10	1,032.30	968.90	491.60	552.00	392.60	929.40	918.30	815.50

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981.

<sup>2</sup> Wife's entitlement based on age.

<sup>3</sup> Wife's entitlement based on care of children.

Table 5.H2.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit, by selected family groups, at end of 1987

[Number of families and beneficiaries in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample.]

Family classification <sup>1</sup>	Number of <sup>2</sup> —		Average	
	Families	Beneficiaries	Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
<b>Retired worker families:</b>				
Worker only .....	20,137	20,137	\$503.00	\$499.20
Men .....	9,064	9,064	618.20	570.40
Full benefit .....	3,305	3,305	661.30	668.80
Reduced benefit .....	5,759	5,759	593.40	514.00
Women .....	11,074	11,074	408.80	440.80
Full benefit .....	3,088	3,088	491.70	553.80
Reduced benefit .....	7,986	7,986	376.70	397.10
Worker and wife .....	2,893	5,785	645.50	873.30
Full worker benefit .....	1,181	2,363	704.50	1,015.70
Reduced worker benefit .....	1,711	3,422	604.80	775.00
Worker and husband .....	33	67	389.10	531.10
Worker and children .....	204	438	563.30	801.60
Male worker <sup>3</sup> .....	179	386	584.90	830.90
Female worker <sup>4</sup> .....	26	52	412.20	596.90
Worker, wife, and children .....	143	484	580.40	954.00
Worker, wife, and 1 child .....	107	320	593.40	968.90
Full worker benefit .....	31	94	632.40	1,104.90
Reduced worker benefit .....	75	225	577.00	912.00
Worker, wife, and 2 or more children .....	37	164	542.60	885.30
Full worker benefit .....	9	41	586.70	1,033.80
Reduced worker benefit .....	27	124	527.80	835.70
<b>Survivor families:</b>				
Nondisabled widow or widower only .....	4,741	4,741	537.00	467.80
Full benefit .....	1,903	1,903	525.10	512.60
Reduced benefit .....	2,839	2,839	545.00	437.90
Nondisabled widow or widower and children .....	84	173	504.80	819.30
Full benefit .....	46	96	495.50	834.60
Reduced benefit .....	37	77	516.40	800.30
Disabled widow or widower only .....	98	98	562.20	335.40
Widowed mother or father and children .....	319	910	592.40	953.40
1 child .....	141	282	593.10	882.10
2 children .....	115	346	608.00	1,032.30
3 or more children .....	62	281	561.90	968.90
Children only .....	866	1,141	515.20	484.80
1 child .....	664	664	511.10	385.70
2 children .....	149	298	536.10	790.80
3 or more children .....	53	178	508.30	869.80
Parents .....	7	7	497.80	418.70
<b>Disabled worker families:</b>				
Worker only .....	2,154	2,154	494.40	491.60
Men .....	1,338	1,338	555.80	552.00
Women .....	816	816	393.70	392.60
Worker and spouse <sup>5</sup> .....	74	149	644.00	815.50
Worker and children .....	344	862	547.20	816.60
Male worker .....	240	604	586.80	878.90
Female worker .....	103	258	455.20	672.20
Worker, wife, and children .....	211	860	592.30	922.50
1 child .....	79	238	599.50	929.40
2 or more children .....	132	622	588.00	918.30
Special age-72 beneficiaries .....	20	20	146.10	145.50

<sup>1</sup> The term "full benefits" applies to benefits not subject to actuarial reduction and the term "reduced benefits" applies to benefits subject to actuarial reduction.

<sup>2</sup> See OASDI Summary for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> Includes 129,000 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

<sup>4</sup> Includes 19,100 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

<sup>5</sup> Where the disabled worker's spouse is dually entitled as a retired worker, the benefit amount included for the spouse represents the difference between the entitlement amount as a spouse and as a retired worker.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1987 <sup>1</sup>

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit <sup>2</sup>	Retired worker only		Retired worker and wife	Retired worker, wife, and—		Disabled worker only		Disabled worker, wife, and—	
	Men	Women		1 child	2 or more children	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children
Total number .....	9,063,740	11,073,670	2,892,560	106,560	36,540	1,337,610	816,170	79,270	131,850
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.00	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	3.1	6.0	.4	.6	1.4	2.3	6.4	...	...
\$200.00-\$224.90 .....	2.0	3.9	.2	.5	.7	1.7	5.3	...	...
\$225.00-\$249.90 .....	1.6	3.4	.3	.4	.5	1.0	3.3	...	...
\$250.00-\$274.90 .....	1.8	4.8	.8	.6	.9	1.5	4.6	...	...
\$275.00-\$299.90 .....	2.0	6.1	1.3	1.5	1.6	2.2	6.3	<sup>3</sup> 1.5	<sup>3</sup> 1.6
\$300.00-\$324.90 .....	2.4	6.9	1.3	2.0	2.2	3.2	8.6	1.0	1.0
\$325.00-\$349.90 .....	2.4	6.1	.8	.9	1.2	3.6	8.1	.8	1.0
\$350.00-\$374.90 .....	2.5	5.4	.9	1.1	1.7	4.1	8.2	.7	.8
\$375.00-\$399.90 .....	2.5	4.8	1.0	1.2	2.4	3.6	6.7	.8	1.1
\$400.00-\$424.90 .....	2.7	4.4	1.2	1.6	2.2	4.0	6.4	.8	1.1
\$425.00-\$449.90 .....	2.9	4.2	1.3	1.7	2.8	4.2	5.9	.9	1.2
\$450.00-\$474.90 .....	3.1	4.0	1.4	1.9	2.7	3.8	4.8	1.5	1.6
\$475.00-\$499.90 .....	3.7	4.3	1.5	1.7	2.7	4.2	4.4	1.6	1.6
\$500.00-\$524.90 .....	4.4	4.2	1.5	1.7	2.2	4.0	3.6	1.4	1.5
\$525.00-\$549.90 .....	5.2	4.7	1.5	1.6	1.8	4.3	3.2	1.7	2.0
\$550.00-\$574.90 .....	6.0	4.5	1.6	1.6	1.8	4.2	2.6	1.8	1.8
\$575.00-\$599.90 .....	6.6	3.9	1.6	1.3	1.5	4.5	2.4	1.9	2.2
\$600.00-\$624.90 .....	6.7	3.1	1.7	1.3	1.6	4.1	1.8	2.3	3.0
\$625.00-\$649.90 .....	6.4	2.8	1.8	1.2	1.1	4.5	1.6	2.4	2.7
\$650.00-\$674.90 .....	5.6	2.3	1.9	1.2	1.3	4.7	1.3	2.0	2.4
\$675.00-\$699.90 .....	4.4	1.8	2.1	1.2	1.6	4.6	1.1	2.4	2.8
\$700.00-\$724.90 .....	3.2	1.4	2.3	1.3	1.3	4.5	.9	2.1	2.6
\$725.00-\$749.90 .....	3.0	1.2	2.7	1.2	1.4	5.5	.7	2.5	2.7
\$750.00-\$774.90 .....	2.6	.9	3.1	1.2	1.8	5.0	.6	2.3	3.0
\$775.00-\$799.90 .....	2.3	.8	3.4	1.3	1.6	4.8	.5	2.2	2.6
\$800.00-\$824.90 .....	1.9	.6	3.8	1.3	1.6	2.6	.3	2.9	2.8
\$825.00-\$849.90 .....	1.5	.6	3.9	1.3	1.4	1.7	.2	2.7	2.8
\$850.00-\$874.90 .....	1.4	.5	4.3	1.5	1.5	<sup>4</sup> 1.5	<sup>4</sup> .3	2.8	2.4
\$875.00-\$899.90 .....	1.1	.4	4.7	1.4	1.6	...	...	2.3	2.5
\$900.00-\$924.90 .....	.9	.4	4.7	1.6	1.5	...	...	2.8	2.6
\$925.00-\$949.90 .....	.7	.3	4.2	1.8	2.2	...	...	2.8	2.5
\$950.00-\$974.90 .....	.6	.2	3.8	1.9	1.9	...	...	2.7	2.0
\$975.00-\$999.90 .....	.4	.2	3.4	2.5	2.3	...	...	2.5	2.2
\$1,000.00-\$1,024.90 .....	<sup>5</sup> 2.3	<sup>5</sup> .5	3.1	2.6	2.5	...	...	2.6	2.1
\$1,025.00-\$1,049.90 .....	...	...	2.7	2.5	2.8	...	...	2.6	2.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,074.90 .....	...	...	2.4	3.2	2.4	...	...	2.9	2.4
\$1,075.00-\$1,099.90 .....	...	...	2.2	3.4	2.2	...	...	2.5	2.1
\$1,100.00-\$1,124.90 .....	...	...	1.9	3.5	2.8	...	...	3.5	2.3
\$1,125.00-\$1,149.90 .....	...	...	1.7	3.9	2.8	...	...	3.3	2.4
\$1,150.00-\$1,174.90 .....	...	...	1.7	3.9	3.3	...	...	3.2	2.6
\$1,175.00-\$1,199.90 .....	...	...	1.5	4.0	3.3	...	...	3.6	3.0
\$1,200.00-\$1,224.90 .....	...	...	1.3	3.6	2.8	...	...	3.0	2.3
\$1,225.00-\$1,249.90 .....	...	...	1.1	3.3	2.6	...	...	2.2	2.2
\$1,250.00-\$1,274.90 .....	...	...	1.1	3.0	2.6	...	...	2.3	2.0
\$1,275.00-\$1,299.90 .....	...	...	.9	2.6	1.9	...	...	1.6	1.5
\$1,300.00-\$1,324.90 .....	...	...	.8	2.3	1.8	...	...	1.0	1.2
\$1,325.00-\$1,349.90 .....	...	...	.7	2.0	1.3	...	...	1.2	.9
\$1,350.00-\$1,374.90 .....	...	...	.6	1.4	1.5	...	...	1.2	1.3
\$1,375.00-\$1,399.90 .....	...	...	.5	1.4	1.0	...	...	1.1	1.0
\$1,400.00-\$1,424.90 .....	...	...	.5	1.3	.6	...	...	.9	.8
\$1,425.00-\$1,449.90 .....	...	...	.4	.7	.5	...	...	.5	.7
\$1,450.00-\$1,474.90 .....	...	...	.4	.8	.5	...	...	.8	.9
\$1,475.00-\$1,499.90 .....	...	...	.3	.8	.6	...	...	.5	.9
\$1,500.00 or more .....	...	...	3.5	4.7	4.2	...	...	3.2	5.3
Average monthly benefit per family .....	\$570.40	\$440.80	\$873.30	\$968.90	\$885.30	\$552.00	\$392.60	\$929.40	\$918.30

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI Summary for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup> Cases involving actuarial reduction may be represented in all benefit intervals for which values are shown.

<sup>3</sup> Less than \$300.00.

<sup>4</sup> \$850.00 or more.

<sup>5</sup> \$1,000.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.



Table 5.H4.—Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit	Widowed mother or father and—			Children only			Nondisabled widow	Disabled widow
	1 child	2 children	3 or more children	1 child	2 children	3 or more children		
Total number .....	141,150	115,350	62,540	664,460	148,890	52,760	4,709,160	97,000
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00 .....	.5	.7	1.0	4.8	1.7	2.6	3.1	19.7
\$200.00–\$224.90 .....	.2	.3	.6	11.5	.6	.9	4.2	5.0
\$225.00–\$249.90 .....	.2	.3	.4	5.9	.5	.9	2.2	5.8
\$250.00–\$274.90 .....	.3	.4	.7	6.0	.8	1.3	2.6	5.9
\$275.00–\$299.90 .....	.4	.6	.8	5.5	1.0	1.4	2.9	5.5
\$300.00–\$324.90 .....	1.8	1.4	1.6	5.5	3.4	2.6	3.7	5.4
\$325.00–\$349.90 .....	.6	.5	.9	5.5	1.1	1.1	3.7	4.9
\$350.00–\$374.90 .....	.8	.7	.8	5.7	1.2	1.3	4.3	4.7
\$375.00–\$399.90 .....	.7	.8	1.0	5.6	1.3	1.5	4.8	5.9
\$400.00–\$424.90 .....	1.1	1.0	1.4	6.2	1.9	1.9	5.8	5.8
\$425.00–\$449.90 .....	1.4	1.2	1.8	5.3	2.2	2.4	6.2	5.8
\$450.00–\$474.90 .....	2.0	1.7	2.3	4.5	3.0	3.3	7.0	5.3
\$475.00–\$499.90 .....	1.6	1.5	2.2	4.2	2.4	3.0	7.8	4.8
\$500.00–\$524.90 .....	1.9	1.6	2.6	3.6	3.0	2.9	6.7	4.2
\$525.00–\$549.90 .....	2.3	2.0	2.0	3.7	2.7	3.2	7.4	4.6
\$550.00–\$574.90 .....	1.9	1.6	2.2	3.7	2.6	3.0	6.8	3.8
\$575.00–\$599.90 .....	2.1	1.7	2.0	3.8	2.8	2.4	4.7	1.5
\$600.00–\$624.90 .....	2.3	1.9	1.7	3.0	2.9	2.1	3.5	<sup>1</sup> 1.3
\$625.00–\$649.90 .....	2.1	1.3	1.6	2.3	2.7	1.9	2.8	...
\$650.00–\$674.90 .....	2.7	1.4	1.5	1.2	2.9	1.4	2.1	...
\$675.00–\$699.90 .....	2.4	1.5	1.5	1.0	2.8	1.6	1.6	...
\$700.00–\$724.90 .....	2.6	1.5	1.5	<sup>2</sup> 1.6	2.8	1.6	1.1	...
\$725.00–\$749.90 .....	2.3	1.3	1.3	...	2.6	1.4	.9	...
\$750.00–\$774.90 .....	2.5	1.6	1.4	...	2.8	1.8	.6	...
\$775.00–\$799.90 .....	2.8	1.4	1.4	...	2.5	1.3	.5	...
\$800.00–\$824.90 .....	3.0	1.6	1.6	...	2.6	2.0	<sup>3</sup> 2.7	...
\$825.00–\$849.90 .....	2.7	1.6	1.6	...	2.3	1.2	...	...
\$850.00–\$874.90 .....	2.8	1.4	1.5	...	2.2	1.1	...	...
\$875.00–\$899.90 .....	2.5	1.4	1.3	...	2.1	1.1	...	...
\$900.00–\$924.90 .....	2.8	1.7	1.7	...	2.4	1.5	...	...
\$925.00–\$949.90 .....	2.6	1.6	1.6	...	2.2	1.2	...	...
\$950.00–\$974.90 .....	2.9	1.6	1.6	...	2.1	1.2	...	...
\$975.00–\$999.90 .....	2.7	2.0	1.5	...	2.3	1.6	...	...
\$1,000.00–\$1,024.90 .....	3.1	1.8	1.8	...	2.0	1.1	...	...
\$1,025.00–\$1,049.90 .....	2.5	1.7	1.7	...	1.6	1.6	...	...
\$1,050.00–\$1,074.90 .....	2.9	2.3	2.2	...	1.7	1.7	...	...
\$1,075.00–\$1,099.90 .....	2.6	2.0	2.3	...	1.8	2.2	...	...
\$1,100.00–\$1,124.90 .....	3.1	2.5	2.3	...	1.8	1.8	...	...
\$1,125.00–\$1,149.90 .....	2.6	2.6	2.7	...	1.7	2.2	...	...
\$1,150.00–\$1,174.90 .....	3.4	2.7	2.3	...	2.1	1.7	...	...
\$1,175.00–\$1,199.90 .....	3.2	2.6	2.3	...	2.0	1.8	...	...
\$1,200.00–\$1,224.90 .....	2.6	2.9	2.7	...	2.0	1.6	...	...
\$1,225.00–\$1,249.90 .....	2.3	2.4	2.1	...	1.7	1.5	...	...
\$1,250.00–\$1,274.90 .....	2.1	2.5	1.9	...	1.7	1.6	...	...
\$1,275.00–\$1,299.90 .....	1.7	2.9	2.0	...	1.3	1.7	...	...
\$1,300.00–\$1,324.90 .....	1.2	2.6	2.4	...	1.2	1.7	...	...
\$1,325.00–\$1,349.90 .....	.8	2.5	2.2	...	.6	1.7	...	...
\$1,350.00–\$1,374.90 .....	.8	3.0	2.3	...	.9	1.7	...	...
\$1,375.00–\$1,399.90 .....	.6	2.8	2.4	...	.7	1.8	...	...
\$1,400.00–\$1,424.90 .....	.6	2.1	2.3	...	.4	1.8	...	...
\$1,425.00–\$1,449.90 .....	.4	2.4	2.1	...	.3	1.5	...	...
\$1,450.00–\$1,474.90 .....	.3	1.9	1.8	...	.3	1.2	...	...
\$1,475.00–\$1,499.90 .....	.3	1.8	1.6	...	.2	.9	...	...
\$1,500.00 or more .....	1.3	9.5	8.2	...	1.7	7.5	...	...
Average monthly benefit per family .....	\$882.10	\$1,032.30	\$968.90	\$385.70	\$790.80	\$869.80	\$468.70	\$337.40

<sup>1</sup> \$600.00 or more.<sup>2</sup> \$700.00 or more.<sup>3</sup> \$800.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J1.—Estimated total benefits paid, by type of benefit, calendar year, 1987

[In millions]

State	Total	Retirement program	Survivor program	Disability program
Total .....	\$204,156	\$141,329	\$42,315	\$20,512
Alabama .....	3,257	2,010	801	446
Alaska .....	152	96	38	18
Arizona .....	2,871	2,082	509	280
Arkansas .....	2,125	1,373	461	291
California .....	19,214	13,758	3,573	1,883
Colorado .....	2,019	1,389	426	204
Connecticut .....	3,059	2,316	532	211
Delaware .....	554	390	109	55
District of Columbia .....	382	266	80	36
Florida .....	13,088	9,768	2,244	1,076
Georgia .....	4,046	2,548	919	579
Hawaii .....	715	548	115	52
Idaho .....	776	559	150	67
Illinois .....	9,905	6,963	2,075	867
Indiana .....	4,976	3,408	1,053	515
Iowa .....	2,794	2,002	588	204
Kansas .....	2,176	1,574	450	152
Kentucky .....	2,996	1,811	732	453
Louisiana .....	3,002	1,750	826	426
Maine .....	1,045	727	210	108
Maryland .....	3,200	2,222	691	287
Massachusetts .....	5,276	3,848	991	437
Michigan .....	8,300	5,572	1,801	927
Minnesota .....	3,423	2,474	698	251
Mississippi .....	1,949	1,174	462	313
Missouri .....	4,673	3,216	978	479
Montana .....	685	471	144	70
Nebraska .....	1,397	1,011	290	96
Nevada .....	742	537	125	80
New Hampshire .....	846	625	151	70
New Jersey .....	7,168	5,220	1,340	608
New Mexico .....	972	644	213	115
New York .....	16,420	11,794	3,093	1,533
North Carolina .....	4,920	3,296	1,014	610
North Dakota .....	547	385	124	38
Ohio .....	9,701	6,426	2,251	1,024
Oklahoma .....	2,601	1,771	590	240
Oregon .....	2,564	1,885	460	219
Pennsylvania .....	12,354	8,651	2,657	1,046
Rhode Island .....	983	722	169	92
South Carolina .....	2,472	1,593	528	351
South Dakota .....	611	430	135	46
Tennessee .....	3,832	2,482	862	488
Texas .....	10,403	6,903	2,554	946
Utah .....	934	671	190	73
Vermont .....	447	314	90	43
Virginia .....	3,972	2,630	879	463
Washington .....	3,743	2,724	681	338
West Virginia .....	1,878	1,105	492	281
Wisconsin .....	4,523	3,231	885	407
Wyoming .....	308	216	66	26
Outlying areas:				
American Samoa .....	7	3	3	1
Guam .....	14	8	5	1
Puerto Rico .....	1,775	901	369	505
Virgin Islands .....	40	27	9	4
Abroad .....	1,325	808	439	78

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-11 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J2 (1986).—Number, by type of benefit, December 1986

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Social Security program							
		Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers <sup>1</sup>	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total.....	37,635,580	22,963,100	3,085,070	450,590	5,284,360	1,873,060	2,718,860	299,340	961,200
Alabama.....	668,030	353,830	57,230	11,230	108,560	44,280	61,070	7,790	24,040
Alaska.....	27,570	15,220	1,500	600	3,040	3,720	2,260	230	1,000
Arizona.....	515,990	328,700	45,130	5,680	59,340	25,650	35,150	4,050	12,290
Arkansas.....	449,390	251,090	39,840	6,700	66,850	23,680	39,950	5,130	16,150
California.....	3,456,590	2,191,060	292,790	40,850	427,160	161,400	249,980	21,150	72,200
Colorado.....	374,530	226,290	35,280	3,340	51,010	20,210	26,340	2,620	8,900
Connecticut.....	504,280	350,230	29,910	4,380	61,560	18,700	28,840	2,280	8,380
Delaware.....	96,730	61,780	6,880	1,080	13,380	3,810	7,060	630	2,110
District of Columbia.....	81,430	52,150	4,470	840	11,370	5,320	5,990	220	1,070
Florida.....	2,381,100	1,599,470	195,240	21,540	281,650	81,290	142,970	15,540	43,400
Georgia.....	817,970	455,460	55,250	9,850	117,710	57,480	81,790	8,520	30,910
Hawaii.....	133,720	88,780	10,420	4,900	13,070	6,450	7,100	660	2,340
Idaho.....	147,070	93,050	14,280	1,430	18,060	7,410	8,740	1,000	3,100
Illinois.....	1,701,190	1,070,860	126,620	17,710	243,750	85,520	110,170	9,990	36,570
Indiana.....	868,050	530,070	66,710	8,960	121,920	42,820	65,750	7,010	24,810
Iowa.....	511,030	318,750	52,710	4,850	76,570	19,310	27,740	2,590	8,510
Kansas.....	393,680	250,220	37,410	3,680	56,510	16,280	21,030	1,840	6,710
Kentucky.....	617,440	318,610	57,680	9,000	102,440	34,640	59,390	9,480	26,200
Louisiana.....	609,880	294,010	58,940	9,460	107,750	47,530	54,510	9,010	28,670
Maine.....	204,570	127,970	15,780	2,080	27,630	8,830	15,550	1,640	5,090
Maryland.....	574,890	362,800	41,220	5,240	83,970	30,910	37,350	3,050	10,350
Massachusetts.....	941,340	633,780	61,310	7,240	124,160	33,890	58,740	5,250	16,970
Michigan.....	1,426,670	847,720	116,070	15,730	210,300	72,750	112,140	12,210	39,750
Minnesota.....	638,980	408,180	61,420	6,450	91,200	24,560	34,110	2,950	10,110
Mississippi.....	433,880	224,650	33,060	8,720	64,900	31,750	44,510	5,820	20,470
Missouri.....	876,830	537,200	72,090	9,030	124,360	42,500	64,150	6,540	20,960
Montana.....	129,150	77,750	12,150	1,250	17,660	7,010	8,830	1,040	3,460
Nebraska.....	260,780	165,770	26,270	2,200	37,190	10,250	13,170	1,390	4,540
Nevada.....	129,970	86,090	8,350	1,330	13,860	7,110	10,100	710	2,420
New Hampshire.....	151,930	102,740	9,620	1,230	17,810	6,500	9,530	1,080	3,420
New Jersey.....	1,189,360	794,240	72,760	10,740	155,730	48,420	78,630	6,680	22,160
New Mexico.....	193,290	108,140	18,850	3,160	26,130	13,730	14,410	2,240	6,630
New York.....	2,802,140	1,826,760	178,160	30,290	371,930	121,070	195,030	19,080	59,820
North Carolina.....	978,710	584,790	66,980	10,990	138,220	56,490	86,540	8,000	26,700
North Dakota.....	108,180	63,550	13,640	1,410	16,660	5,000	5,640	590	1,690
Ohio.....	1,724,370	1,004,230	160,050	18,290	274,980	77,980	127,870	14,970	46,000
Oklahoma.....	506,360	301,110	47,610	4,960	78,770	26,310	32,250	3,560	11,790
Oregon.....	458,340	301,260	39,500	4,440	55,780	18,530	28,030	2,720	8,080
Pennsylvania.....	2,163,110	1,358,370	175,220	18,530	332,740	84,760	140,050	14,760	38,680
Rhode Island.....	176,460	120,090	8,860	1,510	21,400	6,520	13,070	1,180	3,830
South Carolina.....	496,560	283,420	31,250	6,510	67,530	33,340	51,150	5,170	18,190
South Dakota.....	124,290	75,140	13,390	1,540	18,730	5,550	6,930	650	2,360
Tennessee.....	777,280	436,400	65,390	9,850	118,360	44,630	68,550	8,000	26,100
Texas.....	2,004,720	1,130,900	196,580	31,240	316,350	137,880	125,340	15,890	50,540
Utah.....	169,070	105,160	16,210	2,040	19,960	11,240	9,200	950	4,310
Vermont.....	85,010	53,270	6,530	800	11,420	3,900	6,060	680	2,350
Virginia.....	778,350	458,370	61,410	8,270	115,430	42,820	63,760	7,450	20,840
Washington.....	654,180	424,620	55,470	6,750	79,340	28,080	42,820	3,570	13,530
West Virginia.....	359,420	176,570	35,310	5,180	64,560	19,980	35,030	6,710	16,080
Wisconsin.....	805,130	512,010	68,120	8,230	107,540	30,940	54,090	5,500	18,700
Wyoming.....	56,150	35,330	4,880	600	7,290	3,330	3,210	340	1,170
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	3,260	720	300	390	350	920	230	60	290
Guam.....	4,140	1,450	420	210	550	1,050	220	40	200
Puerto Rico.....	548,670	216,830	56,640	23,580	61,950	39,760	75,590	16,540	57,780
Virgin Islands.....	8,370	4,310	470	340	890	1,210	670	120	360
Abroad.....	331,190	161,260	43,680	13,750	66,710	27,310	10,140	2,210	6,130
Unknown <sup>2</sup> .....	4,810	520	220	410	320	750	340	260	1,990

<sup>1</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J2 (1987).—Number, by type of benefit, December 1987

State	Social Security program								
	Total	Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers <sup>1</sup>	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total .....	38,189,946	23,458,620	3,090,058	439,196	5,320,582	1,836,815	2,785,859	290,888	967,928
Alabama .....	679,550	361,923	56,890	10,769	111,171	43,357	62,733	7,635	25,072
Alaska .....	29,035	16,155	1,712	626	3,188	3,729	2,431	220	974
Arizona .....	535,261	344,312	46,452	5,983	60,694	24,793	36,570	3,879	12,578
Arkansas .....	453,874	255,074	39,501	6,259	66,758	23,217	41,658	4,928	16,479
California .....	3,511,045	2,240,465	294,015	39,789	429,437	157,744	255,530	20,923	73,142
Colorado .....	386,488	234,850	36,607	3,239	52,118	19,123	28,588	2,619	9,344
Connecticut .....	509,385	356,146	30,781	4,328	61,472	18,257	28,725	2,009	7,667
Delaware .....	98,370	62,728	6,981	882	13,043	4,325	7,527	638	2,246
District of Columbia .....	79,751	51,505	4,537	808	10,730	4,976	5,917	205	1,073
Florida .....	2,439,400	1,647,504	198,049	20,422	288,007	80,701	145,990	14,507	44,220
Georgia .....	832,035	467,779	55,417	9,412	120,242	55,908	83,678	8,294	31,305
Hawaii .....	138,472	92,467	10,896	4,563	13,721	6,592	7,260	679	2,294
Idaho .....	148,939	94,145	14,280	1,619	17,984	7,433	9,025	1,036	3,417
Illinois .....	1,719,645	1,088,972	125,619	16,992	244,420	82,851	113,830	9,682	37,279
Indiana .....	883,187	541,267	67,050	8,776	125,090	42,496	66,865	6,691	24,952
Iowa .....	515,203	323,066	52,827	4,530	76,366	18,209	28,508	2,629	9,068
Kansas .....	398,007	253,758	37,288	3,382	57,023	16,025	21,779	1,859	6,893
Kentucky .....	624,380	324,079	57,142	8,293	102,703	34,341	61,739	9,577	26,506
Louisiana .....	622,006	302,030	60,820	9,628	109,234	46,229	56,429	9,011	28,625
Maine .....	207,666	130,830	16,045	1,987	27,586	8,512	15,713	1,712	5,281
Maryland .....	584,133	371,466	42,196	5,333	84,074	29,706	38,573	2,885	9,900
Massachusetts .....	948,066	640,501	60,750	7,603	122,209	33,394	61,173	5,200	17,236
Michigan .....	1,440,908	862,302	116,904	15,882	208,278	71,990	112,957	11,595	41,000
Minnesota .....	648,945	417,015	62,574	6,341	90,333	23,889	35,353	2,790	10,650
Mississippi .....	438,681	227,704	31,923	8,438	65,807	31,880	46,121	5,879	20,929
Missouri .....	889,621	547,295	71,784	8,903	125,787	40,539	66,142	6,547	22,624
Montana .....	130,901	78,842	12,455	1,393	17,401	6,588	9,512	1,094	3,616
Nebraska .....	262,928	168,051	25,765	2,210	37,469	10,162	13,605	1,246	4,420
Nevada .....	138,145	92,374	9,083	1,449	14,378	6,590	10,621	818	2,832
New Hampshire .....	153,447	104,820	9,633	1,267	17,789	6,235	9,659	864	3,180
New Jersey .....	1,202,318	806,327	71,626	9,733	156,792	48,859	79,074	6,314	21,593
New Mexico .....	200,706	112,226	19,628	3,204	26,677	13,692	15,472	2,419	7,388
New York .....	2,803,930	1,840,795	173,605	29,264	364,816	119,944	198,614	17,802	59,090
North Carolina .....	1,003,008	605,667	66,072	10,641	139,355	55,325	91,138	7,729	27,081
North Dakota .....	109,724	64,846	13,669	1,333	17,115	4,725	5,695	538	1,803
Ohio .....	1,748,815	1,019,776	159,464	17,881	277,055	79,788	132,147	14,663	48,041
Oklahoma .....	512,717	307,352	47,057	5,206	78,460	26,271	33,181	3,569	11,621
Oregon .....	464,727	308,004	39,384	4,150	55,387	17,908	28,759	2,730	8,405
Pennsylvania .....	2,182,501	1,384,493	175,686	18,235	333,163	82,382	136,689	14,177	37,676
Rhode Island .....	177,427	122,908	8,696	1,316	20,858	5,989	13,143	1,121	3,396
South Carolina .....	506,066	292,325	31,348	6,067	69,105	34,024	51,333	4,813	17,051
South Dakota .....	124,993	75,833	13,632	1,389	18,620	5,476	6,954	697	2,392
Tennessee .....	786,645	445,989	63,975	9,405	119,675	42,941	71,513	7,862	25,285
Texas .....	2,057,738	1,170,768	200,179	31,192	323,339	134,149	130,303	15,883	51,925
Utah .....	175,399	109,363	16,256	2,329	20,689	11,600	9,862	986	4,314
Vermont .....	84,467	53,175	6,545	867	11,440	3,648	6,147	592	2,053
Virginia .....	787,292	468,286	60,702	8,254	116,475	40,120	65,175	7,288	20,992
Washington .....	671,119	437,086	57,684	6,187	80,873	26,682	45,028	3,868	13,711
West Virginia .....	361,961	179,666	35,166	5,474	65,917	19,005	34,782	6,485	15,466
Wisconsin .....	815,571	521,308	67,281	8,057	108,959	31,031	54,853	5,065	19,017
Wyoming .....	57,227	35,778	4,794	519	7,487	3,316	3,667	370	1,296
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa .....	3,010	764	272	405	341	620	266	73	269
Guam .....	4,361	1,715	493	282	506	886	251	50	178
Puerto Rico .....	553,410	222,086	56,224	22,927	62,809	40,250	76,526	15,899	56,689
Virgin Islands .....	9,431	5,072	713	412	926	1,132	670	98	408
Abroad .....	337,909	165,587	43,931	13,361	69,231	27,261	10,406	2,146	5,986

<sup>1</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-9 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J3 (1986).—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1986

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Number			Monthly benefit (in thousands)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	27,228,910	10,822,550	16,406,360	\$12,738,304	\$6,012,547	\$6,725,757
Alabama.....	446,230	175,990	270,240	185,788	87,234	98,553
Alaska.....	16,140	7,700	8,440	7,876	4,283	3,593
Arizona.....	372,430	159,980	212,450	177,486	89,782	87,704
Arkansas.....	311,150	126,340	184,810	125,226	60,120	65,106
California.....	2,545,950	1,041,410	1,504,540	1,221,105	591,745	629,360
Colorado.....	270,810	108,700	162,110	123,406	59,264	64,142
Connecticut.....	392,710	151,930	240,780	205,896	95,070	110,826
Delaware.....	70,390	28,000	42,390	34,720	16,523	18,197
District of Columbia.....	61,260	21,570	39,690	25,334	10,190	15,144
Florida.....	1,823,010	769,510	1,053,500	860,746	430,175	430,570
Georgia.....	543,750	205,370	338,380	230,816	104,011	126,805
Hawaii.....	92,960	46,060	46,900	43,826	25,078	18,748
Idaho.....	109,140	47,950	61,190	49,770	26,019	23,751
Illinois.....	1,262,050	485,000	777,050	635,025	292,506	342,518
Indiana.....	621,120	241,110	380,010	304,500	141,342	163,158
Iowa.....	395,180	155,280	239,900	184,412	87,116	97,296
Kansas.....	307,270	118,990	188,280	145,839	68,013	77,826
Kentucky.....	410,630	162,530	248,100	169,804	79,583	90,220
Louisiana.....	390,890	156,220	234,670	165,105	79,861	85,243
Maine.....	148,250	58,680	89,570	64,371	29,896	34,475
Maryland.....	419,170	161,340	257,830	199,179	90,695	108,484
Massachusetts.....	729,210	271,000	458,210	351,752	154,940	196,813
Michigan.....	1,002,840	401,020	601,820	500,754	238,181	262,574
Minnesota.....	495,550	195,570	299,980	223,491	104,230	119,261
Mississippi.....	279,680	110,140	169,540	107,980	49,902	58,078
Missouri.....	643,710	249,080	394,630	292,418	134,265	158,152
Montana.....	93,770	39,830	53,940	42,962	21,471	21,491
Nebraska.....	204,150	80,950	123,200	93,935	44,599	49,336
Nevada.....	90,970	41,370	49,600	44,008	23,163	20,845
New Hampshire.....	113,770	44,800	68,970	54,641	25,244	29,397
New Jersey.....	900,300	349,920	550,380	469,104	217,757	251,347
New Mexico.....	129,960	56,970	72,990	56,555	29,148	27,406
New York.....	2,093,920	792,550	1,301,370	1,067,943	477,483	590,460
North Carolina.....	676,680	261,260	415,420	288,613	131,540	157,073
North Dakota.....	83,540	35,230	48,310	35,811	18,059	17,752
Ohio.....	1,237,630	483,180	754,450	593,371	279,183	314,188
Oklahoma.....	371,680	146,320	225,360	163,228	76,033	87,195
Oregon.....	342,600	142,200	200,400	163,994	80,417	83,577
Pennsylvania.....	1,616,340	625,590	990,750	790,298	368,053	422,246
Rhode Island.....	132,700	49,760	82,940	63,970	28,619	35,351
South Carolina.....	323,960	126,850	197,110	139,208	64,563	74,646
South Dakota.....	95,340	39,050	56,290	40,623	19,570	21,053
Tennessee.....	534,100	209,200	324,900	226,168	105,289	120,878
Texas.....	1,411,800	566,360	845,440	627,329	302,828	324,500
Utah.....	123,080	51,520	71,560	59,147	29,577	29,570
Vermont.....	62,340	24,890	37,450	28,673	13,463	15,211
Virginia.....	546,870	210,880	335,990	238,442	108,632	129,810
Washington.....	483,020	200,370	282,650	236,153	116,274	119,879
West Virginia.....	236,460	93,760	142,700	105,135	50,231	54,904
Wisconsin.....	602,340	243,180	359,160	289,932	139,372	150,559
Wyoming.....	40,990	16,820	24,170	19,151	9,447	9,704
Outlying areas:						
American Samoa.....	910	520	390	248	161	87
Guam.....	1,640	870	770	515	314	201
Puerto Rico.....	279,790	135,270	144,520	79,375	44,200	35,174
Virgin Islands.....	4,660	2,180	2,480	1,959	1,036	922
Abroad.....	231,620	94,200	137,420	81,019	36,719	44,300
Unknown <sup>1</sup> .....	500	230	270	172	74	99

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J3 (1987).**—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1987

State	Number			Monthly benefit (in thousands)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total .....	27,771,230	11,032,105	16,739,125	\$13,634,091	\$6,423,779	\$7,210,311
Alabama .....	456,462	177,825	278,637	199,357	92,628	106,729
Alaska .....	17,026	8,068	8,958	8,569	4,638	3,931
Arizona .....	390,403	166,691	223,712	195,151	98,225	96,926
Arkansas .....	315,450	128,850	186,600	134,217	64,861	69,356
California .....	2,603,320	1,062,240	1,541,080	1,311,084	632,757	678,327
Colorado .....	280,318	113,928	166,390	134,234	65,205	69,030
Connecticut .....	400,552	155,754	244,798	219,747	101,835	117,912
Delaware .....	70,780	28,233	42,547	36,709	17,472	19,237
District of Columbia .....	60,581	21,539	39,042	26,131	10,626	15,505
Florida .....	1,878,854	787,769	1,091,085	930,900	462,155	468,745
Georgia .....	557,277	210,861	346,416	248,857	112,077	136,781
Hawaii .....	98,499	47,460	51,039	48,466	26,899	21,567
Idaho .....	109,724	47,570	62,154	52,416	26,937	25,479
Illinois .....	1,281,653	494,145	787,508	676,686	312,048	364,638
Indiana .....	633,177	245,905	387,272	326,836	151,302	175,534
Iowa .....	400,005	156,788	243,217	195,690	92,010	103,680
Kansas .....	310,362	120,540	189,822	154,724	72,144	82,581
Kentucky .....	416,085	164,029	252,057	180,924	84,528	96,396
Louisiana .....	401,770	160,179	241,591	178,115	86,201	91,914
Maine .....	151,939	60,272	91,667	69,472	32,553	36,919
Maryland .....	430,297	165,710	264,587	214,133	97,741	116,392
Massachusetts .....	736,049	274,000	462,049	372,057	164,036	208,021
Michigan .....	1,017,603	407,005	610,598	532,840	253,279	279,561
Minnesota .....	503,525	201,687	301,838	239,199	113,163	126,036
Mississippi .....	282,367	111,315	171,052	115,452	53,404	62,048
Missouri .....	652,345	252,359	399,986	311,642	143,044	168,599
Montana .....	94,993	40,488	54,505	45,359	22,797	22,562
Nebraska .....	206,401	80,851	125,550	99,366	46,503	52,863
Nevada .....	97,906	44,406	53,500	49,419	26,009	23,410
New Hampshire .....	115,656	45,506	70,150	58,297	27,063	31,234
New Jersey .....	917,458	354,339	563,119	501,494	231,002	270,492
New Mexico .....	135,056	58,079	76,977	61,661	31,247	30,414
New York .....	2,101,285	798,201	1,303,084	1,124,168	502,555	621,613
North Carolina .....	696,905	268,505	428,400	313,029	142,500	170,529
North Dakota .....	85,168	36,149	49,019	38,489	19,475	19,014
Ohio .....	1,255,340	489,452	765,888	631,539	296,317	335,222
Oklahoma .....	375,916	148,450	227,466	173,214	80,807	92,408
Oregon .....	350,601	146,030	204,571	176,448	86,892	89,556
Pennsylvania .....	1,644,819	635,446	1,009,373	842,388	390,900	451,488
Rhode Island .....	134,970	50,695	84,275	68,288	30,486	37,802
South Carolina .....	334,536	129,489	205,047	151,068	69,318	81,750
South Dakota .....	95,720	39,490	56,230	42,562	20,644	21,918
Tennessee .....	545,435	212,746	332,689	242,607	112,403	130,205
Texas .....	1,453,058	584,193	868,865	679,365	327,759	351,606
Utah .....	126,741	52,890	73,851	63,525	31,730	31,795
Vermont .....	62,342	24,806	37,536	30,235	14,135	16,099
Virginia .....	558,188	215,472	342,716	256,128	116,429	139,698
Washington .....	501,508	208,348	293,160	256,418	126,348	130,069
West Virginia .....	240,120	95,057	145,063	112,389	53,304	59,085
Wisconsin .....	610,618	245,682	364,936	307,950	147,319	160,630
Wyoming .....	41,254	17,256	23,998	20,475	10,175	10,300
Outlying areas:						
American Samoa .....	910	486	424	262	163	99
Guam .....	1,994	1,094	900	692	440	252
Puerto Rico .....	284,318	137,244	147,074	84,269	46,822	37,447
Virgin Islands .....	2,480	2,598	2,882	2,404	1,295	1,109
Abroad .....	240,110	97,935	142,175	86,976	39,175	47,801

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J4 (1986).—Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1986

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Social Security program								
	Total	Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers <sup>1</sup>	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total.....	\$16,507,650	\$11,209,105	\$777,170	\$92,136	\$2,297,269	\$632,768	\$1,324,272	\$39,196	\$135,735
Alabama.....	259,625	157,352	12,796	2,169	41,025	14,056	28,114	960	3,154
Alaska.....	12,005	7,642	339	115	1,205	1,359	1,146	28	170
Arizona.....	231,006	162,469	11,609	1,155	26,637	8,488	18,261	546	1,841
Arkansas.....	170,610	107,705	8,548	1,104	24,832	7,375	18,251	647	2,147
California.....	1,560,104	1,089,446	76,159	8,422	193,008	55,020	124,249	2,866	10,913
Colorado.....	161,650	108,037	8,979	738	22,251	7,235	12,705	356	1,348
Connecticut.....	249,838	187,614	8,670	1,154	29,751	6,823	14,347	292	1,187
Delaware.....	44,968	31,416	1,922	269	6,083	1,405	3,451	90	333
District of Columbia.....	31,617	21,998	1,019	157	4,265	1,426	2,567	26	159
Florida.....	1,068,257	779,722	49,561	4,626	126,584	27,824	71,170	2,158	6,612
Georgia.....	323,701	202,788	13,147	1,895	44,823	18,545	37,296	1,048	4,159
Hawaii.....	57,748	43,129	2,396	901	5,409	2,162	3,354	85	313
Idaho.....	63,519	44,280	3,602	304	7,892	2,548	4,328	133	432
Illinois.....	803,712	557,370	35,176	4,139	113,807	30,229	56,042	1,394	5,554
Indiana.....	400,372	270,215	18,028	2,165	55,995	15,925	33,284	967	3,793
Iowa.....	227,980	156,856	13,792	1,135	34,192	7,060	13,356	350	1,240
Kansas.....	177,758	124,589	10,024	870	25,509	5,682	9,931	218	933
Kentucky.....	239,415	141,173	12,577	1,600	39,729	11,295	28,426	1,202	3,413
Louisiana.....	237,476	133,241	13,708	1,775	42,706	14,910	26,285	1,171	3,680
Maine.....	83,928	57,325	3,747	423	11,629	2,932	7,011	188	673
Maryland.....	258,250	177,142	10,767	1,192	37,513	10,735	18,703	466	1,732
Massachusetts.....	430,420	311,606	16,604	1,715	57,121	11,938	28,310	687	2,439
Michigan.....	670,661	441,988	31,515	3,931	98,504	26,837	59,842	1,745	6,298
Minnesota.....	277,068	193,052	15,162	1,469	40,016	8,905	16,453	426	1,584
Mississippi.....	155,008	92,690	6,729	1,329	22,450	9,220	19,560	631	2,398
Missouri.....	377,964	255,178	17,792	1,931	53,694	14,689	30,809	888	2,983
Montana.....	55,687	37,190	2,985	294	7,820	2,365	4,358	147	528
Nebraska.....	114,372	80,038	6,756	488	16,501	3,559	6,238	182	611
Nevada.....	59,164	42,238	2,133	303	6,284	2,490	5,192	100	425
New Hampshire.....	68,937	50,359	2,559	276	8,118	2,384	4,583	142	517
New Jersey.....	582,944	423,179	20,589	2,689	74,417	17,194	40,320	951	3,606
New Mexico.....	77,534	49,905	4,307	585	10,426	4,226	6,930	282	873
New York.....	1,340,049	957,203	49,106	7,123	173,839	41,724	99,204	2,641	9,210
North Carolina.....	393,587	261,985	15,287	2,158	51,881	18,600	38,970	961	3,745
North Dakota.....	44,103	29,126	3,270	299	6,911	1,616	2,552	83	245
Ohio.....	779,912	504,147	42,581	4,215	126,588	28,158	65,233	2,130	6,861
Oklahoma.....	210,691	139,617	11,361	1,007	32,470	8,957	15,160	466	1,653
Oregon.....	209,074	149,658	10,269	1,076	25,351	6,738	14,301	372	1,309
Pennsylvania.....	1,004,090	688,860	47,427	4,494	153,970	30,115	71,199	2,108	5,917
Rhode Island.....	79,933	58,687	2,377	363	9,590	2,194	6,024	138	561
South Carolina.....	197,867	127,513	7,175	1,260	25,031	10,449	23,320	656	2,463
South Dakota.....	50,167	33,817	3,142	272	7,724	1,700	3,110	84	319
Tennessee.....	308,713	195,828	15,108	1,879	45,642	14,519	31,336	987	3,415
Texas.....	829,597	531,655	48,070	5,560	131,263	45,343	59,174	1,971	6,560
Utah.....	75,371	52,650	4,258	425	9,074	3,859	4,460	118	528
Vermont.....	36,845	25,480	1,637	161	4,939	1,318	2,895	85	328
Virginia.....	320,151	208,845	14,488	1,710	46,450	14,797	29,886	965	3,009
Washington.....	302,634	215,076	14,940	1,613	36,492	10,350	21,540	525	2,099
West Virginia.....	149,308	85,205	8,441	1,062	26,674	6,813	18,005	931	2,176
Wisconsin.....	367,408	257,086	17,794	1,957	49,320	11,314	26,572	702	2,663
Wyoming.....	24,877	17,203	1,248	129	3,232	1,254	1,569	50	193
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	621	212	28	34	74	156	82	6	28
Guam.....	1,108	481	65	25	152	264	93	5	24
Puerto Rico.....	139,705	66,967	8,010	2,352	16,907	8,743	29,711	1,549	5,466
Virgin Islands.....	2,931	1,870	86	47	307	294	280	12	36
Abroad.....	104,660	60,805	7,267	1,510	23,077	6,433	4,590	263	714
Unknown <sup>2</sup> .....	947	197	36	67	111	219	132	20	166

<sup>1</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-10 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J4 (1987).—Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1987

[In thousands]

State	Social Security program								
	Total	Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers <sup>1</sup>	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total.....	\$17,612,893	\$12,019,202	\$817,051	\$94,835	\$2,437,900	\$647,241	\$1,415,814	\$39,184	\$141,666
Alabama.....	277,740	168,686	13,385	2,162	44,383	14,336	30,381	983	3,424
Alaska.....	13,116	8,389	417	121	1,349	1,385	1,276	26	153
Arizona.....	252,136	178,908	12,444	1,265	28,728	8,810	19,531	547	1,903
Arkansas.....	182,500	115,723	8,947	1,134	26,279	7,609	19,952	632	2,224
California.....	1,666,332	1,170,748	80,259	8,786	204,342	55,900	132,027	2,952	11,318
Colorado.....	175,592	117,704	9,667	739	24,052	7,148	14,484	370	1,428
Connecticut.....	265,008	199,808	9,313	1,159	31,486	6,944	14,819	266	1,213
Delaware.....	48,071	33,552	2,035	235	6,317	1,636	3,860	91	345
District of Columbia.....	32,503	22,721	1,095	156	4,239	1,471	2,634	28	159
Florida.....	1,150,307	843,039	52,975	4,638	136,615	28,656	75,453	2,093	6,838
Georgia.....	346,812	218,949	13,553	1,910	48,286	18,784	39,950	1,026	4,354
Hawaii.....	62,845	46,883	2,645	888	6,073	2,292	3,661	81	322
Idaho.....	67,291	47,040	3,728	367	8,267	2,665	4,591	135	498
Illinois.....	853,789	594,673	36,578	4,222	120,444	30,536	60,100	1,375	5,861
Indiana.....	428,887	290,448	18,985	2,241	60,732	16,409	35,217	946	3,909
Iowa.....	241,076	166,588	14,394	1,129	36,021	6,919	14,310	354	1,361
Kansas.....	188,871	132,493	10,498	828	27,120	5,893	10,747	254	1,038
Kentucky.....	255,222	151,030	13,176	1,597	41,944	11,747	30,841	1,257	3,630
Louisiana.....	254,976	143,957	15,020	1,899	45,452	15,211	28,551	1,193	3,693
Maine.....	89,877	61,802	4,073	444	12,199	2,995	7,427	213	724
Maryland.....	275,734	190,322	11,580	1,303	39,536	10,814	20,063	438	1,678
Massachusetts.....	454,494	330,041	17,266	1,844	59,365	12,098	30,639	680	2,561
Michigan.....	711,344	471,675	33,314	4,168	102,867	27,752	63,078	1,729	6,761
Minnesota.....	296,109	208,030	16,216	1,509	41,777	8,972	17,568	386	1,651
Mississippi.....	165,938	99,258	6,869	1,395	24,159	9,671	21,294	696	2,596
Missouri.....	402,686	273,190	18,610	2,010	57,049	14,423	33,135	886	3,383
Montana.....	59,010	39,461	3,267	327	8,023	2,384	4,871	146	531
Nebraska.....	120,937	84,712	6,947	519	17,486	3,748	6,722	166	637
Nevada.....	65,785	47,487	2,434	335	6,802	2,479	5,671	116	461
New Hampshire.....	73,311	53,931	2,690	321	8,516	2,408	4,856	111	478
New Jersey.....	619,712	452,293	21,197	2,530	78,955	18,162	42,087	895	3,593
New Mexico.....	84,280	54,324	4,756	592	11,255	4,382	7,705	304	962
New York.....	1,409,288	1,011,369	49,902	7,193	179,684	43,166	105,793	2,564	9,617
North Carolina.....	425,572	285,621	15,904	2,208	55,129	18,762	43,007	988	3,953
North Dakota.....	47,213	31,317	3,428	285	7,558	1,652	2,656	69	248
Ohio.....	829,723	537,706	44,396	4,425	134,010	29,788	70,022	2,088	7,288
Oklahoma.....	224,273	149,551	11,810	1,103	33,961	9,271	16,409	478	1,690
Oregon.....	223,278	161,017	10,755	1,030	26,687	6,845	15,183	399	1,362
Pennsylvania.....	1,063,503	735,525	49,866	4,645	162,544	30,620	72,342	2,063	5,898
Rhode Island.....	84,772	62,862	2,433	330	9,973	2,159	6,403	133	479
South Carolina.....	212,954	138,212	7,696	1,282	27,132	11,225	24,412	595	2,400
South Dakota.....	52,728	35,629	3,309	287	8,073	1,775	3,252	88	315
Tennessee.....	329,591	210,154	15,519	1,928	48,703	14,568	34,147	1,004	3,568
Texas.....	897,820	578,631	51,523	5,892	141,626	46,133	64,863	2,043	7,109
Utah.....	81,783	57,091	4,441	513	9,887	4,053	5,082	135	581
Vermont.....	38,590	26,798	1,720	196	5,211	1,294	2,998	75	298
Virginia.....	341,442	224,512	15,072	1,768	49,556	14,375	32,069	966	3,124
Washington.....	326,204	232,441	16,189	1,548	39,383	10,190	23,683	563	2,207
West Virginia.....	158,638	90,897	8,847	1,161	28,957	6,890	18,720	947	2,219
Wisconsin.....	390,736	273,955	18,389	2,069	52,734	11,809	28,225	689	2,866
Wyoming.....	26,851	18,488	1,312	127	3,526	1,289	1,865	51	193
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	624	234	34	37	79	122	95	5	18
Guam.....	1,241	642	82	34	146	211	106	3	17
Puerto Rico.....	148,872	71,890	8,349	2,396	17,888	9,254	31,783	1,576	5,736
Virgin Islands.....	3,532	2,316	144	65	335	310	304	10	48
Abroad.....	111,374	64,479	7,598	1,540	25,000	6,841	4,894	277	745

<sup>1</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-10 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.



Table 5.J5 (1986).—Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1986

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Age					Race			Beneficiaries other than children	
		17 or under	18-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	White	Black	Other	Men	Women
Total.....	37,635,580	2,647,650	7,759,020	8,454,200	7,346,730	11,427,980	33,303,930	3,562,840	768,810	13,974,130	20,376,600
Alabama.....	668,030	64,370	157,430	139,690	123,600	182,940	500,280	164,810	2,940	239,800	348,680
Alaska.....	27,570	4,800	6,630	6,610	4,710	4,820	21,760	790	5,020	10,300	11,950
Arizona.....	515,990	38,020	105,540	123,220	105,470	143,740	484,390	10,050	21,550	205,520	266,850
Arkansas.....	449,390	38,510	99,730	94,030	84,200	132,920	382,410	64,720	2,260	169,080	233,780
California.....	3,456,590	228,620	682,020	800,440	690,320	1,055,190	3,054,750	222,040	179,800	1,324,670	1,857,470
Colorado.....	374,530	27,540	76,180	86,870	72,210	111,730	358,500	9,460	6,570	141,140	200,940
Connecticut.....	504,280	23,860	87,710	122,060	107,100	163,550	478,490	21,970	3,820	187,110	285,710
Delaware.....	96,730	5,460	20,880	23,690	19,010	27,690	83,140	12,530	1,060	36,380	53,350
District of Columbia.....	81,430	5,650	14,520	16,710	16,990	27,560	24,200	56,150	1,080	27,520	46,680
Florida.....	2,381,100	123,170	434,920	553,980	503,010	766,020	2,178,870	184,270	17,960	950,240	1,284,630
Georgia.....	817,970	80,630	193,590	176,730	150,800	216,220	616,700	195,950	5,320	282,870	436,860
Hawaii.....	133,720	11,680	29,080	33,160	25,360	34,440	37,430	1,040	95,250	57,700	62,330
Idaho.....	147,070	10,030	27,900	34,420	30,300	44,420	144,850	180	2,040	59,390	75,740
Illinois.....	1,701,190	111,600	327,540	380,480	344,930	536,640	1,498,300	185,560	17,330	615,390	946,000
Indiana.....	868,050	60,910	186,020	195,050	163,820	262,250	805,290	58,330	4,430	316,550	474,910
Iowa.....	511,030	24,040	91,810	112,040	100,230	182,910	502,620	5,700	2,710	193,120	285,240
Kansas.....	393,680	20,600	65,810	86,210	77,620	143,440	373,060	16,750	3,870	145,590	221,420
Kentucky.....	617,440	56,050	150,760	128,610	108,700	173,320	575,060	39,040	3,340	226,480	321,120
Louisiana.....	609,880	71,350	147,640	126,920	106,090	157,880	433,500	171,650	4,730	218,390	305,630
Maine.....	204,570	11,910	44,410	44,580	38,600	65,070	202,970	320	1,280	77,200	111,370
Maryland.....	574,890	37,040	118,680	137,150	113,900	168,120	468,360	100,890	5,640	207,480	320,910
Massachusetts.....	941,340	43,120	169,010	218,190	192,160	318,860	907,550	23,140	10,650	336,590	546,650
Michigan.....	1,426,670	101,620	322,210	325,640	275,110	402,090	1,247,320	168,470	10,880	535,000	763,440
Minnesota.....	638,980	30,670	112,760	141,460	128,270	225,820	628,130	5,900	4,950	242,260	355,600
Mississippi.....	433,880	50,990	103,210	82,710	74,740	122,230	290,200	140,750	2,930	152,030	220,910
Missouri.....	876,830	57,970	175,150	185,720	169,140	288,850	799,910	72,650	4,270	322,430	481,910
Montana.....	129,150	9,880	25,500	29,710	25,340	38,720	125,510	240	3,400	51,040	66,390
Nebraska.....	260,780	13,000	43,630	55,610	52,020	96,520	252,870	5,870	2,040	98,810	144,980
Nevada.....	129,970	9,960	29,040	34,090	27,550	29,330	121,170	5,840	2,960	54,590	64,520
New Hampshire.....	151,930	8,790	29,370	34,960	29,620	49,190	150,800	310	820	56,600	84,180
New Jersey.....	1,189,360	64,450	224,610	283,560	250,240	366,500	1,070,050	106,460	12,850	435,850	672,190
New Mexico.....	193,290	20,290	43,040	42,460	36,560	50,940	175,970	3,560	13,760	75,560	94,120
New York.....	2,802,140	161,750	546,470	617,420	553,920	922,580	2,481,750	261,410	58,980	1,003,750	1,587,210
North Carolina.....	978,710	74,090	227,940	229,990	183,220	265,470	774,100	194,310	10,300	353,110	531,420
North Dakota.....	108,180	6,000	18,640	23,320	21,650	38,570	105,990	220	1,970	42,860	57,220
Ohio.....	1,724,370	110,080	376,660	398,220	336,360	503,050	1,563,070	153,490	7,810	637,350	944,750
Oklahoma.....	506,360	35,700	98,980	110,460	96,540	164,680	464,660	29,210	12,490	186,940	276,360
Oregon.....	458,340	25,450	90,290	107,780	91,670	143,150	447,020	5,160	6,160	180,190	247,100
Pennsylvania.....	2,163,110	106,780	439,990	513,350	443,960	659,030	2,001,140	146,360	15,610	800,430	1,220,710
Rhode Island.....	176,460	8,960	34,800	40,500	35,420	56,780	171,280	3,610	1,570	63,550	101,050
South Carolina.....	496,560	47,160	125,440	113,300	89,370	121,290	357,860	135,300	3,400	177,330	261,190
South Dakota.....	124,290	7,350	21,600	27,010	24,360	43,970	119,930	360	4,000	47,920	66,920
Tennessee.....	777,280	64,260	178,920	166,740	144,350	223,010	667,310	105,470	4,500	280,790	415,910
Texas.....	2,004,720	185,020	407,900	439,480	377,870	594,450	1,745,880	222,560	36,280	727,710	1,057,350
Utah.....	169,070	15,160	30,830	37,850	33,840	51,290	165,010	700	3,360	63,530	87,950
Vermont.....	85,010	5,790	16,880	18,800	16,360	27,180	84,240	130	640	31,830	46,130
Virginia.....	778,350	55,860	175,620	180,260	147,340	219,270	629,880	142,150	6,320	280,850	425,570
Washington.....	654,180	39,270	131,890	155,400	129,030	198,590	626,070	12,360	15,750	256,210	349,610
West Virginia.....	359,420	32,040	90,920	73,920	64,220	98,320	343,380	2,400	2,400	133,880	184,300
Wisconsin.....	805,130	43,820	158,970	178,100	159,720	264,520	778,640	20,340	6,150	309,760	437,500
Wyoming.....	56,150	4,280	10,880	13,110	11,270	16,610	54,790	320	1,040	21,240	29,810
Outlying areas:											
American Samoa.....	3,260	1,550	800	420	240	250	210	...	3,050	750	910
Guam.....	4,140	1,410	1,090	790	480	370	700	50	3,390	1,230	1,450
Puerto Rico.....	548,670	102,000	166,880	89,810	78,250	111,730	445,660	45,520	57,490	203,870	223,680
Virgin Islands.....	8,370	1,640	2,070	1,690	1,260	1,710	2,110	5,910	350	2,910	3,550
Abroad.....	331,190	42,810	56,760	61,430	58,110	112,080	275,730	7,810	47,650	112,880	171,120
Unknown <sup>1</sup> .....	4,810	2,840	1,470	190	200	110	3,110	1,060	640	580	1,080

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J5 (1987).—Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1987

State	Total	Age					Race			Beneficiaries other than children	
		17 or under	18-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	White	Black	Other	Men	Women
Total .....	38,189,946	2,601,675	7,817,041	8,577,651	7,407,982	11,785,597	33,708,646	3,600,880	880,420	14,242,045	20,703,962
Alabama .....	679,550	63,801	159,287	143,431	121,681	191,350	509,297	165,215	5,038	242,408	357,944
Alaska .....	29,035	4,876	7,133	6,819	4,848	5,359	22,467	803	5,765	11,215	12,491
Arizona .....	535,261	37,662	107,196	128,216	109,187	153,000	500,699	10,995	23,567	212,949	278,958
Arkansas .....	453,874	38,144	100,280	95,476	83,469	136,505	386,538	63,976	3,360	172,285	235,634
California .....	3,511,045	223,647	684,078	816,609	699,124	1,087,587	3,090,406	223,834	196,805	1,347,574	1,892,796
Colorado .....	386,488	26,853	79,317	90,543	73,328	116,447	367,427	10,502	8,559	148,257	206,525
Connecticut .....	509,385	22,273	86,560	120,066	109,808	170,678	481,534	22,599	5,252	189,556	289,577
Delaware .....	98,370	5,799	21,791	24,240	19,041	27,499	84,142	13,056	1,172	37,152	53,765
District of Columbia .....	79,751	5,382	13,788	16,490	16,413	27,678	23,915	54,176	1,660	27,206	45,688
Florida .....	2,439,400	121,931	438,615	565,755	513,597	799,502	2,230,953	183,964	24,483	971,587	1,322,470
Georgia .....	832,035	79,350	195,408	180,763	150,638	225,876	625,980	198,884	7,171	289,818	445,592
Hawaii .....	138,472	11,554	28,419	33,956	27,061	37,482	38,651	780	99,041	58,720	66,303
Idaho .....	148,939	10,472	28,743	34,477	29,829	45,418	146,158	278	2,503	59,844	76,626
Illinois .....	1,719,645	109,552	328,440	383,637	345,416	552,600	1,506,987	191,044	21,614	626,036	956,487
Indiana .....	883,187	60,114	189,896	197,104	166,840	269,233	816,538	59,898	6,751	322,982	483,981
Iowa .....	515,203	23,311	91,887	112,542	100,773	186,690	505,528	5,877	3,798	194,337	289,059
Kansas .....	20,575	20,575	67,070	86,770	77,695	145,897	377,104	15,993	4,910	147,883	223,824
Kentucky .....	624,380	54,916	153,378	129,659	109,119	177,308	580,483	38,983	4,914	230,249	324,991
Louisiana .....	622,006	69,718	150,518	130,137	106,238	165,395	441,286	174,556	6,164	224,684	312,840
Maine .....	207,666	12,008	43,719	46,015	39,379	66,545	205,325	408	1,933	78,951	112,935
Maryland .....	584,133	35,540	118,296	141,815	115,681	172,801	473,842	103,422	6,869	212,589	326,605
Massachusetts .....	948,066	43,057	168,960	214,911	195,538	325,600	912,007	23,311	12,748	341,340	548,493
Michigan .....	1,440,908	100,859	322,446	328,835	275,783	412,985	1,258,495	169,982	12,431	541,612	770,424
Minnesota .....	648,945	30,495	114,925	142,757	129,590	231,178	635,867	6,461	6,617	249,710	358,355
Mississippi .....	438,681	51,183	105,131	85,371	73,291	123,705	291,683	143,142	3,856	154,103	223,331
Missouri .....	889,621	57,717	179,559	189,655	166,170	296,520	808,728	74,384	6,509	327,146	490,409
Montana .....	130,901	9,520	26,388	29,144	25,814	40,035	126,854	242	3,805	52,153	67,151
Nebraska .....	262,928	12,830	43,697	56,226	51,088	99,087	254,571	5,988	2,369	98,455	147,681
Nevada .....	138,145	9,740	30,499	36,785	28,876	32,245	128,703	5,886	3,556	58,439	68,835
New Hampshire .....	153,447	8,417	29,374	35,480	30,603	49,573	151,809	465	1,173	57,331	85,434
New Jersey .....	1,202,318	62,664	222,196	283,333	252,163	381,962	1,079,431	106,492	16,395	439,474	682,659
New Mexico .....	200,706	21,076	44,574	44,378	36,698	53,980	182,699	3,310	14,697	77,221	99,201
New York .....	2,803,930	158,135	544,510	612,247	553,261	935,777	2,469,390	266,999	67,541	1,013,442	1,582,190
North Carolina .....	1,003,008	73,012	233,091	231,006	187,930	277,969	791,225	198,046	13,737	363,499	546,462
North Dakota .....	109,724	5,696	18,860	22,919	22,106	40,143	107,363	171	2,190	43,706	58,157
Ohio .....	1,748,815	112,029	381,446	402,193	337,505	515,642	1,582,977	154,313	11,525	647,822	955,283
Oklahoma .....	512,717	35,287	101,514	111,878	95,373	168,665	470,964	28,193	13,560	191,049	278,570
Oregon .....	464,727	24,780	89,346	108,402	93,908	148,291	452,271	5,153	7,303	184,644	249,620
Pennsylvania .....	2,182,501	102,823	434,859	517,148	449,337	678,334	2,013,776	147,855	20,870	809,465	1,234,743
Rhode Island .....	177,427	8,208	34,249	40,997	35,693	58,280	171,329	3,854	2,244	64,491	102,235
South Carolina .....	506,066	46,028	125,502	115,983	91,269	127,284	365,614	135,386	5,066	180,042	268,882
South Dakota .....	124,993	7,186	22,087	26,784	24,038	44,898	120,201	226	4,566	48,868	66,868
Tennessee .....	786,645	61,772	179,438	170,405	144,327	230,703	675,252	104,595	6,798	285,955	423,059
Texas .....	2,057,738	182,773	421,907	456,665	380,888	615,505	1,790,463	225,351	41,924	754,489	1,085,983
Utah .....	175,399	15,776	32,882	39,765	34,183	52,793	170,549	879	3,971	66,461	90,695
Vermont .....	84,467	5,086	17,039	18,751	16,134	27,457	83,448	175	844	32,053	45,846
Virginia .....	787,292	54,428	174,676	183,326	149,567	225,295	635,603	142,979	8,710	286,676	431,250
Washington .....	671,119	37,736	131,875	159,737	134,077	207,694	640,307	12,598	18,214	266,017	358,522
West Virginia .....	361,961	30,683	91,158	75,312	64,528	100,280	346,311	12,615	3,035	135,076	186,940
Wisconsin .....	815,571	43,942	161,011	178,292	160,782	271,544	785,612	23,085	6,874	313,483	443,983
Wyoming .....	57,227	4,382	11,591	12,948	11,151	17,155	55,775	361	1,091	22,335	29,761
Outlying areas:											
American Samoa .....	3,010	1,250	850	400	257	253	168	5	2,837	806	910
Guam .....	4,361	1,260	1,107	889	594	511	745	46	3,570	1,503	1,512
Puerto Rico .....	553,410	100,479	168,613	91,999	77,128	115,191	448,960	44,682	59,768	207,235	226,309
Virgin Islands .....	9,431	1,718	2,233	2,116	1,562	1,802	2,514	6,278	639	3,420	4,059
Abroad .....	337,909	42,170	55,629	66,094	57,605	116,411	281,722	8,129	48,058	116,242	175,059

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J6 (1986).—Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1986

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Total	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—									
	Average	Median			Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$649.90	\$650.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-or more
Total.....	\$488.10	\$488.90	22,963,100	100.0	19.6	8.6	7.6	7.4	8.6	10.9	10.6	8.5	5.4	12.8
Alabama.....	444.70	426.30	353,830	100.0	26.0	10.1	9.3	8.6	8.3	9.0	8.9	6.6	4.0	9.2
Alaska.....	502.10	497.50	15,220	100.0	19.6	8.1	7.6	6.6	8.3	8.7	9.1	8.7	6.6	16.6
Arizona.....	494.30	504.10	328,700	100.0	18.1	8.1	7.0	6.8	8.9	11.7	11.8	9.6	5.7	12.3
Arkansas.....	429.00	406.70	251,090	100.0	27.2	11.3	10.1	9.3	8.8	9.2	7.9	5.7	3.3	7.2
California.....	497.20	499.80	2,191,060	100.0	19.4	8.0	7.1	7.0	8.4	10.8	10.7	8.8	5.5	14.3
Colorado.....	477.40	474.20	226,290	100.0	21.8	8.8	7.8	7.6	8.2	10.0	10.1	8.5	5.1	12.1
Connecticut.....	535.70	537.80	350,230	100.0	12.5	7.1	6.2	6.5	8.4	12.1	12.4	10.5	7.1	17.2
Delaware.....	508.50	517.60	61,780	100.0	16.0	7.9	6.7	6.9	8.7	10.6	12.7	10.3	6.4	13.8
District of Columbia.....	421.80	372.60	52,150	100.0	34.4	11.2	9.5	7.9	7.1	6.8	5.4	4.2	3.1	10.4
Florida.....	487.50	489.90	1,599,470	100.0	18.9	8.5	7.5	7.5	9.5	12.0	10.9	8.4	5.1	11.8
Georgia.....	445.20	422.80	455,460	100.0	25.4	10.5	9.9	9.0	8.8	8.7	7.9	6.3	4.1	9.4
Hawaii.....	485.80	486.60	88,780	100.0	19.2	8.0	7.6	7.9	9.8	11.5	10.9	7.9	5.2	12.0
Idaho.....	475.90	472.80	93,050	100.0	19.3	8.9	8.8	8.6	9.3	10.8	10.5	8.2	5.2	10.4
Illinois.....	520.50	523.10	1,070,860	100.0	16.0	7.7	6.8	6.5	7.9	10.7	11.4	9.6	6.3	17.0
Indiana.....	509.80	518.40	530,070	100.0	15.3	7.7	6.7	6.8	8.9	12.3	12.7	10.1	6.2	13.3
Iowa.....	492.10	491.70	318,750	100.0	17.3	8.9	8.0	8.0	9.3	11.2	10.9	8.5	5.5	12.4
Kansas.....	497.90	494.00	250,220	100.0	18.0	8.6	7.9	7.3	9.1	10.5	10.3	8.3	5.7	14.2
Kentucky.....	443.10	426.20	318,610	100.0	26.6	10.4	8.8	7.9	8.4	9.7	8.7	6.6	4.0	8.9
Louisiana.....	453.20	431.50	294,010	100.0	27.2	9.5	8.5	7.4	7.6	8.3	8.4	7.2	4.5	11.3
Maine.....	448.00	441.60	127,970	100.0	22.8	9.7	9.6	9.4	10.2	10.8	9.3	6.8	4.2	7.3
Maryland.....	488.30	488.30	362,800	100.0	20.6	8.4	7.6	7.1	7.9	10.2	10.4	8.4	5.5	13.7
Massachusetts.....	491.70	492.50	633,780	100.0	18.9	8.7	7.8	7.3	8.4	11.2	10.3	8.4	5.7	13.3
Michigan.....	521.40	530.70	847,720	100.0	14.0	6.7	5.5	5.6	9.2	14.4	14.2	10.3	6.2	13.9
Minnesota.....	473.00	470.50	408,180	100.0	21.6	9.4	7.9	7.7	8.3	10.6	10.1	8.1	5.4	11.0
Mississippi.....	412.60	381.40	224,650	100.0	31.8	11.7	10.2	8.7	8.0	7.9	6.4	4.8	3.5	7.1
Missouri.....	475.00	470.10	537,200	100.0	20.5	9.4	8.5	8.0	8.8	10.9	10.1	7.8	4.9	11.1
Montana.....	478.30	478.20	77,750	100.0	19.9	8.8	8.5	7.6	9.2	10.8	10.9	7.8	5.4	11.2
Nebraska.....	482.80	471.20	165,770	100.0	18.4	9.5	8.9	9.0	9.5	10.4	9.0	7.4	5.6	12.2
Nevada.....	490.60	485.00	86,090	100.0	19.4	8.7	7.7	8.2	8.5	10.5	9.6	8.5	5.3	13.6
New Hampshire.....	490.20	494.10	102,740	100.0	17.1	7.7	7.8	8.5	10.2	12.1	11.5	8.6	5.3	11.3
New Jersey.....	532.80	533.50	794,240	100.0	13.9	7.5	6.3	6.3	8.2	11.4	11.4	10.0	6.8	18.1
New Mexico.....	461.50	453.50	108,140	100.0	24.3	8.9	8.0	8.1	9.2	9.7	8.9	7.5	4.6	11.0
New York.....	524.00	522.00	1,826,760	100.0	14.7	7.4	6.9	7.0	8.8	11.6	11.3	9.6	6.3	16.4
North Carolina.....	448.00	431.60	584,790	100.0	23.3	10.4	10.0	9.7	9.7	9.7	8.4	6.3	4.0	8.5
North Dakota.....	458.30	437.30	63,550	100.0	22.5	10.3	10.2	9.2	8.9	9.6	8.4	5.9	4.5	10.5
Ohio.....	502.00	515.90	1,004,230	100.0	18.0	7.9	6.4	6.0	7.8	11.8	12.6	10.1	6.0	13.4
Oklahoma.....	463.70	452.70	301,110	100.0	22.9	9.6	8.6	8.4	9.0	10.2	9.2	7.3	4.4	10.4
Oregon.....	496.80	507.80	301,260	100.0	16.9	8.4	7.2	6.7	8.7	12.5	12.2	9.8	5.8	11.8
Pennsylvania.....	507.10	516.20	1,358,370	100.0	15.9	7.9	6.8	6.9	8.5	11.8	12.4	10.1	6.4	13.3
Rhode Island.....	488.70	485.00	120,090	100.0	17.1	8.7	8.6	8.7	9.8	11.4	10.5	8.4	4.9	11.8
South Carolina.....	449.90	434.80	283,420	100.0	23.3	10.1	9.7	9.8	9.6	9.4	8.4	6.6	4.0	9.1
South Dakota.....	450.10	430.20	75,140	100.0	22.7	11.1	10.4	9.4	9.2	9.5	8.1	6.1	4.8	8.7
Tennessee.....	448.70	428.20	436,400	100.0	25.8	10.3	9.2	8.3	8.2	9.1	8.5	6.7	4.3	9.7
Texas.....	470.10	453.40	1,130,900	100.0	23.7	9.3	8.5	7.8	8.3	8.9	8.7	7.4	4.6	12.6
Utah.....	500.70	506.60	105,160	100.0	19.1	8.2	6.9	6.7	7.7	9.9	10.7	9.6	6.2	15.0
Vermont.....	478.30	473.50	53,270	100.0	18.7	8.6	8.9	9.2	9.6	11.0	10.5	7.9	4.9	10.7
Virginia.....	455.60	441.70	458,370	100.0	24.6	9.6	8.9	8.2	8.6	9.5	8.9	6.7	4.4	10.5
Washington.....	506.50	515.10	424,620	100.0	16.7	7.8	6.6	6.7	8.7	11.5	12.2	10.1	6.3	13.5
West Virginia.....	482.60	492.80	176,570	100.0	19.3	8.0	7.6	7.2	9.0	11.8	11.8	9.8	5.2	10.2
Wisconsin.....	502.10	512.20	512,010	100.0	16.4	8.3	6.9	6.9	8.5	12.1	12.5	9.8	6.1	12.6
Wyoming.....	486.90	481.50	35,330	100.0	19.4	8.8	9.1	7.3	8.4	10.2	10.4	8.0	5.0	13.4
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	294.40	263.40	720	100.0	56.9	13.9	8.3	5.6	6.9	1.4	4.2	1.4	(1)	1.4
Guam.....	331.80	293.90	1,450	100.0	51.0	12.4	11.7	6.9	4.1	4.1	3.4	2.1	.7	3.4
Puerto Rico.....	308.80	262.10	216,830	100.0	57.2	11.9	8.8	6.3	4.8	3.6	2.5	1.7	1.1	2.2
Virgin Islands.....	433.80	398.90	4,310	100.0	28.3	11.4	10.4	8.8	9.3	8.4	6.0	4.2	2.8	10.4
Abroad.....	377.10	354.80	161,260	100.0	35.7	13.1	11.1	9.2	8.6	7.4	5.7	3.5	1.9	3.6
Unknown <sup>2</sup> .....	378.60	362.00	520	100.0	46.2	1.9	7.7	5.8	7.7	9.6	11.5	5.8	1.9	1.9

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J6 (1987).—Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1987

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00–\$349.90	\$350.00–\$399.90	\$400.00–\$449.90	\$450.00–\$499.90	\$500.00–\$549.90	\$550.00–\$599.90	\$600.00–\$649.90	\$650.00–\$699.90	\$700.00 or more
Total .....	\$512.65	\$513.80	23,439,653	100.0	17.0	8.6	7.4	7.0	7.5	9.2	10.5	9.6	7.2	16.1
Alabama .....	466.26	448.09	361,729	100.0	23.3	9.9	8.8	8.3	8.0	8.3	8.6	7.8	5.5	11.6
Alaska .....	519.25	507.34	16,154	100.0	18.2	9.0	7.4	7.3	7.0	7.7	8.2	8.5	7.2	19.5
Arizona .....	519.79	528.33	344,151	100.0	15.6	8.3	6.8	6.4	7.4	9.8	11.4	10.6	7.7	16.1
Arkansas .....	453.92	432.54	254,880	100.0	23.5	10.9	9.7	9.1	8.6	8.5	8.4	7.0	4.8	9.5
California .....	522.85	523.87	2,238,649	100.0	16.8	8.1	6.9	6.6	7.2	9.0	10.5	9.5	7.3	18.0
Colorado .....	501.50	498.75	234,634	100.0	19.0	8.9	7.7	7.2	7.4	8.6	9.6	9.2	6.9	15.6
Connecticut .....	561.49	566.47	355,750	100.0	10.6	7.2	6.1	5.8	6.9	9.6	11.9	11.3	9.1	21.7
Delaware .....	535.14	548.75	62,688	100.0	13.2	8.3	6.6	6.3	6.9	8.8	11.5	11.7	8.7	17.8
District of Columbia .....	441.52	390.71	51,440	100.0	31.6	10.7	9.4	8.0	6.9	6.4	5.9	5.0	3.8	12.3
Florida .....	511.93	514.50	1,646,494	100.0	16.3	8.6	7.2	7.0	7.9	10.1	11.1	9.6	7.0	15.1
Georgia .....	468.32	445.94	467,397	100.0	22.0	10.3	9.5	8.9	8.4	8.4	8.2	7.2	5.3	11.9
Hawaii .....	507.32	507.76	92,392	100.0	17.3	8.0	7.4	7.3	8.5	9.9	10.9	9.4	6.4	14.9
Idaho .....	499.85	500.34	94,093	100.0	16.4	8.9	8.0	8.0	8.6	9.9	10.6	9.4	6.8	13.3
Illinois .....	546.44	552.13	1,088,016	100.0	13.5	7.9	6.6	6.1	6.7	8.7	10.8	10.6	8.2	20.9
Indiana .....	536.87	547.62	540,909	100.0	12.5	7.7	6.4	6.3	7.3	10.2	12.3	11.6	8.4	17.2
Iowa .....	516.22	516.09	322,579	100.0	14.5	8.9	7.8	7.6	8.1	9.8	10.9	9.7	7.1	15.6
Kansas .....	522.62	518.67	253,425	100.0	15.0	8.5	7.7	7.3	7.9	9.3	10.1	9.3	7.4	17.4
Kentucky .....	466.25	449.71	323,854	100.0	23.1	10.4	8.6	7.9	7.8	8.7	8.9	7.8	5.5	11.2
Louisiana .....	477.11	457.69	301,589	100.0	24.1	9.4	8.0	7.3	7.2	7.7	8.1	8.0	6.2	13.9
Maine .....	472.62	465.32	130,734	100.0	19.9	9.7	8.7	8.9	9.3	9.8	9.8	8.2	5.7	10.1
Maryland .....	512.72	514.10	371,096	100.0	18.1	8.5	7.2	6.7	7.0	8.6	10.0	9.5	7.3	17.0
Massachusetts .....	515.62	515.47	639,917	100.0	16.5	8.5	7.5	7.1	7.5	9.2	10.5	9.2	7.2	16.8
Michigan .....	547.23	558.53	861,794	100.0	11.7	7.1	5.5	5.2	6.6	11.5	13.8	12.3	8.6	17.7
Minnesota .....	499.36	499.31	416,427	100.0	18.0	9.6	7.9	7.2	7.5	8.8	10.1	9.5	7.1	14.4
Mississippi .....	436.23	404.13	227,460	100.0	27.9	11.3	10.0	8.8	7.9	7.5	7.1	5.8	4.3	9.4
Missouri .....	499.45	495.96	546,842	100.0	17.6	9.5	8.1	7.6	7.8	9.2	10.3	9.1	6.7	14.1
Montana .....	500.96	500.16	78,748	100.0	16.9	9.0	8.1	7.7	8.3	9.5	10.8	9.2	6.6	13.9
Nebraska .....	504.66	494.13	167,791	100.0	16.2	9.2	8.4	8.5	8.7	9.4	9.6	8.3	6.4	15.3
Nevada .....	514.18	510.68	92,337	100.0	16.7	8.9	7.5	7.3	7.7	9.0	10.0	9.2	6.9	16.8
New Hampshire .....	514.90	517.08	104,713	100.0	14.5	8.2	7.4	7.7	8.7	10.3	11.5	9.9	7.3	14.6
New Jersey .....	559.79	563.27	807,848	100.0	11.7	7.5	6.2	5.9	6.7	9.1	11.2	10.6	8.6	22.6
New Mexico .....	484.29	475.70	112,147	100.0	21.6	9.1	7.7	7.6	7.9	8.8	9.3	8.3	6.1	13.7
New York .....	549.75	550.17	1,839,266	100.0	12.5	7.4	6.6	6.5	7.4	9.6	11.3	10.3	8.1	20.2
North Carolina .....	471.84	456.17	605,195	100.0	20.0	10.0	9.4	9.4	9.1	9.3	8.9	7.5	5.4	11.0
North Dakota .....	483.38	462.02	64,755	100.0	19.3	10.4	9.2	8.9	8.8	8.6	8.4	7.1	5.4	13.8
Ohio .....	527.56	544.80	1,019,021	100.0	15.5	8.0	6.3	5.7	6.3	9.2	12.0	11.7	8.3	17.0
Oklahoma .....	486.87	474.86	307,096	100.0	20.0	9.6	8.3	8.0	8.2	9.0	9.3	8.3	6.2	13.1
Oregon .....	523.03	533.59	307,801	100.0	14.2	8.3	6.8	6.5	7.6	9.8	12.0	11.2	8.1	15.5
Pennsylvania .....	531.56	542.82	1,383,398	100.0	13.5	8.0	6.6	6.4	7.2	9.6	11.9	11.4	8.4	16.9
Rhode Island .....	511.73	508.16	122,819	100.0	14.5	9.0	8.0	8.1	8.7	10.1	10.8	9.0	6.8	14.9
South Carolina .....	473.03	458.38	292,120	100.0	20.1	9.6	9.2	9.6	9.3	9.2	8.6	7.5	5.6	11.3
South Dakota .....	470.27	452.57	75,721	100.0	20.1	10.5	9.7	9.3	9.0	8.8	8.8	7.2	5.3	11.1
Tennessee .....	471.48	452.06	445,630	100.0	22.0	10.2	9.0	8.5	8.0	8.4	8.7	7.8	5.5	12.0
Texas .....	494.49	477.75	1,169,908	100.0	20.6	9.4	8.2	7.6	7.5	8.0	8.5	8.2	6.4	15.5
Utah .....	522.23	530.38	109,307	100.0	17.2	8.5	6.9	6.1	6.5	7.9	10.0	10.3	8.3	18.4
Vermont .....	504.31	505.02	53,119	100.0	15.4	8.7	7.9	8.2	8.7	10.3	10.9	9.5	6.8	13.5
Virginia .....	479.77	466.57	467,831	100.0	21.6	9.4	8.3	8.0	7.9	8.6	9.1	7.8	5.9	13.2
Washington .....	532.09	542.58	436,750	100.0	14.1	7.9	6.6	6.3	7.2	9.4	11.5	11.3	8.5	17.4
West Virginia .....	506.22	516.49	179,523	100.0	16.6	8.1	7.1	7.1	7.7	10.0	11.6	10.9	7.7	13.2
Wisconsin .....	525.89	537.18	520,796	100.0	13.7	8.7	6.8	6.3	7.2	9.7	12.0	11.3	8.3	16.0
Wyoming .....	516.97	513.31	35,754	100.0	16.4	8.7	7.7	7.3	7.6	8.7	9.8	9.3	7.5	17.1
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa .....	307.07	248.51	764	100.0	60.3	11.9	6.9	4.5	3.4	4.3	2.1	1.7	1.2	3.7
Guam .....	375.05	332.65	1,715	100.0	39.7	15.7	11.1	8.0	6.8	4.2	4.1	2.5	2.3	5.7
Puerto Rico .....	323.69	283.41	222,084	100.0	52.9	12.9	9.3	6.8	5.1	3.9	3.0	2.0	1.3	2.7
Virgin Islands .....	456.67	428.20	5,071	100.0	23.3	10.7	10.2	10.2	8.6	8.5	7.1	5.9	4.6	10.9
Abroad .....	389.35	366.81	165,532	100.0	33.3	13.0	11.0	9.3	8.0	7.6	6.3	4.3	2.6	4.7

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J7.—Number of retired workers and average monthly benefit, 1940-87

State	Number <sup>1</sup>						Average monthly benefit					
	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1987	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1987
Total .....	112,331	1,770,984	8,061,469	13,349,175	19,562,070	23,439,653	\$22.60	\$43.86	\$74.04	\$118.10	\$341.39	\$512.65
Alabama .....	1,475	20,192	103,069	193,713	300,367	361,729	19.43	37.77	63.08	101.73	305.95	466.26
Alaska .....	20	983	2,908	4,953	9,656	16,154	25.00	41.44	73.02	114.93	346.13	519.25
Arizona .....	245	6,311	42,667	113,162	244,826	344,151	22.31	42.73	75.95	120.55	349.53	519.79
Arkansas .....	653	12,466	81,432	148,189	221,072	254,880	18.48	34.72	60.27	97.72	296.07	453.92
California .....	7,685	158,897	674,210	1,230,146	1,836,631	2,238,649	23.32	44.44	75.09	120.78	346.17	522.85
Colorado .....	865	14,231	68,220	120,087	183,620	234,634	22.53	41.87	72.66	115.09	331.79	501.50
Connecticut .....	2,070	35,470	130,652	195,240	301,352	355,750	23.57	49.01	82.47	131.84	377.11	561.49
Delaware .....	304	4,282	18,389	30,633	48,653	62,688	20.65	44.83	74.66	121.73	358.98	535.14
District of Columbia .....	412	6,583	28,429	40,640	50,364	51,440	22.99	43.43	69.61	107.84	298.49	441.52
Florida .....	1,578	40,719	278,993	668,172	1,287,239	1,646,494	22.75	43.25	76.22	118.99	342.97	511.93
Georgia .....	1,282	19,766	114,482	224,687	373,379	467,397	18.89	37.03	62.28	100.66	304.83	468.32
Hawaii .....	270	3,980	15,711	33,517	64,266	92,392	19.14	40.57	70.02	117.13	343.82	507.32
Idaho .....	261	5,407	30,125	48,508	76,420	94,093	22.16	37.84	71.58	114.91	333.39	499.85
Illinois .....	7,760	115,306	477,430	705,309	942,823	1,088,016	23.63	45.66	78.62	125.07	362.76	546.44
Indiana .....	3,099	51,135	231,335	334,426	458,701	540,909	22.19	42.57	75.03	122.63	358.69	536.87
Iowa .....	1,623	24,210	155,167	224,650	285,386	322,579	20.79	38.88	72.17	116.60	341.53	516.22
Kansas .....	1,118	17,809	109,628	167,316	222,270	253,425	21.03	38.35	69.97	115.28	340.53	522.62
Kentucky .....	1,566	22,271	131,617	208,076	279,709	323,854	20.28	39.60	65.08	104.19	305.75	466.25
Louisiana .....	992	17,557	80,958	165,525	247,641	301,589	19.92	37.90	65.95	104.10	308.32	477.11
Maine .....	1,063	17,026	58,048	82,319	113,976	130,734	20.74	41.92	68.77	111.31	319.01	472.62
Maryland .....	1,520	23,473	103,996	189,391	298,050	371,096	22.06	43.62	72.36	118.31	343.95	512.72
Massachusetts .....	6,374	91,176	292,985	413,223	569,891	639,917	23.41	46.36	77.25	123.68	349.28	515.62
Michigan .....	3,724	73,917	334,912	526,343	723,257	861,794	23.04	45.96	81.97	129.50	367.82	547.23
Minnesota .....	1,922	29,510	170,776	270,155	364,329	416,427	23.42	42.46	72.51	114.99	331.36	499.36
Mississippi .....	542	8,581	76,105	135,025	196,497	227,460	17.51	33.97	55.76	91.14	280.17	436.23
Missouri .....	2,777	45,782	227,882	359,244	484,585	546,842	21.67	41.68	71.34	113.61	330.73	499.45
Montana .....	297	5,835	32,579	47,033	65,976	78,748	22.71	40.56	75.03	117.13	334.33	500.96
Nebraska .....	669	10,271	77,364	116,173	150,553	167,791	21.53	38.16	69.67	113.75	332.80	504.66
Nevada .....	75	1,964	9,272	22,839	56,545	92,337	24.17	42.07	74.80	117.67	342.70	514.18
New Hampshire .....	941	10,694	37,867	58,318	88,772	104,713	21.10	42.88	72.64	119.90	346.67	514.90
New Jersey .....	4,951	74,350	295,417	465,217	674,804	807,848	24.59	47.43	80.90	129.43	373.81	559.79
New Mexico .....	161	2,755	20,703	46,141	84,940	112,147	20.43	38.15	67.55	109.01	320.53	484.29
New York .....	16,577	223,500	880,561	1,320,102	1,690,266	1,839,266	23.67	45.29	78.62	128.51	369.07	549.75
North Carolina .....	1,617	21,856	150,728	281,270	466,988	605,195	18.62	37.65	62.38	102.19	309.22	471.84
North Dakota .....	131	2,495	28,482	44,381	58,220	64,755	21.14	36.56	71.64	110.01	318.56	483.38
Ohio .....	7,416	111,527	426,740	627,806	854,858	1,019,021	23.20	45.66	78.31	123.73	353.27	527.56
Oklahoma .....	738	16,350	95,813	180,953	258,951	307,096	20.53	37.80	67.85	108.71	318.14	486.87
Oregon .....	1,187	25,175	102,527	166,998	249,919	307,801	22.02	43.23	74.58	120.53	350.12	523.03
Pennsylvania .....	11,949	157,067	552,036	810,798	1,169,473	1,383,398	23.00	46.57	78.50	125.39	359.05	531.56
Rhode Island .....	1,102	15,826	50,915	72,789	105,496	122,819	22.86	45.97	75.90	121.05	346.58	511.73
South Carolina .....	743	9,919	65,407	126,331	218,706	292,120	18.62	37.59	62.26	101.28	309.73	473.03
South Dakota .....	193	3,295	34,121	52,266	67,214	75,721	21.84	38.12	69.93	109.66	312.81	470.27
Tennessee .....	1,393	21,123	132,296	241,300	367,745	445,630	19.29	37.24	61.08	100.55	307.19	471.48
Texas .....	2,632	45,412	295,644	598,175	933,318	1,169,908	20.73	38.56	66.62	106.71	318.70	494.49
Utah .....	337	5,251	28,310	51,639	85,118	109,307	22.63	42.20	75.56	120.46	346.50	522.23
Vermont .....	437	5,376	22,003	32,595	46,197	53,119	20.94	42.02	69.45	114.59	337.15	504.31
Virginia .....	1,302	22,949	131,669	232,396	373,248	467,831	20.18	40.70	65.22	107.45	318.01	479.77
Washington .....	1,972	38,612	144,175	228,973	346,709	436,750	22.81	44.92	76.08	122.44	354.09	532.09
West Virginia .....	1,455	20,809	80,007	118,003	156,407	179,523	21.54	43.88	71.55	114.61	334.86	506.22
Wisconsin .....	2,685	41,959	210,351	324,519	451,724	520,796	23.27	43.29	75.18	121.72	351.94	525.89
Wyoming .....	136	2,350	12,713	20,777	28,967	35,754	21.29	41.30	72.64	115.76	336.30	516.97
Outlying areas:												
American Samoa .....	...	...	...	150	423	764	...	...	...	78.25	213.00	307.07
Guam .....	...	...	...	237	885	1,715	...	...	...	89.37	261.00	375.05
Puerto Rico .....	...	52	45,953	112,273	181,304	222,084	...	42.79	46.51	76.17	215.56	323.69
Virgin Islands .....	...	12	540	1,554	3,591	5,071	...	40.58	54.42	103.53	314.27	456.67
Abroad .....	35	7,160	57,150	114,520	139,793	165,532	25.03	48.91	76.29	113.56	288.91	389.35

<sup>1</sup> See page 10 for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J8 (1986).—Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1986**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.99	\$350.00-\$399.99	\$400.00-\$449.99	\$450.00-\$499.99	\$500.00-\$549.99	\$550.00-\$599.99	\$600.00-\$649.99	\$650.00-\$699.99	\$700.00-or more
Total.....	\$487.10	\$477.10	2,718,860	100.0	15.0	10.4	10.6	9.6	8.7	8.5	7.7	7.6	7.6	14.4
Alabama.....	460.40	441.20	61,070	100.0	17.0	12.1	12.6	10.0	9.4	8.5	7.6	6.5	5.8	10.4
Alaska.....	507.30	493.60	2,260	100.0	20.4	7.1	7.1	8.8	7.5	5.3	8.4	7.5	7.1	20.8
Arizona.....	519.50	522.90	35,150	100.0	11.7	9.1	8.6	7.5	9.3	8.3	8.8	9.2	8.7	18.9
Arkansas.....	456.90	439.40	39,950	100.0	17.4	11.8	12.8	10.0	9.4	9.6	7.9	6.9	5.4	8.9
California.....	497.00	490.60	249,980	100.0	13.5	9.9	10.0	9.4	8.6	8.9	8.2	8.0	7.9	15.5
Colorado.....	482.40	466.20	26,340	100.0	15.9	11.7	11.0	8.5	8.3	8.4	7.2	6.7	7.3	14.9
Connecticut.....	497.50	491.40	28,840	100.0	12.8	9.7	10.6	8.9	9.6	7.9	8.7	8.2	9.2	14.5
Delaware.....	488.80	471.20	7,060	100.0	15.0	9.6	10.1	11.6	8.5	8.1	6.9	6.2	6.8	17.1
District of Columbia.....	428.50	404.40	5,990	100.0	18.7	16.7	13.5	11.0	8.8	10.2	6.8	4.3	5.0	4.8
Florida.....	497.80	490.70	142,970	100.0	14.6	9.8	9.4	9.0	8.6	8.8	7.7	8.3	8.1	15.6
Georgia.....	456.00	433.70	81,790	100.0	17.3	12.1	12.2	12.3	9.0	8.5	7.0	6.7	5.5	9.3
Hawaii.....	472.40	464.10	7,100	100.0	17.9	12.4	9.2	8.9	5.8	9.4	9.0	8.0	7.0	12.4
Idaho.....	495.20	489.40	8,740	100.0	13.6	11.0	8.6	8.7	10.2	8.7	8.5	7.8	7.9	15.1
Illinois.....	508.70	505.20	110,170	100.0	12.5	9.1	10.0	9.0	8.3	8.8	7.6	8.3	8.4	17.8
Indiana.....	506.20	504.60	65,750	100.0	13.7	8.6	9.2	9.4	8.2	8.7	7.7	8.5	8.9	17.1
Iowa.....	481.50	470.70	27,740	100.0	16.7	9.8	10.5	9.7	7.9	8.4	6.8	9.0	8.0	13.2
Kansas.....	472.30	459.30	21,030	100.0	17.5	11.0	10.2	9.5	9.3	7.8	7.4	7.6	7.7	12.0
Kentucky.....	478.60	463.80	59,390	100.0	15.9	11.0	10.9	9.7	8.6	8.5	8.4	7.3	6.5	13.2
Louisiana.....	482.20	468.10	54,510	100.0	18.0	10.2	10.3	8.5	8.1	8.0	7.2	6.8	7.0	15.8
Maine.....	450.90	440.30	15,550	100.0	18.8	10.4	11.6	11.3	8.8	11.9	7.3	7.1	5.0	7.8
Maryland.....	500.70	488.10	37,350	100.0	13.6	9.4	11.4	8.9	8.6	7.7	7.7	7.5	8.2	17.0
Massachusetts.....	482.00	467.10	58,740	100.0	13.7	11.1	11.2	10.7	9.2	8.4	8.2	7.4	7.4	12.6
Michigan.....	533.60	544.40	112,140	100.0	11.4	7.6	8.3	8.0	7.3	8.3	7.7	8.7	10.0	22.8
Minnesota.....	482.40	472.10	34,110	100.0	17.2	10.1	9.2	9.0	8.7	8.1	7.5	6.8	7.3	15.5
Mississippi.....	439.50	415.90	44,510	100.0	20.2	12.4	13.6	11.6	9.3	8.1	6.5	5.0	5.2	8.1
Missouri.....	480.30	466.40	64,150	100.0	16.2	10.1	10.8	9.9	8.9	8.1	7.5	7.4	7.1	13.9
Montana.....	493.60	489.80	8,830	100.0	14.8	8.9	9.7	8.7	9.6	9.2	9.5	7.1	8.5	13.8
Nebraska.....	473.70	461.30	13,170	100.0	15.8	10.9	11.2	10.1	8.9	8.8	8.6	8.2	6.1	11.5
Nevada.....	514.00	512.50	10,100	100.0	10.9	9.2	10.5	7.6	9.7	8.0	10.3	8.0	8.4	17.3
New Hampshire.....	480.90	468.20	9,530	100.0	14.1	9.4	11.1	11.6	10.0	6.4	10.8	8.7	7.1	10.7
New Jersey.....	512.80	506.90	78,630	100.0	11.8	9.7	10.2	9.1	8.1	7.9	7.6	8.7	8.7	18.1
New Mexico.....	481.00	473.90	14,410	100.0	14.9	9.9	10.1	10.9	8.6	9.9	7.3	9.2	7.4	11.9
New York.....	508.70	501.70	195,030	100.0	11.8	9.6	10.3	9.5	8.4	8.7	7.9	8.1	8.6	17.1
North Carolina.....	450.30	434.10	86,540	100.0	17.0	12.2	12.9	11.4	10.2	9.4	7.7	6.5	5.4	7.2
North Dakota.....	452.50	418.80	5,640	100.0	22.9	12.4	11.7	7.8	7.6	5.9	6.0	8.0	5.3	12.4
Ohio.....	510.20	514.30	127,870	100.0	13.8	8.9	9.3	8.0	7.6	8.1	7.7	8.4	9.6	18.6
Oklahoma.....	470.10	461.40	32,250	100.0	18.1	10.2	10.2	9.2	9.3	8.9	8.1	7.3	7.4	11.3
Oregon.....	510.20	515.90	28,030	100.0	13.3	9.6	9.1	7.3	7.9	8.3	7.5	9.5	9.1	18.4
Pennsylvania.....	508.40	508.60	140,050	100.0	12.8	8.9	9.6	9.0	8.2	8.5	7.9	8.9	9.5	16.8
Rhode Island.....	460.90	444.90	13,070	100.0	17.2	12.5	10.8	10.5	8.7	8.5	8.3	7.5	6.7	9.3
South Carolina.....	455.90	430.70	51,150	100.0	15.9	12.4	12.7	12.0	9.9	9.1	8.0	5.9	6.0	8.2
South Dakota.....	448.80	437.20	6,930	100.0	19.9	11.4	12.1	10.5	9.7	8.2	8.7	6.2	5.1	8.2
Tennessee.....	457.10	435.80	68,550	100.0	16.8	12.3	12.8	11.2	9.5	8.5	7.0	6.7	6.0	9.3
Texas.....	472.10	457.90	125,340	100.0	17.5	10.5	11.0	9.5	8.9	8.6	7.8	6.8	6.4	13.0
Utah.....	484.80	470.40	9,200	100.0	19.0	9.6	9.1	8.7	8.6	6.4	6.6	7.0	7.6	17.4
Vermont.....	477.80	471.80	6,060	100.0	14.2	12.2	10.7	8.7	9.2	11.6	7.1	9.4	6.4	10.4
Virginia.....	468.20	453.20	63,760	100.0	16.3	11.4	11.1	10.5	9.3	8.9	7.4	7.6	7.0	10.4
Washington.....	503.00	497.90	42,820	100.0	14.3	9.5	9.0	8.9	8.6	8.2	7.6	7.4	8.7	17.8
West Virginia.....	514.00	519.00	35,030	100.0	12.7	7.9	9.0	7.9	8.6	9.8	8.8	8.9	8.6	17.7
Wisconsin.....	491.30	486.80	54,090	100.0	16.3	10.2	9.5	7.9	8.2	7.7	7.6	8.2	8.8	15.5
Wyoming.....	488.80	475.50	3,210	100.0	19.3	11.2	8.4	7.2	7.5	6.2	7.2	7.8	9.3	15.9
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	354.70	341.20	230	100.0	39.1	13.0	17.4	8.7	8.7	4.3	(1)	4.3	4.3	(1)
Guam.....	422.00	389.50	220	100.0	18.2	13.6	22.7	9.1	13.6	4.5	4.5	4.5	9.1	(1)
Puerto Rico.....	393.10	375.40	75,590	100.0	24.0	17.6	16.3	12.8	9.4	6.7	5.1	3.3	2.0	2.8
Virgin Islands.....	417.70	388.10	670	100.0	22.4	14.9	16.4	10.4	9.0	4.5	9.0	6.0	1.5	6.0
Abroad.....	452.70	441.70	10,140	100.0	16.6	11.2	12.6	11.3	11.1	8.9	8.9	7.4	4.8	7.1
Unknown <sup>2</sup> .....	387.80	374.50	340	100.0	44.1	(1)	11.8	11.8	5.9	2.9	5.9	2.9	(1)	14.7

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent

<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J8 (1987).—Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1987

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Total	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—									
	Average	Median			Less than \$300.00	\$300.00–\$349.90	\$350.00–\$399.90	\$400.00–\$449.90	\$450.00–\$499.90	\$500.00–\$549.90	\$550.00–\$599.90	\$600.00–\$649.90	\$650.00–\$699.90	\$700.00 or more
Total	\$508.21	\$494.19	2,785,854	100.0	12.8	9.8	10.0	9.7	8.6	8.0	7.7	7.1	7.1	19.1
Alabama	484.29	464.51	62,733	100.0	14.2	11.0	11.2	10.8	9.4	8.5	7.6	6.8	6.1	14.3
Alaska	525.33	515.58	2,431	100.0	14.4	9.6	8.8	7.4	7.7	6.5	7.0	7.7	6.6	24.3
Arizona	534.08	534.61	36,570	100.0	10.7	8.4	8.7	8.7	8.1	7.8	8.2	8.0	8.4	23.0
Arkansas	478.94	462.88	41,658	100.0	14.7	11.2	10.9	10.7	9.9	9.2	8.2	6.7	5.9	12.7
California	516.67	507.69	255,530	100.0	12.0	9.5	9.6	9.3	8.3	8.2	7.9	7.4	7.3	20.4
Colorado	506.74	492.64	28,588	100.0	14.2	9.8	9.9	9.1	8.2	7.9	7.2	7.1	6.8	19.8
Connecticut	515.92	506.09	28,725	100.0	11.2	9.6	9.8	9.9	8.6	8.3	7.7	7.4	7.7	19.9
Delaware	512.94	500.83	7,527	100.0	13.1	10.2	9.0	8.9	8.6	8.0	7.1	6.6	7.2	21.3
District of Columbia	445.11	424.75	5,917	100.0	16.6	14.0	13.4	12.2	11.1	8.2	7.1	5.1	4.3	8.1
Florida	516.86	505.92	145,990	100.0	12.1	9.6	9.5	9.3	8.6	7.9	7.9	7.5	7.7	19.9
Georgia	477.41	455.25	83,678	100.0	14.2	11.4	11.7	11.7	9.9	8.7	7.5	6.4	5.6	12.9
Hawaii	504.16	491.42	7,260	100.0	14.2	9.4	10.4	8.8	8.7	7.5	8.2	7.0	7.3	18.6
Idaho	508.85	504.82	9,025	100.0	14.8	8.6	9.0	8.6	8.1	8.4	7.5	7.8	8.1	19.0
Illinois	527.98	520.10	113,830	100.0	11.1	8.6	9.4	9.2	8.5	8.0	7.7	7.1	7.6	22.9
Indiana	526.67	524.64	66,865	100.0	12.3	8.6	9.0	8.5	7.9	7.6	7.9	7.3	7.9	23.0
Iowa	501.83	490.62	28,508	100.0	14.7	10.3	9.4	9.1	8.0	7.5	7.4	7.3	7.8	18.5
Kansas	493.48	483.21	21,779	100.0	15.7	10.3	9.7	8.8	8.1	8.3	7.8	7.1	7.2	16.9
Kentucky	499.48	485.49	61,739	100.0	14.1	10.2	10.0	9.6	8.6	8.3	7.6	7.2	6.8	17.7
Louisiana	505.99	491.37	56,429	100.0	14.9	9.9	9.5	9.1	8.1	7.6	7.3	6.7	6.5	20.5
Maine	472.63	460.11	15,713	100.0	15.5	10.8	10.7	11.1	9.6	8.8	8.7	6.7	6.3	11.9
Maryland	520.10	509.00	38,573	100.0	11.4	9.4	9.6	9.4	8.7	8.1	7.8	7.3	7.1	21.1
Massachusetts	500.85	484.30	61,173	100.0	12.9	10.4	10.6	10.1	8.7	7.9	7.6	6.9	7.1	17.8
Michigan	558.41	571.29	112,957	100.0	9.7	7.2	7.8	7.6	7.2	7.2	7.6	7.6	8.5	29.5
Minnesota	496.88	480.12	35,353	100.0	15.8	10.1	9.8	9.5	8.0	7.5	7.1	6.4	6.6	19.3
Mississippi	461.81	437.04	46,121	100.0	16.9	12.4	12.4	11.1	9.3	8.2	7.2	5.9	5.2	11.4
Missouri	500.99	486.04	66,142	100.0	14.0	10.1	10.0	9.6	8.7	8.0	7.5	6.9	6.9	18.2
Montana	512.23	506.05	9,512	100.0	14.0	9.8	8.9	8.3	8.1	7.6	7.7	7.7	7.6	20.3
Nebraska	493.94	479.19	13,605	100.0	14.7	10.5	10.2	9.6	8.4	8.3	7.6	7.3	7.2	16.1
Nevada	534.01	532.64	10,621	100.0	9.5	8.7	8.7	8.7	8.7	8.7	8.9	8.6	7.9	21.7
New Hampshire	502.85	493.81	9,659	100.0	12.2	9.2	10.1	10.4	9.2	8.6	8.5	8.0	7.8	16.0
New Jersey	532.26	523.58	79,074	100.0	10.1	9.1	9.5	9.4	8.3	7.6	7.6	7.2	7.7	23.4
New Mexico	497.93	486.41	15,472	100.0	13.7	9.8	9.8	10.0	9.3	8.7	8.3	7.4	6.6	16.5
New York	532.66	523.33	198,614	100.0	10.0	8.9	9.6	9.4	8.5	8.0	7.8	7.3	7.7	22.9
North Carolina	471.95	454.66	91,138	100.0	14.2	11.3	11.8	11.8	10.5	9.2	8.0	6.7	5.7	10.8
North Dakota	466.05	438.14	5,695	100.0	19.4	11.9	11.4	9.5	7.6	7.8	6.8	5.8	5.8	13.9
Ohio	529.88	530.17	132,147	100.0	12.2	8.6	8.7	8.3	7.8	7.3	7.3	7.4	8.2	24.3
Oklahoma	494.48	483.14	33,181	100.0	14.6	10.3	10.1	9.3	8.6	8.7	8.3	7.3	6.9	16.0
Oregon	527.95	530.32	28,759	100.0	12.2	8.4	8.5	8.2	7.9	7.8	8.0	7.9	8.3	22.7
Pennsylvania	529.25	527.43	136,689	100.0	10.9	8.5	9.0	9.1	8.1	7.8	7.8	7.8	8.3	22.6
Rhode Island	487.20	468.77	13,143	100.0	13.8	11.2	11.2	10.4	9.1	7.7	7.7	6.9	7.2	14.7
South Carolina	475.54	459.58	51,333	100.0	13.4	11.1	11.7	11.7	10.8	9.4	8.3	6.8	5.7	11.2
South Dakota	467.69	448.18	6,954	100.0	18.4	12.2	10.1	9.6	8.7	7.8	7.6	6.2	6.0	13.4
Tennessee	477.48	455.36	71,513	100.0	14.1	11.5	11.9	11.5	9.7	8.6	7.6	6.5	5.8	12.9
Texas	497.75	482.10	130,303	100.0	14.4	10.2	10.1	9.7	8.8	8.1	7.7	6.9	6.6	17.7
Utah	515.37	501.92	9,862	100.0	15.0	9.9	8.9	8.4	7.5	6.4	6.7	6.5	6.5	24.1
Vermont	487.77	478.90	6,147	100.0	14.3	9.8	10.6	10.1	8.8	9.6	8.1	8.2	6.9	13.5
Virginia	492.05	476.09	65,175	100.0	13.9	10.2	10.5	10.5	9.4	8.4	8.1	7.0	6.8	15.3
Washington	525.93	521.44	45,028	100.0	12.5	8.9	9.0	8.4	7.9	7.5	7.6	7.2	7.8	23.2
West Virginia	538.15	543.59	34,782	100.0	10.8	7.9	8.2	8.2	7.7	8.1	8.3	7.9	8.3	24.6
Wisconsin	514.58	505.47	54,853	100.0	13.7	9.2	9.4	8.8	8.1	7.5	7.3	7.1	7.5	21.5
Wyoming	508.54	500.61	3,667	100.0	16.0	10.3	8.6	7.8	7.2	6.8	7.9	6.3	7.6	21.5
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa	357.77	330.79	266	100.0	39.1	17.7	14.7	6.8	7.5	2.3	2.6	1.5	3.0	4.9
Guam	424.63	406.44	251	100.0	21.1	12.0	15.1	12.4	11.2	7.6	5.2	4.0	4.4	7.2
Puerto Rico	415.31	395.08	76,526	100.0	18.8	16.2	16.7	13.7	9.9	7.7	5.8	4.1	2.9	4.2
Virgin Islands	453.49	433.11	670	100.0	13.0	13.4	13.6	15.1	11.0	9.1	7.8	5.7	4.6	6.7
Abroad	470.36	460.68	10,401	100.0	15.4	10.5	11.0	11.0	10.0	9.7	8.5	6.8	5.7	11.5

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

**5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data**

**Table 5.J9 (1986).—Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1986**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$649.90	\$650.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-or more
Total.....	\$444.40	\$448.40	4,817,540	100.0	17.6	8.2	10.9	13.7	15.3	14.8	8.0	4.8	2.5	4.2
Alabama.....	385.40	444.40	96,790	100.0	32.6	11.4	11.5	11.9	10.8	9.5	5.1	3.3	1.6	2.4
Alaska.....	413.30	420.80	2,330	100.0	26.2	6.9	10.7	14.6	15.5	9.0	7.7	4.3	1.3	3.9
Arizona.....	463.00	466.50	53,310	100.0	13.7	6.5	9.7	14.6	16.3	17.0	9.2	5.2	2.9	5.0
Arkansas.....	377.00	362.90	60,810	100.0	33.7	12.9	12.8	11.7	9.8	8.3	4.5	2.5	1.3	2.5
California.....	463.20	465.80	389,790	100.0	14.1	6.4	10.1	13.8	16.8	16.3	9.0	5.5	2.9	5.1
Colorado.....	445.50	447.80	46,330	100.0	17.0	8.4	11.1	13.9	14.5	15.5	8.3	4.3	2.7	4.2
Connecticut.....	492.30	489.50	57,290	100.0	7.5	4.4	8.8	14.2	18.9	19.6	10.8	6.5	3.6	5.7
Delaware.....	463.10	465.30	12,440	100.0	11.4	7.8	11.0	14.3	17.3	16.6	10.0	5.0	1.8	4.7
District of Columbia.....	387.80	357.00	10,220	100.0	37.0	11.7	8.5	9.7	10.5	7.8	4.7	3.4	1.3	5.4
Florida.....	457.80	460.40	261,650	100.0	14.1	7.6	10.8	13.9	16.4	16.1	8.7	5.1	2.6	4.7
Georgia.....	389.70	379.40	103,680	100.0	30.9	11.6	12.5	11.9	11.4	9.0	5.0	3.1	1.6	2.9
Hawaii.....	425.40	424.40	11,480	100.0	18.5	10.5	12.9	16.3	13.4	11.8	8.0	3.6	2.4	2.5
Idaho.....	445.70	445.20	16,310	100.0	13.7	9.7	12.0	15.9	15.5	13.7	8.5	4.5	3.1	3.3
Illinois.....	477.50	478.80	223,250	100.0	11.5	6.2	9.1	13.3	16.9	18.0	9.8	5.9	3.3	5.9
Indiana.....	467.40	469.40	111,760	100.0	10.5	6.9	10.5	15.0	17.8	17.7	9.0	5.8	2.7	4.0
Iowa.....	451.20	446.30	71,970	100.0	12.5	10.0	13.2	15.2	15.6	15.0	7.4	4.3	2.3	4.3
Kansas.....	458.10	454.80	53,110	100.0	13.5	8.9	12.3	13.7	16.1	15.0	7.6	4.7	3.1	5.3
Kentucky.....	394.50	388.90	92,120	100.0	28.9	11.5	12.3	13.0	11.6	10.3	5.4	3.2	1.5	2.5
Louisiana.....	405.50	397.00	95,170	100.0	28.0	10.1	12.5	12.6	11.5	10.2	5.7	3.5	1.9	4.0
Maine.....	429.20	428.00	25,410	100.0	17.9	10.4	13.1	15.2	15.3	13.0	5.9	4.2	1.8	3.2
Maryland.....	455.10	457.40	77,400	100.0	15.6	7.1	10.4	14.4	15.7	14.9	9.1	5.1	3.0	4.7
Massachusetts.....	468.00	468.90	115,990	100.0	12.1	6.5	10.7	14.0	17.2	16.5	9.3	5.7	3.1	4.9
Michigan.....	478.20	481.00	191,770	100.0	8.9	5.0	8.9	14.9	19.5	20.5	9.9	5.5	2.8	4.1
Minnesota.....	443.30	443.50	86,300	100.0	15.7	10.0	12.0	14.0	15.4	14.5	7.5	4.6	2.5	3.8
Mississippi.....	353.30	329.60	56,930	100.0	42.5	12.4	11.3	9.1	8.4	7.2	3.5	1.9	1.4	2.1
Missouri.....	439.20	439.30	114,390	100.0	18.2	9.3	11.7	13.6	14.6	14.3	7.5	4.6	2.2	4.0
Montana.....	453.50	454.50	16,090	100.0	13.1	8.8	11.2	15.2	16.6	15.2	8.6	3.9	3.1	4.4
Nebraska.....	448.90	439.20	35,140	100.0	13.4	11.2	13.9	14.5	15.6	12.5	7.5	3.5	2.8	5.2
Nevada.....	465.70	462.80	12,320	100.0	12.7	6.8	11.7	14.6	15.6	17.1	7.1	5.0	3.7	5.8
New Hampshire.....	464.70	460.50	16,330	100.0	11.5	6.9	11.6	16.1	17.9	14.8	9.1	5.0	2.0	5.1
New Jersey.....	488.20	483.80	143,710	100.0	8.0	4.8	9.5	15.3	18.1	18.7	10.1	6.4	3.3	5.8
New Mexico.....	410.70	411.00	22,670	100.0	27.0	9.9	10.4	12.0	13.0	11.4	6.3	4.2	2.1	3.7
New York.....	478.20	476.50	341,860	100.0	9.5	6.3	9.9	14.9	17.5	17.8	10.1	5.8	3.0	5.3
North Carolina.....	382.20	370.60	124,180	100.0	32.5	12.2	12.7	12.2	10.9	8.6	4.3	2.6	1.5	2.5
North Dakota.....	419.90	412.00	15,810	100.0	20.2	13.2	12.9	14.9	14.5	9.9	5.5	3.2	2.0	3.7
Ohio.....	468.90	474.50	253,410	100.0	12.1	6.3	9.5	13.6	16.9	18.2	10.1	5.8	3.0	4.3
Oklahoma.....	419.40	417.10	72,310	100.0	22.7	10.6	11.8	14.2	12.6	12.2	6.7	4.1	1.9	3.3
Oregon.....	462.50	465.00	51,180	100.0	12.3	6.4	10.9	14.9	17.9	16.6	8.9	4.5	3.3	4.3
Pennsylvania.....	470.40	470.60	309,240	100.0	9.7	6.4	11.2	15.4	17.6	17.8	9.5	5.7	2.7	4.2
Rhode Island.....	458.10	455.80	19,740	100.0	11.1	6.8	13.3	16.6	17.7	16.1	8.0	4.1	2.3	4.2
South Carolina.....	380.70	371.30	58,340	100.0	33.0	12.1	11.4	13.0	11.0	8.0	4.4	3.1	1.4	2.7
South Dakota.....	419.10	408.60	17,610	100.0	19.3	13.5	14.9	13.0	13.6	11.8	5.7	3.6	1.6	3.1
Tennessee.....	392.30	382.80	106,710	100.0	30.9	11.2	11.8	11.5	11.4	9.5	5.7	3.4	1.7	2.8
Texas.....	426.00	421.60	282,780	100.0	23.1	10.0	11.4	12.6	13.0	12.0	6.9	4.3	2.2	4.5
Utah.....	466.80	467.80	17,810	100.0	14.5	6.2	9.8	13.6	15.9	15.2	9.0	6.5	3.4	5.8
Vermont.....	444.40	442.50	10,490	100.0	16.1	9.6	12.2	14.0	14.8	14.7	8.8	4.6	2.7	2.6
Virginia.....	409.40	405.40	104,780	100.0	25.4	11.0	12.2	12.8	13.2	10.9	5.8	3.8	1.8	3.2
Washington.....	469.50	473.00	72,660	100.0	11.8	6.1	9.9	13.8	18.1	17.5	9.5	6.1	2.7	4.6
West Virginia.....	420.20	419.30	58,580	100.0	19.9	10.2	14.2	14.6	14.0	13.3	6.4	3.4	1.5	2.5
Wisconsin.....	465.70	470.00	100,230	100.0	11.3	7.5	9.8	14.0	18.0	18.1	9.1	5.4	2.7	4.1
Wyoming.....	448.50	451.10	6,630	100.0	14.5	8.7	12.1	14.2	16.4	14.9	6.9	6.3	1.2	4.7
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	248.20	168.80	180	100.0	88.9	(1)	5.6	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)
Guam.....	299.40	290.00	290	100.0	51.7	24.1	6.9	6.9	3.4	(1)	6.9	(1)	(1)	(1)
Puerto Rico.....	280.90	227.60	50,520	100.0	65.9	11.5	7.7	4.9	3.9	2.5	1.3	.8	.3	1.1
Virgin Islands.....	358.70	341.20	680	100.0	42.6	8.8	16.2	10.3	5.9	1.5	4.4	5.9	(1)	4.4
Abroad.....	359.80	350.70	57,090	100.0	36.7	13.0	11.7	11.6	10.6	8.7	4.1	1.8	.8	1.0
Unknown <sup>2</sup> .....	463.30	480.80	170	100.0	17.6	(1)	11.8	5.9	23.5	11.8	17.6	(1)	5.9	5.9

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.



Table 5.J9 (1987).—Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1987

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00–\$349.90	\$350.00–\$399.90	\$400.00–\$449.90	\$450.00–\$499.90	\$500.00–\$549.90	\$550.00–\$599.90	\$600.00–\$649.90	\$650.00–\$699.90	\$700.00 or more
Total .....	\$468.12	\$471.03	4,877,563	100.0	15.3	7.4	9.1	12.0	14.7	14.0	11.5	6.3	3.7	6.0
Alabama .....	406.33	398.23	100,406	100.0	28.7	10.9	10.8	11.6	11.1	9.4	7.5	4.1	2.4	3.6
Alaska .....	446.30	450.16	2,486	100.0	21.5	7.9	9.7	10.8	13.0	11.5	10.0	6.2	3.9	5.5
Arizona .....	486.39	488.86	54,876	100.0	12.0	5.9	7.8	12.0	15.7	15.3	12.7	7.5	4.3	6.7
Arkansas .....	399.82	386.36	61,186	100.0	29.2	12.2	11.7	11.7	10.6	8.8	6.5	3.7	2.1	3.4
California .....	487.42	488.31	393,856	100.0	12.4	6.0	7.9	11.8	15.5	15.1	12.9	7.0	4.2	7.2
Colorado .....	470.53	471.37	47,735	100.0	14.3	7.6	9.6	12.1	14.8	13.8	11.5	6.3	3.7	6.2
Connecticut .....	521.23	515.18	57,680	100.0	6.2	3.8	6.2	11.2	17.1	18.1	15.1	8.5	5.1	8.7
Delaware .....	494.22	492.35	12,017	100.0	9.0	5.8	8.2	12.8	16.8	15.6	13.5	7.5	4.4	6.5
District of Columbia ..	404.26	381.87	9,836	100.0	32.4	11.0	10.3	10.1	9.6	8.6	6.4	3.7	2.4	5.6
Florida .....	483.38	483.93	268,246	100.0	12.0	6.5	8.8	12.1	15.6	15.4	12.3	6.7	4.0	6.7
Georgia .....	411.28	400.71	106,998	100.0	27.2	11.3	11.3	11.6	11.4	9.3	7.1	4.2	2.5	4.2
Hawaii .....	456.54	456.29	12,124	100.0	15.8	7.4	10.6	14.2	15.5	12.6	10.1	5.5	3.2	5.1
Idaho .....	469.30	467.08	16,397	100.0	11.3	8.1	10.9	14.3	15.8	14.2	10.9	6.1	3.4	5.0
Illinois .....	503.59	501.86	224,868	100.0	9.6	5.5	7.5	11.1	15.8	16.1	13.7	7.8	4.7	8.3
Indiana .....	494.68	494.69	114,921	100.0	8.4	5.8	8.3	12.7	16.6	16.7	13.7	7.3	4.3	6.2
Iowa .....	476.70	471.50	72,431	100.0	9.8	8.9	10.9	13.6	15.8	14.7	11.1	5.8	3.5	5.9
Kansas .....	482.82	476.23	53,645	100.0	11.0	8.3	10.1	12.6	15.2	14.1	11.4	6.2	3.8	7.3
Kentucky .....	415.12	409.07	92,972	100.0	26.0	10.8	11.0	11.9	12.0	10.2	7.7	4.2	2.4	3.7
Louisiana .....	425.25	418.53	97,496	100.0	25.0	9.8	10.7	11.8	11.9	10.1	8.1	4.7	2.8	5.0
Maine .....	449.96	449.84	25,526	100.0	15.6	9.0	11.4	14.0	15.0	13.1	9.8	5.0	2.8	4.3
Maryland .....	478.36	479.17	77,918	100.0	13.5	6.9	8.6	12.3	15.0	14.1	12.1	6.8	4.1	6.7
Massachusetts .....	494.19	493.53	114,550	100.0	10.9	5.6	7.8	11.9	15.9	15.7	13.2	7.2	4.4	7.4
Michigan .....	503.61	504.89	191,434	100.0	7.2	4.4	6.8	12.1	17.7	18.9	15.1	7.6	4.2	6.0
Minnesota .....	467.76	468.89	85,515	100.0	13.6	8.8	9.9	12.1	14.8	14.3	11.4	6.1	3.7	5.4
Mississippi .....	375.14	350.77	58,060	100.0	37.8	12.0	10.6	9.8	9.2	7.2	5.3	3.1	1.8	3.3
Missouri .....	461.75	462.74	116,154	100.0	15.8	8.5	9.9	12.2	14.3	13.3	10.9	6.1	3.5	5.6
Montana .....	470.66	469.55	15,925	100.0	11.4	8.3	10.2	14.0	15.6	15.1	11.1	5.7	3.3	5.4
Nebraska .....	472.64	461.98	35,388	100.0	11.4	9.8	11.7	13.5	14.7	12.9	10.1	5.4	3.4	7.1
Nevada .....	485.32	483.70	12,920	100.0	11.9	6.2	8.9	12.7	15.2	14.7	12.4	6.5	4.0	7.4
New Hampshire .....	487.91	483.90	16,396	100.0	9.3	5.8	9.1	13.9	17.5	15.3	12.3	6.8	4.1	6.0
New Jersey .....	513.93	508.69	145,335	100.0	7.0	4.2	6.7	12.0	17.2	17.0	14.6	8.1	5.0	8.3
New Mexico .....	435.70	435.30	23,273	100.0	21.9	9.5	10.3	11.9	13.4	11.3	9.2	4.8	3.1	4.7
New York .....	503.73	499.34	336,873	100.0	8.3	5.1	7.7	12.2	16.8	16.4	13.9	7.5	4.5	7.6
North Carolina .....	403.23	391.81	125,910	100.0	28.4	11.8	11.7	11.9	11.3	9.0	6.7	3.6	2.1	3.5
North Dakota .....	447.31	435.84	16,196	100.0	15.2	11.6	13.3	13.8	14.0	11.4	8.1	4.5	2.6	5.5
Ohio .....	492.84	497.47	255,589	100.0	10.6	5.5	7.5	11.4	15.9	16.4	14.5	7.6	4.4	6.3
Oklahoma .....	440.32	436.45	72,263	100.0	19.6	10.1	11.2	12.3	13.3	11.7	9.0	5.0	2.9	4.8
Oregon .....	489.81	490.95	51,309	100.0	9.7	5.6	8.4	12.8	16.5	16.5	13.4	7.2	4.0	6.0
Pennsylvania .....	495.64	493.68	311,525	100.0	8.2	5.3	8.4	13.2	17.0	16.2	13.7	7.6	4.3	6.2
Rhode Island .....	488.33	482.94	19,342	100.0	9.2	6.0	9.4	13.7	17.7	15.6	11.7	6.6	3.7	6.4
South Carolina .....	402.60	393.03	60,512	100.0	29.1	10.9	11.7	12.0	11.5	8.7	6.5	3.7	2.3	3.6
South Dakota .....	440.34	430.09	17,522	100.0	15.4	12.7	13.4	14.2	13.9	11.4	7.9	4.4	2.5	4.5
Tennessee .....	414.07	405.77	108,698	100.0	27.4	10.4	10.9	11.4	11.5	9.7	7.6	4.3	2.7	4.1
Texas .....	449.30	444.52	291,313	100.0	20.1	9.4	10.2	11.6	12.7	11.4	9.4	5.6	3.4	6.3
Utah .....	491.49	492.93	18,554	100.0	11.6	5.9	8.0	11.5	15.1	14.9	13.4	7.4	4.7	7.5
Vermont .....	465.30	464.31	10,533	100.0	12.9	8.8	10.8	13.3	14.9	14.4	10.5	5.9	3.3	5.2
Virginia .....	432.89	429.19	106,245	100.0	22.0	9.9	10.9	12.2	12.9	11.0	8.7	4.8	2.9	4.6
Washington .....	495.65	497.49	74,951	100.0	10.1	5.4	7.6	11.7	15.9	16.4	13.7	7.9	4.4	6.8
West Virginia .....	445.96	448.25	59,991	100.0	16.3	8.6	11.6	13.9	15.0	13.4	9.9	5.0	2.7	3.6
Wisconsin .....	491.24	493.03	101,945	100.0	9.0	6.6	8.3	11.9	16.5	16.7	13.9	7.3	4.1	5.8
Wyoming .....	479.37	474.49	6,791	100.0	10.8	8.7	10.0	13.2	14.9	14.2	11.0	6.6	3.7	7.0
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa ..	267.84	205.20	182	100.0	73.1	9.9	4.4	3.8	2.2	2.2	1.1	.0	1.1	
Guam .....	327.50	297.94	304	100.0	50.3	16.4	9.9	7.6	3.9	4.3	3.3	1.3	.7	2.3
Puerto Rico .....	293.26	240.94	51,722	100.0	62.2	11.8	8.1	5.9	4.2	3.1	1.9	1.0	.6	1.2
Virgin Islands .....	390.62	373.71	691	100.0	31.0	13.5	11.6	13.5	8.0	9.3	3.8	4.6	1.7	3.2
Abroad .....	375.04	366.98	60,032	100.0	33.6	12.3	12.2	11.3	10.3	8.9	6.1	2.5	1.2	1.6

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

# 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J10 (1986).—Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1986**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Children												
	Total	Under age 18 of—				Disabled, aged 18 or older of—				Students, aged 18-19 of—			
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers
<b>Total.....</b>	<b>3,284,850</b>	<b>2,649,880</b>	<b>273,060</b>	<b>906,480</b>	<b>1,470,340</b>	<b>550,650</b>	<b>164,460</b>	<b>34,720</b>	<b>351,420</b>	<b>84,320</b>	<b>13,070</b>	<b>20,000</b>	<b>51,250</b>
Alabama.....	79,550	64,420	7,270	22,570	34,580	12,190	3,560	830	7,800	2,940	400	640	1,900
Alaska.....	5,320	4,810	520	950	3,340	400	70	30	300	110	10	20	80
Arizona.....	43,620	38,040	3,900	11,770	22,370	4,440	1,570	320	2,550	1,140	210	200	730
Arkansas.....	46,530	38,540	4,600	15,270	18,670	6,580	1,820	440	4,320	1,410	280	440	690
California.....	274,450	228,880	25,930	68,700	134,250	40,470	13,900	2,560	24,010	5,100	1,020	940	3,140
Colorado.....	32,450	27,590	2,240	8,470	16,880	3,860	990	210	2,660	1,000	110	220	670
Connecticut.....	31,460	23,870	2,140	8,000	13,730	7,090	2,150	340	4,600	500	90	40	370
Delaware.....	7,000	5,470	470	1,920	3,000	1,390	560	150	680	140	50	40	50
District of Columbia.....	7,230	5,660	470	940	4,250	1,420	370	120	930	150	...	10	140
Florida.....	146,230	123,220	14,700	41,370	67,150	19,990	6,290	1,370	12,330	3,020	550	660	1,810
Georgia.....	98,240	80,710	5,810	29,230	45,670	14,980	3,770	1,100	10,110	2,550	270	580	1,700
Hawaii.....	13,690	11,690	4,140	2,290	5,260	1,860	710	30	1,120	140	50	20	70
Idaho.....	11,940	10,030	820	2,990	6,220	1,630	550	70	1,010	280	60	40	180
Illinois.....	139,800	111,650	9,980	34,570	67,100	24,870	7,260	1,400	16,210	3,280	470	600	2,210
Indiana.....	76,590	60,930	5,130	23,300	32,500	13,050	3,480	820	8,750	2,610	350	690	1,570
Iowa.....	32,670	24,050	2,250	8,030	13,770	7,470	2,440	310	4,720	1,150	160	170	820
Kansas.....	26,670	20,610	1,610	6,290	12,710	5,120	1,840	250	3,030	940	230	170	540
Kentucky.....	69,840	56,050	5,170	24,600	26,280	12,120	3,620	1,090	7,410	1,670	210	510	950
Louisiana.....	85,660	71,460	5,970	26,850	38,640	11,670	3,190	1,110	7,370	2,530	300	710	1,520
Maine.....	16,000	11,910	1,110	4,640	6,160	3,480	870	250	2,360	610	100	200	310
Maryland.....	46,500	37,090	2,980	9,700	24,410	8,530	2,170	410	5,950	880	90	240	550
Massachusetts.....	58,100	43,200	3,330	16,020	23,850	13,750	3,800	620	9,330	1,150	110	330	710
Michigan.....	128,230	101,700	8,150	37,100	56,450	23,240	7,230	1,750	14,270	3,290	360	900	2,030
Minnesota.....	41,120	30,680	3,090	9,570	18,020	8,940	2,990	280	5,670	1,500	370	260	870
Mississippi.....	60,940	51,010	6,070	19,370	25,570	8,390	2,450	670	5,270	1,540	200	430	910
Missouri.....	72,490	58,000	5,350	19,590	33,060	12,390	3,370	900	8,120	2,100	310	470	1,320
Montana.....	11,720	9,900	740	3,300	5,860	1,410	460	70	880	410	50	90	270
Nebraska.....	16,990	13,010	1,060	4,230	7,720	3,390	1,050	150	2,190	590	90	160	340
Nevada.....	10,860	9,960	1,080	2,370	6,510	660	210	30	420	240	40	20	180
New Hampshire.....	11,150	8,800	690	3,250	4,860	2,050	510	100	1,440	300	30	70	200
New Jersey.....	81,320	64,480	6,090	20,980	37,410	15,280	4,390	790	10,100	1,560	260	390	910
New Mexico.....	23,520	20,300	2,340	6,290	11,670	2,650	740	200	1,710	570	80	140	350
New York.....	211,180	161,880	16,310	56,100	89,470	44,660	13,300	2,600	28,760	4,640	680	1,120	2,840
North Carolina.....	94,180	74,140	6,260	24,980	42,900	16,950	4,400	1,040	11,510	3,090	330	680	2,080
North Dakota.....	8,100	6,000	680	1,620	3,700	1,820	690	10	1,120	280	40	60	180
Ohio.....	142,270	110,140	9,870	42,810	57,460	27,170	7,640	1,870	17,660	4,960	780	1,320	2,860
Oklahoma.....	43,060	35,700	3,000	11,110	21,590	6,340	1,860	440	4,040	1,020	100	240	680
Oregon.....	31,050	25,460	2,460	7,680	15,320	4,780	1,870	220	2,690	810	110	180	520
Pennsylvania.....	141,970	106,920	9,400	36,210	61,310	32,180	8,720	1,600	21,860	2,870	410	870	1,590
Rhode Island.....	11,860	8,960	780	3,540	4,640	2,700	710	220	1,770	200	20	70	110
South Carolina.....	58,040	47,210	4,040	16,890	26,280	9,090	2,270	890	5,930	1,740	200	410	1,130
South Dakota.....	9,450	7,370	1,000	2,270	4,100	1,830	510	20	1,300	150	30	70	150
Tennessee.....	80,580	64,350	5,720	24,360	34,270	13,690	3,820	1,020	8,850	2,540	310	720	1,510
Texas.....	219,660	185,220	21,440	48,010	115,770	27,600	8,390	1,250	17,960	6,840	1,410	1,280	4,150
Utah.....	17,590	15,180	1,360	4,140	9,680	2,120	670	140	1,310	290	10	30	250
Vermont.....	7,050	5,810	570	2,230	3,010	1,090	210	90	790	150	20	30	100
Virginia.....	71,930	55,920	4,550	19,460	31,910	13,630	3,430	830	9,370	2,380	290	550	1,540
Washington.....	48,360	39,250	3,680	12,690	22,880	7,500	2,710	460	4,330	1,610	360	380	870
West Virginia.....	41,240	32,030	3,000	15,140	13,890	8,250	2,080	600	5,530	960	100	340	520
Wisconsin.....	57,870	43,190	4,040	17,520	22,350	12,250	3,860	740	7,650	1,710	330	440	940
Wyoming.....	5,100	4,280	350	1,090	2,840	620	200	50	370	200	50	30	120
<b>Outlying areas:</b>													
American Samoa.....	1,600	1,550	380	290	880	30	...	...	30	20	10	...	10
Guam.....	1,460	1,410	190	200	1,020	50	20	...	30	...	...	...	...
Puerto Rico.....	121,120	102,160	16,050	55,460	30,650	17,140	7,070	1,670	8,400	1,820	460	650	710
Virgin Islands.....	1,910	1,650	280	340	1,030	220	50	20	150	40	10	...	30
Abroad.....	47,190	42,820	12,180	5,930	24,710	3,960	1,490	130	2,340	410	80	70	260
Unknown <sup>1</sup> .....	3,150	2,840	270	1,890	680	220	120	40	60	90	20	60	10

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

Table 5.J10 (1987).—Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1987

State	Children												
	Total	Under age 18 of—				Disabled, aged 18 or older of—				Students, aged 18-19 of—			
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers
Total .....	3,243,939	2,603,750	261,670	912,367	1,429,713	561,273	165,675	35,378	360,220	78,916	11,851	20,183	46,882
Alabama .....	79,198	63,844	6,999	23,446	33,399	12,776	3,394	951	8,431	2,578	376	675	1,527
Alaska .....	5,329	4,880	514	942	3,424	344	92	20	232	105	20	12	73
Arizona .....	43,354	37,681	4,188	12,008	21,485	4,675	1,632	345	2,698	998	163	225	610
Arkansas .....	45,955	38,167	4,198	15,552	18,417	6,455	1,841	525	4,089	1,333	220	402	711
California .....	270,675	223,796	24,672	69,339	129,785	42,753	14,415	2,891	25,447	4,126	702	912	2,512
Colorado .....	31,706	26,869	1,915	8,882	16,072	3,869	1,211	225	2,433	968	113	237	618
Connecticut .....	30,252	22,284	1,899	7,253	13,132	7,448	2,361	288	4,799	520	68	126	326
Delaware .....	7,453	5,805	428	2,098	3,279	1,466	429	106	931	182	25	42	115
District of Columbia ..	6,857	5,382	483	982	3,917	1,331	306	76	949	144	19	15	110
Florida .....	145,343	122,039	13,399	41,952	66,688	19,952	6,501	1,447	12,004	3,352	522	821	2,009
Georgia .....	96,625	79,408	5,415	29,435	44,558	14,698	3,744	1,189	9,765	2,519	253	681	1,585
Hawaii .....	13,449	11,564	3,865	2,216	5,483	1,772	665	59	1,048	113	33	19	66
Idaho .....	12,469	10,487	999	3,280	6,208	1,635	576	61	998	347	44	76	227
Illinois .....	137,122	109,607	9,672	35,381	64,554	24,820	6,947	1,307	16,566	2,695	373	591	1,731
Indiana .....	76,224	60,162	4,878	23,300	31,984	13,631	3,565	936	9,130	2,431	333	716	1,382
Iowa .....	31,807	23,324	2,020	8,471	12,833	7,512	2,343	345	4,824	971	167	252	552
Kansas .....	26,300	20,588	1,688	6,481	12,419	4,913	1,571	231	3,111	799	123	181	495
Kentucky .....	69,140	54,956	4,791	24,830	25,335	12,437	3,290	1,063	8,084	1,747	212	613	922
Louisiana .....	84,482	69,779	6,023	26,961	36,795	12,661	3,328	1,110	8,223	2,042	277	554	1,211
Maine .....	15,780	12,015	1,008	4,921	6,086	3,274	925	211	2,138	491	54	149	288
Maryland .....	44,939	35,574	2,907	9,337	23,330	8,499	2,308	413	5,778	866	118	150	598
Massachusetts .....	58,233	43,096	3,340	16,320	23,436	14,090	4,094	651	9,345	1,047	169	265	613
Michigan .....	128,872	100,965	8,031	38,335	54,599	24,675	7,419	1,759	15,497	3,232	432	906	1,894
Minnesota .....	40,880	30,509	2,979	10,017	17,513	9,044	3,109	342	5,593	1,327	253	291	783
Mississippi .....	61,247	51,219	5,904	19,802	25,513	8,331	2,263	679	5,389	1,697	271	448	978
Missouri .....	72,066	57,753	5,155	21,235	31,363	12,414	3,474	874	8,066	1,899	274	515	1,110
Montana .....	11,597	9,526	801	3,426	5,299	1,666	521	89	1,056	405	71	101	233
Nebraska .....	16,792	12,840	1,080	4,167	7,593	3,415	1,048	119	2,248	537	82	134	321
Nevada .....	10,871	9,746	1,157	2,725	5,864	901	252	69	580	224	40	38	146
New Hampshire .....	10,682	8,423	642	3,009	4,772	1,946	580	93	1,273	313	45	78	190
New Jersey .....	80,185	62,732	5,043	20,388	37,301	15,804	4,465	797	10,542	1,649	225	408	1,016
New Mexico .....	24,284	21,090	2,261	7,077	11,752	2,652	847	192	1,613	542	96	119	327
New York .....	208,298	158,289	15,469	55,463	87,357	45,735	13,120	2,526	30,089	4,274	675	1,101	2,498
North Carolina .....	93,047	73,066	5,960	25,350	41,756	17,240	4,337	1,047	11,856	2,741	344	684	1,713
North Dakota .....	7,861	5,700	645	1,696	3,359	1,853	611	44	1,198	308	77	63	168
Ohio .....	145,710	112,130	9,197	44,621	58,312	28,648	8,021	1,973	18,654	4,932	663	1,447	2,822
Oklahoma .....	43,098	35,310	3,079	11,001	21,230	6,713	1,975	367	4,371	1,075	152	253	670
Oregon .....	30,463	24,795	2,386	7,970	14,439	4,951	1,664	261	3,026	717	100	174	443
Pennsylvania .....	138,293	102,927	8,933	35,221	58,773	32,176	8,868	1,588	21,720	3,190	434	867	1,889
Rhode Island .....	10,701	8,213	646	3,220	4,347	2,307	644	128	1,535	181	26	48	107
South Carolina .....	57,142	46,058	3,579	15,946	26,533	9,423	2,319	696	6,408	1,661	169	409	1,083
South Dakota .....	9,257	7,196	763	2,300	4,133	1,820	569	48	1,203	241	57	44	140
Tennessee .....	77,631	61,823	5,324	23,701	32,798	13,567	3,800	984	8,783	2,241	281	600	1,360
Texas .....	217,266	182,877	21,452	49,207	112,218	27,583	8,485	1,409	17,689	6,806	1,255	1,309	4,242
Utah .....	18,243	15,780	1,521	4,149	10,110	2,135	754	98	1,283	328	54	67	207
Vermont .....	6,568	5,090	486	1,930	2,674	1,341	363	78	900	137	18	45	74
Virginia .....	69,366	54,462	4,555	19,607	30,300	13,027	3,460	851	8,716	1,877	239	534	1,104
Washington .....	46,580	37,763	3,457	12,954	21,352	7,517	2,539	435	4,543	1,300	191	322	787
West Virginia .....	39,945	30,710	3,309	14,352	13,049	8,137	1,983	717	5,437	1,098	182	397	519
Wisconsin .....	58,105	43,990	3,821	17,896	22,273	12,628	3,998	698	7,932	1,487	238	423	826
Wyoming .....	5,131	4,382	311	1,234	2,837	576	179	25	372	173	29	37	107
Outlying areas:													
American Samoa .....	1,294	1,251	387	268	596	39	16	1	22	4	2	0	2
Guam .....	1,346	1,264	246	173	845	58	31	2	25	24	5	3	16
Puerto Rico .....	119,866	100,616	15,633	54,313	30,670	17,735	6,929	1,828	8,978	1,515	365	548	602
Virgin Islands .....	1,952	1,719	324	392	1,003	182	72	7	103	51	16	9	26
Abroad .....	46,608	42,229	11,833	5,835	24,561	4,023	1,422	104	2,497	356	106	47	203

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J11.—Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country and type of benefit, December 1987**

Country	Number of beneficiaries, by type of program									Monthly benefit (in thousands)
	Total	Retirement			Survivor		Disability			
		Retired workers	Spouses	Children	Widows	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children	
Total .....	337,909	165,587	43,931	13,361	69,231	27,261	10,406	2,146	5,986	\$111,374
Mexico .....	63,921	21,744	8,498	5,666	10,467	12,766	1,930	684	2,166	15,774
Canada .....	63,886	36,185	10,249	635	12,345	2,278	1,594	180	420	21,587
Philippines .....	27,069	7,481	3,863	3,521	7,168	4,214	352	108	362	7,356
Europe .....	140,107	77,637	16,766	1,727	31,805	4,572	5,006	812	1,782	51,234
Austria .....	1,866	1,241	140	28	379	32	38	2	6	791
Belgium .....	1,021	641	118	6	217	26	10	0	3	419
Czechoslovakia .....	935	265	73	7	562	21	4	0	3	390
Denmark .....	1,046	622	95	13	261	37	13	3	2	429
Finland .....	884	581	53	7	214	13	11	1	4	373
France .....	4,710	3,145	520	74	766	107	77	9	12	1,896
Germany (West) .....	17,550	10,813	1,484	137	3,458	853	603	56	146	6,535
Greece .....	16,951	7,564	2,438	263	4,816	548	778	184	360	5,515
Hungary .....	572	424	20	6	85	8	26	1	2	265
Ireland .....	6,097	4,004	411	159	845	296	253	42	87	2,477
Italy .....	39,683	20,336	5,335	445	9,576	1,049	1,858	345	739	13,518
Malta .....	613	298	77	27	117	39	36	5	14	222
Netherlands .....	1,735	998	238	18	364	64	43	1	9	685
Norway .....	4,903	2,926	712	23	1,065	92	68	8	9	1,813
Poland .....	2,786	1,317	282	34	928	113	77	9	26	1,102
Portugal .....	7,731	4,505	1,117	106	1,283	216	357	52	95	2,469
Spain .....	6,291	3,497	713	129	1,474	205	183	27	63	2,384
Sweden .....	2,952	2,005	227	20	609	55	24	1	11	1,225
Switzerland .....	2,843	1,898	323	34	492	63	25	3	5	1,131
United Kingdom .....	14,428	8,783	1,770	160	2,746	585	274	27	83	5,856
Yugoslavia .....	4,043	1,471	568	28	1,473	133	237	35	98	1,565
Other .....	467	303	52	3	75	17	11	1	5	165
Asia .....	15,876	7,465	1,762	387	4,035	1,106	445	156	520	5,926
Cyprus .....	536	292	75	6	122	16	14	3	8	174
Hong Kong .....	1,626	400	206	11	971	25	10	1	2	546
Israel .....	7,206	4,338	928	113	1,166	313	164	36	148	2,960
Japan .....	3,476	1,590	356	26	1,275	172	35	7	15	1,289
Yemen .....	1,009	83	42	119	91	186	120	87	281	230
Other .....	2,023	762	155	112	410	394	102	22	66	727
Central America .....	14,901	8,472	1,412	886	1,547	1,263	669	138	514	5,184
Barbados .....	706	498	80	6	91	15	11	0	5	295
British Leeward and Windward Islands .....	1,276	756	152	49	176	96	28	4	15	465
Costa Rica .....	1,646	925	157	134	150	110	95	22	53	613
Dominican Republic .....	4,785	2,328	388	386	360	568	351	84	320	1,439
Guatemala .....	620	312	49	17	79	78	41	6	38	220
Honduras .....	661	277	64	127	67	72	26	7	21	222
Jamaica .....	1,873	1,332	209	58	167	69	29	2	7	705
Panama .....	540	306	42	15	97	47	13	6	14	194
Trinidad .....	590	411	65	15	53	23	15	1	7	234
Other .....	2,204	1,327	206	79	307	185	60	6	34	797
South America .....	7,540	4,109	843	335	1,101	629	308	50	165	2,648
Argentina .....	1,771	1,011	235	36	283	95	73	10	28	627
Brazil .....	1,525	796	177	100	265	120	46	5	16	566
Chile .....	570	330	72	25	79	30	14	4	16	210
Colombia .....	1,161	610	103	58	151	141	55	9	34	382
Ecuador .....	1,253	672	132	58	110	150	68	13	50	411
Venezuela .....	523	290	54	31	115	24	8	0	1	182
Other .....	737	400	70	27	98	69	44	9	20	270
Oceania .....	3,372	1,984	425	72	539	234	66	15	37	1,240
Australia .....	2,725	1,611	360	52	464	154	48	11	25	1,006
Other .....	647	373	65	20	75	80	18	4	12	234
Africa .....	1,081	461	96	103	207	164	31	2	17	378
U.S. administered areas .....	156	49	17	29	17	35	5	1	3	47

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

**Table 5.K1.**—Number and percent of beneficiaries and total benefit and percent of monthly benefit, by type of bank account, type of beneficiary, race, and sex, at end of 1986

[Benefits in thousands]

Type of beneficiary, race, and sex	Beneficiaries using direct deposit											
	Total				Checking				Savings			
	Number	Percent of all benefi- ciaries	Benefit	Percent of all bene- fits	Number	Percent of all direct deposi- tors	Benefit	Percent of all direct deposits	Number	Percent of all direct deposi- tors	Benefit	Percent of all direct deposits
<b>Total</b> .....	16,616,385	44.1	\$7,971,757	48.2	14,048,926	84.5	\$6,809,191	85.4	2,567,459	15.5	\$1,162,566	14.6
White .....	15,642,718	46.9	7,562,642	50.4	13,407,334	85.7	6,534,038	86.4	2,235,384	14.3	1,028,604	13.6
Black .....	755,078	21.1	312,950	24.8	493,257	65.3	207,109	66.2	261,821	34.7	105,841	33.8
Other .....	218,589	28.1	96,165	34.5	148,335	67.9	68,044	70.8	70,254	32.1	28,121	29.2
<b>Retired workers, spouses, and children</b> .....	12,559,097	47.4	6,137,481	50.7	10,590,696	84.3	5,230,419	85.2	1,968,401	15.7	907,062	14.8
Retired workers .....	11,179,858	48.6	5,764,938	51.4	9,439,376	84.4	4,917,697	85.3	1,740,482	15.6	847,241	14.7
Men .....	5,697,758	47.2	3,308,215	49.8	4,832,035	84.8	2,827,663	85.5	865,723	15.2	480,552	14.5
Women .....	5,482,100	50.3	2,456,723	53.6	4,607,341	84.0	2,090,034	85.1	874,759	16.0	366,689	14.9
Wives and husbands .....	1,293,354	41.9	351,942	45.3	1,087,180	84.1	297,387	84.5	206,174	15.9	54,555	15.5
Wives .....	1,279,961	41.9	349,605	45.3	1,077,456	84.2	295,668	84.6	202,505	15.8	53,937	15.4
Husbands .....	13,393	38.6	2,337	39.5	9,724	72.6	1,719	73.6	3,669	27.4	618	26.4
Children .....	85,885	19.1	20,601	22.5	64,140	74.7	15,335	74.4	21,745	25.3	5,266	25.6
<b>Disabled workers, spouses, and children</b> .....	1,129,536	28.3	513,181	34.0	904,962	80.1	417,173	81.3	224,574	19.9	96,008	18.7
Disabled workers .....	900,600	33.0	474,209	35.6	723,025	80.3	386,308	81.5	177,575	19.7	87,901	18.5
Men .....	590,850	32.3	345,692	35.1	470,794	79.7	280,902	81.3	120,056	20.3	64,790	18.7
Women .....	309,750	34.4	128,517	37.1	252,231	81.4	105,406	82.0	57,519	18.6	23,111	18.0
Wives and husbands .....	68,244	22.7	10,536	26.7	55,458	81.3	8,658	82.2	12,786	18.7	1,878	17.8
Wives .....	67,965	22.7	10,505	26.7	55,259	81.3	8,637	82.2	12,706	18.7	1,868	17.8
Husbands .....	279	18.9	31	20.8	199	71.3	21	67.7	80	28.7	10	32.3
Children .....	160,692	16.6	28,436	20.8	126,479	78.7	22,207	78.1	34,213	21.3	6,229	21.9
<b>Survivors</b> .....	2,917,320	40.7	1,319,637	45.0	2,544,526	87.2	1,160,378	87.9	372,794	12.8	159,259	12.1
Widows and widowers (nondisabled) .....	2,318,052	48.1	1,092,916	51.0	2,062,181	89.0	975,220	89.2	255,871	11.0	117,696	10.8
Widows .....	2,306,037	48.1	1,089,009	51.1	2,052,744	89.0	972,111	89.3	253,293	11.0	116,898	10.7
Widowers .....	12,015	38.7	3,907	38.7	9,437	78.5	3,109	79.6	2,578	21.5	798	20.4
Widows and widowers (disabled) .....	34,135	31.9	11,727	34.3	29,447	86.3	10,215	87.1	4,688	13.7	1,512	12.9
Widows .....	33,790	32.0	11,655	34.3	29,192	86.4	10,161	87.2	4,598	13.6	1,494	12.8
Widowers .....	345	26.0	72	27.7	255	73.9	54	75.0	90	26.1	18	25.0
Parents .....	2,204	25.3	942	27.9	1,752	79.5	740	78.6	452	20.5	202	21.4
Mothers and fathers .....	108,877	31.1	41,140	34.7	90,311	82.9	34,862	84.7	18,566	17.1	6,278	15.3
Mothers .....	104,937	31.3	40,242	34.9	87,499	83.4	34,206	85.0	17,438	16.6	6,036	15.0
Fathers .....	3,940	25.2	898	28.1	2,812	71.4	656	73.1	1,128	28.6	242	26.9
Children .....	454,052	24.2	172,912	27.3	360,835	79.5	139,341	80.6	93,217	20.5	33,571	19.4
<b>Special age-72</b> .....	10,432	42.1	1,456	42.1	8,742	83.8	1,221	83.9	1,690	16.2	235	16.1

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

## 5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Representative Payment

**Table 5.L1.—Total number of OASDI beneficiaries and number and percent with representative payee, by type of beneficiary, at end of 1986 and 1987**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of beneficiary	All beneficiaries <sup>1</sup>	Beneficiaries with representative payee	
		Number <sup>1</sup>	Percent
1986			
Total .....	37,553,900	3,825,700	10.2
Adult beneficiaries .....	34,910,800	1,185,600	3.4
Retired workers .....	23,000,200	284,200	1.2
Disabled workers .....	2,712,300	341,500	12.6
Wives and husbands .....	3,374,900	17,200	.5
Widows and widowers <sup>2</sup> .....	5,141,800	116,100	2.3
Disabled widows and widowers .....	106,100	11,000	10.4
Special age-72 beneficiaries .....	25,200	5,000	19.8
Disabled children aged 18 or older .....	550,300	410,600	74.6
Children under age 18 .....	2,643,100	2,640,100	99.9
In custody of parent payee .....	...	2,423,300	...
Not in custody of parent payee .....	...	216,800	...
1987			
Total .....	38,056,500	3,826,200	10.1
Adult beneficiaries .....	35,462,500	1,235,900	3.5
Retired workers .....	23,448,200	292,100	1.2
Disabled workers .....	2,774,200	368,300	13.3
Wives and husbands .....	3,372,500	19,100	.6
Widows and widowers <sup>2</sup> .....	5,175,700	119,500	2.3
Disabled widows and widowers .....	105,300	10,000	9.5
Special age-72 beneficiaries .....	19,600	3,800	19.4
Disabled children aged 18 or older .....	567,000	423,100	74.6
Children under age 18 .....	2,594,000	2,590,300	99.9
In custody of parent payee .....	...	2,377,800	...
Not in custody of parent payee .....	...	212,500	...

<sup>1</sup> Excludes students aged 18-19.

<sup>2</sup> Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and

fathers, and parents.

CONTACT: Fred Cone/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0148/0185 for further information.

**Table 5.M1.**—Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, <sup>1</sup> by type of benefit, December 1983–87, and country involved in agreement, December 1987

Year and country	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Widows and widowers <sup>2</sup>	Children
	Number					
December:						
1983.....	1,541	970	97	266	109	99
1984.....	2,717	1,664	254	435	202	162
1985.....	7,857	4,773	404	1,730	578	372
1986.....	11,681	7,056	653	2,584	866	522
1987.....	14,659	8,857	930	3,182	1,102	588
Belgium.....	26	18	0	(3)	(3)	(3)
Canada.....	8,806	5,071	468	2,253	678	336
Germany, Federal Republic of.....	2,785	1,940	329	270	124	122
Italy.....	2,228	1,299	105	467	250	107
Norway.....	546	321	19	155	42	9
Switzerland.....	268	208	9	(3)	(3)	(3)
	Average monthly benefit					
December:						
1983.....	\$62.61	\$68.77	\$145.68	\$24.02	\$49.27	\$40.16
1984.....	79.29	90.32	144.07	25.64	51.61	42.90
1985.....	73.52	86.52	147.43	32.04	60.94	38.79
1986.....	78.08	90.53	159.70	34.20	67.31	42.93
1987.....	84.66	96.84	172.71	36.28	71.74	47.83
Belgium.....	96.57	118.49	...	(3)	(3)	(3)
Canada.....	74.14	82.93	176.45	36.81	75.51	46.39
Germany, Federal Republic of.....	123.06	136.50	167.36	32.11	63.11	51.72
Italy.....	72.03	85.43	153.62	29.41	59.86	43.49
Norway.....	96.47	106.44	281.04	51.54	105.70	82.18
Switzerland.....	110.92	120.51	167.19	(3)	(3)	(3)

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI "History of Program Provisions, International Agreements."  
<sup>2</sup> Includes nondisabled and disabled widow(er)s, mothers, fathers, and parents.

<sup>3</sup> Not shown to avoid disclosure of information regarding particular individuals.

## Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Table 6.A1.—Number, by type of benefit, 1940-87

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see definition of award, p. 348]

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands of—		Children of—			Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
				Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers				
Total .....	126,661,207	50,910,046	10,930,612	13,481,847	2,789,169	5,426,921	16,065,260	8,813,631	3,986,559	12,879,456	110,911	1,266,795
1940 .....	254,984	132,335	...	34,555	...	8,249	51,133	...	23,260	4,600	852	...
1941 .....	269,286	114,660	...	36,213	...	6,031	69,588	...	30,502	11,020	1,272	...
1942 .....	258,116	99,622	...	33,250	...	4,859	72,525	...	31,820	14,774	1,266	...
1943 .....	262,865	89,070	...	31,916	...	3,652	81,967	...	35,420	19,576	1,264	...
1944 .....	318,949	110,097	...	40,349	...	4,350	95,326	...	42,649	24,759	1,419	...
1945 .....	462,463	185,174	...	63,068	...	7,215	120,299	...	55,108	29,844	1,755	...
1946 .....	547,150	258,980	...	88,515	...	10,736	104,139	...	44,190	38,823	1,767	...
1947 .....	572,909	271,488	...	94,189	...	12,446	103,308	...	42,807	45,249	3,422	...
1948 .....	596,201	275,903	...	98,554	...	12,604	106,351	...	44,276	55,667	2,846	...
1949 .....	682,241	337,273	...	117,356	...	15,854	103,068	...	43,087	62,928	2,675	...
1950 .....	962,628	567,131	...	162,768	...	25,495	97,146	...	41,101	66,735	2,252	...
1951 .....	1,336,432	702,984	...	228,887	...	40,958	189,542	...	78,323	89,591	6,147	...
1952 .....	1,053,303	531,206	...	177,707	...	24,695	158,550	...	64,875	92,302	3,868	...
1953 .....	1,419,462	771,671	...	246,856	...	33,868	178,310	...	71,945	112,866	3,946	...
1954 .....	1,401,733	749,911	...	236,764	...	35,938	176,858	...	70,775	128,026	3,461	...
1955 .....	1,657,773	909,883	...	288,915	...	40,402	198,393	...	76,018	140,624	3,538	...
1956 .....	1,855,296	934,033	...	384,562	...	37,900	173,883	...	67,475	253,524	3,919	...
1957 .....	2,832,344	1,424,975	178,802	578,012	...	81,842	231,321	...	88,174	244,633	4,585	...
1958 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,123,465	1,041,668	131,382	366,553	12,920	63,408	205,110	18,264	81,467	199,320	3,373	...
1959 <sup>2</sup> .....	2,501,802	1,089,740	177,811	390,517	54,299	83,157	265,123	78,655	102,020	252,683	7,797	...
1960 .....	2,336,144	981,717	207,805	339,987	54,187	69,979	241,430	104,310	92,607	239,267	4,855	...
1961 .....	3,046,653	1,361,505	279,758	394,198	77,588	126,019	264,440	189,283	98,449	251,275	4,138	...
1962 .....	3,004,501	1,347,268	250,634	393,857	69,212	135,984	266,286	170,354	99,925	267,051	3,930	...
1963 .....	2,729,559	1,145,602	223,739	345,610	66,543	115,220	281,511	163,967	104,960	278,709	3,698	...
1964 .....	2,552,063	1,041,807	207,592	316,262	59,706	100,051	288,304	145,439	106,249	283,263	3,390	...
1965 .....	3,072,426	1,183,133	253,499	321,015	69,183	134,187	451,399	197,616	100,005	359,431	2,958	...
1966 .....	4,722,483	1,647,524	278,345	396,856	81,238	195,055	584,901	276,093	107,135	403,595	3,202	748,539
1967 .....	3,596,770	1,161,130	301,359	319,503	87,296	167,676	534,568	282,662	110,762	355,589	2,658	273,567
1968 .....	3,619,927	1,240,098	323,154	329,935	89,603	172,460	593,331	299,016	113,765	375,391	2,144	81,030
1969 .....	3,699,633	1,272,784	344,741	335,723	94,690	176,162	622,109	313,629	116,922	375,753	2,093	45,027
1970 .....	3,722,433	1,338,107	350,384	339,447	96,304	182,595	591,724	316,546	112,377	363,216	1,852	29,881
1971 .....	3,965,157	1,391,403	415,897	338,219	113,222	196,589	613,193	372,224	116,548	381,262	1,635	24,965
1972 .....	4,202,607	1,461,399	455,438	353,742	124,366	209,422	643,513	411,766	117,699	402,809	2,086	20,367
1973 .....	4,220,493	1,493,194	491,616	349,493	128,198	217,708	618,825	413,751	118,775	372,167	1,655	15,111
1974 .....	4,100,809	1,413,145	535,977	319,149	132,042	201,684	574,174	443,909	109,221	363,693	1,155	6,660
1975 .....	4,427,138	1,505,750	592,049	350,558	148,741	225,579	591,118	515,216	116,224	377,246	969	3,688
1976 .....	4,351,654	1,475,773	551,460	346,623	147,407	236,805	578,905	511,487	113,520	385,373	914	3,387
1977 .....	4,610,730	1,593,631	568,874	390,874	151,938	259,447	587,589	518,477	118,821	416,735	870	3,474
1978 .....	4,166,571	1,472,786	464,415	346,956	130,161	214,284	566,992	453,382	110,015	403,679	844	3,057
1979 .....	4,229,286	1,590,854	416,713	358,163	113,243	247,800	544,549	399,172	110,424	445,555	788	2,025
1980 .....	4,214,567	1,612,669	396,559	360,693	108,500	248,658	540,246	385,208	107,809	452,156	724	1,345
1981 .....	4,029,827	1,578,990	351,847	338,540	95,575	211,406	535,487	339,654	99,653	477,121	606	948
1982 .....	3,840,579	1,618,411	297,131	349,967	77,835	182,849	473,396	260,470	86,786	492,451	498	785
1983 .....	3,755,994	1,669,738	311,549	356,274	80,079	144,945	380,992	226,895	82,464	501,688	431	939
1984 .....	3,690,100	1,607,370	361,998	342,691	81,831	131,986	351,326	238,252	73,794	499,677	383	792
1985 <sup>3</sup> .....	3,796,394	1,690,490	377,371	356,558	83,511	128,076	332,531	253,025	72,241	501,673	381	537
1986 <sup>3</sup> .....	3,853,454	1,734,248	416,865	358,115	82,435	122,652	319,808	258,167	69,340	491,052	344	428
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	3,733,853	1,681,216	415,848	333,333	77,316	117,984	310,573	256,742	64,777	475,035	286	243

<sup>1</sup> January-November.<sup>2</sup> Includes December 1958.<sup>3</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.



**Table 6.A2.—Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-87**

Year <sup>1</sup>	Average primary insurance amount			Average monthly benefit						
	Retired workers			Retired workers			Disabled workers			Nondisabled widows
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	
1940.....	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	...	...	...	\$20.36
1945.....	25.11	25.71	19.99	25.11	25.71	19.99	...	...	...	20.17
1950 (Jan.-Aug.).....	29.03	30.16	22.98	29.03	30.16	22.98	...	...	...	21.65
1950 (Sept.-Dec.).....	33.24	35.32	26.85	33.24	35.32	26.85	...	...	...	36.89
1955.....	69.74	75.86	56.05	69.74	75.86	56.05	...	...	...	49.68
1956.....	68.03	75.76	56.26	67.36	75.76	54.53	...	...	...	53.71
1957.....	68.91	75.57	57.64	67.59	75.57	54.06	...	...	...	53.92
1958.....	76.06	83.14	63.13	74.47	83.14	58.59	\$84.64	\$87.53	\$71.95	55.54
1959.....	83.48	91.31	69.31	81.46	91.31	63.65	91.84	94.86	77.69	60.94
1960.....	83.87	92.03	69.23	81.73	92.03	63.26	91.16	94.02	78.91	62.12
1961 (Jan.-July).....	82.31	90.69	67.49	80.17	90.69	61.70	90.76	93.36	79.65	62.16
1961 (Aug.-Dec.).....	80.36	85.06	67.38	75.33	80.41	61.31	91.95	94.94	79.70	69.21
1962.....	83.83	90.37	70.52	78.80	85.88	64.37	92.71	96.36	79.90	70.49
1963.....	86.09	93.67	72.48	80.30	88.43	65.71	94.40	98.35	81.27	71.61
1964.....	87.61	95.57	74.32	81.24	89.78	66.96	94.98	99.27	81.41	73.08
1965 (Jan.-Aug.).....	88.57	96.56	74.99	82.69	90.89	68.78	93.26	97.89	80.27	73.81
1965 (Sept.-Dec.).....	99.36	108.79	82.34	89.20	99.90	71.26	101.30	106.51	86.75	75.37
1966.....	100.57	108.82	85.06	93.75	102.85	77.34	101.41	106.40	86.92	74.16
1967.....	96.62	105.83	81.66	89.74	99.05	74.63	101.84	106.95	87.04	77.68
1968 (Mar.-Dec.) <sup>2</sup> .....	111.82	122.00	95.49	103.82	114.15	87.25	115.67	121.77	98.35	90.02
1969.....	114.51	125.37	97.29	106.13	117.09	88.80	118.35	125.11	99.37	91.55
1970.....	133.94	146.99	113.69	123.82	136.80	103.67	139.79	148.39	115.74	106.95
1975 (Jan.-May).....	216.56	242.76	176.76	196.42	220.35	160.50	220.60	241.48	175.27	185.34
1975 (June-Dec.).....	235.13	264.67	191.56	213.68	241.05	173.31	243.47	266.08	192.13	198.88
1976 (Jan.-May).....	241.19	273.43	193.03	218.40	247.46	174.99	247.32	270.78	193.97	201.05
1976 (June-Dec.).....	257.95	293.96	206.65	233.72	266.64	186.84	271.19	297.10	213.29	214.22
1977 (Jan.-May).....	264.80	301.70	209.90	239.60	272.80	190.30	273.20	299.30	214.10	216.90
1977 (June-Dec.).....	280.20	322.30	221.50	254.90	293.20	201.40	294.80	323.20	230.00	227.40
1978 (Jan.-May).....	288.50	332.60	225.30	262.20	301.80	205.50	300.20	329.30	233.80	233.60
1978 (June-Dec.).....	305.00	356.00	237.60	278.40	324.70	217.10	328.80	360.70	254.70	246.50
1979 (Jan.-May).....	318.00	368.50	246.50	289.30	335.30	224.40	333.60	366.60	259.10	241.50
1979 (June-Dec.).....	348.50	406.00	269.10	317.00	370.80	242.80	360.30	396.50	278.30	275.60
1980 (Jan.-May).....	353.80	411.70	270.50	321.10	374.00	244.90	352.10	388.80	269.70	277.50
1980 (June-Dec.).....	396.30	465.50	301.00	359.80	422.90	272.90	396.50	437.90	301.00	312.80
1981 (Jan.-May).....	400.10	467.50	302.60	363.60	424.20	276.00	389.80	431.40	295.00	313.00
1981 (June-Dec.).....	438.80	514.50	332.60	400.10	468.00	304.80	425.60	471.30	320.70	346.30
1982 (Jan.-May).....	425.60	504.20	315.10	388.40	457.50	291.40	416.90	462.40	312.70	350.80
1982 (June-Dec.).....	447.10	532.70	328.50	408.60	483.00	305.50	441.10	489.50	328.00	375.30
1983 (Jan.-Nov.).....	448.00	531.60	330.00	408.20	480.30	306.50	432.40	480.30	317.90	385.10
1983 (Dec.).....	451.20	546.40	325.50	410.20	491.80	302.50	445.30	496.80	333.20	400.50
1984 (Jan.-Nov.).....	457.10	544.40	335.60	414.70	489.40	310.90	443.00	494.00	332.20	406.80
1984 (Dec.).....	471.00	565.70	343.00	429.50	511.30	318.90	461.10	516.50	342.90	428.00
1985 (Jan.-Nov.).....	475.70	566.20	348.00	432.00	509.60	322.20	459.20	514.00	345.00	431.10
1985 (Dec.).....	487.60	588.30	352.00	443.10	530.00	326.10	477.60	535.90	357.20	436.90
1986 (Jan.-Nov.).....	500.30	596.90	363.50	453.10	536.00	335.70	471.50	527.60	358.20	452.10
1986 (Dec.).....	504.60	611.00	361.70	456.90	548.40	334.00	489.00	546.90	369.60	446.20
1987 (Jan.-Nov.).....	516.80	618.90	374.10	466.10	553.60	343.90	487.00	546.80	368.90	462.00
1987 (Dec.).....	536.90	648.80	386.80	484.00	580.00	355.20	517.10	583.40	391.80	477.40

<sup>1</sup> Some years shown in several parts to reflect effects of amendments that change benefit rates during the year; see History of the Provisions of the OASDI

program.

<sup>2</sup> Data for January and February not available.

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,<sup>1</sup> 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Sex and age in month of award	Total <sup>2</sup>		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>
Retired workers								
Total .....	1,650,700	\$487.80	1,423,000	\$498.10	89,600	\$456.00	76,400	\$430.50
62-64 .....	1,165,400	454.90	1,025,200	463.90	55,300	435.50	45,800	385.80
65-69 .....	472,000	566.90	390,700	585.90	33,000	488.80	27,200	489.80
70 or older .....	13,300	569.40	7,100	598.60	1,300	491.40	3,400	556.50
Men .....	969,800	576.20	846,000	590.10	82,300	468.30	32,000	495.70
62-64 .....	650,000	549.90	575,200	562.40	50,900	446.90	19,400	469.80
65-69 .....	312,800	630.50	266,400	648.80	30,300	502.10	11,500	538.30
70 or older .....	7,000	594.40	4,400	655.00	1,100	529.70	1,100	507.60
Women .....	680,900	362.00	577,000	363.10	7,300	316.70	44,400	383.40
62-64 .....	515,400	335.10	450,000	338.00	4,400	304.50	26,400	324.10
65-69 .....	159,200	441.90	124,300	451.00	2,700	339.30	15,700	454.40
70 or older .....	6,300	541.60	2,700	506.70	200	280.60	2,300	579.80
Disabled workers								
Total .....	409,600	\$506.00	305,200	\$524.40	45,700	\$492.90	34,500	\$447.70
Under 30 .....	35,700	349.50	24,200	364.40	5,100	338.40	3,600	322.30
30-39 .....	64,400	463.10	44,600	466.10	9,800	492.80	5,400	409.80
40-49 .....	75,300	524.30	55,000	540.30	9,300	517.00	6,000	466.50
50-54 .....	59,600	515.70	44,500	538.50	6,100	524.10	4,700	425.70
55-59 .....	88,900	539.10	70,000	557.90	7,700	538.60	6,400	475.00
60 or older .....	85,700	546.20	66,900	563.80	7,700	495.60	8,400	503.80
Men .....	265,900	573.20	199,800	595.20	41,400	503.90	21,200	514.50
Under 30 .....	24,900	372.30	16,900	389.00	4,800	333.80	2,400	351.20
30-39 .....	42,500	498.90	28,800	506.40	8,600	499.30	3,600	427.40
40-49 .....	47,600	599.20	34,800	621.10	8,300	534.60	4,100	536.70
50-54 .....	36,900	600.90	28,600	623.20	5,500	540.90	2,500	500.50
55-59 .....	55,300	636.70	44,500	656.20	6,900	555.60	3,800	563.30
60 or older .....	58,700	613.80	46,200	630.30	7,300	509.60	4,800	611.20
Women .....	143,700	381.60	105,400	390.40	4,300	386.30	13,300	341.10
Under 30 .....	10,800	297.00	7,300	307.50	300	412.30	1,200	264.50
30-39 .....	21,900	393.60	15,800	392.60	1,200	446.10	1,800	374.60
40-49 .....	27,700	395.40	20,200	401.00	1,000	370.40	1,900	315.00
50-54 .....	22,700	377.20	15,900	386.20	600	370.60	2,200	340.80
55-59 .....	33,600	378.40	25,500	386.50	800	391.80	2,600	345.90
60 or older .....	27,000	399.10	20,700	415.50	400	239.80	3,600	360.50
Wives								
Total .....	367,300	\$226.60	318,600	\$234.50	29,300	\$160.80	15,100	\$190.90
Wives of retired workers .....	295,700	248.90	262,600	254.40	19,300	191.60	10,300	221.90
Entitlement based on care of children .....	22,900	179.90	18,500	194.20	2,900	123.90	1,300	109.00
Entitlement based on age .....	272,800	254.70	244,100	258.90	16,400	203.50	9,000	238.30
62-64 .....	215,000	247.70	193,600	251.90	12,700	198.80	6,100	226.50
65-69 .....	50,000	289.80	43,700	294.90	3,300	221.20	2,300	281.70
70 or older .....	7,800	224.20	6,800	228.20	400	207.40	600	190.70
Wives of disabled workers .....	71,600	134.20	56,000	141.10	10,000	101.30	4,800	124.40
Entitlement based on care of children .....	41,200	105.00	29,600	110.30	7,400	85.70	3,500	101.80
Entitlement based on age .....	30,400	173.70	26,400	175.60	2,600	145.70	1,300	185.40

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,<sup>1</sup> 1987—Continued

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Sex and age in month of award	Total <sup>2</sup>		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>
Husbands								
Total .....	12,700	\$140.10	10,400	\$146.00	200	(4)	1,600	\$117.10
Husbands of retired workers .....	10,800	155.60	9,300	656.20	(5)	...	(5)	...
Husbands of disabled workers .....	1,900	52.00	1,100	67.30	(5)	...	(5)	...
Children								
Total .....	685,400	...	476,500	...	125,400	...	47,400	...
Children of retired workers .....	118,300	\$213.80	86,700	\$229.00	21,000	\$182.60	7,700	\$161.00
Children of deceased workers .....	302,700	350.60	210,200	380.60	54,700	300.40	21,000	236.70
Children of disabled workers .....	264,400	131.50	179,600	143.80	49,700	115.60	18,700	88.90
Under age 18 .....	456,600	207.70	309,800	227.80	83,800	173.90	38,200	154.10
Disabled, aged 18 or older .....	37,100	238.20	27,800	245.20	5,400	255.50	2,300	156.10
Students, aged 18-19 .....	191,700	326.00	138,900	347.60	36,200	277.70	6,900	235.50
Widowed mothers and fathers								
Total .....	59,800	\$324.60	45,300	\$342.70	7,500	\$277.40	5,300	\$236.60
Under 30 .....	9,000	323.00	6,900	339.10	800	201.40	(5)	...
30-39 .....	24,700	301.10	17,800	324.20	3,700	254.10	(5)	...
40-49 .....	18,100	344.80	14,200	354.60	2,200	317.70	(5)	...
50-59 .....	6,700	355.70	5,400	369.60	800	350.00	(5)	...
60 or older .....	1,300	341.90	1,000	382.80	...	...	(5)	...
Widowed mothers .....	55,100	332.40	41,700	350.70	7,500	277.40	4,800	242.10
Widowed fathers .....	4,700	233.90	3,600	249.70	...	...	500	183.80
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Total .....	403,800	\$493.30	352,600	\$507.60	31,800	\$384.40	9,700	\$389.10
Under 65 .....	202,700	453.30	171,000	467.10	18,300	373.30	6,500	355.80
65-69 .....	73,700	535.40	63,700	555.50	6,700	398.70	1,900	449.70
70-74 .....	46,700	566.30	42,800	573.60	2,700	439.80	500	446.70
75 or older .....	80,700	512.80	75,100	521.60	4,100	374.10	800	480.10
Widows .....	390,200	500.80	341,600	515.00	31,700	384.30	9,100	396.80
Widowers .....	13,600	278.30	11,000	280.50	100	(4)	600	272.20
Disabled widows and widowers								
Total .....	15,600	\$331.80	11,800	\$343.50	2,400	\$307.40	1,200	\$274.10
Under 55 .....	6,000	323.60	3,800	331.40	(5)	...	(5)	...
55-59 .....	7,600	329.70	6,300	345.40	(5)	...	(5)	...
60 or older .....	2,000	364.50	1,700	363.80	(5)	...	(5)	...
Widows .....	15,400	332.40	11,600	344.50	2,400	307.40	1,200	274.10
Widowers .....	200	(4)	...	...	...	...	...	...

<sup>1</sup> For dependents and survivors, race is assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

<sup>2</sup> Includes persons with unknown race.

<sup>3</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>4</sup> Average benefits not shown for fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

<sup>5</sup> Detailed data not shown for groups with fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A4.—Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by age and sex, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>
Retired workers .....	1,650,700	\$487.80	969,800	\$576.20	680,900	\$362.00
62-64 .....	1,165,400	454.90	650,000	549.90	515,400	335.10
62.....	862,200	431.70	461,200	528.80	401,000	320.00
63.....	127,300	497.30	78,500	583.40	48,800	358.80
64.....	175,900	537.80	110,300	614.00	65,600	409.60
65-69 .....	472,000	566.90	312,800	630.50	159,200	441.90
65.....	421,400	568.20	279,600	633.80	141,800	438.90
Disability conversions .....	177,600	527.40	116,400	594.10	61,200	400.60
Newly entitled.....	243,800	597.90	163,200	662.00	80,600	468.00
66.....	27,200	540.00	19,300	590.80	7,900	415.90
67.....	10,300	572.30	6,700	620.70	3,600	482.30
68.....	7,800	585.30	4,600	636.40	3,200	511.90
69.....	5,300	566.10	2,600	596.00	2,700	537.30
70-74 .....	10,200	594.70	5,600	639.70	4,600	539.90
75 or older.....	3,100	486.10	1,400	413.10	1,700	546.30
Disabled workers .....	409,600	506.00	265,900	573.20	143,700	381.60
Under 25.....	13,300	306.10	9,900	326.50	3,400	247.00
25-29 .....	22,400	375.30	15,000	402.50	7,400	320.00
30-34 .....	29,600	454.30	20,100	485.90	9,500	387.50
35-39 .....	34,800	470.60	22,400	510.60	12,400	398.30
40-44 .....	34,500	539.20	22,900	605.60	11,600	408.10
45-49 .....	40,800	511.60	24,700	593.30	16,100	386.30
50-54 .....	59,600	515.70	36,900	600.90	22,700	377.20
50.....	10,800	488.30	6,700	560.20	4,100	370.80
51.....	10,900	527.80	7,800	580.90	3,100	394.20
52.....	13,100	526.50	7,700	628.10	5,400	381.70
53.....	12,100	522.10	7,300	618.80	4,800	375.00
54.....	12,700	511.20	7,400	612.60	5,300	369.70
55-59 .....	88,900	539.10	55,300	636.70	33,600	378.40
55.....	16,500	532.60	9,900	633.50	6,600	381.20
56.....	16,300	537.60	10,900	631.30	5,400	348.60
57.....	19,300	526.60	11,300	625.50	8,000	386.90
58.....	18,800	542.50	11,400	644.40	7,400	385.60
59.....	18,000	556.10	11,800	647.60	6,200	382.00
60-64 .....	85,700	546.20	58,700	613.80	27,000	399.10
60.....	22,100	533.00	14,800	620.00	7,300	356.70
61.....	20,600	561.00	14,100	631.40	6,500	408.40
62.....	17,300	563.00	12,000	629.50	5,300	412.50
63.....	12,900	561.90	9,600	604.40	3,300	438.40
64 <sup>2</sup> .....	12,800	506.40	8,200	560.60	4,600	409.90

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 1,100 beneficiaries who are age 65.

Table 6.A5.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>
Retired workers .....	1,228,900	\$457.60	688,800	\$551.50	540,100	\$337.80
62 .....	862,200	431.70	461,200	528.80	401,000	320.00
63 .....	127,300	497.30	78,500	583.40	48,800	358.80
64 .....	167,000	538.70	105,100	614.60	61,900	409.90
65 .....	71,400	511.00	43,500	583.70	27,900	397.60
66 or older .....	1,000	380.70	500	423.10	500	338.40
Disabled workers .....	29,800	553.60	21,500	607.70	8,300	413.40
62 .....	9,800	584.90	7,100	645.90	2,700	424.40
63 .....	9,500	562.00	7,200	609.70	2,300	412.90
64 <sup>2</sup> .....	10,500	516.80	7,200	568.20	3,300	404.70
Wives .....	259,700	238.10	...	...	259,700	238.10
62 .....	176,700	234.80	...	...	176,700	234.80
63 .....	33,800	245.50	...	...	33,800	245.50
64 .....	29,700	267.30	...	...	29,700	267.30
65 .....	11,400	239.60	...	...	11,400	239.60
66 .....	2,800	182.70	...	...	2,800	182.70
67 or older .....	5,300	162.40	...	...	5,300	162.40
Husbands .....	4,500	112.80	4,500	112.80	...	...
Wives and husbands of retired workers .....	236,000	243.80	4,100	114.70	231,900	246.10
Wives and husbands of disabled workers .....	28,200	170.50	400	(3)	27,800	171.60
Nondisabled widows .....	222,900	465.10	...	...	222,900	465.10
60 .....	101,300	440.80	...	...	101,300	440.80
61 .....	28,300	454.30	...	...	28,300	454.30
62 .....	28,900	469.50	...	...	28,900	469.50
63 .....	15,600	494.30	...	...	15,600	494.30
64 .....	18,400	540.20	...	...	18,400	540.20
65 .....	20,900	497.10	...	...	20,900	497.10
66 .....	2,200	552.60	...	...	2,200	552.60
67-69 .....	3,300	458.60	...	...	3,300	458.60
70 or older .....	4,000	459.10	...	...	4,000	459.10
Nondisabled widowers .....	10,500	287.70	10,500	287.70	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 300 beneficiaries who are age 65.

<sup>3</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B1.—Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, July 1987–June 1988 <sup>1</sup>

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>2</sup>	Benefits withheld due to earnings			Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>2</sup>	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months				All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
Number of beneficiaries						Percentage distribution					
Total ...	<sup>3</sup> 1,432,100	1,165,400	128,200	84,100	46,100	Total ...	<sup>3</sup> 100	100	100	100	100
62-64.....	1,112,200	1,012,000	26,400	45,000	22,300	62-64.....	78	87	21	54	48
62.....	844,400	795,500	12,400	21,800	10,200	62.....	59	68	10	26	22
63.....	123,900	108,200	3,600	7,700	3,200	63.....	9	9	3	9	7
64.....	143,900	108,300	10,400	15,500	8,900	64.....	10	9	8	18	19
65.....	250,800	106,700	88,800	33,400	20,800	65.....	18	9	69	40	45
Reduced <sup>4</sup> ...	48,300	33,300	8,100	3,800	3,000	Reduced <sup>4</sup> ...	3	3	6	5	7
Unreduced ..	202,500	73,400	80,700	29,600	17,800	Unreduced ..	14	6	63	35	39
66-69.....	54,600	32,500	13,000	5,700	3,000	66-69.....	4	3	10	7	7
70 or older....	14,500	14,200	...	...	...	70 or older....	1	1	...	...	...
Men....	821,800	640,300	89,800	58,100	29,600	Men....	100	100	100	100	100
62-64.....	612,800	550,300	15,700	29,800	13,600	62-64.....	75	86	17	51	46
62.....	444,100	416,300	6,800	13,000	5,400	62.....	54	65	8	22	18
63.....	77,000	67,000	2,300	5,100	2,000	63.....	9	10	3	9	7
64.....	91,700	67,000	6,600	11,700	6,200	64.....	11	10	7	20	21
65.....	165,000	61,900	64,600	24,200	13,900	65.....	20	10	72	42	47
Reduced <sup>4</sup> ...	27,500	17,400	5,100	3,100	1,900	Reduced <sup>4</sup> ...	3	3	6	5	6
Unreduced ..	137,500	44,500	59,500	21,100	12,000	Unreduced ..	17	7	66	36	41
66-69.....	35,300	19,600	9,500	4,100	2,100	66-69.....	4	3	11	7	7
70 or older....	8,700	8,500	...	...	...	70 or older....	1	1	...	...	...
Women..	610,300	525,100	38,400	26,100	16,500	Women..	100	100	100	100	100
62-64.....	499,400	461,700	10,700	15,200	8,700	62-64.....	82	88	28	58	53
62.....	400,300	379,200	5,600	8,800	4,800	62.....	66	72	15	34	29
63.....	46,900	41,200	1,300	2,600	1,200	63.....	8	8	3	10	7
64.....	52,200	41,300	3,800	3,800	2,700	64.....	9	8	10	15	16
65.....	85,800	44,800	24,200	9,200	6,900	65.....	14	9	63	35	42
Reduced <sup>4</sup> ...	20,800	15,900	3,000	700	1,100	Reduced <sup>4</sup> ...	3	3	8	3	7
Unreduced ..	65,000	28,900	21,200	8,500	5,800	Unreduced ..	11	6	55	33	35
66-69.....	19,300	12,900	3,500	1,600	900	66-69.....	3	2	9	6	5
70 or older....	5,800	5,700	...	...	...	70 or older....	1	1	...	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker July 1987–June 1988.

<sup>2</sup> Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in June 1988 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

<sup>3</sup> Includes 8,100 awards for which benefits were withheld for reasons other than earnings.

<sup>4</sup> Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

Table 6.B2.—Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, July 1987–June 1988 <sup>1</sup>

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>2</sup>	Benefits withheld due to earnings		Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>2</sup>	Benefits withheld due to earnings	
			All entitlement months	Less than all entitlement months				All entitlement months	Less than all entitlement months
	Average primary insurance amount <sup>3</sup>					Average monthly benefit <sup>3</sup>			
Total.....	<sup>4</sup> \$542.80	\$522.50	\$647.40	\$625.10	Total.....	<sup>4</sup> \$490.10	\$461.80	\$641.80	\$596.70
62-64.....	530.40	524.60	567.80	604.60	62-64.....	458.90	452.20	512.30	540.10
62.....	518.10	515.40	537.70	577.70	62.....	434.00	432.20	439.50	476.70
63.....	566.40	561.80	622.80	596.20	63.....	510.00	507.10	551.40	528.10
64.....	572.00	554.30	598.90	643.80	64.....	561.10	544.60	585.70	628.60
65.....	599.90	520.50	666.40	652.00	65.....	606.00	527.60	670.90	658.20
Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....	523.30	485.00	602.50	619.70	Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....	526.30	492.10	597.60	610.80
Unreduced.....	618.20	536.60	672.80	656.60	Unreduced.....	625.00	543.70	678.30	665.00
66-69.....	534.10	460.30	665.80	610.40	66-69.....	568.60	492.30	702.10	651.30
70 or older.....	534.20	533.90	...	...	70 or older.....	582.70	581.90	...	...
Men.....	655.20	641.90	711.10	697.50	Men.....	579.90	551.60	703.00	663.50
62-64.....	655.10	652.50	648.80	688.80	62-64.....	551.80	544.40	582.80	614.10
62.....	653.50	652.30	637.10	689.80	62.....	529.30	528.00	517.60	563.20
63.....	665.70	664.60	669.20	672.40	63.....	589.40	588.40	592.50	595.20
64.....	653.70	641.80	668.60	694.20	64.....	629.10	615.70	646.70	673.90
65.....	675.50	603.20	724.30	713.00	65.....	674.90	600.50	725.00	713.90
Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....	622.00	584.40	695.30	678.20	Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....	610.60	572.90	683.80	667.30
Unreduced.....	686.20	610.50	726.70	718.20	Unreduced.....	687.80	611.20	728.50	720.90
66-69.....	586.20	500.80	712.00	662.90	66-69.....	615.20	523.40	748.80	700.40
70 or older.....	564.50	564.20	...	...	70 or older.....	618.60	617.80	...	...
Women.....	391.40	376.90	498.30	474.60	Women.....	369.20	352.40	498.30	458.90
62-64.....	377.50	372.10	453.60	451.80	62-64.....	345.00	340.40	408.90	405.70
62.....	367.80	365.20	416.90	425.90	62.....	328.70	327.00	344.60	359.70
63.....	403.50	394.70	540.80	453.60	63.....	379.70	374.80	478.60	407.50
64.....	428.50	412.40	477.80	504.80	64.....	441.80	429.20	479.80	503.70
65.....	454.60	406.30	512.00	507.60	65.....	473.40	426.90	526.80	526.30
Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....	392.70	376.10	444.70	457.30	Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....	414.80	403.60	451.10	454.10
Unreduced.....	474.40	422.80	521.50	513.90	Unreduced.....	492.20	439.70	537.50	535.40
66-69.....	439.00	398.80	540.20	480.00	66-69.....	483.50	445.10	575.20	529.60
70 or older.....	488.80	488.90	...	...	70 or older.....	528.70	528.40	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker July 1987–June 1988.<sup>2</sup> Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in June 1988 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.<sup>3</sup> Amounts awarded July–November 1987 were converted to the December

1987 rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>4</sup> Includes 8,100 awards for which benefits were withheld for reasons other than earnings.<sup>5</sup> Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B3.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see definition of award, p. 348]

Monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total						
Total.....	1,650,700	100.0	421,800	100.0	1,228,900	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	22,700	1.4	3,000	.7	19,700	1.6
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	57,800	3.5	5,100	1.2	52,700	4.3
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	53,500	3.2	7,800	1.8	45,700	3.7
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	75,800	4.6	16,400	3.9	59,400	4.8
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	139,100	8.4	19,600	4.6	119,500	9.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	161,100	9.8	25,100	6.0	136,000	11.1
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	113,700	6.9	27,000	6.4	86,700	7.1
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	108,700	6.6	26,900	6.4	81,800	6.7
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	101,500	6.1	25,300	6.0	76,200	6.2
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	100,800	6.1	23,700	5.6	77,100	6.3
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	115,200	7.0	26,600	6.3	88,600	7.2
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	139,500	8.5	27,800	6.6	111,700	9.1
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	207,100	12.5	29,100	6.9	178,000	14.5
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	90,700	5.5	32,900	7.8	57,800	4.7
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	96,300	5.8	62,100	14.7	34,200	2.8
\$800.00 or more.....	67,200	4.1	63,400	15.0	3,800	.3
Average benefit.....	\$487.80		\$575.90		\$457.60	
Men						
Total.....	969,800	100.0	281,000	100.0	688,800	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	6,000	.6	1,400	.5	4,600	.7
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	15,200	1.6	2,800	1.0	12,400	1.8
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	15,100	1.6	3,500	1.2	11,600	1.7
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	22,100	2.3	6,500	2.3	15,600	2.3
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	36,700	3.8	8,400	3.0	28,300	4.1
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	41,800	4.3	9,300	3.3	32,500	4.7
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	42,100	4.3	11,400	4.1	30,700	4.5
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	47,900	4.9	11,400	4.1	36,500	5.3
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	55,900	5.8	12,700	4.5	43,200	6.3
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	66,000	6.8	13,800	4.9	52,200	7.6
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	83,500	8.6	16,200	5.8	67,300	9.8
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	114,800	11.8	18,300	6.5	96,500	14.0
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	189,700	19.6	22,500	8.0	167,200	24.3
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	82,200	8.5	28,500	10.1	53,700	7.8
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	88,900	9.2	56,100	20.0	32,800	4.8
\$800.00 or more.....	61,900	6.4	58,200	20.7	3,700	.5
Average benefit.....	\$576.20		\$636.70		\$551.50	
Women						
Total.....	680,900	100.0	140,800	100.0	540,100	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	16,700	2.5	1,600	1.1	15,100	2.8
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	42,600	6.3	2,300	1.6	40,300	7.5
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	38,400	5.6	4,300	3.1	34,100	6.3
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	53,700	7.9	9,900	7.0	43,800	8.1
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	102,400	15.0	11,200	8.0	91,200	16.9
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	119,300	17.5	15,800	11.2	103,500	19.2
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	71,600	10.5	15,600	11.1	56,000	10.4
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	60,800	8.9	15,500	11.0	45,300	8.4
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	45,600	6.7	12,600	8.9	33,000	6.1
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	34,800	5.1	9,900	7.0	24,900	4.6
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	31,700	4.7	10,400	7.4	21,300	3.9
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	24,700	3.6	9,500	6.7	15,200	2.8
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	17,400	2.6	6,600	4.7	10,800	2.0
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	8,500	1.2	4,400	3.1	4,100	.8
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	7,400	1.1	6,000	4.3	1,400	.3
\$800.00 or more.....	5,300	.8	5,200	3.7	100	(2)
Average benefit.....	\$362.00		\$454.50		\$337.80	

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.



**Table 6.B4.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1987**

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see definition of award, p. 348]

Primary insurance amount <sup>1</sup>	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
<b>Total</b>						
Total.....	1,650,700	100.0	421,800	100.0	1,228,900	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	19,100	1.2	3,300	.8	15,800	1.3
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	57,300	3.5	5,400	1.3	51,900	4.2
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	74,200	4.5	9,200	2.2	65,000	5.3
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	60,000	3.6	16,400	3.9	43,600	3.5
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	78,200	4.7	20,600	4.9	57,600	4.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	118,800	7.2	26,400	6.3	92,400	7.5
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	106,600	6.5	26,500	6.3	80,100	6.5
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	112,400	6.8	26,300	6.2	86,100	7.0
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	94,300	5.7	25,500	6.0	68,800	5.6
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	88,900	5.4	23,600	5.6	65,300	5.3
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	92,300	5.6	26,000	6.2	66,300	5.4
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	93,700	5.7	26,800	6.4	66,900	5.4
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	103,300	6.3	29,200	6.9	74,100	6.0
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	120,000	7.3	34,600	8.2	85,400	6.9
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	186,700	11.3	64,200	15.2	122,500	10.0
\$800.00 or more.....	244,900	14.8	57,800	13.7	187,100	15.2
Average primary insurance amount.....	<b>\$539.90</b>		<b>\$569.80</b>		<b>\$529.60</b>	
<b>Men</b>						
Total.....	969,800	100.0	281,000	100.0	688,800	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	4,900	.5	1,600	.6	3,300	.5
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	9,500	1.0	2,700	1.0	6,800	1.0
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	15,500	1.6	3,500	1.2	12,000	1.7
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	15,500	1.6	6,400	2.3	9,100	1.3
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	22,400	2.3	8,700	3.1	13,700	2.0
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	31,400	3.2	9,400	3.3	22,000	3.2
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	40,200	4.1	11,900	4.2	28,300	4.1
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	38,600	4.0	11,100	4.0	27,500	4.0
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	41,300	4.3	12,600	4.5	28,700	4.2
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	47,400	4.9	14,000	5.0	33,400	4.8
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	55,000	5.7	16,200	5.8	38,800	5.6
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	62,800	6.5	18,300	6.5	44,500	6.5
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	80,700	8.3	23,000	8.2	57,700	8.4
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	101,500	10.5	30,000	10.7	71,500	10.4
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	168,800	17.4	57,400	20.4	111,400	16.2
\$800.00 or more.....	234,300	24.2	54,200	19.3	180,100	26.1
Average primary insurance amount.....	<b>\$644.10</b>		<b>\$633.10</b>		<b>\$648.60</b>	
<b>Women</b>						
Total.....	680,900	100.0	140,800	100.0	540,100	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	14,200	2.1	1,700	1.2	12,500	2.3
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	47,800	7.0	2,700	1.9	45,100	8.4
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	58,700	8.6	5,700	4.0	53,000	9.8
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	44,500	6.5	10,000	7.1	34,500	6.4
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	55,800	8.2	11,900	8.5	43,900	8.1
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	87,400	12.8	17,000	12.1	70,400	13.0
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	66,400	9.8	14,600	10.4	51,800	9.6
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	73,800	10.8	15,200	10.8	58,600	10.8
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	53,000	7.8	12,900	9.2	40,100	7.4
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	41,500	6.1	9,600	6.8	31,900	5.9
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	37,300	5.5	9,800	7.0	27,500	5.1
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	30,900	4.5	8,500	6.0	22,400	4.1
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	22,600	3.3	6,200	4.4	16,400	3.0
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	18,500	2.7	4,600	3.3	13,900	2.6
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	17,900	2.6	6,800	4.8	11,100	2.1
\$800.00 or more.....	10,600	1.6	3,600	2.6	7,000	1.3
Average primary insurance amount.....	<b>\$391.40</b>		<b>\$443.50</b>		<b>\$377.80</b>	

<sup>1</sup> Primary insurance amounts awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-87

Year	Total number (in thousands)	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age <sup>1</sup>									
			Total	62-64	62	63	64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older	
Men												
1940.....	99	68.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.8
1945.....	166	69.6	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	59.2	28.1	10.4	2.3
1950.....	444	68.7	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	69.2	21.0	7.4	2.3
1955.....	629	68.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	67.5	24.7	6.8	1.1
1960.....	630	66.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	84.7	13.2	1.3	.7
1961.....	942	65.7	100.0	24.9	7.2	9.1	8.6	63.9	9.7	1.0	.5	
1962.....	904	65.7	100.0	29.9	11.9	8.8	9.2	58.0	10.4	1.1	.6	
1963.....	736	65.5	100.0	31.7	14.2	10.4	7.1	56.6	10.1	1.0	.6	
1964.....	652	65.3	100.0	35.6	17.5	10.5	7.6	54.3	9.0	.7	.4	
1965.....	743	65.8	100.0	30.2	14.7	9.6	5.9	57.5	8.3	1.8	2.2	
1966.....	1,060	66.0	100.0	22.7	10.2	7.4	5.1	63.9	9.4	1.8	2.2	
1967.....	719	64.8	100.0	35.7	16.4	11.6	7.7	61.1	2.1	.6	.4	
1968.....	766	64.4	100.0	39.3	19.4	10.5	9.4	58.1	2.0	.4	.2	
1969.....	779	64.5	100.0	37.1	17.2	11.6	8.3	60.5	1.8	.4	.2	
1970.....	814	64.4	100.0	39.4	18.4	12.6	8.4	58.8	1.4	.3	.1	
1971.....	840	64.3	100.0	41.7	19.4	13.1	9.2	56.5	1.4	.3	.1	
1972.....	874	64.2	100.0	42.7	21.0	13.0	8.7	55.7	1.2	.2	.1	
1973.....	875	64.2	100.0	44.6	22.4	12.9	9.3	54.0	1.1	.2	.1	
1974.....	835	64.0	100.0	46.7	24.8	13.2	8.7	52.0	1.0	.2	.1	
1975.....	902	64.0	100.0	48.9	25.8	14.1	9.0	50.2	.7	.2	(2)	
1976.....	875	64.0	100.0	49.8	27.4	13.8	8.6	49.3	.7	.1	(2)	
1977.....	940	64.0	100.0	49.1	26.6	14.0	8.5	50.0	.7	.1	(2)	
1978.....	852	63.9	100.0	49.5	28.6	13.1	7.8	49.6	.7	.1	(2)	
1979.....	926	64.0	100.0	48.2	27.7	12.8	7.8	51.0	.6	.1	(2)	
1980.....	942	63.9	100.0	51.7	30.1	13.1	8.5	47.6	.6	.1	(2)	
1981.....	926	63.8	100.0	54.5	30.8	14.8	8.9	44.9	.5	.1	(2)	
1982.....	942	63.7	100.0	56.5	34.4	14.4	7.7	42.9	.5	.1	(2)	
1983.....	976	63.7	100.0	57.4	35.8	14.7	6.9	41.8	.7	.1	(2)	
1984.....	934	63.7	100.0	58.8	36.4	15.2	7.2	40.5	.6	.1	(2)	
1985 <sup>3</sup> .....	986	63.7	100.0	65.7	45.5	8.2	12.0	33.6	.5	.1	(2)	
1986 <sup>3</sup> .....	1,011	63.7	100.0	67.0	47.0	8.2	11.8	32.3	.6	.1	(2)	
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	970	63.6	100.0	67.1	47.6	8.1	11.4	32.3	.6	.1	(2)	
Women												
1940.....	13	68.1	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6
1945.....	20	73.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	69.1	23.6	6.2	1.2
1950.....	123	68.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	75.9	19.6	3.7	.8
1955.....	281	67.8	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	75.4	18.1	5.5	1.1
1960.....	351	65.2	100.0	48.5	27.1	13.3	8.1	40.6	8.2	1.9	.8	
1961.....	420	65.0	100.0	48.1	25.3	13.9	8.9	41.7	7.7	1.7	.8	
1962.....	444	65.1	100.0	47.8	28.7	11.6	7.5	40.2	8.8	2.1	1.1	
1963.....	410	64.9	100.0	51.2	30.6	13.6	7.0	38.2	7.7	1.9	1.0	
1964.....	390	64.4	100.0	56.0	35.8	13.0	7.2	36.0	6.2	1.2	.6	
1965.....	440	66.2	100.0	48.4	30.9	11.6	5.9	37.6	7.4	3.5	3.1	
1966.....	588	66.0	100.0	38.3	22.8	10.1	5.4	43.9	8.8	4.7	4.3	
1967.....	442	64.1	100.0	39.3	19.4	10.5	9.4	58.1	2.0	.4	.2	
1968.....	474	64.0	100.0	56.5	36.9	11.7	7.9	39.8	2.4	.8	.4	
1969.....	493	64.0	100.0	54.9	33.7	13.8	7.4	42.0	2.2	.6	.3	
1970.....	524	63.9	100.0	56.0	34.7	14.1	7.2	41.4	1.9	.5	.2	
1971.....	551	63.9	100.0	56.2	34.7	13.9	7.6	41.3	1.8	.5	.2	
1972.....	588	63.9	100.0	57.0	36.4	13.6	7.0	40.5	1.8	.5	.2	
1973.....	618	64.0	100.0	57.1	36.9	12.5	7.7	38.8	2.4	1.1	.6	
1974.....	578	63.7	100.0	61.0	41.3	12.7	7.0	36.3	1.7	.7	.3	
1975.....	603	63.7	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.7	7.0	36.1	1.2	.3	.1	
1976.....	601	63.6	100.0	63.3	43.3	13.4	6.6	35.2	1.1	.2	.1	
1977.....	654	63.6	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.8	6.9	36.3	1.1	.2	.1	
1978.....	620	63.6	100.0	62.7	44.1	12.3	6.3	36.0	1.0	.2	(2)	
1979.....	665	63.6	100.0	62.1	43.5	12.2	6.4	36.7	.9	.2	.1	
1980.....	671	63.5	100.0	63.9	45.9	11.5	6.5	34.9	.9	.2	.1	
1981.....	653	63.6	100.0	64.1	43.8	13.2	7.1	34.8	.8	.2	.1	
1982.....	676	63.4	100.0	66.9	46.6	14.5	5.9	32.1	.8	.1	.1	
1983.....	694	63.4	100.0	67.2	47.6	14.2	5.4	31.5	1.0	.2	.1	
1984.....	674	63.4	100.0	68.4	47.6	14.9	5.9	30.3	1.0	.2	.1	
1985 <sup>3</sup> .....	697	63.4	100.0	75.2	57.9	7.4	9.9	23.7	.8	.1	.1	
1986 <sup>3</sup> .....	713	63.4	100.0	74.9	57.5	7.0	10.4	24.1	.9	.1	(2)	
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	681	63.3	100.0	75.7	58.9	7.2	9.6	23.4	.7	.2	(2)	

<sup>1</sup> Age in year of award for 1940-84. Age in month of award for 1985-87.

<sup>3</sup> Based on 1-percent sample.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 6.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	409,600	100.0	265,900	100.0	143,700	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	7,300	1.8	3,400	1.3	3,900	2.7
\$100.00–\$149.90.....	8,900	2.2	3,400	1.3	5,500	3.8
\$150.00–\$199.90.....	12,900	3.1	4,400	1.7	8,500	5.9
\$200.00–\$249.90.....	14,700	3.6	5,700	2.1	9,000	6.3
\$250.00–\$299.90.....	25,200	6.2	9,800	3.7	15,400	10.7
\$300.00–\$349.90.....	35,100	8.6	13,200	5.0	21,900	15.2
\$350.00–\$399.90.....	35,200	8.6	16,300	6.1	18,900	13.2
\$400.00–\$449.90.....	36,600	8.9	19,700	7.4	16,900	11.8
\$450.00–\$499.90.....	34,800	8.5	20,400	7.7	14,400	10.0
\$500.00–\$549.90.....	27,100	6.6	18,700	7.0	8,400	5.8
\$550.00–\$599.90.....	26,500	6.5	18,600	7.0	7,900	5.5
\$600.00–\$649.90.....	27,000	6.6	22,200	8.3	4,800	3.3
\$650.00–\$699.90.....	24,000	5.9	20,900	7.9	3,100	2.2
\$700.00–\$749.90.....	26,000	6.3	23,500	8.8	2,500	1.7
\$750.00–\$799.90.....	33,300	8.1	31,500	11.8	1,800	1.3
\$800.00 or more.....	35,000	8.5	34,200	12.9	800	.6
Average benefit.....	\$506.00		\$573.20		\$381.60	

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

## 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

### Table 6.C2.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-87

Year	Total number	Average age	Percentage distribution by age <sup>1</sup>									
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65 <sup>2</sup>
<b>Men</b>												
1957.....	148,376	59.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	17.1	28.0	17.0	33.8	4.1
1958.....	107,003	59.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	19.7	27.5	15.2	28.9	8.7
1959.....	146,547	58.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	21.1	27.4	14.8	28.8	7.8
1960.....	168,466	54.5	100.0	0.8	7.0	6.5	10.5	16.7	20.0	11.8	21.3	5.4
1965.....	186,808	53.0	100.0	1.8	8.2	7.9	11.1	17.1	25.7	14.0	13.0	1.0
1966.....	207,010	53.2	100.0	2.3	8.3	7.7	10.8	15.8	23.8	12.7	15.9	2.7
1967.....	224,042	53.2	100.0	2.6	8.1	7.4	10.7	15.6	23.0	12.6	16.6	3.4
1968.....	238,730	51.8	100.0	6.6	8.5	7.2	10.3	15.1	21.7	11.9	15.8	2.9
1969.....	254,208	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.2	6.7	10.2	14.4	22.4	11.8	16.4	2.7
1970.....	258,072	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.6	6.5	10.1	14.7	23.5	12.3	16.1	2.6
1971.....	305,101	52.3	100.0	6.2	7.6	6.3	9.9	15.0	23.5	12.7	16.4	2.6
1972.....	330,008	52.6	100.0	5.8	7.3	6.1	9.7	15.2	23.9	12.8	16.5	2.6
1973.....	350,068	52.9	100.0	5.3	7.2	5.8	9.5	15.6	24.8	13.6	15.9	2.4
1974.....	369,159	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.8	6.0	9.4	15.7	23.6	13.2	15.3	2.3
1975.....	408,531	51.5	100.0	7.7	8.6	6.2	9.5	15.7	23.1	12.1	14.6	2.5
1976.....	381,890	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.7	6.2	9.3	15.4	23.2	11.8	15.3	2.7
1977.....	394,973	51.5	100.0	7.5	9.2	6.1	9.3	15.4	23.3	11.6	15.1	2.4
1978.....	323,484	51.3	100.0	7.6	9.4	6.3	9.1	15.4	23.5	11.8	14.8	2.1
1979.....	288,544	51.4	100.0	7.9	9.2	5.9	8.6	15.0	24.3	12.3	14.7	2.1
1980.....	275,185	51.2	100.0	8.3	9.7	6.0	8.4	14.7	24.6	12.3	14.2	1.8
1981.....	244,984	50.8	100.0	8.6	10.2	6.2	8.4	14.5	24.3	13.0	13.1	1.7
1982.....	207,453	50.9	100.0	8.4	10.4	6.3	8.4	14.1	24.6	12.9	13.6	1.2
1983.....	217,422	50.2	100.0	9.5	11.7	6.6	8.4	13.6	23.4	12.2	13.3	1.3
1984.....	247,833	50.0	100.0	9.2	12.8	7.1	8.7	13.4	22.6	12.2	12.7	1.3
1985 <sup>3</sup> .....	274,400	50.1	100.0	8.7	13.3	7.0	9.9	14.6	23.1	12.4	10.6	.3
1986 <sup>3</sup> .....	273,700	48.7	100.0	10.7	15.3	8.1	9.4	14.3	21.3	11.1	9.5	.3
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	265,900	49.0	100.0	9.4	16.0	8.6	9.3	13.9	20.8	10.9	11.0	.2
<b>Women</b>												
1957.....	30,426	57.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	25.5	38.9	19.8	15.3	0.5
1958.....	24,379	57.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	28.6	37.2	17.8	15.2	1.2
1959.....	31,264	57.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	30.2	36.9	17.6	14.2	1.1
1960.....	39,339	52.5	100.0	0.7	8.1	8.0	13.3	21.9	24.6	12.4	10.1	.8
1965.....	66,691	53.2	100.0	1.1	6.5	7.4	11.7	19.3	28.3	14.1	10.9	.6
1966.....	71,335	53.6	100.0	1.3	6.1	7.1	11.5	18.6	27.2	13.3	13.2	1.7
1967.....	77,317	53.6	100.0	1.4	6.0	7.2	11.5	18.5	26.5	12.8	13.9	2.1
1968.....	84,424	52.6	100.0	3.8	6.9	7.1	10.9	18.3	25.6	12.4	13.1	1.9
1969.....	90,533	52.7	100.0	4.1	6.6	6.7	11.1	17.5	26.0	12.8	13.5	1.8
1970.....	92,312	52.8	100.0	4.2	6.3	6.1	11.0	17.5	27.2	13.0	12.9	1.7
1971.....	110,796	52.1	100.0	4.3	6.2	6.0	10.7	17.5	26.8	13.1	13.6	1.8
1972.....	125,430	52.9	100.0	4.2	5.9	5.7	10.5	17.7	27.1	13.5	13.6	1.9
1973.....	141,548	53.0	100.0	4.1	6.1	5.6	10.3	18.1	27.6	13.8	12.7	1.6
1974.....	166,818	52.5	100.0	5.2	6.9	5.8	10.1	17.9	26.3	13.2	13.1	1.6
1975.....	183,518	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.3	6.1	10.1	17.7	25.5	12.2	12.9	2.1
1976.....	169,570	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.6	6.0	9.8	17.3	25.4	11.7	13.7	2.4
1977.....	173,901	51.9	100.0	6.2	8.1	6.1	9.6	17.2	25.4	11.5	13.7	2.2
1978.....	140,931	51.6	100.0	6.7	8.6	6.2	9.8	17.1	25.4	11.4	13.0	1.8
1979.....	128,169	51.4	100.0	7.1	9.1	6.0	9.3	16.6	26.0	11.5	12.6	1.8
1980.....	121,374	51.1	100.0	7.4	9.7	6.4	9.3	16.3	25.5	11.7	12.2	1.5
1981.....	106,863	50.8	100.0	7.8	10.2	6.5	9.5	16.4	25.1	12.0	11.1	1.4
1982.....	89,678	50.5	100.0	8.0	10.9	6.8	9.5	15.6	24.9	11.7	11.4	1.1
1983.....	94,127	49.8	100.0	9.0	12.2	7.4	9.5	14.8	23.5	10.9	11.6	1.1
1984.....	114,165	49.7	100.0	8.3	13.2	7.9	9.7	14.9	22.8	10.9	11.7	1.2
1985 <sup>3</sup> .....	134,500	49.7	100.0	8.6	12.9	8.0	10.6	15.8	23.3	10.1	10.5	.1
1986 <sup>3</sup> .....	135,700	48.8	100.0	9.0	15.5	10.4	10.5	14.8	21.3	9.6	8.6	.2
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	143,700	49.5	100.0	7.5	15.2	8.1	11.2	15.8	23.4	9.6	8.8	.3

<sup>1</sup> Age in year of award for 1957-84. Age in month of award for 1985 and 1987.

<sup>2</sup> Includes awards (delayed pending receipt of evidence) to disabled workers aged 65 or older at award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits

preceded the month of attainment of age 65.

<sup>3</sup> Based on 1-percent sample.

Table 6.C3.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, <sup>1 2</sup> 1986  
 [Based on 20-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total <sup>3</sup>			White			Black			Other		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
	Number											
Total .....	416,865	280,342	136,523	324,656	221,545	103,111	63,051	40,171	22,880	24,050	15,172	8,879
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	2,736	1,684	1,052	2,040	1,257	783	411	237	174	253	174	79
Neoplasms.....	53,176	32,549	20,627	44,100	27,331	16,769	6,135	3,605	2,530	2,443	1,281	1,162
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	21,260	13,859	7,400	15,314	10,412	4,902	4,372	2,451	1,921	1,289	759	530
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	1,186	696	490	656	427	229	451	206	245	55	40	16
Mental disorders.....	123,983	80,318	43,665	89,149	57,651	31,498	23,529	15,441	8,088	9,005	5,764	3,242
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	30,328	19,038	11,290	24,564	15,267	9,298	3,510	2,316	1,194	1,724	1,115	609
Circulatory system.....	73,226	57,177	16,049	59,383	47,690	11,693	10,151	6,894	3,257	3,336	2,332	1,004
Respiratory system.....	23,449	16,318	7,131	20,168	14,263	5,906	2,293	1,431	862	901	569	332
Digestive system.....	6,262	4,396	1,866	5,178	3,581	1,597	680	522	158	348	261	87
Genitourinary system.....	3,099	2,008	1,091	2,040	1,368	672	806	474	332	213	134	79
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	1,075	577	498	814	466	348	190	79	111	63	32	32
Musculoskeletal system.....	54,560	34,668	19,892	43,460	28,391	15,069	7,479	4,206	3,273	3,099	1,716	1,384
Congenital anomalies.....	1,953	1,305	648	1,581	1,052	530	213	142	71	111	71	40
Injuries.....	16,524	12,998	3,526	13,085	10,286	2,799	2,166	1,700	466	996	783	213
Other.....	419	293	126	372	261	111	32	16	16	8	8	...
Unknown.....	3,629	2,459	1,170	2,751	1,842	909	632	451	182	206	134	71
	Percentage distribution											
Total <sup>2</sup> .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.7	.6	.8	.6	.6	.8	.7	.6	.8	1.1	1.1	.9
Neoplasms.....	12.8	11.6	15.1	13.6	12.3	16.3	9.7	9.0	11.1	10.2	8.4	13.1
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.1	4.9	5.4	4.7	4.7	4.8	6.9	6.1	8.4	5.4	5.0	6.0
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.3	.2	.4	.2	.2	.2	.7	.5	1.1	.2	.3	.2
Mental disorders.....	29.7	28.6	32.0	27.5	26.0	30.5	37.3	38.4	35.3	37.4	38.0	36.5
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	7.3	6.8	8.3	7.6	6.9	9.0	5.6	5.8	5.2	7.2	7.3	6.9
Circulatory system.....	17.6	20.4	11.8	18.3	21.5	11.3	16.1	17.2	14.2	13.9	15.4	11.3
Respiratory system.....	5.6	5.8	5.2	6.2	6.4	5.7	3.6	3.6	3.8	3.7	3.8	3.7
Digestive system.....	1.5	1.6	1.4	1.6	1.6	1.5	1.1	1.3	.7	1.4	1.7	1.0
Genitourinary system.....	.7	.7	.8	.6	.6	.7	1.3	1.2	1.5	.9	.9	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.2	.4	.3	.2	.3	.3	.2	.5	.3	.2	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	13.1	12.4	14.6	13.4	12.8	14.6	11.9	10.5	14.3	12.9	11.3	15.6
Congenital anomalies.....	.5	.5	.5	.5	.5	.5	.3	.4	.3	.5	.5	.4
Injuries.....	4.0	4.6	2.6	4.0	4.6	2.7	3.4	4.2	2.0	4.1	5.2	2.4
Other.....	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	0	.1	0	.1	0
Unknown.....	.9	.9	.9	.8	.8	.9	1.0	1.1	.8	.9	.9	.8

<sup>1</sup> Classification based on International Classification of Diseases, 9th revision, Clinical Modification, 1979.

<sup>2</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of

independent rounding.

<sup>3</sup> Includes individuals of unknown race.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C4.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, <sup>1</sup> 1986  
 [Based on 20-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older
Total .....	416,865	82,508	105,847	228,510	100.0	19.8	25.4	54.8
Infectious and parasitic diseases .....	2,736	522	1,012	1,202	100.0	19.1	37.0	43.9
Neoplasms .....	53,176	4,230	12,088	36,858	100.0	8.0	22.7	69.3
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....	21,260	4,317	6,499	10,444	100.0	20.3	30.6	49.1
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	1,186	403	285	498	100.0	34.0	24.0	42.0
Mental disorders .....	123,983	48,931	40,890	34,162	100.0	39.5	33.0	27.6
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs .....	30,328	7,527	8,768	14,033	100.0	24.8	28.9	46.3
Circulatory system .....	73,226	2,008	11,938	59,280	100.0	2.7	16.3	81.0
Respiratory system .....	23,449	300	2,743	20,406	100.0	1.3	11.7	87.0
Digestive system .....	6,262	814	2,206	3,242	100.0	13.0	35.2	51.8
Genitourinary system .....	3,099	696	988	1,415	100.0	22.4	31.9	45.7
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	1,075	198	340	538	100.0	18.4	31.6	50.0
Musculoskeletal system .....	54,560	5,020	12,128	37,412	100.0	9.2	22.2	68.6
Congenital anomalies .....	1,953	561	640	751	100.0	28.7	32.8	38.5
Injuries .....	3,629	806	1,075	1,747	100.0	22.2	29.6	48.1

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.

Table 6.C5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, <sup>1</sup> 1986

[Based on 20-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Farming	Mining	Construction	Manufacturing	Transportation	Wholesale trade	Retail trade	Finance	Services	Other	Unknown
Total .....	416,865	13,685	5,748	22,042	87,457	31,055	4,815	49,935	11,709	97,016	53,682	39,720
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	2,736	63	40	95	514	150	32	308	126	712	403	293
Neoplasms.....	53,176	1,502	672	3,028	11,978	4,301	775	6,633	2,056	14,381	5,020	2,830
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	21,260	609	198	878	3,392	1,731	206	3,455	672	5,922	2,870	1,328
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	1,186	40	...	32	269	103	32	119	40	372	95	87
Mental disorders.....	123,983	3,819	1,344	4,839	24,438	6,894	1,083	16,389	3,068	29,782	14,705	17,623
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	30,328	972	253	1,218	6,277	2,103	332	3,645	1,210	8,199	3,732	2,388
Circulatory system.....	73,226	2,712	1,146	4,562	17,267	7,353	1,131	7,590	1,953	15,282	8,349	5,882
Respiratory system.....	23,449	909	617	1,573	5,661	1,874	308	2,625	680	4,965	2,656	1,581
Digestive system.....	6,262	198	63	372	1,138	506	79	830	221	1,463	965	427
Genitourinary system.....	3,099	71	40	87	704	253	40	411	103	822	348	221
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	1,075	55	16	...	229	87	8	119	55	158	221	126
Musculoskeletal system.....	54,560	1,921	1,012	3,605	10,974	4,016	546	5,329	1,083	10,989	10,610	4,475
Congenital anomalies.....	1,953	79	32	47	356	111	24	237	55	379	435	198
Injuries.....	16,524	609	285	1,534	3,384	1,376	166	1,771	316	2,704	2,878	1,502
Other.....	419	8	...	16	111	24	...	32	...	119	40	71
Unknown.....	3,629	119	32	158	767	174	55	443	71	767	356	688
	Percentage distribution											
Total .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.7	.5	.7	.4	.6	.5	.7	0.6	1.1	.7	.8	.7
Neoplasms.....	12.8	11.0	11.7	13.7	13.7	13.8	16.1	13.3	17.6	14.8	9.4	7.1
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.1	4.4	3.4	4.0	3.9	5.6	4.3	6.9	5.7	6.1	5.3	3.3
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.3	.3	0	.1	.3	.3	.7	.2	.3	.4	.2	.2
Mental disorders.....	29.7	27.9	23.4	22.0	27.9	22.2	22.5	32.8	26.2	30.7	27.4	44.4
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	7.3	7.1	4.4	5.5	7.2	6.8	6.9	7.3	10.3	8.5	7.0	6.0
Circulatory system.....	17.6	19.8	19.9	20.7	19.7	23.7	23.5	15.2	16.7	15.8	15.6	14.8
Respiratory system.....	5.6	6.6	10.7	7.1	6.5	6.0	6.4	5.3	5.8	5.1	4.9	4.0
Digestive system.....	1.5	1.4	1.1	1.7	1.3	1.6	1.6	1.7	1.9	1.5	1.8	1.1
Genitourinary system.....	.7	.5	.7	.4	.8	.8	.8	.8	.9	.8	.6	.6
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.4	.3	0	.3	.3	.2	.2	.5	.2	.4	.3
Musculoskeletal system.....	13.1	14.0	17.6	16.4	12.5	12.9	11.3	10.7	9.3	11.3	19.8	11.3
Congenital anomalies.....	.5	.6	.6	.2	.4	.4	.5	.5	.5	.4	.8	.5
Injuries.....	4.0	4.4	5.0	7.0	3.9	4.4	3.4	3.5	2.7	2.8	5.4	3.8
Other.....	.1	.1	0	.1	.1	.1	0	.1	0	.1	.1	.2
Unknown.....	.9	.9	.6	.7	.9	.6	1.1	.9	.6	.8	.7	1.7

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	409,600	265,900	143,700	...	...	...
Total with diagnosis.....	359,400	237,200	122,200	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	3,000	2,400	600	.8	1.0	.5
Neoplasms.....	45,900	27,100	18,800	12.8	11.4	15.4
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	19,800	13,100	6,700	5.5	5.5	5.5
Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs.....	1,400	1,200	200	.4	.5	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	76,100	47,400	28,700	21.2	20.0	23.5
Mental retardation.....	15,600	12,000	3,600	4.3	5.1	2.9
Diseases of—						
Nervous system and sense organs .	32,100	19,400	12,700	8.9	8.2	10.4
Circulatory system.....	68,000	51,300	16,700	18.9	21.6	13.7
Respiratory system.....	19,500	11,900	7,600	5.4	5.0	6.2
Digestive system.....	5,700	4,400	1,300	1.6	1.9	1.1
Genitourinary system.....	7,400	5,900	1,500	2.1	2.5	1.2
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	700	500	200	.2	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system.....	47,400	28,100	19,300	13.2	11.8	15.8
Congenital anomalies.....	200	100	100	.1	...	.1
Injuries.....	15,800	11,800	4,000	4.4	5.0	3.3
Other.....	800	600	200	.2	.3	.2

Table 6.C7.—Number of applications and allowances, 1970-86

Year	Number of applications <sup>1</sup> (in thousands)	Number of allowances <sup>2</sup> (in thousands)	Year	Number of applications <sup>1</sup> (in thousands)	Number of allowances <sup>2</sup> (in thousands)
1970.....	869.8	350.4	1979.....	1,188.6	416.7
1971.....	923.9	415.9	1980.....	1,263.5	396.6
1972.....	947.5	455.4	1981.....	1,135.6	345.4
1973.....	1,067.5	491.6	1982.....	1,021.4	298.5
1974.....	1,331.2	536.2	1983.....	1,045.4	311.5
1975.....	1,284.3	592.0			
1976.....	1,228.8	551.5	1984.....	1,146.2	357.1
1977.....	1,236.0	568.9	1985.....	1,169.2	377.4
1978.....	1,185.9	464.4	1986.....	1,221.0	416.9

<sup>1</sup> About 7 percent of the applications do not require a determination.

<sup>2</sup> For 1971, 53 report weeks; all other years, 52 report weeks. Allowances

reported for 12 calendar months. Includes allowances on appellate cases as well as initial allowances.

CONTACT: Shirley Baker/Evalyn Garvin (301) 965-0139/0121 for further information.



Table 6.D1.—Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-87

[Not necessarily payable at time of award; see definition of award, p. 348]

Year	Total	Wives entitled solely by age	Wives entitled because of children in their care	Husbands
Wives and husbands of retired workers				
1950.....	162,768	152,310	9,646	812
1955.....	288,915	263,816	21,692	3,407
1960.....	339,987	305,713	32,254	2,020
1965.....	321,015	275,717	44,087	1,211
1966.....	396,856	345,225	50,051	1,580
1967.....	319,503	272,574	45,732	1,197
1968.....	329,935	280,520	48,112	1,303
1969.....	335,723	285,736	48,745	1,242
1970.....	339,447	286,867	51,378	1,202
1971.....	338,219	283,155	54,000	1,064
1972.....	353,742	296,123	56,493	1,126
1973.....	349,493	289,020	59,479	994
1974.....	319,149	264,463	53,957	729
1975.....	350,558	289,600	60,184	774
1976.....	346,623	287,455	58,440	728
1977.....	390,874	300,651	60,976	29,247
1978.....	346,956	277,330	53,072	16,554
1979.....	358,163	292,010	55,498	10,655
1980.....	360,693	294,892	55,401	10,400
1981.....	338,540	277,641	50,993	9,906
1982.....	349,967	302,739	36,229	10,999
1983.....	356,274	308,922	35,309	12,043
1984.....	342,691	298,855	30,972	12,864
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	356,558	312,849	30,454	13,255
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	358,115	315,427	28,925	13,763
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	333,333	294,499	26,099	12,735
Wives and husbands of disabled workers				
1958 <sup>2</sup> .....	12,920	5,035	7,869	16
1959 <sup>3</sup> .....	54,299	21,301	32,844	154
1960.....	54,187	15,756	38,326	105
1965.....	69,183	13,813	55,230	140
1966.....	81,238	16,307	64,775	156
1967.....	87,296	19,245	67,839	212
1968.....	89,603	19,896	69,516	191
1969.....	94,690	21,236	73,279	175
1970.....	96,304	21,227	74,913	164
1971.....	113,222	24,055	89,006	161
1972.....	124,366	27,685	96,495	186
1973.....	128,198	28,316	99,676	206
1974.....	132,042	29,945	101,919	178
1975.....	148,741	31,942	116,624	175
1976.....	147,407	36,600	110,626	181
1977.....	151,938	36,990	113,417	1,531
1978.....	130,161	35,335	93,293	1,533
1979.....	113,243	32,863	79,414	966
1980.....	108,500	32,616	74,922	962
1981.....	95,575	30,360	64,333	882
1982.....	77,835	31,540	45,463	832
1983.....	80,079	35,369	43,820	890
1984.....	81,831	31,898	46,444	3,489
1985 <sup>1</sup> .....	83,511	34,101	48,522	888
1986 <sup>1</sup> .....	82,435	33,797	47,711	927
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	77,316	31,652	43,881	1,783

<sup>1</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.<sup>2</sup> September–November.<sup>3</sup> Includes December 1958.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D2.—Number of wives and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-87

[Not necessarily payable at time of award; see definition of award, p. 348]

Year	Total <sup>1</sup>	With reduction for early retirement	
		Number	Percent
Total			
1956.....	361,391	109,554	30.3
1960.....	321,469	192,641	59.9
1965.....	285,674	194,176	68.0
1970.....	308,094	223,967	72.7
1975.....	321,542	254,992	79.3
1976.....	324,055	251,150	77.5
1977.....	337,641	263,532	78.1
1978.....	312,665	238,981	76.4
1979.....	324,873	246,863	76.0
1980.....	327,508	252,526	77.1
1981.....	310,148	246,487	79.5
1982.....	335,779	271,041	80.7
1983.....	344,291	275,079	79.9
1984.....	330,753	269,222	81.4
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	346,950	279,185	80.5
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	349,206	285,161	81.7
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	326,151	268,759	82.4
Wives of retired workers			
1956.....	361,391	109,554	30.3
1960.....	305,713	181,202	59.3
1965.....	271,861	182,601	67.2
1970.....	286,867	205,298	71.6
1975.....	289,600	228,660	79.0
1976.....	287,455	222,496	77.4
1977.....	300,651	234,482	78.0
1978.....	277,330	211,599	76.3
1979.....	292,010	221,455	75.8
1980.....	294,892	227,153	77.1
1981.....	279,536	222,316	79.5
1982.....	304,064	244,928	80.6
1983.....	308,922	248,016	80.3
1984.....	298,855	242,653	81.2
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	312,849	251,823	80.5
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	315,427	257,405	81.6
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	294,499	242,087	82.2
Wives of disabled workers			
1958.....	5,035	3,007	59.7
1960.....	15,756	11,439	72.6
1965.....	13,813	11,575	83.8
1970.....	21,227	18,669	87.9
1975.....	31,942	26,332	82.4
1976.....	36,600	28,654	78.3
1977.....	36,990	29,050	78.5
1978.....	35,335	27,382	77.5
1979.....	32,863	25,408	77.3
1980.....	32,616	25,373	77.8
1981.....	30,612	24,171	79.0
1982.....	31,715	26,113	82.3
1983.....	35,369	27,063	76.5
1984.....	31,898	26,569	83.3
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	34,101	27,362	80.2
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	33,779	27,756	82.2
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	31,652	26,672	84.3

<sup>1</sup> Includes only wives aged 62 or older with entitlement not dependent on having a child in their care.

<sup>2</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

Table 6.D3.—Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	Total wives		Wives of—				Husbands	
			Retired workers		Disabled workers			
	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>
Total.....	367,300	\$226.60	295,700	\$248.90	71,600	\$134.20	12,700	\$140.10
Entitlement based on care of children.....	64,100	131.80	22,900	179.90	41,200	105.00	1,500	41.00
Under 35.....	17,200	101.90	1,700	169.10	15,500	94.60	(2)	...
35-39.....	9,700	106.80	1,900	180.60	7,800	88.80	(2)	...
40-44.....	10,300	136.80	2,600	178.40	7,700	122.70	(2)	...
45-49.....	8,600	140.60	4,100	168.70	4,500	115.00	(2)	...
50-54.....	7,600	155.40	3,800	191.70	3,800	119.00	(2)	...
55-59.....	7,400	164.70	5,600	172.50	1,800	140.40	(2)	...
60-61.....	2,100	207.70	2,100	207.70	...	...	(2)	...
62-64.....	1,200	169.60	1,100	185.00	100	(3)	(2)	...
Entitlement based on age.....	303,200	246.60	272,800	254.70	30,400	173.70	11,200	153.30
62-64.....	240,500	240.10	215,000	247.70	25,500	176.60	3,200	122.50
62.....	176,700	234.80	154,700	243.10	22,000	176.90	(2)	...
63.....	33,800	245.50	32,100	248.40	1,700	191.20	(2)	...
64.....	30,000	265.40	28,200	272.20	1,800	158.90	(2)	...
65-69.....	53,700	281.30	50,000	289.80	3,700	165.50	5,500	160.70
65.....	32,400	297.20	30,600	306.10	(2)	...	2,900	143.50
66.....	10,100	261.20	9,400	269.40	(2)	...	1,100	160.60
67.....	6,500	262.30	6,000	264.60	(2)	...	500	145.20
68.....	2,300	231.70	1,900	251.60	(2)	...	400	(3)
69.....	2,400	249.10	2,100	251.20	(2)	...	600	230.10
70-74.....	6,500	208.30	5,800	212.70	700	171.90	1,100	149.90
75 or older.....	2,500	224.40	2,000	257.90	500	90.40	1,400	197.80
Wives (nondivorced).....	350,300	227.00	281,100	249.90	69,200	133.80	...	...
Divorced wives.....	17,000	218.00	14,600	230.00	2,400	145.10	...	...
Husbands of retired workers.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	10,800	155.60
Husbands of disabled workers.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,900	52.00

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Detailed data not shown for groups with fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.

<sup>3</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–87

[For conversion treatment, see definition of award, p. 348]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total				
1957.....	313,163	81,842	231,321	...
1958.....	286,782	63,408	205,110	18,264
1959.....	426,935	83,157	265,123	78,655
1960.....	415,719	69,979	241,430	104,310
1961.....	579,742	126,019	264,440	189,283
1962.....	572,624	135,984	266,286	170,354
1963.....	560,698	115,220	281,511	163,967
1964.....	533,794	100,051	288,304	145,439
1965.....	783,202	134,187	451,399	197,616
1966.....	1,056,049	195,055	584,901	276,093
1967.....	984,906	167,676	534,568	282,662
1968.....	1,064,807	172,460	593,331	299,016
1969.....	1,111,900	176,162	622,109	313,629
1970.....	1,090,865	182,595	591,724	316,546
1971.....	1,182,006	196,589	613,193	372,224
1972.....	1,264,701	209,422	643,513	411,766
1973.....	1,250,284	217,708	618,825	413,751
1974.....	1,219,767	201,684	574,174	443,909
1975.....	1,331,913	225,579	591,118	515,216
1976.....	1,327,197	236,805	578,905	511,487
1977.....	1,365,513	259,447 <sup>1</sup>	587,589	518,477
1978.....	1,234,658	214,284	566,992	453,382
1979.....	1,191,521	247,800	544,549	399,172
1980.....	1,174,112	248,658	540,246	385,208
1981.....	1,086,547	211,406	535,487	339,654
1982.....	916,715	182,849	473,396	260,470
1983.....	752,839	144,945	380,992	226,895
1984.....	721,564	131,986	351,326	238,252
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	713,632	128,076	332,531	253,025
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	700,627	122,652	319,800	258,167
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	685,299	117,984	310,573	256,742
Children under age 18				
1940.....	59,382	8,249	51,133	...
1945.....	127,514	7,215	120,299	...
1950.....	122,641	25,495	97,146	...
1955.....	238,795	40,402	198,393	...
1960.....	391,366	57,239	231,611	102,516
1965.....	523,453	84,707	263,637	175,109
1966.....	597,829	96,761	290,447	210,621
1967.....	611,974	89,933	300,755	221,286
1968.....	694,150	94,881	365,712	233,557
1969.....	704,104	93,292	368,199	242,613
1970.....	678,940	99,353	337,960	241,627
1971.....	731,366	104,724	341,627	285,015
1972.....	765,103	108,742	347,016	309,345
1973.....	758,281	112,353	330,993	314,935
1974.....	739,420	102,738	303,274	333,408
1975.....	806,770	115,347	300,139	391,284
1976.....	747,941	113,006	272,301	362,634
1977.....	754,543	(3)	(3)	362,365
1978.....	656,651	93,187	264,545	298,919
1979.....	604,213	114,715	240,784	248,714
1980.....	573,828	111,610	227,139	235,079
1981.....	512,939	84,793	228,317	199,829
1982.....	457,445	81,502	222,738	153,205
1983.....	444,467	80,117	211,396	152,954
1984.....	449,242	74,328	202,163	172,721
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	464,908	74,128	200,576	190,204
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	465,115	70,915	196,008	198,192
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	451,370	66,672	184,668	195,030

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940-87—Continued

[For conversion treatment, see definition of award, p. 348]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Disabled children aged 18 or older				
1957.....	29,507	17,249	12,258	...
1958.....	18,970	11,380	7,574	16
1959.....	37,679	20,775	14,822	2,082
1960.....	24,353	12,740	9,819	1,794
1965.....	21,398	10,017	8,668	2,713
1966.....	24,355	11,868	9,163	3,324
1967.....	25,365	11,500	10,003	3,862
1968.....	24,937	11,556	9,564	3,817
1969.....	26,195	11,692	10,516	3,987
1970.....	24,547	11,348	9,425	3,774
1971.....	26,301	11,825	10,121	4,355
1972.....	31,032	13,850	11,874	5,308
1973.....	39,682	16,642	17,287	5,753
1974.....	32,901	14,008	12,471	6,422
1975.....	32,707	14,636	11,182	6,889
1976.....	34,517	15,602	11,546	7,369
1977.....	36,210	(3)	(3)	7,885
1978.....	33,611	15,378	11,013	7,220
1979.....	33,419	15,967	10,999	6,453
1980.....	33,470	16,650	10,626	6,194
1981.....	30,545	15,365	9,745	5,435
1982.....	28,707	14,772	9,685	4,250
1983.....	33,639	17,309	11,223	5,107
1984.....	36,427	18,330	12,556	5,541
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	39,083	19,661	12,709	6,713
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	40,525	20,295	13,244	6,986
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	39,665	20,761	12,117	6,787
Students				
1965.....	238,351	39,463	179,094	19,794
1970.....	387,378	71,894	244,339	71,145
1971.....	424,339	80,040	261,445	82,854
1972.....	468,566	86,830	284,623	97,113
1973.....	452,321	88,713	270,545	93,063
1974.....	447,446	84,938	258,429	104,079
1975.....	492,436	95,596	279,797	117,043
1976.....	544,739	108,197	295,058	141,484
1977.....	574,760	(3)	(3)	148,227
1978.....	544,396	105,719	291,434	147,243
1979.....	553,889	117,118	292,766	144,005
1980.....	566,814	120,398	302,481	143,935
1981.....	543,063	111,248	297,425	134,390
1982.....	430,563	86,575	240,973	103,015
1983.....	274,726	47,519	158,373	68,834
1984.....	235,895	39,328	136,577	59,990
1985 <sup>2</sup> .....	209,641	34,287	119,246	56,108
1986 <sup>2</sup> .....	194,987	31,442	110,556	52,989
1987 <sup>2</sup> .....	194,264	30,551	108,788	54,925

<sup>1</sup> Data estimated.<sup>2</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.<sup>3</sup> Data not available.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D5.—Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1987  
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total number	Children of—					
		Retired workers		Deceased workers		Disabled workers	
		Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>
Total .....	685,400	118,300	\$213.80	302,700	\$350.60	264,400	\$131.50
Children under age 18 .....	456,600	67,700	201.10	182,100	317.70	206,800	113.10
Under 1 .....	17,700	1,800	186.00	3,200	286.00	12,700	111.80
1 .....	10,600	800	250.70	4,200	283.40	5,600	100.80
2 .....	13,300	600	147.00	6,300	304.40	6,400	109.90
3 .....	13,500	500	186.90	6,200	280.50	6,800	99.40
4 .....	15,500	700	231.20	7,200	283.10	7,600	107.80
5 .....	16,600	1,300	167.40	7,700	293.10	7,600	111.60
6 .....	19,800	1,400	153.60	8,100	290.30	10,300	102.30
7 .....	19,800	1,900	160.30	9,400	277.80	8,500	88.70
8 .....	22,000	1,900	120.90	11,000	309.10	9,100	94.00
9 .....	25,700	1,600	159.60	10,300	302.90	13,800	102.10
10 .....	23,500	2,200	179.80	9,400	333.50	11,900	83.70
11 .....	23,900	4,000	176.00	9,900	291.60	10,000	94.80
12 .....	30,400	4,300	176.30	13,200	315.00	12,900	87.40
13 .....	28,400	4,300	137.00	10,300	316.30	13,800	105.10
14 .....	36,400	7,300	186.80	13,900	339.50	15,200	109.30
15 .....	41,700	8,100	182.70	17,000	330.30	16,600	119.70
16 .....	47,300	11,500	250.60	18,000	353.90	17,800	151.80
17 .....	50,500	13,500	247.30	16,800	367.00	20,200	169.30
Disabled children, aged 18 or older .....	37,100	19,800	201.40	11,600	332.90	5,700	173.20
Under 20 .....	2,600	800	182.60	1,000	342.40	800	51.40
20-24 .....	9,500	3,900	150.70	3,500	269.70	2,100	201.70
25-29 .....	7,600	3,300	196.00	2,700	417.00	1,600	197.40
30-34 .....	7,900	5,700	230.40	1,700	317.50	500	191.30
35-39 .....	5,700	3,900	210.80	1,200	332.60	600	184.40
40 or older .....	3,800	2,200	214.20	1,500	340.00	100	(2)
Students, aged 18-19 .....	191,700	30,800	249.90	109,000	407.40	51,900	200.10
18 .....	191,100	30,800	249.90	108,600	407.70	51,700	200.80
19 .....	600	...	...	400	(2)	200	(2)

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> A average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

Table 6.D6.—Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950-87

Year	Total	Mothers	Fathers	Widowed			Surviving divorced
				Total	With at least 1 child under age 16 <sup>1</sup>	Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child <sup>2</sup>	
1950	41,101	41,101	...	41,089	41,089	...	12
1951	78,323	78,323	...	78,181	78,181	...	142
1952	64,875	64,875	...	64,776	64,776	...	99
1953	71,945	71,945	...	71,861	71,861	...	84
1954	70,775	70,775	...	70,699	70,699	...	76
1955	76,018	76,018	...	75,927	75,927	...	91
1956	67,475	67,475	...	67,410	67,410	...	65
1957	88,174	88,174	...	88,102	86,088	2,014	72
1958 <sup>3</sup>	81,467	81,467	...	81,392	80,130	1,262	75
1959 <sup>4</sup>	102,020	102,020	...	101,933	100,234	1,699	87
1960	92,607	92,607	...	92,507	90,939	1,568	100
1961	98,449	98,449	...	98,374	96,778	1,596	75
1962	99,925	99,925	...	99,835	98,099	1,736	90
1963	104,960	104,960	...	104,866	102,828	2,038	94
1964	106,249	106,249	...	106,137	103,778	2,359	112
1965	100,005	100,005	...	99,804	97,972	1,832	201
1966	107,135	107,135	...	106,677	105,270	1,407	458
1967	110,762	110,762	...	110,283	108,842	1,441	479
1968	113,765	113,765	...	113,323	111,869	1,454	442
1969	116,922	116,922	...	116,434	115,035	1,399	488
1970	112,377	112,377	...	111,887	110,459	1,428	490
1971	116,548	116,548	...	115,996	114,266	1,730	552
1972	117,699	117,699	...	117,034	113,822	3,212	665
1973	118,775	118,775	...	112,511	109,574	2,937	6,264
1974	109,221	109,221	...	102,584	99,705	2,879	6,637
1975	116,224	111,372	4,852	108,002	103,597	4,405	8,222
1976	113,520	107,339	6,181	105,158	99,781	5,377	8,362
1977	118,821	111,473	7,348	109,050	103,492	5,558	9,771
1978	110,015	103,391	6,624	100,247	96,834	3,413	9,768
1979	110,424	103,805	6,619	99,413	96,249	3,164	11,011
1980	107,809	99,922	7,887	96,005	92,768	3,237	11,804
1981	99,653	92,138	7,515	81,079	78,069	3,010	11,059
1982	86,786	80,198	6,588	70,019	67,301	2,718	10,179
1983	82,464	76,271	6,193	66,711	63,304	3,407	9,560
1984	73,794	68,164	5,630	59,256	54,962	4,294	8,908
1985 <sup>5</sup>	72,241	66,992	5,249	62,881	58,507	4,374	9,360
1986 <sup>5</sup>	69,340	64,147	5,193	60,200	55,639	4,561	9,140
1987 <sup>5</sup>	64,777	59,626	5,151	56,329	52,051	4,278	8,448

<sup>1</sup> Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

<sup>2</sup> Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled

children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> January-November.

<sup>4</sup> Includes December 1958.

<sup>5</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D7.—Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1987

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	Nondisabled				Disabled widows and widowers		Widowed mothers and fathers	
	Widows		Widowers		Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>
	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>	Number	Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup>				
Total.....	390,200	\$500.80	13,600	\$278.30	15,600	\$331.80	59,800	\$324.60
Under 25.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,600	332.90
25-29.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,400	319.00
30-34.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,500	307.90
35-39.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,200	295.20
40-44.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,800	342.20
45-49.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,300	349.60
50-54.....	...	...	...	...	6,000	323.60	4,600	376.80
55-59.....	...	...	...	...	7,600	329.70	2,100	309.30
60-64.....	193,100	461.30	9,600	294.20	2,000	364.50	1,300	341.90
60.....	101,300	440.80	2,700	286.40	(2)	...	(2)	...
61.....	28,300	454.30	3,600	272.00	(2)	...	(2)	...
62.....	28,900	469.50	2,500	336.30	(2)	...	(2)	...
63.....	15,600	494.30	300	(3)	(2)	...	(2)	...
64.....	19,000	541.10	500	278.90	(2)	...	(2)	...
65-69.....	72,400	541.80	1,300	182.10	...	...	...	...
65.....	33,100	507.50	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
66.....	10,300	583.00	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
67.....	10,600	544.70	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
68.....	9,200	576.50	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
69.....	9,200	580.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
70-74.....	45,700	572.80	1,000	268.80	...	...	...	...
70.....	8,600	588.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
71.....	10,500	570.70	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
72.....	8,200	577.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
73.....	9,100	567.60	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
74.....	9,300	561.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
75-79.....	41,500	534.00	700	267.10	...	...	...	...
75.....	8,800	552.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
76.....	8,400	493.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
77.....	7,300	518.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
78.....	8,400	558.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
79.....	8,600	543.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
80 or older.....	37,500	500.50	1,000	268.10	...	...	...	...
Men.....	...	...	...	...	200	(3)	4,700	233.90
Women.....	...	...	...	...	15,400	332.40	55,100	332.40
Widow or mother.....	365,400	502.00	...	...	13,300	330.20	46,000	344.70
Surviving divorced wife or mother.....	24,800	481.90	...	...	2,100	346.30	9,100	269.80

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Detailed data not shown for groups with fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.

<sup>3</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.



Table 6.D8.—Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-87

Year	Total	Entitled because of age		Entitled because of disability	
		Widows	Widowers	Widows	Widowers
1950.....	66,735	66,672	63	...	...
1951.....	89,591	89,324	267	...	...
1952.....	92,302	91,992	310	...	...
1953.....	112,866	112,467	399	...	...
1954.....	128,026	127,626	400	...	...
1955.....	140,624	140,273	351	...	...
1956.....	253,524	253,191	333	...	...
1957.....	244,633	244,172	461	...	...
1958 <sup>1</sup> .....	199,320	198,948	372	...	...
1959 <sup>2</sup> .....	252,683	252,100	583	...	...
1960.....	239,267	238,813	454	...	...
1961.....	251,275	250,606	669	...	...
1962.....	267,051	266,465	586	...	...
1963.....	278,709	278,138	571	...	...
1964.....	283,263	282,689	574	...	...
1965.....	359,431	358,875	556	...	...
1966.....	403,595	403,035	560	...	...
1967.....	355,589	355,032	557	...	...
1968.....	375,391	352,280	604	22,438	69
1969.....	375,753	353,928	625	21,127	73
1970.....	363,216	347,031	576	15,546	63
1971.....	381,262	363,689	551	16,960	62
1972.....	402,809	382,452	544	19,739	74
1973.....	372,167	351,793	651	19,660	63
1974.....	363,693	343,317	550	19,793	33
1975.....	377,246	353,249	476	23,476	45
1976.....	385,373	362,229	489	22,603	52
1977.....	416,735	383,057	10,416	22,981	281
1978.....	403,679	375,750	9,022	18,553	354
1979.....	445,555	418,883	9,272	17,136	264
1980.....	452,156	424,690	11,412	15,789	265
1981.....	480,772	453,307	13,311	13,868	286
1982.....	492,451	465,070	14,941	12,222	218
1983.....	501,688	470,764	16,512	14,144	268
1984.....	499,677	464,979	17,533	16,847	318
1985 <sup>3</sup> .....	501,673	467,197	17,390	16,759	327
1986 <sup>3</sup> .....	491,052	454,903	17,731	18,033	385
1987 <sup>3</sup> .....	475,035	440,803	17,836	16,062	334

<sup>1</sup> January through November.<sup>2</sup> Includes December 1958.<sup>3</sup> Based on unedited monthly data.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D9.—Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-87

Year	Number of—		Average lump sum per worker
	Deceased workers	Lump-sum payments	
1940.....	61,080	75,095	\$145.79
1941.....	90,941	117,303	144.58
1942.....	103,322	134,991	144.77
1943.....	122,185	163,011	145.66
1944.....	151,869	205,117	145.68
1945.....	178,813	247,012	146.05
1946.....	179,588	250,706	151.74
1947.....	181,992	218,787	162.16
1948.....	200,090	213,096	161.50
1949.....	202,154	212,614	164.02
1950.....	200,411	209,960	<sup>1</sup> 147.81
1951.....	414,470	431,229	<sup>1</sup> 138.24
1952.....	437,896	456,531	<sup>2</sup> 178.20
1953.....	511,986	532,846	<sup>2</sup> 174.16
1954.....	516,158	536,341	<sup>3</sup> 207.86
1955.....	566,830	589,612	<sup>3</sup> 202.72
1956.....	546,984	572,291	<sup>3</sup> 200.80
1957.....	689,282	718,672	<sup>3</sup> 201.63
1958 <sup>4</sup> .....	656,825	683,964	<sup>3</sup> 202.52
1959 <sup>5</sup> .....	822,413	855,032	<sup>6</sup> 212.67
1960.....	778,660	809,194	<sup>6</sup> 211.55
1961.....	813,464	843,308	<sup>6</sup> 210.46
1962.....	865,217	892,261	<sup>6</sup> 212.02
1963.....	968,651	1,015,536	<sup>6</sup> 212.61
1964.....	1,011,414	1,073,044	<sup>6</sup> 213.94
1965.....	989,848	1,046,874	<sup>7</sup> 226.01
1966.....	1,060,335	1,138,317	<sup>7</sup> 224.00
1967.....	1,133,787	1,217,980	<sup>7</sup> 222.51
1968.....	1,158,666	1,216,910	<sup>8</sup> 236.30
1969.....	1,253,467	1,295,897	<sup>8</sup> 232.60
1970.....	1,220,248	1,257,687	<sup>9</sup> 243.90
1971.....	1,251,831	1,283,924	244.20
1972.....	1,290,133	1,320,637	247.90
1973.....	1,299,223	1,325,833	253.10
1974.....	1,285,221	1,307,890	254.64
1975.....	1,334,914	1,344,095	252.47
1976.....	1,321,516	1,328,008	251.60
1977.....	1,227,390	1,240,304	254.17
1978.....	1,437,275	1,451,140	254.65
1979.....	1,500,944	1,515,614	254.68
1980.....	1,552,617	1,566,330	254.70
1981.....	1,305,261	1,321,565	254.72
1982.....	797,096	808,041	255.00
1983.....	805,524	807,537	255.00
1984.....	825,494	831,761	255.00
1985.....	823,053	825,395	255.00
1986.....	809,487	811,946	255.00
1987.....	810,066	812,814	255.00

<sup>1</sup> For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1950.

<sup>2</sup> For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1952.

<sup>3</sup> For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1954.

<sup>4</sup> January through November.

<sup>5</sup> Includes December 1958.

<sup>6</sup> For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1959.

<sup>7</sup> For workers who died on or after July 1, 1965.

<sup>8</sup> For workers who died on or after Feb. 1, 1968.

<sup>9</sup> For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1970.

**Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1987**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	458,500	100.0	361,340	100.0	97,160	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	11,340	2.5	4,770	1.3	6,570	6.8
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	6,410	1.4	4,210	1.2	2,200	2.3
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	4,950	1.1	2,160	.6	2,790	2.9
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	6,850	1.5	2,630	.7	4,220	4.3
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	8,810	1.9	4,030	1.1	4,780	4.9
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	10,190	2.2	5,280	1.5	4,910	5.1
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	9,970	2.2	5,380	1.5	4,590	4.7
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	10,710	2.3	6,210	1.7	4,500	4.6
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	11,160	2.4	7,030	1.9	4,130	4.3
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	11,250	2.5	7,580	2.1	3,670	3.8
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	9,820	2.1	6,470	1.8	3,350	3.4
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	10,750	2.3	7,280	2.0	3,470	3.6
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	10,590	2.3	7,380	2.0	3,210	3.3
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	10,340	2.3	6,930	1.9	3,410	3.5
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	10,760	2.3	7,290	2.0	3,470	3.6
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	11,190	2.4	7,420	2.1	3,770	3.9
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	11,110	2.4	7,660	2.1	3,450	3.6
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	11,720	2.6	7,360	2.0	4,360	4.5
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	13,220	2.9	8,280	2.3	4,940	5.1
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	13,940	3.0	8,610	2.4	5,330	5.5
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	14,020	3.1	10,010	2.8	4,010	4.1
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	13,990	3.1	10,770	3.0	3,220	3.3
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	17,820	3.9	14,510	4.0	3,310	3.4
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	29,480	6.4	26,660	7.4	2,820	2.9
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	44,800	9.8	42,990	11.9	1,810	1.9
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	63,170	13.8	62,590	17.3	580	.6
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	20,110	4.4	20,000	5.5	110	.1
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	9,580	2.1	9,480	2.6	100	.1
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	15,170	3.3	15,140	4.2	30	(1)
\$900.00 or more.....	25,280	5.5	25,230	7.0	50	.1
Men.....	327,210	100.0	268,070	100.0	59,140	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	5,730	1.8	2,590	1.0	3,140	5.3
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	3,790	1.2	2,860	1.1	930	1.6
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	2,390	.7	1,340	.5	1,050	1.8
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	3,100	.9	1,580	.6	1,520	2.6
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	4,010	1.2	2,380	.9	1,630	2.8
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	4,390	1.3	2,980	1.1	1,410	2.4
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	3,930	1.2	2,560	1.0	1,370	2.3
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	4,420	1.3	2,760	1.0	1,480	2.5
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	4,220	1.3	2,710	1.0	1,510	2.6
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	4,340	1.3	2,800	1.0	1,540	2.6
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	4,510	1.4	2,820	1.1	1,690	2.9
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	5,040	1.5	3,120	1.2	1,920	3.2
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	5,200	1.6	3,200	1.2	2,000	3.4
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	5,160	1.6	2,950	1.1	2,210	3.7
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	5,830	1.8	3,480	1.3	2,350	4.0
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	6,170	1.9	3,320	1.2	2,850	4.8
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	6,650	2.0	3,870	1.4	2,780	4.7
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	7,400	2.3	3,840	1.4	3,560	6.0
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	8,820	2.7	4,480	1.7	4,340	7.3
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	9,950	3.0	5,020	1.9	4,930	8.3
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	10,100	3.1	6,440	2.4	3,660	6.2
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	10,280	3.1	7,300	2.7	2,980	5.0
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	13,970	4.3	10,850	4.0	3,120	5.3
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	24,930	7.6	22,260	8.3	2,670	4.5
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	40,330	12.3	38,590	14.4	1,740	2.9
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	59,630	18.2	59,080	22.0	550	.9
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	18,320	5.6	18,230	6.8	90	.2
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	8,240	2.5	8,150	3.0	90	.2
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	13,840	4.2	13,830	5.2	10	(1)
\$900.00 or more.....	22,700	6.9	22,680	8.5	20	(1)

See footnote at end of table.

**Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1987—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women.....	131,290	100.0	93,270	100.0	38,020	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	5,610	4.3	2,180	2.3	3,430	9.0
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	2,620	2.0	1,350	1.4	1,270	3.3
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	2,560	1.9	820	.9	1,740	4.6
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	3,750	2.9	1,050	1.1	2,700	7.1
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	4,800	3.7	1,650	1.8	3,150	8.3
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	5,800	4.4	2,300	2.5	3,500	9.2
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	6,040	4.6	2,820	3.0	3,220	8.5
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	6,470	4.9	3,450	3.7	3,020	7.9
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	6,940	5.3	4,320	4.6	2,620	6.9
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	6,910	5.3	4,780	5.1	2,130	5.6
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	5,310	4.0	3,650	3.9	1,660	4.4
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	5,710	4.3	4,160	4.5	1,550	4.1
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	5,390	4.1	4,180	4.5	1,210	3.2
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	5,180	3.9	3,980	4.3	1,200	3.2
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	4,930	3.8	3,810	4.1	1,120	2.9
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	5,020	3.8	4,100	4.4	920	2.4
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	4,460	3.4	3,790	4.1	670	1.8
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	4,320	3.3	3,520	3.8	800	2.1
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	4,400	3.4	3,800	4.1	600	1.6
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	3,990	3.0	3,590	3.8	400	1.1
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	3,920	3.0	3,570	3.8	350	.9
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	3,710	2.8	3,470	3.7	240	.6
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	3,850	2.9	3,660	3.9	190	.5
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	4,550	3.5	4,400	4.7	150	.4
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	4,470	3.4	4,400	4.7	70	.2
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	3,540	2.7	3,510	3.8	30	.1
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	1,790	1.4	1,770	1.9	20	.1
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	1,340	1.0	1,330	1.4	10	(1)
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	1,330	1.0	1,310	1.4	20	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	2,580	2.0	2,550	2.7	30	.1

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

**Table 6.E2.**—Number of retired workers with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld because of earnings, by age and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total <sup>1</sup>	Benefits in current-payment status	Benefits withheld because of earnings	Percent of total with benefits withheld
Total .....	9,595,570	9,197,720	397,850	4.1
62.....	694,570	684,580	9,990	1.4
63.....	913,200	900,700	12,500	1.4
64.....	965,270	950,700	14,570	1.5
65.....	1,429,270	1,324,560	104,710	7.3
66.....	1,506,380	1,418,850	87,530	5.8
67.....	1,439,650	1,366,560	73,090	5.1
68.....	1,321,750	1,269,780	51,970	3.9
69.....	1,325,480	1,281,990	43,490	3.3
Men.....	5,351,040	5,063,260	287,780	5.4
62.....	359,860	353,990	5,870	1.6
63.....	483,730	476,450	7,280	1.5
64.....	519,650	510,900	8,750	1.7
65.....	817,800	741,670	76,130	9.3
66.....	863,960	799,290	64,670	7.5
67.....	820,080	766,110	53,970	6.6
68.....	747,190	708,400	38,790	5.2
69.....	738,770	706,450	32,320	4.4
Women.....	4,244,530	4,134,460	110,070	2.6
62.....	334,710	330,590	4,120	1.2
63.....	429,470	424,250	5,220	1.2
64.....	445,620	439,800	5,820	1.3
65.....	611,470	582,890	28,580	4.7
66.....	642,420	619,560	22,860	3.6
67.....	619,570	600,450	19,120	3.1
68.....	574,560	561,380	13,180	2.3
69.....	586,710	575,540	11,170	1.9

<sup>1</sup>Excludes beneficiaries with benefits withheld for reasons other than earnings.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld because of earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age					
		62-64	65	66	67	68	69
Men							
Total number.....	287,780	21,900	76,130	64,670	53,970	38,790	32,320
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	1.3	3.7	1.3	1.3	1.2	1.0	.2
\$200.00-\$249.00.....	.8	2.2	.6	.5	.6	1.0	1.0
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	1.4	3.8	1.5	1.4	1.2	.9	.5
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	1.8	4.1	1.6	1.7	1.6	1.5	1.4
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	2.0	5.6	1.8	1.8	1.9	1.6	1.4
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	2.2	5.7	2.0	2.1	2.1	1.6	1.6
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	2.7	7.5	2.7	2.5	2.1	1.9	1.7
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	2.9	9.1	2.8	2.3	2.2	2.1	1.8
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	3.4	10.6	3.3	3.1	2.6	2.5	1.6
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	4.6	16.9	4.4	3.8	3.4	2.9	2.2
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	5.9	21.1	6.1	5.3	4.5	3.0	2.2
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	7.7	8.1	9.7	10.5	7.2	4.3	2.4
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	22.0	1.5	28.8	37.6	23.8	7.5	3.5
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	26.6	...	33.3	26.1	45.6	20.9	5.2
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	7.4	...	...	...	...	45.6	9.9
\$900.00 or more.....	7.3	...	...	...	...	1.7	63.3
Women							
Total number.....	110,070	15,160	28,580	22,860	19,120	13,180	11,170
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	3.2	7.9	2.9	2.8	2.4	2.7	.2
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	2.7	8.9	1.6	1.7	1.7	1.4	2.5
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	5.6	19.6	4.6	3.2	3.0	2.4	2.1
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	8.0	23.0	7.5	6.7	5.2	3.3	2.3
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	9.9	15.3	11.7	10.2	8.5	6.2	4.5
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	9.4	8.9	11.1	11.1	9.0	7.7	5.1
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	8.8	6.5	10.2	9.0	8.9	9.3	7.3
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	7.8	3.9	10.0	8.5	8.0	7.4	6.5
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	7.5	2.3	7.9	9.7	8.6	8.3	5.8
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	7.2	2.2	7.9	7.2	8.5	8.4	8.0
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	6.6	1.1	6.9	7.6	8.7	7.4	7.0
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	6.5	.5	6.4	8.7	8.4	7.2	6.3
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	7.9	...	8.2	11.0	11.1	7.2	6.4
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	4.6	...	2.9	2.3	7.5	10.6	7.6
\$850.00-\$899.90.....	2.2	...	.1	.1	.2	9.5	9.9
\$900.00 or more.....	2.1	...	.1	.2	.3	1.1	18.4

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

**Table 6.E4.—Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, at end of 1987**

Reason payment withheld and age of beneficiary <sup>1</sup>	Retired workers				Disabled workers	Wives and husbands				Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
	Total	Total	Men	Women		Total	Wives		Husbands					
							Without children <sup>2</sup>	With children <sup>3</sup>						
Total.....	1,120,220	457,029	326,095	130,934	31,494	165,314	73,503	29,351	62,460	216,034	65,208	158,700	269	26,172
Earnings of retired workers.....	443,223	397,388	287,328	110,060	...	37,942	35,314	2,351	277	7,893	...	...	...	...
Under age 62.....	10,071	...	...	...	...	2,178	...	2,178	...	7,893	...	...	...	...
62 or older.....	433,152	397,388	287,328	110,060	...	35,764	35,314	173	277	...	...	...	...	...
62-64.....	46,413	40,160	24,095	16,065	...	6,253	6,067	173	13	...	...	...	...	...
65-69.....	386,739	357,228	263,233	93,995	...	29,511	29,247	...	264	...	...	...	...	...
Earnings of other beneficiaries.....	67,996	...	...	...	...	6,869	5,586	767	516	391	36,251	24,485	...	...
Under age 62.....	39,645	...	...	...	...	738	...	738	...	391	35,761	2,755	...	...
62 or older.....	28,351	...	...	...	...	6,131	5,586	29	516	...	490	21,730	...	...
62-64.....	8,755	...	...	...	...	792	745	29	18	...	469	7,494	...	...
65-69.....	19,596	...	...	...	...	5,339	4,841	...	498	...	21	14,236	...	...
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary.....	30,832	...	...	...	...	12,225	80	12,145	...	...	18,607	...	...	...
Payee not determined... Recoupment of overpayment.....	7,847	584	291	293	922	49	25	24	...	6,046	35	205	...	6
Address unknown.....	54,949	29,837	18,443	11,394	2,670	6,649	4,505	2,060	84	8,074	3,415	4,296	...	8
Determination of continuing disability pending.....	27,998	12,597	7,610	4,987	4,014	1,111	599	450	62	5,166	440	4,112	26	532
Workers' compensation offset.....	8,346	...	...	...	4,820	549	17	532	...	2,948	...	29	...	...
Governmental pension offset.....	5,692	...	...	...	1,605	1,073	121	952	...	3,014	...	...	...	...
Receipt of public assistance.....	104,944	...	...	...	...	72,664	13,291	...	59,373	...	52	23,058	...	9,170
Other reasons <sup>4</sup> .....	14,384	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,384
Total.....	354,009	16,623	12,423	4,200	17,463	26,183	13,965	10,070	2,148	182,502	6,408	102,515	243	2,072

<sup>1</sup> Age on birthday in 1987.

<sup>2</sup> Aged 62 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

<sup>4</sup> See "Withholding" in Glossary.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-8 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

**Table 6.E5.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, at end of 1987**

Reason payment withheld	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students, aged 18-19 of—		
			Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total.....	140,183	25,131	22,033	40,446	78,943	28,193	14,128	5,958	4,590	14,886	6,857
Earnings of—											
Retired workers.....	37,942	...	5,945	...	...	1,781	...	...	156	...	...
Other beneficiaries.....	6,076	793	79	126	73	21	30	...	19	28	14
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary.....	4,004	8,221	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Payee not determined... Overpayment for reasons other than earnings... Address unknown.....	25	24	399	3,090	1,642	136	715	45	...	13	5
Determination of continuing disability pending.....	5,152	1,497	1,191	2,854	3,054	353	292	136	41	112	41
Workers' compensation offset.....	694	417	258	1,776	1,873	188	790	98	23	121	39
Governmental pension offset.....	11	538	...	...	2,316	119	385	113	...	...	15
Other reasons.....	...	1,073	...	...	2,896	...	...	44	...	...	63
Total.....	70,887	1,777	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Other reasons.....	15,392	10,791	14,161	32,600	67,089	25,595	11,916	5,522	4,351	14,612	6,680

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967-87

Year and offset status	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Disabled worker only					
Total:					
1967.....	4,056	4,056	\$111.66	\$49.08	\$62.58
1968.....	4,486	4,486	117.46	53.10	64.36
1969.....	6,569	6,569	117.21	51.93	65.28
1970.....	9,103	9,103	136.32	65.21	71.11
1971.....	12,440	12,440	154.64	76.15	78.49
1972.....	10,577	10,557	185.94	115.87	70.07
1973.....	11,911	11,911	186.68	110.16	76.52
1974.....	16,508	16,508	211.28	124.16	87.12
1975.....	18,110	18,110	233.45	136.34	97.11
1976.....	22,885	22,885	256.91	149.83	107.08
1977.....	28,399	28,399	282.47	163.02	119.45
1978.....	30,568	30,568	311.48	184.60	126.88
1979.....	21,965	21,965	334.58	190.51	144.07
1980.....	23,445	23,445	389.50	230.61	158.89
1981.....	23,639	23,639	435.94	262.39	173.55
1982.....	24,523	24,523	467.75	279.23	188.52
1983.....	27,576	27,576	483.66	283.57	200.09
1984.....	29,834	29,834	500.17	290.05	210.12
1985.....	32,106	32,106	515.70	290.34	225.36
1986.....	34,610	34,610	521.46	287.09	234.37
1987.....	38,847	38,847	538.53	298.85	239.68
Worker benefit partially reduced:					
1967.....	3,137	3,137	117.03	63.46	53.57
1968.....	3,840	3,840	121.10	62.03	59.07
1969.....	5,158	5,158	123.09	66.14	56.95
1970.....	7,910	7,910	139.88	75.05	64.83
1971.....	11,138	11,138	157.85	85.05	72.80
1972.....	10,303	10,303	186.74	118.96	67.78
1973.....	11,022	11,022	189.55	119.04	70.51
1974.....	16,220	16,220	211.93	126.36	85.57
1975.....	17,564	17,564	234.58	140.58	94.00
1976.....	22,398	22,398	257.82	153.09	104.73
1977.....	27,640	27,640	283.84	167.50	116.34
1978.....	29,929	29,929	312.61	188.54	124.07
1979.....	21,422	21,422	335.64	195.34	140.30
1980.....	22,890	22,890	390.78	236.20	154.58
1981.....	23,200	23,200	437.32	267.35	169.97
1982.....	24,096	24,096	469.59	284.18	185.41
1983.....	26,451	26,451	488.15	295.63	192.52
1984.....	28,946	28,946	503.53	298.95	204.58
1985.....	31,142	31,142	519.08	299.32	219.76
1986.....	33,555	33,555	525.02	296.12	228.90
1987.....	37,716	37,716	541.94	307.81	234.13
Worker benefit withheld:					
1967.....	919	919	93.34	...	93.34
1968.....	646	646	95.84	...	95.84
1969.....	1,411	1,411	95.73	...	95.73
1970.....	1,193	1,193	112.76	...	112.76
1971.....	1,302	1,302	127.12	...	127.12
1972.....	274	274	155.77	...	155.77
1973.....	889	889	151.10	...	151.10
1974.....	288	288	174.51	...	174.51
1975.....	546	546	196.96	...	196.96
1976.....	487	487	215.07	...	215.07
1977.....	759	759	232.44	...	232.44
1978.....	639	639	258.53	...	258.53
1979.....	543	543	292.64	...	292.64
1980.....	555	555	336.51	...	336.51
1981.....	439	439	363.00	...	363.00
1982.....	427	427	364.00	...	364.00
1983.....	1,125	1,125	377.90	...	377.90
1984.....	888	888	390.64	...	390.64
1985.....	964	964	406.74	...	406.74
1986.....	1,055	1,055	408.42	...	408.42
1987.....	1,131	1,131	424.90	...	424.90

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.



**Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967-87—Continued**

Year and offset status	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Disabled worker with 1 or more dependents					
<b>Total:</b>					
1967.....	5,909	25,740	\$240.00	\$72.90	\$167.10
1968.....	8,940	39,689	255.93	120.57	135.36
1969.....	12,333	54,502	254.14	115.43	138.71
1970.....	15,712	68,430	287.85	142.92	144.93
1971.....	20,353	87,198	316.17	158.00	158.17
1972.....	28,187	121,090	383.96	263.70	120.26
1973.....	22,979	94,979	379.83	237.38	142.45
1974.....	26,738	108,675	424.98	265.83	159.15
1975.....	29,202	118,338	466.43	287.59	178.84
1976.....	34,127	136,126	511.87	313.23	198.64
1977.....	37,419	146,906	558.11	335.76	222.35
1978.....	36,924	143,445	614.33	371.16	243.17
1979.....	35,609	135,628	686.56	427.45	259.11
1980.....	36,147	135,657	787.97	510.27	277.70
1981.....	34,475	126,159	861.74	569.94	291.80
1982.....	33,243	120,549	921.33	625.08	296.25
1983.....	31,290	109,839	928.08	617.88	310.20
1984.....	32,083	111,630	934.25	612.44	321.81
1985.....	34,139	116,591	931.38	599.89	331.49
1986.....	36,207	120,540	913.15	576.85	336.50
1987.....	38,193	123,489	926.32	587.24	330.08
<b>Family benefit partially reduced:</b>					
1967.....	4,858	20,446	247.09	88.67	158.42
1968.....	8,252	36,538	261.80	130.62	131.18
1969.....	10,692	47,109	265.24	133.15	132.09
1970.....	14,649	63,707	294.13	153.29	140.84
1971.....	19,146	81,884	321.79	167.96	153.83
1972.....	27,965	120,015	384.68	265.79	118.89
1973.....	22,429	92,459	381.65	243.20	138.45
1974.....	26,572	107,857	425.15	267.49	157.66
1975.....	28,924	117,245	467.74	290.35	177.39
1976.....	33,854	135,100	513.02	315.76	197.26
1977.....	36,996	145,245	559.72	339.60	220.12
1978.....	36,557	142,087	616.19	374.88	241.31
1979.....	33,351	134,651	687.87	430.57	257.30
1980.....	35,932	134,864	789.07	513.32	275.75
1981.....	34,283	125,473	863.23	573.13	290.10
1982.....	33,092	119,985	922.48	627.94	294.54
1983.....	30,874	108,388	931.94	626.21	305.73
1984.....	31,818	110,686	936.31	617.54	318.77
1985.....	33,778	115,360	934.16	606.30	327.86
1986.....	35,792	119,132	915.95	583.34	332.61
1987.....	37,723	121,934	929.00	594.56	334.44
<b>Family benefit withheld:</b>					
1967.....	1,051	5,294	207.24	...	207.24
1968.....	688	3,151	185.49	...	185.49
1969.....	1,641	7,393	181.84	...	181.84
1970.....	1,063	4,723	201.22	...	201.22
1971.....	1,208	5,314	226.98	...	226.98
1972.....	222	1,075	293.21	...	293.21
1973.....	550	2,520	305.91	...	305.91
1974.....	166	818	397.42	...	397.42
1975.....	278	1,093	329.80	...	329.80
1976.....	273	1,026	368.43	...	368.43
1977.....	423	1,661	416.80	...	416.80
1978.....	367	1,358	429.18	...	429.18
1979.....	258	977	507.73	...	507.73
1980.....	215	793	604.39	...	604.39
1981.....	192	686	594.95	...	594.95
1982.....	151	564	668.87	...	668.87
1983.....	416	1,451	641.58	...	641.58
1984.....	265	944	687.00	...	687.00
1985.....	361	1,231	671.01	...	671.01
1986.....	415	1,408	671.70	...	671.70
1987.....	470	1,555	711.15	...	711.15

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

**6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld**

**Table 6.E7.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, at end of 1987**

Family classification of beneficiaries	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Total .....	77,040	162,336	\$730.78	\$441.82	\$288.96
Disabled worker only .....	38,847	38,847	538.53	298.85	239.68
Benefit:					
Partially reduced .....	37,716	37,716	541.94	307.81	234.13
Withheld .....	1,131	1,131	424.90	...	424.90
Disabled worker and 1 or more dependents .....	38,193	123,489	926.32	587.24	339.08
Family benefit partially reduced .....	37,723	121,934	929.00	594.56	334.44
Disabled worker's benefit:					
Not reduced .....	17,529	55,143	963.40	815.28	148.12
Reduced .....	20,194	66,791	899.13	402.96	496.17
Family benefit withheld .....	470	1,555	711.15	...	711.15

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

Table 6.F1.—Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-87

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children				Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72
					Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students				
Total .....	86,228,338	26,907,477	8,265,293	12,137,967	27,306,628	16,889,004	351,044	10,066,580	3,567,226	6,747,635	99,138	1,196,974
1940 .....	9,266	3,864	...	1,620	2,605	2,605	...	...	1,109	49	19	...
1945 .....	108,791	34,408	...	17,179	33,446	33,446	...	...	19,828	3,455	475	...
1950 .....	266,615	98,280	...	51,200	69,062	69,062	...	...	33,313	13,642	1,118	...
1951 .....	354,282	141,665	...	73,706	82,516	82,516	...	...	37,016	17,999	1,380	...
1952 .....	383,780	160,284	...	85,349	75,352	75,352	...	...	40,085	20,978	1,732	...
1953 .....	455,652	193,688	...	99,409	89,292	89,292	...	...	44,331	27,006	1,926	...
1954 .....	501,694	212,894	...	111,788	99,375	99,375	...	...	45,870	29,871	1,896	...
1955 .....	579,229	247,998	...	125,880	117,443	117,443	...	...	49,330	36,488	2,090	...
1956 .....	624,981	269,006	...	134,700	128,391	128,391	...	...	51,874	38,849	2,161	...
1957 .....	789,331	334,710	16,131	178,464	146,828	146,540	288	...	54,715	56,022	2,461	...
1958 .....	817,512	322,279	52,949	173,608	156,944	156,348	596	...	52,088	57,422	2,222	...
1959 .....	1,163,081	458,175	81,982	255,169	211,711	209,948	1,763	...	67,346	85,401	3,234	...
1960 .....	1,170,592	440,555	89,090	249,792	235,965	233,512	2,453	...	67,555	84,396	3,259	...
1961 .....	1,327,950	471,552	115,546	276,437	290,895	287,599	3,296	...	77,778	92,322	3,420	...
1962 .....	1,410,718	507,807	128,299	282,569	311,045	307,200	3,845	...	78,261	99,332	3,405	...
1963 .....	1,672,045	591,951	137,850	330,576	397,764	392,606	5,158	...	92,246	117,743	3,915	...
1964 .....	1,739,693	616,124	138,576	333,969	424,680	418,834	5,846	...	96,116	126,328	3,900	...
1965 .....	1,868,804	646,734	156,648	345,229	481,215	448,344	6,628	26,243	98,058	137,031	3,889	...
1966 .....	2,178,105	696,038	168,630	351,877	704,131	457,688	7,329	239,114	92,054	158,302	3,749	3,324
1967 .....	2,545,076	748,184	208,899	373,803	820,610	503,110	9,178	308,322	102,004	172,411	3,789	115,376
1968 .....	2,654,191	789,586	222,197	386,245	837,390	514,363	10,620	312,407	100,344	188,844	4,004	125,581
1969 .....	2,860,287	827,151	251,269	399,689	946,481	564,725	11,922	369,834	107,119	205,188	3,525	119,865
1970 .....	2,841,523	817,129	260,444	388,574	956,566	582,918	11,795	361,853	102,578	208,843	3,313	104,076
1971 .....	2,944,134	846,103	266,471	394,422	1,011,381	607,138	11,621	392,622	104,577	223,988	3,162	94,030
1972 .....	2,949,327	839,018	261,739	384,297	1,037,251	605,569	13,924	417,758	108,995	232,375	2,950	82,702
1973 .....	3,132,957	873,593	304,792	396,828	1,137,641	637,851	12,445	487,345	103,056	234,039	2,955	80,053
1974 .....	3,296,247	921,897	320,958	416,891	1,205,329	699,400	15,288	490,641	116,061	243,139	2,886	69,086
1975 .....	3,313,151	931,953	329,532	421,973	1,209,574	695,082	15,195	499,297	110,493	249,274	2,574	57,778
1976 .....	3,405,273	941,162	351,504	424,417	1,262,306	711,425	16,104	534,777	114,823	256,020	2,412	52,629
1977 .....	3,551,125	955,114	401,334	430,431	1,331,923	740,822	17,060	574,041	114,605	265,721	2,285	49,712
1978 .....	3,589,849	977,703	413,571	428,498	1,342,365	736,536	17,496	588,333	112,491	271,102	2,106	42,013
1979 .....	3,568,400	953,520	422,503	426,014	1,346,176	726,910	18,598	600,668	111,604	272,422	1,831	34,330
1980 .....	3,593,488	1,009,542	408,051	420,313	1,314,704	636,825	14,561	608,445	118,300	289,326	1,705	31,547
1981 .....	3,596,613	1,006,756	434,187	419,331	1,305,554	664,436	15,482	625,636	111,025	291,081	1,649	27,030
1982 .....	3,869,989	1,032,327	483,847	437,104	1,485,066	677,326	16,435	791,305	109,210	298,435	1,521	22,479
1983 .....	3,788,835	1,068,963	453,621	492,524	1,223,789	584,312	19,706	619,771	214,361	309,168	1,448	24,961
1984 .....	3,230,134	1,102,737	371,913	373,796	954,150	498,199	19,277	436,674	88,342	319,858	1,283	18,055
1985 .....	3,109,569	1,150,236	339,984	367,257	820,641	446,106	17,022	357,513	84,165	331,090	1,228	14,968
1986 .....	2,996,494	1,152,844	341,276	362,966	703,293	474,999	17,013	211,281	90,071	329,855	1,110	15,079
1987 <sup>1</sup> .....	2,945,100	1,162,600	331,500	337,800	707,600	481,800	13,100	212,700	78,100	314,500	700	12,300

<sup>1</sup> Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

## 6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated

**Table 6.F2.—Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1987**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Reason for termination	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Widowed mothers and fathers	Special age-72 beneficiaries
Total .....	2,945,100	1,162,600	331,500	337,800	707,600	315,200	78,100	12,300
Death of beneficiary.....	1,638,000	1,124,600	135,400	80,100	9,800	273,700	2,100	12,300
Termination resulting from death of worker ..	211,900	...	...	175,500	36,400	...	...	...
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary .....	33,700	...	...	6,400	10,300	...	17,000	...
Attainment of age—								
18 by children .....	411,800	...	...	...	411,800	...	...	...
19 by student .....	55,400	...	...	...	55,400	...	...	...
65 by disabled worker .....	222,000	...	185,400	26,700	9,900	...	...	...
65 by disabled widow(er).....	9,300	...	...	...	...	9,300	...	...
Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child .....	91,500	...	...	37,800	...	...	53,700	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit.....	76,600	33,700	...	6,100	2,000	29,500	5,300	...
Does not meet medical standards <sup>1</sup> .....	30,500	...	9,700	4,100	16,700	...	...	...
Student no longer attending school.....	152,600	...	...	...	152,600	...	...	...
Other.....	11,800	4,300	1,000	1,100	2,700	2,700	...	...

<sup>1</sup> These data do not include disabled beneficiaries whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity. These persons continue to be eligible for Medicare for a 3-year period. Data are not available on beneficiaries in the first year of this period.

In December 1987, 20,400 disabled workers and 1,500 disabled adult children were in the second and third years of Medicare eligibility. Comparable data for December 1986 were 15,800 and 700.

**Table 6.F3.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1987**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Reason for termination	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
			Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students aged 18-19 of—		
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total .....	262,400	75,400	64,900	236,100	180,800	2,000	6,600	4,500	33,600	124,500	54,600
Death of beneficiary.....	78,200	1,900	100	1,000	600	1,700	5,900	200	...	300	...
Termination resulting from death of worker .....	163,300	12,200	...	...	32,500	...	...	1,700	...	...	2,200
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary .....	1,100	5,300	1,500	5,000	1,900	...	400	...	300	900	300
Attainment of age—											
18 by children .....	...	...	61,400	229,400	121,000	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 by student .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	8,000	33,900	13,500
65 by disabled worker .....	...	26,700	...	...	7,300	...	...	2,200	...	...	400
Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child.....	13,700	24,100	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit .....	5,500	600	1,300	100	...	300	100	...	200	...	...
Does not meet medical standards.....	...	4,100	...	...	16,300	...	200	100	...	...	100
Student no longer attending school.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	25,100	89,400	38,100
Other.....	600	500	600	600	1,200	...	...	300	...	...	...

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

## Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

Table 7.A1.—Hospital Insurance, 1966-87

[In millions, except for percentages]

Calendar year	Receipts							Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year
	Total	Payroll taxes	Transfers from Railroad Retirement account	Reimbursements from general revenues for—		Premiums from voluntary enrollees	Interest on investments and other income <sup>1</sup>	Total	Benefit payments <sup>2</sup>	Administrative expenses		
				Uninsured persons	Military wage credits					Amount <sup>3</sup>	Percent of benefit payments	
1966.....	\$1,943	\$1,858	\$16	\$26	\$11	...	\$32	\$999	\$891	\$108	12.1	\$944
1967.....	3,559	3,152	44	301	11	...	51	3,430	3,353	77	2.3	1,073
1968.....	5,287	4,116	54	1,022	22	...	74	4,277	4,179	99	2.4	2,083
1969.....	5,279	4,473	64	617	11	...	113	4,857	4,739	118	2.5	2,505
1970.....	5,979	4,881	66	863	11	...	158	5,281	5,124	157	3.1	3,202
1971.....	5,732	4,921	66	503	48	...	193	5,900	5,751	150	2.6	3,034
1972.....	6,403	5,731	63	381	48	...	180	6,503	6,318	185	2.9	2,935
1973.....	10,821	9,944	99	451	48	\$2	278	7,289	7,057	232	3.3	6,467
1974.....	12,024	10,844	132	471	48	5	523	9,372	9,099	272	3.0	9,119
1975.....	12,980	11,502	138	621	48	7	664	11,581	11,315	266	2.4	10,517
1976.....	13,766	12,727	143	(4)	141	9	746	13,679	13,340	339	2.5	10,605
1977.....	15,856	14,114	(5)	4 803	6 143	12	784	16,019	15,737	283	1.8	10,442
1978.....	19,213	17,324	5 214	688	141	13	834	18,178	17,682	496	2.8	11,477
1979.....	22,825	20,768	191	734	141	16	975	21,073	20,623	450	2.2	13,228
1980.....	26,097	23,848	244	697	141	18	1,149	25,577	25,064	512	2.0	13,749
1981.....	35,725	32,959	276	659	207	22	1,603	30,726	30,342	384	1.3	18,748
1982.....	37,998	34,586	351	808	207	24	2,022	36,144	35,631	513	1.4	7 8,164
1983.....	44,570	37,259	358	878	3,456	27	2,593	39,877	39,337	540	1.4	12,858
1984.....	46,720	42,288	351	752	250	33	3,046	43,887	43,257	629	1.5	15,691
1985.....	51,397	47,576	371	766	9 - 719	41	3,362	48,414	47,580	834	1.8	7 20,499
1986.....	59,267	54,583	364	566	91	43	3,619	50,422	49,758	664	1.3	7 39,957
1987.....	64,064	58,648	368	447	94	38	4,469	50,289	49,496	793	1.6	53,732

<sup>1</sup> Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

<sup>2</sup> Includes costs of Peer Review Organizations (beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System on Oct. 1, 1983).

<sup>3</sup> Includes costs of experiments and demonstration projects.

<sup>4</sup> No transfer is made in 1976 because of the change in transfer dates from December to March. The 1977 transfer is for benefits and administrative expenses during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

<sup>5</sup> No transfer is made in 1977 because of the change in transfer dates from August to June. The 1978 transfer is for contributions during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

<sup>6</sup> Includes \$2 million in reimbursement from general revenues for costs arising from the granting of deemed wage credits to persons of Japanese ancestry who were interned during World War II.

<sup>7</sup> Total assets exclude \$12,437 million loaned to the OASI Trust Fund under the interfund-borrowing provisions of the law in 1982. Repayments of \$1,824 million and \$10,613 million were made in 1985 and 1986, respectively.

<sup>8</sup> The lump-sum general revenue transfer, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98-21.

<sup>9</sup> Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of -\$805 million as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98-21.

Note: Totals do not necessarily equal the sum of rounded components.

Source: 1988 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, table 6.

## 7.A Medicare: Trust Funds

**Table 7.A2.—Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966–87**

[In millions, except for percentages]

Calendar year	Receipts						Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year <sup>3</sup>
	Total	Premiums from participants			Government contributions <sup>1</sup>	Interest and other income <sup>2</sup>	Total	Benefit payments	Administrative expenses		
		Total	Aged	Disabled					Amount	Percent of benefit payments	
1966.....	\$324	\$322	\$322	...	0	\$2	\$203	\$128	\$75	58.6	\$122
1967.....	1,597	640	640	...	\$933	24	1,307	1,197	110	9.2	412
1968.....	1,711	832	832	...	858	21	1,702	1,518	184	12.1	421
1969.....	1,839	914	914	...	907	18	2,061	1,865	196	10.5	199
1970.....	2,201	1,096	1,096	...	1,093	12	2,212	1,975	237	12.0	188
1971.....	2,639	1,302	1,302	...	1,313	24	2,377	2,117	260	12.3	450
1972.....	2,808	1,382	1,382	...	1,389	37	2,614	2,325	289	12.4	643
1973.....	3,312	1,550	1,491	\$59	1,705	57	2,844	2,526	318	12.6	1,111
1974.....	4,124	1,804	1,664	140	2,225	95	3,728	3,318	410	12.4	1,506
1975.....	4,673	1,918	1,759	158	2,648	107	4,735	4,273	462	10.8	1,444
1976.....	5,977	2,060	1,878	183	3,810	107	5,622	5,080	542	10.7	1,799
1977.....	7,805	2,247	2,030	217	5,386	172	6,505	6,038	467	7.7	3,099
1978.....	9,056	2,470	2,221	248	6,287	299	7,755	7,252	503	6.9	4,400
1979.....	9,768	2,719	2,451	267	6,645	404	9,265	8,708	557	6.4	4,902
1980.....	10,874	3,011	2,707	304	7,455	408	11,245	10,635	610	5.7	4,530
1981.....	15,374	<sup>4</sup> 3,722	3,356	366	<sup>4</sup> 11,291	361	14,028	13,113	915	7.0	5,877
1982.....	16,580	<sup>4</sup> 3,697	3,341	356	<sup>4</sup> 12,284	599	16,227	15,455	772	5.0	6,230
1983.....	19,824	4,236	3,845	391	14,861	727	18,984	18,106	878	4.8	7,070
1984.....	23,180	5,167	4,721	445	17,054	959	20,552	19,661	891	4.5	9,698
1985.....	25,106	5,613	5,105	508	18,250	1,243	23,880	22,947	933	4.1	10,924
1986.....	24,665	5,722	5,218	504	17,802	1,141	27,299	26,239	1,060	4.0	8,291
1987.....	31,844	<sup>5</sup> 7,409	<sup>5</sup> 6,747	<sup>5</sup> 661	<sup>5</sup> 23,560	875	31,740	30,820	920	3.0	8,394

<sup>1</sup> The payments shown as being from the general fund of the Treasury include certain interest-adjustment items.

<sup>2</sup> Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

<sup>3</sup> The financial status of the program depends on both the total net assets and the liabilities of the program.

<sup>4</sup> Section 708 of title VII of the Social Security Act modified the provisions for the delivery of Social Security benefit checks when the regularly designated delivery day falls on a Saturday, Sunday, or legal public holiday. Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1982 occurred on Dec. 31, 1981. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$264

million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$883 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1981. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1982.

<sup>5</sup> Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1988 occurred on Dec. 31, 1987. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$692 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$2,178 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1987. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1988; see footnote 4.

Source: 1988 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, table 6, and unpublished Treasury reports.

CONTACT: Carter Warfield (301) 966-6396 for further information.

**Table 7.B1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-86 <sup>1</sup>**

Type of coverage and service	1967	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985	1986	Average annual rate change (percent), 1967-86
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	19,521	22,790	25,515	27,109	27,571	28,176	28,791	1.9
Hospital Insurance .....	19,494	22,472	25,104	26,670	27,112	27,683	28,257	1.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	17,893	21,945	24,680	26,292	26,764	27,311	27,863	2.1
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	7,154	12,032	16,271	17,897	18,904	20,347	21,066	5.3
Hospital Insurance .....	3,960	4,963	6,024	6,691	6,496	6,058	6,018	2.0
Inpatient hospital.....	3,601	4,913	5,951	6,441	6,195	5,714	5,697	2.2
Skilled-nursing services.....	354	260	248	257	290	304	294	.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	126	329	675	1,228	1,398	1,448	1,469	12.4
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	6,523	11,762	16,099	17,675	18,706	20,186	20,919	5.7
Physicians' and other medical services.....	6,415	11,396	15,627	17,209	18,128	19,590	20,316	5.6
Outpatient services.....	1,511	3,768	6,629	8,065	8,743	9,889	11,011	9.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	118	161	302	20	24	27	30	-6.3
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	367	528	638	660	686	722	732	3.3
Hospital Insurance .....	203	221	240	251	240	219	213	.2
Inpatient hospital.....	185	219	237	242	229	206	202	.4
Skilled-nursing services.....	18	12	10	10	11	11	10	-2.8
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	7	15	27	46	52	52	52	10.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	365	536	652	672	699	739	751	3.5
Physicians' and other medical services.....	359	519	633	655	677	717	729	3.4
Outpatient services.....	77	172	269	307	327	362	395	8.1
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	7	7	12	1	1	1	1	-8.8
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$4,239	\$12,689	\$29,134	\$46,727	\$49,452	\$56,199	\$60,459	13.5
Hospital Insurance .....	2,967	9,209	20,353	32,141	33,418	37,360	39,285	13.1
Inpatient hospital.....	2,659	8,840	19,583	30,469	31,428	35,313	37,181	13.4
Skilled-nursing services.....	274	233	331	413	458	464	474	2.6
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	26	136	440	1,258	1,532	1,583	1,630	21.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,272	3,481	8,781	14,586	16,034	18,839	21,174	14.3
Physicians' and other medical services.....	1,224	3,050	7,361	12,105	13,218	15,309	16,887	13.3
Outpatient services.....	38	374	1,261	2,460	2,790	3,499	4,249	25.2
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	17	56	159	22	26	31	38	3.9
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$592	\$1,055	\$1,791	\$2,611	\$2,616	\$2,762	\$2,870	7.8
Hospital Insurance .....	749	1,855	3,379	4,804	5,144	6,167	6,528	10.9
Inpatient hospital.....	738	1,799	3,291	4,730	5,073	6,181	6,526	10.9
Skilled-nursing services.....	774	896	1,336	1,612	1,580	1,525	1,613	3.6
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	204	413	652	1,025	1,096	1,093	1,110	8.4
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	195	296	545	825	857	933	1,012	8.2
Physicians' and other medical services.....	191	268	471	703	729	781	831	7.3
Outpatient services.....	25	99	190	305	319	354	385	13.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	145	347	526	1,098	1,068	1,122	1,264	10.9
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$217	\$557	\$1,142	\$1,724	\$1,794	\$1,995	\$2,100	11.4
Hospital Insurance .....	152	410	811	1,205	1,233	1,350	1,390	11.1
Inpatient hospital.....	137	394	780	1,142	1,159	1,276	1,316	11.4
Skilled-nursing services.....	14	11	13	16	17	17	17	.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	1	6	18	47	56	57	58	21.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	71	159	356	555	599	690	760	12.0
Physicians' and other medical services.....	69	139	298	460	494	561	606	10.9
Outpatient services.....	2	17	51	94	104	128	153	22.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	1	2	6	1	1	1	1	0

<sup>1</sup> Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

<sup>2</sup> The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital

Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section 1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B2.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-86<sup>1</sup>

Type of coverage and service	1974	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985	1986	Average annual rate change (percent), 1974-86
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,928	2,168	2,963	2,918	2,884	2,907	2,959	2.1
Hospital Insurance .....	1,928	2,168	2,963	2,918	2,884	2,907	2,959	2.1
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,745	1,959	2,719	2,682	2,651	2,678	2,727	2.1
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	792	975	1,760	1,835	1,845	1,944	2,015	4.5
Hospital Insurance .....	400	475	728	752	700	662	669	2.5
Inpatient hospital.....	397	472	721	729	674	636	645	2.3
Skilled-nursing services.....	8	8	9	8	9	10	10	1.1
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	15	22	51	90	100	101	102	9.6
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	740	924	1,723	1,797	1,812	1,916	1,988	4.8
Physicians' and other medical services.....	691	865	1,631	1,714	1,721	1,820	1,888	4.9
Outpatient services.....	296	399	909	1,024	1,029	1,096	1,211	6.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	9	13	25	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	411	450	594	629	640	669	681	2.4
Hospital Insurance .....	208	219	246	258	243	228	226	0.4
Inpatient hospital.....	206	218	243	250	234	219	218	0.3
Skilled-nursing services.....	4	4	3	3	3	4	4	0.0
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	8	10	17	31	35	35	35	7.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	424	471	634	670	684	716	729	2.6
Physicians' and other medical services.....	396	442	600	639	649	680	692	2.7
Outpatient services.....	170	204	334	382	388	409	444	4.7
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	5	7	9	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,049	\$1,509	\$4,478	\$6,711	\$6,680	\$7,495	\$8,123	10.2
Hospital Insurance .....	694	987	2,765	4,173	4,189	4,785	5,103	10.0
Inpatient hospital.....	681	968	2,714	4,050	4,048	4,638	4,949	9.9
Skilled-nursing services.....	7	9	13	15	15	17	19	4.9
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	6	10	38	108	126	130	135	16.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	355	522	1,713	2,538	2,490	2,709	3,020	10.7
Physicians' and other medical services.....	206	295	997	1,555	1,549	1,712	1,871	11.1
Outpatient services.....	145	221	701	983	941	997	1,149	10.4
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	3	5	16	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,324	\$1,548	\$2,544	\$3,658	\$3,621	\$3,855	\$4,032	5.4
Hospital Insurance .....	1,735	2,077	3,798	5,550	5,986	7,224	7,623	7.3
Inpatient hospital.....	1,714	2,051	3,765	5,558	6,005	7,295	7,678	7.4
Skilled-nursing services.....	936	1,049	1,571	1,856	1,675	1,681	1,872	3.4
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	399	478	733	1,200	1,263	1,288	1,319	5.9
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	479	565	994	1,412	1,374	1,414	1,519	5.6
Physicians' and other medical services.....	298	341	611	908	900	940	991	5.9
Outpatient services.....	490	554	771	960	915	909	948	3.2
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	345	420	619	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$544	\$696	\$1,511	\$2,300	\$2,316	\$2,578	\$2,746	8.0
Hospital Insurance .....	360	455	933	1,430	1,452	1,646	1,725	7.7
Inpatient hospital.....	353	446	916	1,388	1,403	1,595	1,673	7.7
Skilled-nursing services.....	4	4	4	5	5	6	7	2.7
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	3	5	13	37	44	45	46	13.9
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	208	266	630	946	939	1,012	1,107	8.3
Physicians' and other medical services.....	118	151	367	580	584	639	686	8.7
Outpatient services.....	83	113	258	366	355	372	421	8.0
Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....	2	3	6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...

<sup>1</sup> Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

<sup>2</sup> The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section

1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

<sup>3</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.



Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-87

[In thousands]

Census division and State	1966 <sup>1</sup>	1967	1970	1975		1980		1984		1985		1986		1987	
				Aged	Dis-abled	Aged	Dis-abled	Aged	Dis-abled	Aged	Dis-abled	Aged	Dis-abled	Aged	Dis-abled
Total .....	19,082	19,494	20,361	22,472	2,168	25,104	2,963	27,112	2,884	27,683	2,907	28,258	2,961	28,820	3,031
United States <sup>2</sup> .....	18,798	19,189	20,015	22,062	2,110	24,617	2,863	26,587	2,779	27,144	2,801	27,705	2,854	28,255	2,924
New England.....	1,233	1,248	1,275	1,367	105	1,487	141	1,587	138	1,612	138	1,635	144	1,655	147
Connecticut.....	273	278	288	318	24	358	31	392	30	400	30	408	31	414	32
Maine.....	116	117	120	129	12	141	16	149	16	152	16	154	17	156	17
Massachusetts.....	619	625	632	662	48	705	64	742	62	751	62	758	65	765	67
New Hampshire.....	77	79	82	91	7	102	9	111	10	114	10	116	10	118	10
Rhode Island.....	100	101	105	113	10	123	14	131	14	134	14	136	14	138	14
Vermont.....	48	48	50	54	4	58	7	61	6	62	6	63	7	64	7
Middle Atlantic.....	3,788	3,833	3,928	4,144	358	4,428	493	4,654	466	4,724	466	4,782	461	4,840	466
New Jersey.....	655	666	693	757	64	840	91	904	87	923	87	939	85	953	86
New York.....	1,903	1,924	1,962	2,020	170	2,089	237	2,138	157	2,156	222	2,170	220	2,185	223
Pennsylvania.....	1,230	1,244	1,273	1,367	124	1,499	165	1,612	221	1,644	158	1,673	156	1,702	157
East North Central.....	3,685	3,732	3,825	4,064	365	4,410	486	4,715	482	4,790	489	4,866	508	4,945	524
Illinois.....	1,064	1,076	1,094	1,144	87	1,221	113	1,290	111	1,306	114	1,323	118	1,340	123
Indiana.....	477	483	494	529	46	576	63	616	65	627	65	638	69	650	71
Michigan.....	726	737	764	822	91	906	118	981	118	999	120	1,016	123	1,034	125
Ohio.....	966	977	995	1,056	102	1,144	141	1,228	136	1,251	137	1,274	143	1,298	147
Wisconsin.....	453	460	476	513	39	563	50	599	51	607	52	615	55	623	58
West North Central.....	1,862	1,889	1,926	2,033	142	2,166	180	2,265	178	2,286	182	2,312	185	2,338	193
Iowa.....	347	350	354	365	24	384	29	401	29	403	30	407	30	411	31
Kansas.....	259	262	268	284	17	301	22	314	22	318	22	322	23	326	24
Minnesota.....	396	402	413	439	28	475	35	504	34	509	36	515	37	522	39
Missouri.....	540	549	559	592	51	631	67	656	67	662	67	670	68	678	70
Nebraska.....	178	180	184	193	11	204	14	210	14	212	14	214	14	215	15
North Dakota.....	65	65	68	74	5	81	6	85	6	86	6	87	6	88	6
South Dakota.....	78	80	81	85	6	91	7	95	7	96	7	97	7	98	8
South Atlantic.....	2,544	2,644	2,870	3,433	384	4,089	545	4,576	540	4,721	541	4,863	551	5,003	562
Delaware.....	42	43	45	51	5	59	7	66	8	68	8	71	8	73	8
District of Columbia.....	67	67	66	66	7	66	8	66	7	67	7	67	7	67	7
Florida.....	757	807	931	1,230	92	1,549	147	1,757	144	1,820	144	1,881	147	1,941	151
Georgia.....	336	347	365	418	61	484	88	536	86	551	86	565	88	580	90
Maryland.....	265	274	291	328	29	373	41	415	42	428	42	440	43	451	43
North Carolina.....	375	387	416	486	65	577	91	649	91	670	91	691	93	712	96
South Carolina.....	176	181	193	227	37	271	51	309	51	321	51	332	53	343	54
Virginia.....	334	344	364	415	50	481	68	536	70	553	70	569	71	585	72
West Virginia.....	191	193	199	212	36	229	43	241	41	244	41	247	41	251	41
East South Central.....	1,190	1,221	1,276	1,415	184	1,570	246	1,674	248	1,704	250	1,735	255	1,764	262
Alabama.....	299	309	326	369	49	416	63	447	64	456	65	465	66	473	68
Kentucky.....	324	331	340	363	47	392	62	413	64	418	64	425	66	432	68
Mississippi.....	210	215	224	248	34	271	46	284	46	287	46	291	47	294	49
Tennessee.....	357	366	386	434	55	491	76	536	75	542	75	554	76	565	77
West South Central.....	1,667	1,719	1,821	2,057	214	2,315	288	2,486	265	2,541	267	2,599	273	2,654	282
Arkansas.....	220	226	237	265	34	296	45	314	42	318	43	323	43	326	44
Louisiana.....	280	289	304	339	47	375	63	399	59	408	60	417	61	425	64
Oklahoma.....	277	284	296	324	32	353	41	372	35	378	35	383	35	389	36
Texas.....	890	920	985	1,129	102	1,290	139	1,401	129	1,437	130	1,476	134	1,514	138
Mountain.....	623	644	698	837	78	1,030	112	1,190	112	1,233	115	1,280	120	1,328	126
Arizona.....	127	135	158	215	21	291	34	350	35	367	36	385	37	403	38
Colorado.....	177	181	189	209	17	240	24	266	25	274	25	282	26	291	28
Idaho.....	64	66	69	79	7	94	9	105	9	108	9	110	9	113	9
Montana.....	67	68	70	75	7	85	9	94	9	96	9	98	9	100	10
Nevada.....	25	27	31	44	5	64	8	83	9	89	9	96	10	102	11
New Mexico.....	63	66	73	90	11	111	15	127	15	132	15	137	16	142	17
Utah.....	69	71	77	90	7	107	9	122	9	126	9	129	10	133	10
Wyoming.....	29	30	31	34	2	38	3	41	3	42	3	43	3	44	3
Pacific.....	2,190	2,250	2,389	2,693	274	3,102	367	3,424	348	3,515	350	3,616	354	3,712	360
Alaska.....	6	6	7	8	1	11	2	14	2	5	2	16	2	18	2
California.....	1,634	1,681	1,788	2,010	210	2,298	284	2,517	267	2,579	268	2,652	269	2,718	272
Hawaii.....	38	40	45	56	5	72	7	87	8	92	8	96	8	101	8
Oregon.....	208	214	226	257	25	299	31	333	29	341	30	351	30	360	31
Washington.....	304	309	323	362	32	422	43	473	42	487	43	501	45	515	47
Residence unknown.....	15	9	9	19	7	20	4	18	3	17	3	17	3	16	2
Outlying areas.....	145	154	178	222	49	270	88	301	92	309	92	316	93	324	93
Puerto Rico.....	141	150	174	216	49	263	88	293	91	300	91	307	91	315	91
Virgin Islands.....	2	3	3	3	(3)	4	(3)	5	(3)	5	1	6	1	5	1
Other.....	1	2	2	2	(3)	2	(3)	3	(3)	3	(3)	3	1	4	1
Foreign Countries.....	140	151	168	189	9	217	12	224	14	230	14	237	14	241	14

<sup>1</sup> Health insurance program for the aged (Medicare) went into effect July 1, 1966.

residence unknown.

<sup>2</sup> Represents those in the 50 States and the District of Columbia and those with<sup>3</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B4.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1966-87

[In thousands]

Age, sex, race, and census region	1966	1970	1975	1979	1980	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987
Hospital Insurance												
Total .....	19,082	20,361	22,472	24,548	25,104	25,591	26,115	26,670	27,112	27,683	28,257	28,822
Age:												
65-74 .....	11,990	12,316	13,426	14,581	14,894	15,152	15,386	15,630	15,805	16,111	16,424	16,699
75 or older.....	7,092	8,045	9,046	9,966	10,210	10,439	10,728	11,039	11,306	11,572	11,833	12,123
Sex:												
Men.....	8,133	8,507	9,168	9,945	10,156	10,340	10,538	10,755	10,920	11,146	11,378	11,608
Women.....	10,950	11,855	13,304	14,604	14,948	15,250	15,577	15,915	16,192	16,536	16,879	17,214
Race:												
White.....	17,042	18,187	19,996	21,770	22,244	22,661	23,104	23,575	23,945	24,424	24,902	25,350
All other races.....	1,445	1,608	1,870	2,100	2,160	2,210	2,265	2,322	2,374	2,444	2,515	2,601
Unknown.....	596	566	607	678	699	719	745	773	792	815	840	871
Census region:												
United States <sup>1</sup> .....	18,798	20,015	22,062	24,073	24,617	25,097	25,612	26,156	26,587	27,144	27,705	28,257
Northeast.....	5,021	5,202	5,511	5,822	5,915	5,992	6,087	6,182	6,241	6,337	6,418	6,496
North Central.....	5,548	5,750	6,097	6,462	6,576	6,685	6,790	6,903	6,979	7,076	7,179	7,283
South.....	5,402	5,966	6,905	7,761	7,974	8,152	8,348	8,554	8,736	8,966	9,195	9,421
West.....	2,813	3,087	3,530	4,007	4,132	4,247	4,367	4,499	4,614	4,747	4,896	5,039
Supplemental Medical Insurance												
Total .....	17,736	19,584	21,945	24,098	24,680	25,182	25,707	26,292	26,764	27,310	27,863	28,382
Age:												
65-74 .....	11,186	11,873	13,215	14,414	14,726	14,977	15,192	15,450	15,633	15,884	16,148	16,358
75 or older.....	6,550	7,711	8,730	9,684	9,954	10,205	10,515	10,843	11,131	11,426	11,715	12,024
Sex:												
Men.....	7,534	8,132	8,873	9,645	9,868	10,055	10,250	10,479	10,652	10,852	11,058	11,255
Women.....	10,202	11,452	13,073	14,454	14,813	15,127	15,457	15,813	16,112	16,459	16,805	17,127
Race:												
White.....	15,938	17,576	19,575	21,385	21,876	22,298	22,738	23,231	23,619	24,060	24,498	24,895
All other races.....	1,264	1,472	1,781	2,046	2,114	2,172	2,231	2,296	2,358	2,441	2,528	2,619
Unknown.....	534	537	589	667	691	712	738	766	787	810	837	868
Census region:												
United States <sup>1</sup> .....	17,626	19,459	21,795	23,899	24,468	24,960	25,478	26,055	26,519	27,059	27,603	28,116
Northeast.....	4,782	5,062	5,437	5,785	5,884	5,961	6,056	6,159	6,223	6,307	6,376	6,439
North Central.....	5,172	5,594	6,007	6,397	6,520	6,634	6,742	6,863	6,944	7,031	7,122	7,214
South.....	5,012	5,786	6,845	7,729	7,949	8,132	8,327	8,543	8,735	8,966	9,199	9,416
West.....	2,653	3,012	3,488	3,967	4,095	4,214	4,335	4,474	4,601	4,739	4,891	5,031

<sup>1</sup> Represents those in the 50 States and the District of Columbia and those with residence unknown.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

**Table 7.B5.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1975-87**

Age, sex, race, and census region	1975		1980		1984		1985		1986		1987	
	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only
<b>Hospital Insurance</b>												
Total .....	2,168,393	12,702	2,963,156	28,334	2,844,410	29,697	2,906,876	30,876	2,958,525	38,963	3,030,708	47,216
Age:												
Under 35 .....	254,324	4,262	371,199	8,773	388,240	9,143	400,268	9,481	432,944	11,500	457,445	13,401
35-44 .....	261,718	2,405	369,458	5,188	422,207	5,559	442,809	5,799	497,615	7,719	537,674	9,766
45-54 .....	529,982	3,345	657,483	6,977	584,214	6,848	593,058	7,080	612,991	8,925	636,783	10,827
55-64 .....	1,122,369	2,690	1,565,016	7,396	1,489,749	8,147	1,470,741	8,516	1,414,975	10,819	1,398,806	13,222
Sex:												
Men .....	1,380,890	6,702	1,870,543	14,547	1,830,210	13,201	1,846,367	13,767	1,880,649	18,702	1,922,368	23,662
Women .....	787,503	6,000	1,092,613	13,787	1,054,200	16,496	1,060,509	17,109	1,077,876	20,261	1,108,340	23,554
Race:												
White .....	1,800,862	8,559	2,422,239	19,232	2,325,928	19,059	2,336,325	19,673	2,355,054	24,116	2,389,509	28,618
All other races .....	329,193	3,155	486,672	7,907	502,179	9,113	512,980	9,604	547,833	12,657	584,313	16,077
Unknown .....	38,338	988	54,245	1,195	56,303	1,525	57,571	1,599	55,638	2,190	56,886	2,521
Census region:												
United States .....	2,110,295	12,634	2,862,500	28,027	2,779,296	29,371	2,801,243	30,522	2,852,836	38,501	2,924,376	46,632
Northeast .....	463,160	3,255	634,280	6,552	603,523	6,692	604,495	6,729	605,118	8,784	612,715	10,406
North Central .....	506,700	3,009	666,476	6,513	660,225	6,596	670,331	6,895	692,713	8,662	717,482	10,403
South .....	781,978	3,579	1,079,018	9,319	1,052,537	9,797	1,057,592	10,149	1,077,717	12,983	1,105,076	16,406
West .....	351,349	2,163	478,582	4,899	460,261	5,459	465,635	5,936	474,711	7,295	486,728	8,881
<b>Supplementary Medical Insurance</b>												
Total .....	1,959,250	12,080	2,719,226	27,046	2,651,247	27,634	2,677,869	28,673	2,726,991	36,285	2,787,757	43,761
Age:												
Under 35 .....	225,822	4,052	339,665	8,294	357,978	8,392	370,268	8,711	400,471	10,584	423,021	12,192
35-44 .....	232,285	2,272	337,146	4,963	382,347	5,142	402,368	5,329	452,837	7,103	488,418	8,936
45-54 .....	469,162	3,182	596,287	6,683	530,027	6,397	540,349	6,597	561,078	8,403	581,949	10,152
55-64 .....	1,031,981	2,574	1,446,128	7,106	1,380,895	7,703	1,364,884	8,036	1,312,605	10,195	1,294,369	12,481
Sex:												
Men .....	1,230,578	6,359	1,694,569	13,887	1,663,881	12,167	1,683,189	12,625	1,717,391	17,266	1,753,278	21,806
Women .....	728,672	5,721	1,024,657	13,159	987,366	15,467	994,680	16,048	1,009,600	19,019	1,034,479	21,955
Race:												
White .....	1,622,255	8,174	2,218,176	18,458	2,134,342	17,881	2,147,774	18,412	2,166,748	22,589	2,193,109	26,640
All other races .....	300,314	2,951	449,753	7,446	463,322	8,291	475,808	8,735	508,242	11,602	541,753	14,756
Unknown .....	36,681	955	51,297	1,142	53,083	1,462	54,287	1,526	52,001	2,094	52,895	2,365
Census region:												
United States <sup>1</sup> .....	1,945,209	12,024	2,675,213	26,779	2,600,664	27,364	2,626,302	28,376	2,674,543	35,888	2,735,034	43,265
Northeast .....	423,755	3,092	589,509	6,221	561,614	6,277	562,576	6,307	561,838	8,202	565,867	9,630
North Central .....	464,273	2,842	619,808	6,212	614,287	6,099	624,908	6,358	645,222	7,997	667,347	9,543
South .....	725,251	3,392	1,013,759	8,911	990,178	9,059	997,869	9,355	1,018,636	12,046	1,043,082	15,256
West .....	325,601	2,084	448,363	4,712	432,096	5,116	438,016	5,558	446,500	6,883	456,600	8,316

<sup>1</sup> Represents those in the 50 States and the District of Columbia and those with residence unknown.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B6.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-86**

[In thousands. Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before July 31, 1987]

Year approved	Total <sup>1</sup>		Inpatient hospital <sup>2</sup>		Home health		Skilled-nursing facilities <sup>3</sup>	
	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed
Total								
1966.....	1,979	\$824,367	1,866	\$821,362	34	\$2,113	...	...
1967.....	7,105	3,134,886	5,388	2,863,980	348	23,293	784	\$240,622
1968.....	7,854	3,947,078	5,954	3,556,509	510	37,758	1,018	348,331
1969.....	7,682	4,484,538	6,128	4,100,686	629	48,856	922	334,965
1970.....	7,512	4,855,161	6,313	4,578,080	571	46,896	627	230,183
1971.....	7,415	5,390,351	6,455	5,167,859	499	42,445	462	180,047
1972.....	7,677	5,938,935	6,740	5,729,422	533	49,215	404	160,299
1973.....	8,295	6,723,886	7,186	6,468,664	630	61,241	480	193,982
1974.....	9,562	8,408,221	8,206	8,079,556	828	94,419	528	234,247
1975.....	10,318	10,414,195	8,687	10,006,206	1,078	145,631	553	262,358
1976.....	11,170	12,789,987	9,243	12,288,674	1,329	200,140	597	301,173
1977.....	11,758	14,719,967	9,582	14,150,393	1,590	255,065	587	314,509
1978.....	12,285	16,855,987	9,943	16,232,477	1,800	311,019	542	312,491
1979.....	12,831	19,321,096	10,314	18,615,371	1,997	377,732	520	327,992
1980.....	13,866	23,200,897	11,088	22,367,454	2,266	473,805	512	359,638
1981.....	14,896	27,701,752	11,508	26,639,308	2,875	666,260	513	396,185
1982.....	16,737	33,080,071	11,996	31,579,763	4,223	1,068,162	518	432,147
1983.....	17,312	36,133,754	12,107	34,337,127	4,661	1,337,527	543	459,100
1984.....	16,452	35,941,974	10,957	33,906,459	4,958	1,577,645	536	457,870
1985.....	15,376	36,809,925	10,125	34,697,243	4,741	1,654,473	510	458,210
1986.....	15,888	38,696,879	10,382	36,344,132	4,965	1,825,863	542	526,884
Persons aged 65 or older <sup>4</sup>								
1973.....	8,080	\$6,550,708	6,980	\$6,297,814	624	\$60,549	476	\$192,345
1974.....	8,809	7,713,812	7,514	7,398,318	783	88,781	513	226,714
1975.....	9,389	9,429,866	7,844	9,041,321	1,009	135,687	536	252,859
1976.....	10,086	11,490,549	8,269	11,014,647	1,238	185,647	578	290,254
1977.....	10,548	13,114,055	8,502	12,575,390	1,478	236,261	568	302,404
1978.....	10,965	14,935,950	8,770	14,348,158	1,671	287,422	524	300,370
1979.....	11,385	16,999,417	9,040	16,337,003	1,847	347,921	502	314,493
1980.....	12,287	20,357,667	9,705	19,580,817	2,097	436,589	485	340,250
1981.....	13,254	24,378,817	10,098	23,384,330	2,661	613,719	495	380,769
1982.....	14,962	29,170,229	10,555	27,772,783	3,906	981,067	501	416,380
1983.....	15,540	31,959,130	10,700	30,284,469	4,315	1,231,532	525	443,129
1984.....	14,845	31,955,387	9,730	30,056,726	4,595	1,456,072	520	442,590
1985.....	13,858	32,705,725	8,966	30,733,958	4,398	1,529,153	494	442,614
1986.....	14,267	34,288,550	9,141	32,094,515	4,603	1,686,440	523	507,595
Disabled persons <sup>5</sup>								
1973.....	215	\$173,178	206	\$170,850	6	\$692	4	\$1,637
1974.....	753	694,409	692	681,238	45	5,638	15	7,533
1975.....	929	984,329	843	964,885	69	9,944	17	9,499
1976.....	1,084	1,299,438	974	1,274,026	91	14,493	19	10,919
1977.....	1,210	1,605,912	1,080	1,575,003	112	18,804	19	12,105
1978.....	1,320	1,920,037	1,173	1,884,319	129	23,597	18	12,121
1979.....	1,443	2,321,679	1,274	2,278,368	150	29,811	18	13,499
1980.....	1,545	2,773,750	1,357	2,722,587	168	37,199	18	13,965
1981.....	1,642	3,322,935	1,410	3,254,978	214	52,541	18	15,416
1982.....	1,775	3,909,842	1,441	3,806,980	317	87,095	17	15,767
1983.....	1,772	4,174,624	1,407	4,052,658	346	105,995	18	15,971
1984.....	1,607	3,986,587	1,227	3,849,733	363	121,573	16	15,280
1985.....	1,518	4,104,200	1,159	3,963,285	343	125,320	16	15,596
1986.....	1,621	4,408,329	1,241	4,249,617	362	139,423	19	19,289

<sup>1</sup> Included in total but not shown separately are data on approved bills for outpatient diagnostic services rendered before Apr. 1, 1968. Beginning in April 1968, outpatient diagnostic services, formerly covered under Hospital Insurance, are covered under Supplementary Medical Insurance.

<sup>2</sup> The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from

charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance. Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

<sup>3</sup> Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967. Benefit payments shown for 1985 are incomplete due to billing lags.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning Oct. 1, 1978, includes a relatively small number of persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

<sup>5</sup> Includes a relatively small number of persons under age 65 entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-12 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

**Table 7.B7.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-86**

[Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before July 31, 1987]

Year approved	Approved bills			Hospital charges				
	Number	Covered days of care		Total (in thousands)	Per bill	Per day	Reimbursements <sup>1</sup>	
		Total	Average per bill				Total (in thousands)	As percent of total charges
Total								
1966.....	1,828,141	22,809,244	12.5	\$1,003,320	\$549	\$44	\$799,523	79.7
1967.....	5,266,638	70,055,113	13.3	3,489,616	663	50	2,798,693	80.2
1968.....	5,798,341	75,780,660	13.1	4,330,321	747	57	3,475,829	80.3
1969.....	6,002,205	77,426,862	12.9	5,076,935	846	66	4,022,739	79.2
1970.....	6,209,591	76,852,635	12.4	5,832,754	939	76	4,500,815	77.2
1971.....	6,358,266	75,644,138	11.9	6,625,778	1,042	88	5,084,153	76.7
1972.....	6,643,129	76,623,427	11.5	7,415,508	1,116	97	5,635,304	76.0
1973 <sup>2</sup> .....	7,082,683	79,937,365	11.3	8,417,748	1,188	105	6,359,521	75.5
1974.....	8,072,527	87,924,864	10.9	10,524,686	1,304	120	7,936,618	75.4
1975.....	8,541,618	90,292,195	10.6	13,104,395	1,534	145	9,835,732	75.1
1976.....	9,084,460	95,060,426	10.5	16,215,493	1,785	171	12,074,678	74.5
1977.....	9,421,392	96,410,717	10.2	19,014,857	2,018	197	13,914,484	73.2
1978.....	9,786,008	98,569,970	10.1	22,167,285	2,265	225	15,971,988	72.1
1979.....	10,173,362	101,015,364	9.9	25,785,093	2,535	255	18,361,031	71.2
1980.....	10,921,583	107,603,473	9.9	31,647,547	2,898	294	22,013,585	69.6
1981.....	11,310,502	109,408,903	9.7	38,083,016	3,367	348	26,149,844	68.7
1982.....	11,764,965	111,593,545	9.5	46,035,072	3,913	413	30,924,516	67.2
1983.....	11,922,795	108,771,894	9.1	52,004,491	4,362	478	33,768,096	64.9
1984.....	10,706,376	90,122,114	8.4	48,001,371	4,483	533	33,050,420	68.9
1985.....	9,765,652	80,668,539	8.3	48,096,916	4,925	596	33,401,760	69.4
1986.....	10,177,627	83,774,929	8.2	54,938,665	5,398	656	35,652,738	64.9
Persons aged 65 or older								
1973.....	6,883,038	77,966,979	11.3	\$8,197,733	\$1,191	\$105	\$6,195,272	75.6
1974.....	7,413,759	81,115,981	10.9	9,643,301	1,301	119	7,287,259	75.6
1975.....	7,742,578	82,294,878	10.6	11,845,313	1,530	144	8,914,522	75.3
1976.....	8,162,662	85,974,527	10.5	14,541,740	1,781	169	10,859,846	74.7
1977.....	8,398,412	86,526,174	10.3	16,917,684	2,014	196	12,410,805	73.4
1978.....	8,672,756	87,982,358	10.1	19,621,070	2,262	223	14,171,596	72.2
1979.....	8,955,211	89,525,627	10.0	22,659,672	2,530	253	16,169,683	71.4
1980.....	9,620,779	95,369,774	9.9	27,823,714	2,892	292	19,389,819	69.7
1981.....	9,967,281	96,928,241	9.7	33,493,619	3,360	346	23,028,096	68.8
1982.....	10,398,561	99,042,292	9.5	40,587,565	3,903	410	27,285,612	67.2
1983.....	10,509,483	96,066,556	9.1	45,644,892	4,343	475	29,643,737	64.9
1984.....	9,544,224	80,475,530	8.4	42,699,116	4,474	531	29,384,110	68.8
1985.....	8,690,444	71,952,196	8.3	42,783,596	4,923	595	29,695,894	69.4
1986.....	9,023,794	74,425,770	8.2	48,765,614	5,404	655	31,641,450	64.9
Disabled persons								
1973.....	199,645	1,970,386	9.9	\$220,015	\$1,102	\$112	\$164,249	74.7
1974.....	658,768	6,808,883	10.3	881,385	1,338	129	649,358	73.7
1975.....	799,040	7,997,317	10.0	1,259,082	1,576	157	921,210	73.2
1976.....	921,798	9,085,899	9.9	1,673,753	1,816	184	1,214,832	72.6
1977.....	1,022,980	9,884,543	9.7	2,097,174	2,050	212	1,503,679	71.7
1978.....	1,113,252	10,587,612	9.5	2,546,215	2,287	240	1,800,392	70.7
1979.....	1,218,151	11,489,737	9.4	3,125,421	2,566	272	2,191,348	70.1
1980.....	1,300,804	12,233,699	9.4	3,823,833	2,940	313	2,623,766	68.6
1981.....	1,343,221	12,480,662	9.3	4,589,397	3,417	368	3,121,748	68.0
1982.....	1,366,404	12,551,253	9.2	5,447,507	3,987	434	3,638,904	66.8
1983.....	1,337,041	11,919,411	8.9	5,954,743	4,454	500	3,866,247	64.9
1984.....	1,162,152	9,646,584	8.3	5,302,255	4,562	550	3,666,310	69.1
1985.....	1,075,208	8,716,343	8.1	5,313,320	4,943	610	3,705,867	69.7
1986.....	1,153,833	9,349,159	8.1	6,173,051	5,351	660	4,011,289	65.0

<sup>1</sup> The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance.

Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning July 1, 1973, includes data for services rendered to both aged and eligible disabled persons, including persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-13 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-87<sup>1</sup>

Census division and State <sup>2</sup>	Short-stay hospitals							Skilled-nursing facilities						
	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985 <sup>3</sup>	1986	1987	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985 <sup>3</sup>	1986	1987
Total <sup>4</sup> .....	\$143	\$292	\$482	\$541	\$616	\$683	\$736	\$43	\$70	\$97	\$106	\$120	\$131	\$162
United States <sup>5</sup> .....	144	293	484	543	618	687	739	43	70	97	106	120	131	162
New England.....	159	298	458	504	560	605	655	50	77	108	112	122	126	140
Connecticut.....	167	287	455	511	575	643	720	35	51	76	81	87	92	105
Maine.....	133	284	498	541	548	549	590	52	100	144	150	158	165	190
Massachusetts.....	168	316	466	509	577	638	665	63	98	142	147	147	145	167
New Hampshire.....	123	264	424	478	536	556	623	41	86	122	127	137	147	164
Rhode Island.....	154	284	423	446	483	521	562	43	59	84	89	92	97	101
Vermont.....	124	230	390	451	505	520	590	38	62	95	98	111	111	114
Middle Atlantic.....	163	304	457	503	559	667	627	50	73	98	104	117	112	208
New Jersey.....	157	300	377	411	463	512	509	45	81	106	120	123	105	363
New York.....	176	301	436	469	514	576	579	61	80	103	110	116	113	133
Pennsylvania.....	145	312	532	613	688	730	779	40	65	91	97	112	117	129
East North Central.....	140	294	486	543	614	659	735	40	68	95	101	110	120	138
Illinois.....	148	322	536	599	662	715	789	37	77	105	110	135	153	201
Indiana.....	116	236	387	437	521	588	652	35	60	81	89	97	108	117
Michigan.....	156	332	537	602	684	740	844	45	60	84	91	98	98	103
Ohio.....	134	277	461	517	575	630	699	41	69	100	110	115	127	140
Wisconsin.....	128	251	421	470	522	556	607	35	64	89	93	106	113	130
West North Central.....	117	248	431	494	572	620	699	45	82	111	120	132	148	192
Iowa.....	110	239	408	470	530	568	628	46	84	114	135	174	195	209
Kansas.....	113	244	425	489	569	621	695	39	66	96	106	131	157	169
Minnesota.....	124	248	425	500	592	647	741	46	94	111	114	136	139	288
Missouri.....	119	257	462	525	594	645	741	47	95	125	129	153	185	251
Nebraska.....	116	251	407	446	552	593	674	41	71	105	111	128	138	162
North Dakota.....	118	237	402	489	587	603	666	43	49	73	80	90	91	106
South Dakota.....	107	228	406	457	516	565	612	33	61	87	92	113	134	162
South Atlantic.....	135	273	462	528	606	676	724	34	59	80	89	94	103	119
Delaware.....	153	274	443	497	586	642	700	31	50	62	68	75	80	97
District of Columbia.....	174	373	601	677	734	785	848	34	64	94	106	107	105	126
Florida.....	161	321	555	638	732	791	885	34	59	84	93	104	112	129
Georgia.....	125	258	431	480	558	615	698	34	71	95	103	113	120	124
Maryland.....	164	274	412	450	515	583	574	37	56	76	83	95	106	113
North Carolina.....	101	214	360	422	474	549	575	31	52	72	80	89	97	108
South Carolina.....	106	229	401	458	523	562	632	26	46	58	64	71	93	129
Virginia.....	118	247	422	483	540	560	640	42	68	90	98	102	116	131
West Virginia.....	108	247	412	471	559	609	671	36	64	71	78	88	94	118
East South Central.....	115	243	412	479	548	604	680	37	56	78	86	102	103	124
Alabama.....	126	282	478	556	631	675	798	33	38	64	74	81	85	106
Kentucky.....	107	216	374	441	510	662	623	36	58	80	90	108	87	113
Mississippi.....	98	213	357	418	466	508	572	45	105	130	94	118	136	152
Tennessee.....	122	250	421	477	558	599	686	41	70	84	91	100	103	124
West South Central.....	117	253	436	501	587	640	738	45	94	121	141	182	198	249
Arkansas.....	104	231	398	448	518	555	611	44	84	78	86	157	185	219
Louisiana.....	116	265	471	537	618	657	765	43	83	165	218	234	270	339
Oklahoma.....	128	271	463	521	587	630	696	60	145	167	188	208	204	282
Texas.....	118	250	428	496	592	659	773	43	78	106	121	127	133	157
Mountain.....	142	305	538	607	697	745	868	38	64	96	105	118	126	147
Arizona.....	155	325	579	629	721	803	897	41	71	99	119	128	121	166
Colorado.....	144	288	506	586	660	696	867	42	73	118	110	138	162	166
Idaho.....	129	273	466	520	596	671	775	27	46	60	69	84	101	114
Montana.....	116	262	461	528	581	612	719	30	44	66	72	84	86	102
Nevada.....	177	424	808	888	1,062	1,154	1,287	37	66	97	107	126	142	154
New Mexico.....	133	293	512	601	670	706	809	57	77	110	122	141	153	181
Utah.....	142	316	494	559	663	666	809	36	75	113	122	127	136	165
Wyoming.....	109	245	431	493	568	568	688	36	49	83	103	115	108	127
Pacific.....	196	416	725	801	905	960	1,064	45	81	117	132	141	154	177
Alaska.....	228	379	558	649	750	799	995	68	115	153	199	176	210	246
California.....	206	448	786	865	971	1,015	1,137	46	87	126	140	151	160	199
Hawaii.....	148	333	558	620	697	765	895	49	83	132	144	154	148	159
Oregon.....	158	329	559	619	716	785	853	40	63	90	104	113	125	139
Washington.....	163	293	504	575	657	701	764	34	62	83	94	109	125	141
Outlying areas.....	77	152	233	272	305	320	377	51	96	110	91	50	122	77
Puerto Rico.....	77	151	232	271	304	320	376	51	97	111	91	89	95	108
Virgin Islands.....	92	161	258	350	312	306	506	43	104	93	87	61	104	124
Other.....	88	263	273	329	306	339	334	52	79	91	0	0	167	0

<sup>1</sup> Based on bills approved in each year and recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before June 28, 1987. Includes data for services rendered to both aged and disabled persons.

<sup>3</sup> Preliminary data.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes claims for persons residing in foreign countries.

<sup>5</sup> Includes claims for persons whose place of residence is unknown.

<sup>2</sup> Geographic distribution reflects the beneficiaries' area of residence.

**Table 7.B9.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-86**

[In thousands. Includes only bills for which reimbursements were made by carriers or intermediaries and recorded in Health Care Financing Administration records before Jan. 1, 1987]

Year recorded	All services <sup>1</sup>	Physicians' services			Home health services <sup>3</sup>	Outpatient hospital services	Independent laboratory services	All other services
		Total	Surgical <sup>2</sup>	Medical <sup>2</sup>				
Number of bills								
Persons aged 65 years or older:								
1966.....	995	934	238	696	11	24	10	14
1967.....	24,364	20,167	2,959	17,207	367	2,547	340	665
1968.....	31,444	25,627	3,403	22,225	485	3,499	433	1,312
1969.....	39,941	33,508	4,661	28,847	573	3,556	615	1,636
1970.....	39,695	32,850	4,828	28,022	430	4,031	665	1,715
1971.....	44,947	37,109	5,593	31,516	297	4,528	957	2,054
1972.....	51,754	42,164	6,234	35,931	278	5,688	1,278	2,306
1973.....	43,339	34,162	5,089	29,073	264	5,554	1,165	2,151
1974.....	64,144	51,503	7,860	43,643	448	7,199	1,788	3,022
1975.....	76,466	59,917	8,755	51,161	593	9,131	2,529	4,082
1976.....	78,983	61,043	8,343	52,700	684	10,076	2,882	4,065
1977.....	100,489	78,221	10,132	68,089	802	11,885	4,006	5,304
1978.....	100,486	76,944	9,704	67,241	850	12,987	3,969	5,488
1979.....	126,425	98,217	12,057	86,160	914	14,607	5,409	6,876
1980.....	136,558	105,143	13,033	92,110	1,034	16,531	5,869	7,642
1981.....	149,791	115,097	14,130	100,967	772	17,729	7,052	8,486
1982.....	166,236	128,265	16,027	112,238	119	19,084	7,951	9,508
1983.....	173,594	132,585	16,377	116,208	140	20,498	8,667	10,414
1984.....	182,725	141,406	16,669	124,737	138	18,901	10,023	11,324
1985.....	228,307	170,433	19,127	151,305	138	23,497	18,821	14,379
1986.....	263,292	189,809	21,752	168,057	98	32,133	24,506	15,401
Charges <sup>4</sup>								
1966.....	\$94,675	\$91,967	\$47,006	\$44,961	\$725	\$641	\$364	\$820
1967.....	1,511,829	1,395,642	509,614	886,028	20,840	34,055	8,140	31,440
1968.....	1,856,423	1,684,996	557,936	1,127,061	28,852	66,473	8,772	61,380
1969.....	2,463,223	2,220,625	761,787	1,458,838	40,510	106,641	11,799	80,558
1970.....	2,412,218	2,156,563	796,062	1,360,499	30,090	128,592	12,809	84,024
1971.....	2,678,494	2,380,848	921,450	1,459,398	20,901	158,097	16,738	101,785
1972.....	3,040,386	2,680,067	1,065,159	1,614,908	20,134	203,515	22,240	111,606
1973.....	2,619,816	2,247,758	906,270	1,341,188	20,062	217,549	20,700	111,809
1974.....	3,991,037	3,422,680	1,434,047	1,988,633	38,381	318,315	33,486	169,139
1975.....	4,844,769	4,028,060	1,679,635	2,348,426	61,503	458,749	49,192	236,264
1976.....	5,223,482	4,216,225	1,710,530	2,505,695	84,947	577,248	59,207	273,216
1977.....	6,977,709	5,628,411	2,266,546	3,361,866	108,820	752,919	81,748	394,935
1978.....	7,355,641	5,770,807	2,315,689	3,455,119	129,169	899,968	84,408	461,625
1979.....	9,590,072	7,557,343	3,035,385	4,521,958	153,513	1,115,778	121,712	617,716
1980.....	11,191,806	8,645,961	3,527,380	5,118,581	195,958	1,413,131	138,408	772,793
1981.....	13,224,950	10,171,591	4,162,602	6,008,989	160,579	1,728,755	180,635	944,293
1982.....	16,467,864	12,675,785	5,279,463	7,396,322	28,499	2,245,852	218,683	1,238,323
1983.....	18,916,410	14,310,973	5,990,451	8,320,523	38,653	2,772,381	255,941	1,538,462
1984.....	20,144,554	15,119,243	6,471,122	8,648,121	43,112	3,010,632	276,473	1,616,996
1985.....	23,506,451	17,000,122	7,352,828	9,647,294	46,622	3,997,040	487,423	1,831,913
1986.....	29,403,445	18,603,239	8,070,553	10,532,686	44,697	7,556,801	620,937	2,354,921
Amount reimbursed <sup>5</sup>								
1966.....	\$62,576	\$60,930	\$33,183	\$27,747	(6)	(6)	(6)	(6)
1967.....	1,079,641	999,920	380,384	619,536	(6)	(6)	(6)	(6)
1968.....	1,341,948	1,220,449	419,187	801,261	\$21,863	\$44,094	\$6,452	\$44,799
1969.....	1,783,403	1,614,299	573,253	1,041,046	30,971	68,125	8,677	58,987
1970.....	1,750,536	1,572,749	600,639	972,110	22,674	84,549	9,406	61,058
1971.....	1,956,423	1,748,270	698,548	1,049,723	15,824	104,778	12,398	75,062
1972.....	2,227,043	1,974,579	809,962	1,164,617	15,228	135,629	16,508	82,951
1973.....	1,909,471	1,648,659	686,234	962,425	17,027	144,925	15,352	81,918
1974.....	2,932,629	2,524,672	1,089,658	1,435,014	35,495	215,603	24,808	125,526
1975.....	3,604,991	3,010,129	1,287,292	1,722,837	56,791	315,243	36,662	178,054
1976.....	3,915,166	3,179,062	1,318,569	1,860,493	77,138	398,898	44,128	206,429
1977.....	5,279,450	4,289,627	1,759,422	2,530,206	95,862	525,514	61,469	298,715
1978.....	5,581,408	4,421,974	1,803,555	2,618,419	110,001	630,997	63,514	347,482
1979.....	7,342,721	5,845,439	2,375,690	3,469,748	129,272	787,896	92,031	469,369
1980.....	8,608,990	6,724,177	2,769,046	3,955,132	164,444	1,006,146	105,008	589,264
1981.....	10,217,824	7,950,335	3,277,812	4,672,523	135,284	1,240,324	137,942	723,093
1982.....	12,670,330	9,880,723	4,153,900	5,726,822	22,454	1,604,697	167,480	947,001
1983.....	14,474,750	11,094,781	4,726,433	6,368,348	31,321	1,976,630	196,122	1,119,662
1984.....	15,401,697	11,780,030	5,146,460	6,633,569	33,739	2,062,551	225,968	1,234,161
1985.....	17,924,523	13,379,123	5,940,648	7,438,476	36,737	2,522,062	472,838	1,387,590
1986.....	21,658,067	14,667,175	6,556,815	8,110,360	35,877	4,431,412	601,782	1,723,388

See footnotes at end of table.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B9.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-86—Continued**

[In thousands. Includes only bills for which reimbursements were made by carriers or intermediaries and recorded in Health Care Financing Administration records before Jan. 1, 1987]

Year recorded	All services <sup>1</sup>	Physicians' services			Home health services <sup>3</sup>	Outpatient hospital services	Independent laboratory services	All other services
		Total	Surgical <sup>2</sup>	Medical <sup>2</sup>				
Number of bills								
Disabled persons:								
1976.....	8,134	5,555	661	4,894	58	1,664	224	608
1977.....	11,234	7,786	864	6,922	70	2,146	345	855
1978.....	12,172	8,350	892	7,458	76	2,432	377	896
1979.....	16,300	11,428	1,199	10,230	84	2,875	552	1,227
1980.....	17,830	12,344	1,309	11,035	93	3,263	609	1,353
1981.....	19,749	13,633	1,425	12,208	67	3,477	738	1,592
1982.....	21,464	14,939	1,551	13,388	7	3,661	821	1,696
1983.....	22,048	15,107	1,520	13,586	8	3,813	900	1,863
1984.....	21,947	15,346	1,469	13,877	6	3,504	989	1,776
1985.....	25,657	17,858	1,619	16,239	6	3,834	1,865	1,709
1986.....	30,400	19,891	1,808	18,083	7	5,610	2,434	1,990
Charges <sup>4</sup>								
1976.....	\$842,962	\$413,899	\$156,894	\$257,005	\$7,948	\$246,391	\$5,185	\$168,103
1977.....	1,178,836	596,381	219,127	377,254	10,543	320,348	7,943	242,385
1978.....	1,352,315	656,404	238,556	417,848	12,523	370,927	9,188	299,291
1979.....	1,813,201	924,887	342,302	582,585	15,442	458,129	14,021	377,334
1980.....	2,162,045	1,065,988	397,661	668,328	19,118	552,988	16,020	474,583
1981.....	2,526,206	1,265,913	468,176	797,738	15,250	618,576	21,147	562,575
1982.....	3,088,071	1,541,348	562,301	979,047	1,123	731,952	26,096	736,458
1983.....	3,349,869	1,690,139	607,706	1,082,433	1,481	794,808	31,252	832,189
1984.....	3,183,892	1,651,315	601,196	1,050,119	1,507	817,460	32,962	614,188
1985.....	3,291,528	1,763,416	644,808	1,118,608	1,630	906,193	51,524	484,377
1986.....	4,325,817	1,900,859	689,458	1,211,381	315	1,769,725	71,811	472,180
Amount reimbursed <sup>5</sup>								
1976.....	\$649,317	\$317,895	\$121,992	\$195,903	\$7,271	\$186,439	\$3,925	\$132,697
1977.....	911,195	461,560	171,267	290,293	9,435	241,932	6,063	191,259
1978.....	1,045,735	509,819	186,961	322,857	10,838	278,381	7,005	236,558
1979.....	1,407,322	723,658	269,408	454,251	13,136	342,913	10,730	298,335
1980.....	1,682,350	837,475	313,734	523,741	16,149	414,561	12,266	375,417
1981.....	1,968,190	997,911	370,273	627,638	12,871	462,516	16,285	444,514
1982.....	2,401,090	1,211,649	444,443	767,206	803	546,738	20,135	581,080
1983.....	2,592,040	1,319,877	481,226	838,651	1,103	590,049	24,131	612,934
1984.....	2,452,230	1,291,924	477,620	814,304	1,110	596,329	26,916	483,152
1985.....	2,510,941	1,386,540	515,325	871,215	1,183	627,253	50,273	378,618
1986.....	3,212,768	1,493,781	551,554	942,227	443	1,199,657	70,228	360,615

<sup>1</sup> Includes some bills and charges with type of service unknown.

<sup>2</sup> Where both medical and surgical charges are included on a single bill, the highest-priced service is the determining factor in classifying the bill.

<sup>3</sup> The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section 1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

<sup>4</sup> Except for outpatient hospital and home health services, represents allowed charges as determined by the carriers on the basis of customary charges for

similar services generally made by the physician or supplier of covered services and also on prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. Charges for outpatient hospital and home health services are amounts actually billed by providers.

<sup>5</sup> Amount reimbursed to or on behalf of the beneficiary—generally 80 percent of the allowed charges—once the beneficiary has satisfied the deductible in the current year. Some radiology and pathology services are reimbursed at a 100-percent rate, regardless of the beneficiary's deductible status. Beginning in 1973, home health services provided under the Supplementary Medical Insurance program are reimbursed at 100 percent of the reasonable cost less any applicable deductible.

<sup>6</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.



**Table 7.B10.**—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-87

Year	Total number of claims (in thousands)	Net assignment rate <sup>1</sup> (percent)
1969.....	37,542	61.5
1970.....	42,148	60.8
1971.....	46,572	58.5
1972.....	51,041	54.9
1973.....	57,007	52.7
1974.....	68,307	51.9
1975.....	79,980	51.8
1976.....	91,624	50.5
1977.....	105,339	50.5
1978.....	117,886	50.6
1979.....	132,098	51.3
1980.....	150,048	51.5
1981.....	167,154	52.3
1982.....	182,440	53.0
1983.....	204,122	53.9
1984.....	238,362	59.0
1985.....	279,559	68.5
1986.....	306,714	68.0
1987.....	346,551	73.1

<sup>1</sup> Represents the number of assigned claims as a percent of claims received, excluding claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans that are considered assigned by definition.

**Table 7.B11.**—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-87

Year	Claims approved		Charges before reduction	
	Number (in thousands)	Percent reduced	Amount (in millions)	Percent reduced
Assigned claims				
1971.....	25,919	44.5	\$1,571	11.1
1972.....	26,798	47.5	1,630	10.9
1973.....	28,376	55.6	1,751	11.9
1974.....	33,295	64.5	2,194	14.3
1975.....	39,218	70.8	2,716	17.8
1976.....	44,065	74.3	3,261	19.9
1977.....	50,260	72.8	3,936	19.4
1978.....	56,493	73.6	4,678	19.9
1979.....	64,051	77.0	5,746	21.2
1980.....	73,068	80.8	7,303	22.7
1981 <sup>1</sup> .....	80,127	82.8	8,868	24.0
1982.....	91,615	83.3	11,315	24.3
1983.....	103,139	81.0	13,657	23.6
1984.....	128,559	80.8	16,571	25.4
1985.....	176,956	81.7	22,008	27.4
1986.....	191,139	82.8	24,662	28.4
1987.....	234,488	83.4	31,179	28.0
Unassigned claims				
1971.....	17,955	57.6	\$1,348	12.5
1972.....	21,286	59.3	1,608	12.0
1973.....	24,691	66.4	1,886	12.6
1974.....	30,492	72.7	2,401	14.7
1975.....	36,182	77.4	2,973	17.7
1976.....	42,100	78.9	3,591	19.8
1977.....	48,619	77.1	4,233	19.0
1978.....	53,700	77.5	4,749	19.2
1979.....	59,961	80.9	5,596	20.7
1980.....	68,113	84.3	6,836	22.5
1981 <sup>1</sup> .....	72,765	85.8	7,870	23.8
1982.....	80,253	85.4	9,545	23.9
1983.....	87,436	82.7	10,885	22.9
1984.....	88,594	83.7	11,216	24.2
1985.....	77,965	84.6	10,059	25.9
1986.....	87,121	85.0	10,757	26.9
1987.....	83,116	82.4	10,258	24.7

<sup>1</sup> Excludes Texas Blue-Shield plan for July-December 1981.

## 7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

**Table 7.C1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-87**

Year	Hospitals			Skilled-nursing facilities	Home health agencies	Independent laboratories
	All hospitals	General <sup>1</sup>	Psychiatric			
	Facilities					
1967.....	6,829	6,501	328	4,405	1,890	2,355
1968.....	6,831	6,492	339	4,787	2,173	2,645
1969.....	6,791	6,447	344	4,786	2,311	2,676
1970.....	6,779	6,444	335	4,494	2,333	2,750
1971.....	6,741	6,401	340	4,084	2,256	2,808
1972.....	6,744	6,392	352	3,981	2,212	2,906
1973.....	6,746	6,388	358	3,961	2,222	2,961
1974.....	6,707	6,349	358	3,892	2,254	2,991
1975.....	6,770	6,383	387	3,932	2,290	3,174
1976.....	6,774	6,368	406	3,992	2,353	3,156
1977.....	6,755	6,353	402	4,461	2,496	3,249
1978.....	6,848	6,432	416	4,982	2,715	3,384
1979.....	6,780	6,372	408	5,055	2,858	3,448
1980.....	6,736	6,325	411	5,155	3,012	3,374
1981.....	6,749	6,335	414	5,295	3,169	3,511
1982.....	6,737	6,321	416	5,510	3,627	3,643
1983.....	6,687	6,257	430	5,760	4,235	3,708
1984.....	6,676	6,228	448	6,183	5,237	3,890
1985.....	6,710	6,209	501	6,725	5,932	4,029
1986.....	6,731	6,189	542	7,148	5,953	4,298
1987.....	6,715	6,130	585	7,379	5,769	4,487
	Beds					
1967.....	1,141,155	837,211	303,944	308,843	...	...
1968.....	1,166,173	852,643	313,530	337,937	...	...
1969.....	1,182,843	863,876	318,967	360,049	...	...
1970.....	1,190,309	878,509	311,800	325,415	...	...
1971.....	1,172,353	888,205	284,148	296,090	...	...
1972.....	1,155,270	906,280	248,990	287,533	...	...
1973.....	1,147,501	919,832	227,669	290,060	...	...
1974.....	1,132,435	925,772	206,663	289,416	...	...
1975.....	1,136,908	939,717	197,191	287,468	...	...
1976.....	1,169,433	980,805	188,628	332,515	...	...
1977.....	1,130,519	976,465	154,054	381,715	...	...
1978.....	1,154,250	1,015,645	138,605	414,188	...	...
1979.....	1,152,088	1,016,525	135,563	433,715	...	...
1980.....	1,145,245	1,017,794	127,451	448,007	...	...
1981.....	1,152,877	1,032,042	120,835	463,715	...	...
1982.....	1,146,480	1,044,427	102,053	497,056	...	...
1983.....	1,143,544	1,046,674	96,870	519,551	...	...
1984.....	1,146,093	1,050,832	95,261	548,201	...	...
1985.....	1,144,589	1,046,889	97,700	(2)	...	...
1986.....	1,137,853	1,043,430	94,423	444,326	...	...
1987.....	1,124,928	1,030,556	94,372	449,867	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Includes short-stay and other long-stay hospitals.

<sup>2</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

Table 7.C2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1987

Census division and State	All hospitals		Short-stay			Long-stay	
	Hospitals	Beds	Hospitals	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees <sup>1</sup>	Hospitals	Beds
Total.....	6,715	1,124,928	5,856	997,900	34.9	859	127,028
United States.....	6,652	1,113,602	5,794	987,024	35.0	858	126,578
New England.....	327	63,742	250	49,334	29.8	77	14,408
Connecticut.....	52	14,982	36	11,379	27.5	16	3,603
Maine.....	49	5,135	45	4,523	28.9	4	612
Massachusetts.....	157	32,804	111	24,680	32.2	46	8,124
New Hampshire.....	33	3,813	28	3,243	27.4	5	570
Rhode Island.....	19	4,794	14	3,444	25.0	5	1,350
Vermont.....	17	2,214	16	2,065	32.3	1	149
Middle Atlantic.....	722	178,921	600	142,337	29.4	122	36,584
New Jersey.....	122	34,429	99	29,837	31.3	23	4,592
New York.....	318	92,373	271	69,635	31.9	47	22,738
Pennsylvania.....	282	52,119	230	42,865	25.2	52	9,254
East North Central.....	995	203,329	879	188,736	38.2	116	14,593
Illinois.....	253	57,984	232	55,126	41.1	21	2,858
Indiana.....	146	27,522	119	25,598	39.4	27	1,924
Michigan.....	206	37,508	193	35,829	34.6	13	1,679
Ohio.....	224	57,088	191	51,066	39.3	33	6,022
Wisconsin.....	166	23,227	144	21,117	33.9	22	2,110
West North Central.....	869	99,133	809	91,003	38.9	60	8,130
Iowa.....	134	15,266	130	14,223	34.6	4	1,043
Kansas.....	154	14,208	143	13,012	39.9	11	1,196
Minnesota.....	179	22,218	170	20,064	38.4	9	2,154
Missouri.....	169	29,825	145	27,361	40.4	24	2,464
Nebraska.....	107	8,773	99	7,964	37.0	8	809
North Dakota.....	57	4,559	55	4,191	47.4	2	368
South Dakota.....	69	4,284	67	4,188	42.7	2	96
South Atlantic.....	1,010	192,708	847	171,432	34.3	163	21,276
Delaware.....	10	2,314	7	2,150	29.5	3	164
District of Columbia.....	15	5,551	11	4,469	67.0	4	1,082
Florida.....	276	58,683	227	54,844	28.3	49	3,839
Georgia.....	198	29,299	171	26,021	44.9	27	3,278
Maryland.....	74	18,590	57	14,382	31.9	17	4,208
North Carolina.....	156	28,634	132	24,278	34.1	24	4,356
South Carolina.....	84	14,119	73	12,529	36.5	11	1,590
Virginia.....	128	24,776	103	22,163	37.9	25	2,613
West Virginia.....	69	10,742	66	10,596	42.3	3	146
East South Central.....	538	82,103	489	77,043	43.7	49	5,060
Alabama.....	138	21,539	126	20,388	43.1	12	1,151
Kentucky.....	118	18,550	105	16,707	38.7	13	1,843
Mississippi.....	122	13,670	115	13,232	44.9	7	438
Tennessee.....	160	28,344	143	26,716	47.3	17	1,628
West South Central.....	934	121,155	819	110,116	41.5	115	11,039
Arkansas.....	103	11,932	91	10,948	33.5	12	984
Louisiana.....	175	26,671	150	23,197	54.5	25	3,474
Oklahoma.....	146	16,661	131	15,303	39.4	15	1,358
Texas.....	510	65,891	447	60,668	40.1	63	5,223
Mountain.....	471	48,494	402	42,761	32.2	69	5,733
Arizona.....	83	11,890	71	11,077	27.5	12	813
Colorado.....	94	13,259	80	10,939	37.5	14	2,320
Idaho.....	54	3,246	45	2,867	25.3	9	379
Montana.....	66	3,424	63	3,314	33.2	3	110
Nevada.....	32	3,828	27	3,503	34.4	5	325
New Mexico.....	59	5,545	48	4,905	34.6	11	640
Utah.....	52	5,334	41	4,375	32.9	11	959
Wyoming.....	31	1,968	27	1,781	40.6	4	187
Pacific.....	786	124,017	699	114,262	30.8	87	9,755
Alaska.....	24	1,698	22	1,444	82.1	2	254
California.....	546	94,333	481	87,574	32.2	65	6,759
Hawaii.....	24	2,579	21	2,365	23.4	3	214
Oregon.....	80	9,642	73	9,137	25.4	7	505
Washington.....	112	15,765	102	13,742	26.7	10	2,023
Outlying areas.....	63	11,326	62	10,876	33.8	1	450
Puerto Rico.....	59	10,561	58	10,111	32.1	1	450
Virgin Islands.....	2	500	2	500	85.3	0	0
Other.....	2	265	2	265	238.1	0	0

<sup>1</sup> Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the hospital insurance program as of July 1, 1987.

7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

**Table 7.C3.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1986**

Census division and State	Skilled-nursing facilities			Home health agencies	Independent laboratories	End-stage renal disease facilities
	Number	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees <sup>1</sup>			
Total .....	7,374	449,628	15.9	5,726	4,382	1,683
United States.....	7,373	449,592	15.9	5,725	4,377	1,681
New England.....	436	29,473	17.8	338	348	62
Connecticut.....	179	18,796	45.4	106	94	17
Maine.....	17	455	2.9	19	8	5
Massachusetts.....	138	7,158	9.4	145	185	29
New Hampshire.....	19	413	3.5	38	15	4
Rhode Island.....	67	2,089	15.2	13	43	6
Vermont.....	16	562	8.8	17	3	1
Middle Atlantic.....	1,270	119,312	24.7	503	641	232
New Jersey.....	174	14,581	15.3	61	112	28
New York.....	562	76,728	35.1	170	251	107
Pennsylvania.....	534	28,003	16.5	272	278	97
East North Central.....	1,456	85,590	17.3	972	553	213
Illinois.....	327	7,337	5.5	260	175	74
Indiana.....	222	9,435	14.5	136	70	29
Michigan.....	300	23,250	22.5	174	131	42
Ohio.....	453	40,145	30.9	243	141	44
Wisconsin.....	154	5,423	8.7	159	36	24
West North Central.....	692	30,088	12.9	767	234	110
Iowa.....	44	1,008	2.5	156	24	14
Kansas.....	55	1,278	3.9	131	46	12
Minnesota.....	333	17,815	34.1	196	28	19
Missouri.....	159	4,943	7.3	186	92	42
Nebraska.....	30	1,306	6.1	41	19	10
North Dakota.....	59	3,491	39.5	34	16	5
South Dakota.....	12	247	2.5	23	9	8
South Atlantic.....	1,059	61,683	12.3	755	588	353
Delaware.....	26	1,849	25.4	20	16	4
District of Columbia.....	7	474	7.1	10	12	17
Florida.....	380	18,488	9.5	192	226	104
Georgia.....	100	6,059	10.5	71	81	57
Maryland.....	117	10,854	24.0	85	102	39
North Carolina.....	195	10,051	14.1	122	52	35
South Carolina.....	109	8,506	24.8	45	21	34
Virginia.....	83	2,137	3.7	158	44	49
West Virginia.....	42	3,265	13.0	52	34	14
East South Central.....	403	19,724	11.2	659	266	129
Alabama.....	193	10,667	22.5	118	73	34
Kentucky.....	97	3,708	8.6	101	77	19
Mississippi.....	8	347	1.2	113	37	23
Tennessee.....	105	5,002	8.9	327	79	53
West South Central.....	372	15,140	5.7	864	474	240
Arkansas.....	42	1,270	3.9	161	42	24
Louisiana.....	59	4,680	11.0	162	76	61
Oklahoma.....	22	410	1.1	86	54	27
Texas.....	249	8,780	5.8	455	302	128
Mountain.....	421	13,445	10.1	367	223	92
Arizona.....	74	1,301	3.2	59	59	32
Colorado.....	100	2,889	9.9	106	55	15
Idaho.....	64	2,664	23.5	31	19	6
Montana.....	78	2,837	28.5	42	11	4
Nevada.....	24	2,272	22.3	18	22	4
New Mexico.....	18	439	3.1	49	26	17
Utah.....	52	838	6.3	35	21	13
Wyoming.....	11	205	4.7	27	10	1
Pacific.....	1,264	75,137	20.2	500	1,050	250
Alaska.....	6	180	10.2	8	7	3
California.....	1,035	69,523	25.6	355	885	208
Hawaii.....	26	1,773	17.6	17	27	10
Oregon.....	67	1,219	3.4	60	51	10
Washington.....	130	2,442	4.7	60	80	19
Outlying areas.....	6	275	.9	44	110	19
Puerto Rico.....	5	239	.8	42	105	15
Virgin Islands.....	0	0	0	1	0	2
Other.....	1	36	32.3	1	5	2

<sup>1</sup> Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the hospital insurance program as of July 1, 1986.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

**Table 7.D1.—Hospital Insurance: Number of Inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by State and type of beneficiary, 1986**

[Data reflect actual date of admission notices received and processed by the Health Care Financing Administration through December 1987; geographic distribution reflects location of facility providing services]

Census division and State	Inpatient hospital admissions				Skilled-nursing facility admissions			
	Persons aged 65 or older		Disabled persons		Persons aged 65 or older		Disabled persons	
	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees <sup>1</sup>	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees <sup>2</sup>	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees <sup>1</sup>	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees <sup>2</sup>
Total <sup>3</sup> .....	9,441,856	337.0	1,272,629	432.2	471,044	16.8	17,049	5.8
United States <sup>4</sup> .....	9,367,734	338.1	1,259,562	441.5	470,432	17.0	16,994	6.0
New England.....	518,903	317.4	56,612	394.8	20,297	12.4	754	5.3
Connecticut.....	102,263	250.9	12,062	385.3	11,997	29.4	522	16.7
Maine.....	49,348	320.9	6,096	368.6	623	4.1	(5)	(5)
Massachusetts.....	266,879	351.9	26,660	412.3	4,635	6.1	112	1.7
New Hampshire.....	36,780	316.3	4,159	410.2	973	8.4	(5)	(5)
Rhode Island.....	43,735	321.9	5,093	360.5	1,570	11.6	(5)	(5)
Vermont.....	19,898	315.7	2,542	383.4	499	7.9	(5)	(5)
Middle Atlantic.....	1,624,358	339.6	204,333	442.6	101,597	21.2	3,317	7.2
New Jersey.....	288,498	307.2	36,240	424.5	9,408	10.0	228	2.7
New York.....	703,562	324.2	91,168	413.8	56,514	26.0	1,764	8.0
Pennsylvania.....	632,298	377.9	76,925	493.1	35,675	21.3	1,324	8.5
East North Central.....	1,644,900	338.0	224,646	443.5	80,327	16.5	3,101	6.1
Illinois.....	451,111	341.0	57,842	491.7	18,799	14.2	673	5.7
Indiana.....	215,918	338.3	30,500	445.0	13,895	21.8	549	8.0
Michigan.....	331,614	326.2	49,045	400.3	22,542	22.2	951	7.8
Ohio.....	457,880	359.4	65,193	456.2	15,368	12.1	650	4.5
Wisconsin.....	188,377	306.5	22,066	401.6	9,723	15.8	278	5.1
West North Central.....	777,317	336.1	83,997	451.2	49,641	21.5	1,555	8.4
Iowa.....	125,369	307.7	12,879	423.7	11,274	27.7	390	12.8
Kansas.....	108,841	337.8	9,912	438.0	6,994	21.7	204	9.0
Minnesota.....	146,327	283.9	16,400	438.8	10,953	21.2	290	7.8
Missouri.....	250,277	373.6	32,677	479.9	12,401	18.5	440	6.5
Nebraska.....	69,868	327.1	6,365	443.2	5,148	24.1	137	9.5
North Dakota.....	37,466	429.6	2,985	485.8	1,955	22.4	60	9.8
South Dakota.....	39,169	404.7	2,779	388.2	916	9.5	(5)	(5)
South Atlantic.....	1,638,320	336.9	251,196	456.9	55,173	11.3	1,867	3.4
Delaware.....	22,794	323.0	3,199	407.1	1,063	15.1	(5)	(5)
District of Columbia.....	31,028	465.2	5,343	774.7	264	4.0	(5)	(5)
Florida.....	597,264	317.6	65,008	441.6	27,661	14.7	726	4.9
Georgia.....	222,901	394.4	47,368	540.1	4,694	8.3	166	1.9
Maryland.....	149,136	338.9	19,779	465.4	3,139	7.1	83	2.0
North Carolina.....	205,310	297.1	38,533	412.9	7,735	11.2	322	3.5
South Carolina.....	113,864	343.1	22,900	435.7	3,561	10.7	167	3.2
Virginia.....	199,850	351.4	33,903	477.4	4,317	7.6	288	4.1
West Virginia.....	93,581	378.3	15,163	372.7	2,739	11.1	85	2.1
East South Central.....	731,549	421.8	126,105	494.8	26,494	15.3	1,080	4.2
Alabama.....	189,866	408.6	32,860	496.4	8,943	19.2	345	5.2
Kentucky.....	171,435	403.4	28,881	439.2	6,663	15.7	313	4.8
Mississippi.....	128,026	440.1	22,235	469.4	2,096	7.2	88	(5)
Tennessee.....	242,222	437.5	42,129	557.8	8,792	15.9	334	4.4
West South Central.....	951,024	365.9	123,923	453.8	29,569	11.4	1,496	5.5
Arkansas.....	124,327	385.2	17,479	405.7	3,868	12.0	185	4.3
Louisiana.....	180,631	433.0	29,492	479.9	7,200	17.3	534	8.7
Oklahoma.....	136,525	356.3	14,907	426.3	3,954	10.3	187	5.3
Texas.....	509,541	345.3	62,045	464.5	14,547	9.9	590	4.4
Mountain.....	402,740	314.7	44,614	371.0	23,598	18.4	862	7.2
Arizona.....	127,520	331.0	11,805	321.5	5,055	13.1	98	2.7
Colorado.....	83,864	297.0	10,389	394.6	6,276	22.2	281	10.7
Idaho.....	30,749	278.5	2,652	292.4	3,053	27.7	113	12.5
Montana.....	35,513	363.6	3,781	402.4	2,610	26.7	97	10.3
Nevada.....	28,219	295.5	4,582	459.8	1,192	12.5	(5)	(5)
New Mexico.....	43,754	320.2	6,020	378.6	1,148	8.4	57	3.6
Utah.....	38,410	297.3	4,161	428.4	3,817	29.5	158	16.3
Wyoming.....	14,711	344.6	1,224	386.7	447	10.5	(5)	(5)
Pacific.....	1,078,623	298.3	144,136	406.6	83,736	23.2	2,962	8.4
Alaska.....	4,515	274.3	764	354.5	154	9.4	(5)	(5)
California.....	809,823	305.4	115,906	431.2	70,853	26.7	2,529	9.4
Hawaii.....	22,831	237.3	3,146	384.5	1,161	12.1	(5)	(5)
Oregon.....	100,982	287.8	11,615	382.2	4,423	12.6	135	4.4
Washington.....	140,472	280.4	16,477	366.6	7,145	14.3	248	5.5
Outlying areas.....	73,310	234.7	12,924	141.4	587	1.9	53	(5)
Puerto Rico.....	72,596	236.6	12,842	141.4	587	1.9	53	(5)
Virgin Islands.....	714	128.3	82	133.6	(5)	(5)	(5)	(5)

<sup>1</sup> Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in program as of July 1, 1986.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes persons residing in foreign countries.

<sup>4</sup> Includes persons whose place of residence is unknown.

<sup>5</sup> Fewer than 50 admissions.

<sup>2</sup> Based on number of disabled persons enrolled in program as of July 1, 1986.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

7.D Medicare: Admissions

**Table 7.D2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by type of beneficiary, 1966-86<sup>1</sup>**

[Numbers in thousands. Data reflect actual date of admission and are based on admission notices received and processed by the Health Care Financing Administration through December 1987]

Year	Inpatient hospital admissions												Skilled-nursing facility admissions <sup>4</sup>	
	All hospitals		Short-stay		Rehabilitation/pediatric/tuberculosis <sup>2</sup>		Psychiatric		Other long-stay		Other <sup>3</sup>			
	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees
	Total													
1966	2,431.7	255.6	2,362.2	248.3	4.2	0.4	24.4	2.6	19.0	2.0	21.9	2.3	...	...
1967	5,372.9	277.8	5,241.4	271.0	8.2	.4	47.4	2.4	36.1	1.9	39.8	2.1	373.2	19.3
1968	6,058.0	308.8	5,927.1	302.1	8.9	.5	53.7	2.7	42.6	2.2	25.6	1.3	498.8	25.4
1969	6,063.5	305.4	5,954.1	299.9	8.4	.4	50.8	2.6	39.6	2.0	10.5	.5	514.9	25.9
1970	6,141.1	304.1	6,045.4	299.4	8.1	.4	46.4	2.3	36.7	1.8	4.6	.2	440.1	21.8
1971	6,318.5	307.3	6,226.9	302.8	7.2	.4	43.8	2.1	36.9	1.8	3.7	.2	401.5	19.5
1972	6,611.0	315.9	6,521.1	311.6	6.6	.3	43.6	2.1	36.6	1.8	3.1	.1	394.2	18.8
1973	7,188.2	325.3	7,078.9	319.7	6.7	.3	57.4	3.2	41.8	2.0	3.5	.2	416.8	18.3
1974	7,878.9	332.0	7,756.0	326.8	6.0	.3	67.1	2.8	46.2	1.9	3.5	.1	439.6	18.5
1975	8,255.6	337.8	8,127.2	332.5	4.2	.2	72.7	3.0	47.2	1.9	4.3	.2	448.3	18.3
1976	8,766.6	349.1	8,624.4	343.4	3.3	.1	86.9	3.5	48.1	1.9	3.9	.2	484.1	19.3
1977	9,209.9	355.9	9,067.5	350.4	3.1	.1	86.5	3.3	48.4	1.9	4.4	.2	492.5	19.0
1978	9,555.4	359.8	9,413.9	354.5	3.0	.1	86.8	3.3	46.9	1.8	4.7	.2	496.4	18.7
1979	9,905.7	363.8	9,769.0	358.7	1.6	.1	88.9	3.3	42.2	1.6	3.9	.1	485.1	17.8
1980	10,575.7	379.9	10,435.3	374.9	1.4	(5)	94.5	3.4	40.8	1.5	3.7	.1	508.8	18.3
1981	10,997.8	387.8	10,858.2	382.9	1.0	(5)	95.0	3.3	41.5	1.5	3.6	.1	514.1	18.1
1982	11,478.0	398.0	11,334.1	393.0	(6)	(5)	95.1	3.3	44.8	1.6	4.0	.1	537.6	18.6
1983	11,856.3	403.9	11,711.9	399.0	.7	(5)	85.0	2.9	48.4	1.6	10.3	.3	564.2	19.2
1984	11,691.5	392.9	11,424.9	383.9	16.0	.5	93.3	3.1	39.9	1.3	117.4	3.9	618.5	20.8
1985	11,045.2	364.0	10,704.1	352.7	30.6	1.0	99.0	3.3	29.6	1.0	181.9	6.0	617.8	20.4
1986	10,714.5	346.0	10,222.7	333.7	36.1	1.2	103.1	3.3	18.6	.6	223.0	7.2	488.1	15.8
Persons aged 65 or older														
1973	6,861.1	321.0	6,772.0	316.8	5.8	0.3	41.5	1.9	38.4	1.8	3.4	0.2	410.5	19.2
1974	7,155.6	328.0	7,069.2	324.1	4.7	.2	39.0	1.8	39.4	1.8	3.3	.2	425.8	19.5
1975	7,405.5	332.3	7,320.9	328.5	3.3	.1	38.7	1.7	39.3	1.8	3.3	.1	433.2	19.4
1976	7,795.8	343.0	7,705.8	339.0	2.6	.1	44.4	2.0	39.7	1.7	3.4	.1	467.0	20.5
1977	8,123.2	349.1	8,038.3	345.5	2.4	.1	39.2	1.7	39.7	1.7	3.7	.2	475.1	20.4
1978	8,381.4	352.6	8,300.1	349.1	2.3	.1	37.0	1.6	38.3	1.6	3.7	.2	478.9	20.1
1979	8,662.1	356.0	8,587.8	352.9	1.2	(5)	35.5	1.5	34.3	1.4	3.3	.1	468.3	19.2
1980	9,259.0	372.0	9,185.4	369.1	1.0	(5)	35.9	1.4	33.4	1.3	3.2	.1	491.2	19.7
1981	9,629.9	379.5	9,555.4	376.6	.9	(5)	36.5	1.4	33.5	1.3	3.2	.1	496.2	19.6
1982	10,083.8	389.4	10,006.2	386.4	(6)	(5)	37.5	1.4	36.5	1.4	3.6	.1	519.5	20.1
1983	10,458.3	395.4	10,374.8	392.2	.5	(5)	35.4	1.3	40.1	1.5	7.4	.3	545.3	20.6
1984	10,330.9	384.2	10,169.8	378.2	12.6	.5	37.9	1.4	33.3	1.2	77.3	2.9	597.5	22.2
1985	9,734.5	354.6	9,527.4	347.1	25.1	.9	39.6	1.4	24.0	.9	118.4	4.3	596.2	21.7
1986	9,441.9	337.0	9,211.0	328.7	30.0	1.1	41.2	1.5	15.0	.5	144.7	5.2	471.0	16.8
Disabled persons														
1973	327.1	379.7	306.9	356.3	0.9	1.1	15.8	18.4	3.3	3.8	0.1	0.1	6.3	7.3
1974	723.4	376.8	686.8	357.8	1.4	.7	28.1	14.6	6.9	3.6	.2	.1	13.7	7.2
1975	850.2	393.7	806.3	373.4	.9	.4	34.1	15.8	7.9	3.7	1.0	.4	15.1	7.0
1976	970.8	407.5	918.5	385.6	.8	.3	42.5	17.8	8.4	3.5	.6	.2	17.1	7.2
1977	1,086.6	416.5	1,029.2	394.5	.8	.3	47.3	18.1	8.7	3.3	.7	.3	17.5	6.7
1978	1,173.9	422.0	1,113.7	400.4	.7	.3	49.8	17.9	8.6	3.1	1.1	.4	17.5	6.3
1979	1,243.6	429.0	1,181.3	407.5	.5	.2	53.4	18.4	7.9	2.7	.6	.2	16.7	5.8
1980	1,316.7	446.2	1,249.9	423.6	.3	.1	58.6	19.9	7.5	2.5	.5	.2	17.7	6.0
1981	1,367.9	458.0	1,302.8	436.2	.1	(5)	58.5	19.6	8.0	2.7	.4	.1	17.8	6.0
1982	1,394.3	474.0	1,327.9	451.5	(6)	(5)	57.6	19.6	8.3	2.8	.4	.1	18.1	6.2
1983	1,398.0	481.4	1,337.1	460.4	.2	.1	49.6	17.1	8.3	2.9	2.9	1.0	18.9	6.5
1984	1,360.5	473.9	1,255.1	437.2	3.4	1.2	55.3	19.3	6.6	2.3	40.1	14.0	21.0	7.3
1985	1,310.6	453.0	1,176.7	406.7	5.4	1.9	59.4	20.5	5.6	1.9	63.5	21.9	21.6	7.5
1986	1,272.6	432.2	1,122.7	381.3	6.0	2.1	61.9	21.0	3.7	1.2	78.4	26.6	17.0	5.8

<sup>1</sup> Data for July 1-Dec. 31, 1966; for disabled persons, data for July 1-Dec. 31, 1973, with annual rate calculated by doubling number of admissions. Rate for 1966 based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in program as of Oct. 1, 1966. Rates for other years based on number of enrollees as of July 1 of each year. For all years, excludes persons residing in foreign countries.

<sup>2</sup> Prior to Oct. 1, 1983 includes data for tuberculosis (TB) hospitals. Beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System includes data for newly PPS-excluded facilities such as rehabilitation (Rehab.) and pediatric (Ped.).

<sup>3</sup> Includes emergency admissions to hospitals not participating in the program on a regular basis but meeting special requirements for coverage of emergency services; beginning Oct. 1 1983, includes admissions for patients transferred from a hospital subject to the Prospective Payment System (PPS) to a unit of the facility excluded from PPS.

<sup>4</sup> Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967.

<sup>5</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>6</sup> Fewer than 50.

CONTACT: Ann Mooney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

Table 7.E1.—Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-87<sup>1,2</sup>

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility services		Skilled-nursing facility services	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Mentally retarded	All other											
Number (in thousands)																
1972 .....	17,606	2,832	40	...	...	552	12,282	2,397	1,600	5,215	501	3,523	105	11,139	...	2,531
1973 .....	19,622	3,256	77	29	433	678	13,278	2,916	1,903	5,295	1,790	3,959	110	12,116	...	2,974
1974 .....	21,462	3,291	72	39	588	661	14,970	3,489	2,251	5,698	1,890	4,121	144	14,240	...	3,841
1975 .....	22,007	3,432	67	69	682	630	15,198	3,944	2,673	7,437	1,086	4,738	343	14,155	1,217	2,911
1976 .....	22,815	3,551	83	89	724	637	15,624	4,405	2,846	8,482	1,283	5,239	319	14,883	1,278	2,942
1977 .....	22,832	3,768	84	107	754	641	16,074	4,656	2,963	8,619	1,664	5,494	371	15,370	1,338	3,279
1978 .....	21,964	3,782	76	104	740	639	15,668	4,485	3,082	8,628	1,400	5,684	376	15,188	1,296	2,922
1979 .....	21,520	3,608	74	114	766	610	15,168	4,401	3,011	7,710	1,497	5,332	359	14,283	1,206	2,682
1980 .....	21,605	3,680	66	121	789	606	13,765	4,652	3,234	9,705	1,531	3,212	392	13,707	1,129	2,563
1981 .....	21,980	3,703	90	151	762	623	14,403	5,173	3,582	10,018	1,755	3,822	402	14,256	1,473	4,394
1982 .....	21,603	3,530	72	149	765	559	13,894	4,868	3,223	9,853	1,702	3,814	377	13,547	1,506	4,295
1983 .....	21,554	3,696	80	151	793	574	14,056	4,940	3,306	10,069	1,760	4,462	422	13,732	1,538	4,870
1984 .....	21,607	3,467	35	141	796	559	14,195	4,942	3,353	10,035	2,037	4,822	438	13,935	1,577	4,467
1985 .....	21,808	3,434	60	146	829	547	14,387	4,634	3,357	10,072	2,121	6,354	535	13,920	1,636	5,370
1986 .....	22,515	3,544	53	145	828	571	14,894	5,161	3,451	10,702	2,027	7,123	593	14,704	1,732	5,573
1987 .....	23,183	3,783	55	149	842	574	15,325	5,121	3,592	10,967	2,143	7,492	622	15,130	1,638	5,954
Percentage change																
1973 .....	11.5	15.0	92.5	...	...	22.8	8.1	21.7	18.9	1.5	257.3	12.4	4.8	8.8	...	17.5
1974 .....	9.4	1.1	-6.5	34.4	35.8	-2.5	12.7	19.7	18.3	7.6	5.6	4.1	30.9	17.5	...	29.2
1975 .....	2.5	4.3	-6.9	76.9	16.0	-4.7	1.5	13.0	18.7	30.5	-42.5	15.0	138.2	-6	...	-24.2
1976 .....	3.7	3.5	22.4	29.0	6.2	1.1	2.9	11.7	6.5	14.1	18.1	10.6	-7.0	5.1	5.0	1.1
1977 .....	.1	6.1	1.2	20.2	4.1	.6	2.9	5.7	4.1	1.6	29.7	4.9	16.3	3.3	4.7	11.5
1978 .....	-3.8	.4	-9.5	-2.8	-1.9	-.3	-2.5	-3.7	4.0	.1	-15.9	3.5	1.3	-1.2	-3.1	-10.9
1979 .....	-2.0	-4.6	-2.6	9.6	3.5	-4.5	-3.2	-1.9	-2.3	-10.6	6.9	-6.2	-4.5	-6.0	-6.9	-8.2
1980 .....	.4	2.1	-10.8	6.1	3.0	-.7	-9.3	5.7	7.5	25.9	2.3	-39.8	9.2	-3.9	-6.4	-4.4
1981 .....	1.7	.6	36.4	24.8	-3.4	2.3	4.6	11.2	10.8	3.2	14.6	19.0	2.6	4.0	30.5	71.4
1982 .....	-1.7	-4.7	-20.0	-1.3	.4	-10.3	-3.5	-5.9	-10.0	-1.6	-3.0	-.2	-6.0	-5.0	2.2	-2.3
1983 .....	-.2	4.7	11.1	1.3	3.7	2.7	1.2	1.5	2.6	2.2	3.4	17.0	11.9	1.4	2.1	13.4
1984 .....	(3)	-6.2	-56.2	-6.6	.4	-2.6	1.0	(3)	1.4	-.3	15.7	8.1	3.8	1.5	2.5	-8.3
1985 .....	.9	-1.0	71.4	3.5	4.1	-2.1	1.4	-6.2	.1	.4	4.1	31.8	22.2	-.1	3.9	20.2
1986 .....	3.2	3.2	-11.7	-1.4	0	4.4	3.5	10.5	2.8	6.3	-4.4	12.1	10.8	5.6	5.9	3.8
1987 .....	3.0	6.7	3.8	2.8	1.7	.5	2.9	-.8	4.1	2.5	5.7	5.2	4.9	2.9	-5.4	6.8

<sup>1</sup> Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicat-

ed total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

## 7.E Medicaid: Recipients

**Table 7.E2.—Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-87<sup>1 2</sup>**

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Number (in thousands)							
1972.....	17,606	3,318	108	1,625	7,841	3,137	1,576
1973.....	19,622	3,496	101	1,804	8,659	4,066	1,495
1974.....	21,462	3,732	135	2,222	9,478	4,392	1,502
1975.....	22,007	3,615	109	2,355	9,598	4,529	1,800
1976.....	22,815	3,612	97	2,572	9,924	4,774	1,836
1977.....	22,831	3,636	92	2,710	9,651	4,785	1,959
1978.....	21,965	3,376	82	2,636	9,376	4,643	1,852
1979.....	21,520	3,364	79	2,674	9,106	4,570	1,727
1980.....	21,605	3,440	92	2,819	9,333	4,877	1,499
1981.....	21,980	3,367	86	2,993	9,581	5,187	1,364
1982.....	21,603	3,240	84	2,806	9,563	5,356	1,434
1983.....	21,554	3,371	77	2,844	9,535	5,592	1,129
1984.....	21,607	3,238	79	2,834	9,634	5,600	1,187
1985.....	21,808	3,061	80	2,936	9,752	5,518	1,214
1986.....	22,515	3,140	82	3,100	10,029	5,647	1,362
1987.....	23,183	3,260	85	3,300	10,225	5,623	1,412
Percentage change							
1973.....	11.5	5.4	-6.5	11.0	10.4	29.6	-5.1
1974.....	9.4	6.8	33.7	23.2	9.5	8.0	.5
1975.....	2.5	-3.1	-19.3	6.0	1.3	3.1	19.8
1976.....	3.7	-1	-11.0	9.2	3.4	5.4	2.0
1977.....	.1	.7	-5.2	5.4	-2.8	.2	6.7
1978.....	-3.8	-7.2	-10.9	-2.7	-2.8	-3.0	-5.5
1979.....	-2.0	-4	-3.7	1.4	-2.9	-1.6	-6.7
1980.....	.4	2.3	16.5	5.4	2.5	6.7	-13.2
1981.....	1.7	-2.1	-6.5	6.2	2.7	6.4	-9.0
1982.....	-1.7	-3.8	-2.3	-6.2	-2	3.3	5.1
1983.....	-2	4.0	-8.3	1.4	-3	4.4	-21.3
1984.....	(3)	-3.9	2.6	-4	1.0	.1	5.1
1985.....	.9	-5.5	1.3	3.6	1.2	-1.5	2.3
1986.....	3.2	2.6	2.5	5.5	2.8	2.3	12.2
1987.....	3.0	3.8	3.7	6.5	2.0	-0.4	3.7

<sup>1</sup> Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

ed total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicat-

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Clarence Small (301) 966-7922 for further information.



Table 7.F1.—Amount and percentage change in payments, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972–87<sup>1</sup>

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility services		Skilled-nursing facility services	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Men-tally retarded	All other											
Amount (in millions)																
1972 .....	\$6,300	\$2,557	\$113	...	...	\$1,471	\$794	\$170	\$59	\$365	\$41	\$81	\$24	\$512	...	\$112
1973 .....	8,639	2,660	349	\$165	\$895	1,959	926	206	81	268	237	105	25	609	...	154
1974 .....	9,983	2,887	406	203	1,381	2,002	1,083	265	101	322	284	96	31	713	...	208
1975 .....	12,242	3,374	405	380	1,885	2,434	1,225	339	127	373	389	126	70	815	\$67	233
1976 .....	14,091	3,904	529	635	2,209	2,476	1,369	373	147	555	341	147	134	940	86	247
1977 .....	16,239	4,562	586	917	2,637	2,691	1,505	427	157	877	171	177	180	1,018	117	218
1978 .....	17,992	4,992	665	1,192	3,104	3,125	1,554	392	144	835	197	180	210	1,082	115	205
1979 .....	20,472	5,655	778	1,488	3,773	3,379	1,635	430	163	847	275	186	263	1,196	109	293
1980 .....	23,311	6,412	775	1,989	4,202	3,685	1,875	462	198	1,101	320	121	332	1,318	81	440
1981 .....	27,204	7,194	877	2,996	4,507	4,035	2,101	543	228	1,409	373	147	428	1,535	139	691
1982 .....	29,399	7,670	974	3,467	4,979	4,427	2,086	492	226	1,438	400	160	496	1,599	133	853
1983 .....	32,391	8,813	933	4,079	5,381	4,621	2,175	467	226	1,574	479	184	597	1,771	156	936
1984 .....	33,891	8,848	1,042	4,256	5,823	4,810	2,220	469	232	1,646	594	207	774	1,968	164	838
1985 .....	37,508	9,453	1,192	4,719	6,526	5,073	2,346	458	251	1,789	714	337	1,120	2,315	195	1,020
1986 .....	41,005	10,364	1,113	5,072	6,773	5,660	2,547	531	252	1,980	807	424	1,352	2,692	226	1,212
1987 .....	45,098	11,299	1,404	5,606	7,310	5,971	2,779	541	265	2,226	955	469	1,698	2,999	227	1,348
Percentage change																
1973 .....	37.1	4.0	308.8	...	...	33.2	16.6	21.2	37.3	-26.6	478.1	29.6	4.2	19.0	...	37.5
1974 .....	15.6	8.5	16.3	23.0	54.3	2.2	17.0	28.6	24.7	20.2	19.8	-8.6	24.0	17.1	...	35.1
1975 .....	22.6	16.9	-2	87.2	36.5	21.6	13.1	27.9	25.7	15.8	37.0	31.2	125.8	14.3	...	12.0
1976 .....	15.1	15.7	30.6	67.1	17.2	1.7	11.8	10.0	15.7	48.8	-12.3	16.7	91.4	15.3	28.4	6.0
1977 .....	15.2	16.9	10.8	44.4	19.4	8.7	9.9	14.5	6.8	58.0	-49.9	20.4	34.3	8.3	36.0	-11.7
1978 .....	10.8	9.4	13.5	30.0	17.7	16.1	3.3	-8.2	-8.3	-4.8	15.2	1.7	16.7	6.3	-1.7	-6.0
1979 .....	13.8	13.3	17.0	24.8	21.6	8.1	5.2	9.7	13.2	1.4	39.6	3.3	25.2	10.5	-5.2	42.9
1980 .....	13.9	13.4	-.4	33.7	11.4	9.1	14.7	7.4	21.5	30.0	16.4	-34.9	26.2	10.2	-25.7	50.2
1981 .....	16.7	12.2	13.2	50.6	7.3	9.5	12.1	17.5	15.2	28.0	16.6	21.5	28.9	16.5	71.6	57.0
1982 .....	8.1	6.6	11.1	15.7	10.5	9.7	-.7	-9.4	-.9	2.1	7.2	8.8	15.9	4.2	-4.3	23.4
1983 .....	10.2	14.9	-4.2	17.7	8.1	4.4	4.3	-5.1	(2)	9.5	19.8	15.0	20.4	10.8	17.3	9.7
1984 .....	4.6	.4	11.7	4.3	8.2	4.1	2.1	.4	2.7	4.6	24.0	12.5	29.6	11.1	5.1	-10.5
1985 .....	10.7	6.8	14.4	10.9	12.1	5.5	5.7	-2.3	8.2	8.7	20.2	62.8	44.7	17.6	18.9	21.7
1986 .....	9.3	9.6	-6.6	7.2	3.9	11.6	8.6	15.9	0.4	10.7	13.0	25.8	20.7	16.3	15.9	18.8
1987 .....	10.0	9.0	26.1	10.5	7.9	5.5	9.1	1.9	5.2	12.4	18.3	10.6	25.6	11.4	.4	11.2

<sup>1</sup> Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

7.F Medicaid: Vendor Payments

Table 7.F2.—Amount and percentage change in payments, by eligibility category, fiscal years 1972–87<sup>1</sup>

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Amount (in millions)							
1972 .....	\$6,300	\$1,925	\$45	\$1,354	\$1,139	\$962	\$875
1973 .....	8,639	3,235	65	2,015	1,426	1,446	452
1974 .....	9,983	3,691	80	2,388	1,694	1,704	425
1975 .....	12,242	4,358	93	3,052	2,186	2,062	492
1976 .....	14,091	4,910	96	3,824	2,431	2,288	542
1977 .....	16,239	5,499	116	4,767	2,610	2,606	641
1978 .....	17,992	6,308	116	5,505	2,748	2,673	643
1979 .....	20,472	7,046	108	6,774	2,884	3,021	638
1980 .....	23,311	8,739	124	7,497	3,123	3,231	596
1981 .....	27,204	9,926	154	9,301	3,508	3,763	552
1982 .....	29,399	10,739	172	10,233	3,473	4,093	689
1983 .....	32,391	11,954	183	11,184	3,836	4,487	747
1984 .....	33,891	12,815	219	11,758	3,979	4,420	700
1985 .....	37,508	14,096	249	13,203	4,414	4,751	798
1986 .....	41,005	15,097	277	14,635	5,135	4,880	980
1987 .....	45,098	16,133	309	16,450	5,536	5,603	1,070
Percentage change							
1973 .....	37.1	68.1	44.4	48.8	25.2	50.3	-48.3
1974 .....	15.6	14.1	23.1	18.5	18.8	17.8	-6.0
1975 .....	22.6	18.1	16.3	27.8	29.0	21.0	15.8
1976 .....	15.1	12.7	3.2	25.3	11.2	11.0	10.2
1977 .....	15.2	12.0	20.8	24.7	7.4	13.9	18.3
1978 .....	10.8	14.7	(2)	15.5	5.3	2.6	.3
1979 .....	13.8	11.7	-6.9	23.1	4.9	13.0	-8
1980 .....	13.9	24.0	14.8	10.7	8.3	7.0	-6.6
1981 .....	16.7	13.6	24.2	24.1	12.3	16.5	-7.4
1982 .....	8.1	8.2	11.7	10.0	-1.0	8.8	24.8
1983 .....	10.2	11.3	6.4	9.3	10.5	9.6	8.4
1984 .....	4.6	7.2	19.7	5.1	3.7	-1.5	-6.3
1985 .....	10.7	10.0	13.7	12.3	10.9	7.5	14.0
1986 .....	9.3	7.1	11.2	10.8	16.3	2.8	22.8
1987 .....	10.0	6.9	11.6	12.4	7.8	14.8	9.2

<sup>1</sup> Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

## Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs

Table 8.A1.—Trust fund status, 1940-87

[In millions]

Year	Assets at end of year		State accounts				Transfers for Federal-State administration <sup>3</sup>	Railroad unemployment insurance accounts <sup>4</sup>				
	Total assets <sup>1</sup>	Invested in U.S. Government securities <sup>2</sup>	Deposits and transfers	Interest	Withdrawals for benefits	Balance at end of year		Deposits and transfers	Interest	Withdrawals for-		Balance at end of year
										Benefits	Adminis-tration	
1940.....	\$1,958	\$1,945	\$861	\$59	\$517	\$1,805	...	\$60	\$1	\$15	...	\$153
1941.....	2,744	2,732	1,008	53	342	2,516	...	66	5	15	...	228
1942.....	3,698	3,687	1,139	68	344	3,379	...	86	6	7	...	319
1943.....	5,147	5,095	1,328	82	78	4,711	...	98	7	1	...	436
1944.....	6,583	6,579	1,317	50	63	6,015	...	119	5	(5)	...	568
1945.....	7,537	7,508	1,161	118	461	6,833	...	117	11	2	...	704
1946.....	7,585	7,564	916	130	1,103	6,775	...	122	13	39	...	810
1947.....	8,124	8,102	1,097	132	772	7,217	...	126	16	55	...	907
1948.....	8,520	8,496	989	219	789	7,572	...	67	27	60	...	948
1949.....	7,780	7,696	998	156	1,762	6,954	...	7	19	146	...	826
1950.....	7,721	7,639	1,190	146	1,342	6,948	...	15	17	85	...	773
1951.....	8,519	8,427	1,495	158	845	7,757	...	20	17	47	...	762
1952.....	9,032	9,032	1,372	177	996	8,310	...	20	17	77	...	722
1953.....	9,557	9,545	1,350	201	970	8,892	...	19	16	92	...	665
1954.....	8,749	8,740	1,135	199	2,032	8,193	...	17	14	204	...	492
1955.....	8,764	8,754	1,214	185	1,352	8,242	...	16	10	146	...	372
1956.....	9,059	9,061	1,504	200	1,399	8,546	...	57	8	119	...	317
1957.....	9,109	9,098	1,618	220	1,744	8,641	...	86	7	148	...	262
1958.....	7,124	7,114	1,642	199	3,541	6,941	...	104	4	279	\$3	88
1959.....	6,890	6,877	2,058	178	2,297	6,880	...	260	1	290	9	5
1960.....	6,653	6,638	2,299	195	2,748	6,626	(5)	294	(5)	214	9	15
1961.....	5,841	5,823	2,526	176	3,512	5,816	\$595	283	(5)	243	10	20
1962.....	6,287	6,265	2,988	173	2,726	6,252	421	212	(5)	178	9	23
1963.....	6,707	6,686	3,010	194	2,839	6,618	427	170	(5)	150	9	13
1964.....	7,419	7,399	3,022	225	2,602	7,263	393	203	(5)	124	8	8
1965.....	8,568	8,542	2,973	266	2,165	8,336	493	204	(5)	101	7	9
1966.....	10,198	10,166	2,916	330	1,774	9,808	527	180	(5)	78	7	10
1967.....	11,209	11,169	2,649	398	2,099	10,756	557	175	(5)	75	6	10
1968.....	12,237	12,196	2,515	460	2,038	11,693	587	176	(5)	81	6	8
1969.....	13,188	13,158	2,545	536	2,160	12,616	640	198	(5)	94	6	8
1970.....	12,475	12,435	2,521	610	3,900	11,846	725	182	(5)	95	7	7
1971.....	10,170	10,125	2,885	527	5,672	9,586	875	198	(5)	121	8	9
1972.....	10,112	10,009	4,876	442	5,543	9,361	805	184	(5)	97	8	10
1973.....	12,160	11,792	5,191	519	4,159	10,912	870	156	1	70	7	37
1974.....	11,950	11,607	5,542	632	6,591	10,496	987	124	4	53	7	105
1975.....	5,426	3,601	10,626	380	16,929	4,573	1,253	113	6	137	8	79
1976.....	4,921	4,735	13,727	226	14,395	4,131	1,421	195	1	245	9	23
1977.....	5,866	5,485	12,852	229	11,729	5,483	1,577	203	2	177	9	41
1978.....	11,161	9,990	12,368	345	8,664	9,532	1,563	211	2	210	10	33
Fiscal year ending September 30:												
1979.....	15,302	13,793	12,297	566	8,610	13,432	1,630	197	2	142	13	60
1980.....	15,138	12,711	12,090	882	14,246	12,158	1,896	167	3	212	9	18
1981.....	14,972	13,526	16,447	991	16,705	12,891	2,118	314	2	288	13	32
1982.....	10,965	9,644	17,835	1,079	22,483	9,322	2,172	364	2	377	14	8
1983.....	10,115	8,396	29,986	756	32,380	7,684	2,494	457	1	447	17	1
1984.....	14,114	12,858	26,692	821	23,594	11,603	2,413	292	2	280	6	11
1985.....	19,067	16,684	25,496	1,269	22,236	16,132	2,618	266	4	182	20	79
1986.....	23,361	21,240	22,499	1,609	19,911	20,329	2,626	221	(5)	181	20	99
1987.....	30,466	27,917	21,539	1,800	17,978	25,402	2,572	207	11	191	15	120

<sup>1</sup> Includes assets of following accounts: Beginning in 1954, Federal unemployment account; beginning in 1960, employment security administration account; beginning in 1961, Federal extended compensation account and temporary extended railroad unemployment insurance account.

<sup>2</sup> Book value beginning in 1979, par value. Beginning in 1981, excludes balances of railroad administration and insurance transfer accounts.

<sup>3</sup> From employment security administration account.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning in July 1947, includes railroad temporary disability program. Beginning in September 1958, includes railroad unemployment insurance account.

<sup>5</sup> Less than \$500,000.

Source: Unpublished Treasury reports.

## 8.A Unemployment Insurance

**Table 8.A2.—Summary data on State programs, by State, 1986**

[Except where noted, excludes data for Federal employees and for ex-servicemen; includes data for State and local government employees where covered by State law after 1955]

State	Covered employment (excludes Federal Government)		Insured unemployment as percent of covered employment <sup>2</sup>	Number of first payments (in thousands)	Average weekly benefit for total unemployment		Weeks compensated for all unemployment (in thousands)	Average actual duration (in weeks)	Claimants exhausting benefits <sup>5</sup>		In millions			Average employer contribution rate <sup>9</sup>
	Average monthly number of workers (in thousands)	Total payroll <sup>1</sup> (in millions)			Amount <sup>3</sup>	Percent of average weekly wages <sup>4</sup>			Number (in thousands)	Percent of first payments	Contributions collected <sup>6</sup>	Benefits paid <sup>7</sup>	Funds available for benefits at end of year <sup>8</sup>	
Total..	95,946	\$1,890,604	2.8	8,322	\$135.72	35.8	121,516	14.6	2,703	32.5	\$18,488.8	\$15,402.8	\$19,932.4	2.5
AL.....	1,367	23,541	3.2	175	99.97	30.2	1,923	11.0	42	24.5	211.8	180.0	458.6	1.7
AK.....	198	5,632	8.0	56	158.59	29.0	912	16.4	30	56.9	79.4	137.9	90.3	3.5
AZ.....	1,296	24,231	2.0	74	113.33	31.5	983	13.3	20	28.3	126.8	106.5	392.0	1.4
AR.....	775	12,352	3.6	96	119.35	38.9	1,145	11.9	22	23.1	118.6	123.9	94.7	2.8
CA.....	11,252	246,258	3.6	1,114	118.38	28.1	18,269	16.4	409	35.2	1,743.6	2,073.7	3,477.0	2.5
CO.....	1,336	26,802	2.4	102	157.33	40.8	1,410	13.8	33	35.2	204.7	219.7	78.0	2.2
CT.....	1,567	35,199	1.6	111	155.45	36.0	1,223	11.0	18	15.3	238.7	174.0	190.1	2.0
DE.....	294	5,751	2.0	21	145.33	38.7	320	15.5	6	24.5	57.5	44.1	93.5	3.0
DC.....	410	10,120	2.1	22	163.74	34.6	418	18.8	11	49.7	81.4	59.8	70.0	2.1
FL.....	4,514	78,943	1.4	182	124.28	37.0	2,433	13.3	70	35.8	312.7	290.6	1,553.7	1.0
GA.....	2,542	47,108	1.8	220	110.35	31.0	2,133	9.7	55	26.2	270.1	219.2	705.8	1.6
HI.....	413	7,187	2.1	27	146.13	43.7	383	14.3	7	23.6	65.7	49.0	201.8	1.7
ID.....	313	5,108	4.8	47	131.98	42.1	628	13.4	18	37.7	83.8	74.1	96.9	3.0
IL.....	4,619	98,524	3.2	364	141.10	34.5	6,458	17.7	144	38.3	1,286.4	857.5	460.8	4.0
IN.....	2,106	39,790	2.0	151	100.84	27.8	1,925	12.7	45	29.7	190.9	188.0	437.1	1.5
IA.....	1,013	16,662	2.9	85	140.06	44.3	1,251	14.7	27	28.9	247.9	161.3	145.9	2.9
KS.....	932	16,553	2.6	83	150.76	44.1	1,143	13.8	28	34.0	157.0	159.1	330.7	2.5
KY.....	1,184	20,341	3.2	120	106.59	32.2	1,898	15.9	33	26.1	238.9	177.0	151.1	2.8
LA.....	1,439	26,108	5.4	217	149.98	43.0	3,939	18.1	125	62.2	315.2	538.1	-16.2	4.2
ME.....	450	7,286	2.8	36	123.38	39.7	522	14.4	15	43.0	71.1	56.0	100.4	2.5
MD.....	1,781	34,864	2.1	110	138.15	36.9	1,567	14.2	28	23.5	308.0	206.4	527.1	1.7
MA.....	2,862	59,590	2.3	203	156.31	39.0	3,008	14.8	55	26.1	408.7	447.0	987.2	2.0
MI.....	3,472	78,786	3.2	406	154.92	35.5	5,005	12.3	107	30.7	1,711.0	733.2	884.3	5.2
MN.....	1,803	35,202	2.5	135	168.82	45.0	2,119	15.6	53	36.0	356.4	339.9	47.1	2.5
MS.....	798	12,077	4.0	93	94.43	32.4	1,219	13.1	27	31.4	96.0	106.9	370.6	1.5
MO.....	2,022	37,846	2.6	172	108.39	30.1	2,181	12.7	47	28.3	298.8	221.2	328.9	1.6
MT.....	251	3,937	4.0	31	128.84	42.7	438	14.2	13	42.6	63.8	52.3	28.7	2.0
NE.....	613	9,744	2.0	43	110.85	36.2	578	13.4	15	31.6	61.0	59.6	78.7	1.7
NV.....	455	8,450	2.8	41	134.13	37.5	562	13.9	11	27.3	79.8	74.5	207.1	1.6
NH.....	473	8,532	.8	23	116.89	33.7	145	6.3	1	2.4	26.3	18.2	142.0	.8
NJ.....	3,330	73,864	2.6	268	157.31	36.9	4,262	15.9	107	36.8	1,017.8	629.9	235.8	2.5
NM.....	476	8,029	3.5	42	121.81	37.5	714	16.8	15	38.7	67.9	80.9	109.7	2.0
NY.....	7,643	176,817	2.5	541	135.54	30.5	9,313	17.2	190	35.6	1,432.6	1,128.2	2,164.6	3.1
NC.....	2,657	44,802	1.9	224	119.14	36.8	2,180	9.7	48	20.7	368.6	221.9	1,123.9	.9
ND.....	220	3,424	3.4	22	149.39	50.0	345	15.5	10	42.4	41.0	49.9	-1.1	4.0
OH.....	4,257	84,199	2.8	340	148.94	39.2	5,063	14.9	99	28.4	979.8	712.4	-11.2	3.5
OK.....	1,051	18,985	3.3	112	145.84	42.0	1,645	14.6	44	46.3	179.5	220.5	68.9	2.6
OR.....	1,004	18,163	4.3	130	139.55	40.1	1,858	14.3	33	24.5	278.7	304.6	306.5	3.1
PA.....	4,532	87,111	3.7	487	155.07	42.0	7,694	15.8	129	25.5	1,802.3	1,056.9	143.3	4.4
PR.....	725	7,978	5.8	72	71.63	33.9	1,507	20.8	39	49.9	162.9	97.2	195.3	5.4
RI.....	427	7,488	3.1	45	131.33	39.0	572	12.6	12	24.7	122.5	72.1	136.5	3.8
SC.....	1,263	20,682	2.3	102	100.66	31.9	1,147	11.2	31	28.1	149.5	110.4	133.8	2.0
SD.....	226	3,192	1.5	11	107.89	39.8	131	12.1	2	13.5	16.5	14.0	38.7	1.4
TN.....	1,833	31,800	2.5	166	92.37	27.7	1,945	11.7	45	26.7	188.9	171.5	427.1	1.4
TX.....	6,272	124,005	2.6	528	161.94	42.6	7,840	14.8	205	46.0	830.3	1,204.9	.9	2.4
UT.....	565	9,835	2.5	49	156.35	46.7	649	13.2	16	35.1	85.0	95.1	154.7	1.7
VT.....	222	3,717	2.5	18	122.12	38.0	246	13.4	3	14.9	58.4	27.0	72.2	4.1
VA.....	2,327	42,728	1.0	124	127.95	36.2	1,133	9.1	25	19.4	192.6	138.3	526.4	1.1
VI.....	37	552	2.0	2	109.99	38.8	37	17.2	1	43.1	8.6	3.6	9.7	3.1
WA.....	1,656	32,131	4.1	177	142.08	38.1	2,826	15.9	49	25.9	532.4	362.2	346.7	4.0
WV.....	554	10,106	4.3	72	144.35	41.2	1,067	14.8	20	27.9	150.4	143.3	-2.7	4.5
WI.....	1,934	35,041	3.1	201	141.35	40.6	2,815	14.0	61	29.8	643.5	347.3	3.4	4.1
WY.....	183	3,429	3.9	24	165.85	45.9	387	16.2	8	40.3	48.0	61.9	35.4	3.2

<sup>1</sup> Total wages earned in covered employment during all pay periods ended within the year.

<sup>2</sup> Based on average covered employment in 12-month period.

<sup>3</sup> Includes dependents' allowances for States that provide such benefits.

<sup>4</sup> Based on average total weekly wage in current year.

<sup>5</sup> Percentages based on first payments for 12-month period.

<sup>6</sup> Contributions, penalties, and interest from employers and contributions from employees in the States taxing workers. Adjusted to exclude refunds of contributions and dishonored contributions checks. Excludes State and local government employees covered on reimbursable basis.

<sup>7</sup> Adjusted to exclude voided benefit checks and for transfers under interstate combined-wage plan. Excludes temporary extended unemployment insurance payments under Federal legislation.

<sup>8</sup> Sum of balances in State clearing accounts, benefit-payment accounts, and State accounts in Federal unemployment trust fund.

<sup>9</sup> Estimated data. As percent of taxable payroll. Standard contribution rate for most States, 2.7 percent. Excludes State and local jurisdictions covering State and local government employees on reimbursable basis.

Source: Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration and Bureau of Labor Statistics; based on data submitted by State agencies.

Table 8.B1.—Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-86<sup>1</sup>

Calendar year	Estimated number of workers covered per month (in millions)	Benefits paid during year (in millions)								Cost of program as percent of covered payroll <sup>5,6</sup>	Benefits as percent of covered payroll
		Total	Type of insurance			Type of benefits					
			Insurance losses paid by private carriers <sup>2</sup>	State and Federal fund disbursements <sup>3</sup>	Employers' self-insurance payments <sup>4</sup>	Medical and hospitalization	Compensation payments				
							Total	Disability	Survivor		
1940.....	24.6	\$256	\$135	\$73	\$48	\$95	\$161	\$129	\$32	1.19	0.72
1946.....	32.7	434	270	96	68	140	294	250	44	.91	.54
1948.....	36.0	534	335	121	78	175	359	309	50	.96	.51
1949.....	35.3	566	353	132	81	185	381	329	52	.98	.55
1950.....	36.9	615	381	149	85	200	415	360	55	.89	.54
1951.....	38.7	709	444	170	94	233	476	416	60	.90	.54
1952.....	39.4	785	491	193	101	260	525	460	65	.94	.55
1953.....	40.7	841	524	210	107	280	561	491	70	.97	.55
1954.....	39.8	876	540	225	110	308	568	498	70	.98	.57
1955.....	41.4	916	563	238	115	325	591	521	70	.91	.55
1956.....	43.0	1,002	618	259	125	350	652	577	75	.92	.55
1957.....	43.3	1,062	661	271	130	360	702	617	85	.91	.56
1958.....	42.5	1,112	694	285	132	375	737	647	90	.91	.58
1959.....	44.0	1,210	753	316	141	410	800	700	100	.89	.58
1960.....	44.9	1,295	810	325	160	435	860	755	105	.93	.59
1961.....	45.0	1,374	851	347	176	460	914	804	110	.95	.61
1962.....	46.2	1,489	924	371	194	495	994	879	115	.96	.62
1963.....	47.3	1,582	988	388	207	525	1,057	932	125	.99	.62
1964.....	48.8	1,707	1,070	412	226	565	1,142	1,007	135	1.00	.63
1965.....	50.8	1,814	1,124	445	244	600	1,214	1,074	140	1.00	.61
1966.....	53.7	2,000	1,239	486	275	680	1,320	1,170	150	1.02	.61
1967.....	55.0	2,189	1,363	524	303	750	1,439	1,284	155	1.07	.63
1968.....	56.8	2,376	1,482	556	338	830	1,546	1,381	165	1.07	.62
1969.....	59.0	2,634	1,641	607	386	920	1,714	1,529	185	1.08	.62
1970.....	59.2	3,031	1,843	755	432	1,050	1,981	1,751	230	1.11	.66
1971.....	59.4	3,563	2,005	1,098	460	1,130	2,433	2,068	365	1.11	.67
1972.....	62.3	4,061	2,179	1,379	504	1,250	2,811	2,351	460	1.14	.68
1973.....	66.3	5,103	2,514	1,998	592	1,480	3,623	2,953	670	1.17	.70
1974.....	68.0	5,781	2,971	2,086	724	1,760	4,021	3,351	670	1.24	.75
1975.....	67.2	6,598	3,422	2,324	852	2,030	4,568	3,843	725	1.32	.83
1976.....	69.6	7,584	3,976	2,570	1,039	2,380	5,204	4,394	810	1.49	.87
1977.....	72.1	8,630	4,629	2,750	1,250	2,680	5,950	5,075	875	1.71	.92
1978 <sup>7</sup> .....	75.6	9,796	5,256	3,043	1,497	2,980	6,816	5,851	965	1.86	.94
1979.....	78.6	12,027	6,157	4,022	1,848	3,520	8,507	7,232	1,275	1.95	1.01
1980 <sup>7</sup> .....	78.8	13,618	7,029	4,330	2,259	3,947	9,671	8,359	1,312	1.96	1.07
1981 <sup>7</sup> .....	78.3	15,054	7,876	4,595	2,583	4,431	10,623	9,224	1,399	1.85	1.08
1982 <sup>7</sup> .....	77.0	16,407	8,647	4,768	2,993	5,058	11,349	9,862	1,488	1.75	1.16
1983 <sup>7</sup> .....	78.0	17,575	9,265	5,061	3,249	5,681	11,894	10,385	1,509	1.67	1.17
1984 <sup>7</sup> .....	81.9	19,685	10,610	5,405	3,671	6,424	13,261	11,666	1,595	1.66	1.21
1985 <sup>7</sup> .....	84.3	22,472	12,341	5,874	4,257	7,381	15,090	13,379	1,712	1.81	1.31
1986.....	86.0	25,019	13,840	6,408	4,771	8,323	16,696	14,935	1,760	1.98	1.39

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1959, includes Alaska and Hawaii.<sup>2</sup> Net cash and medical benefits paid during calendar year by private insurance companies under standard workers' compensation policies.<sup>3</sup> Net cash and medical benefits paid by competitive and exclusive State funds and by Federal system for Government employees and, beginning in 1970, cash benefits paid by Federal Black Lung program.<sup>4</sup> Cash and medical benefits paid by self-insurers, plus value of medical benefits paid by employers carrying workers' compensation policies that exclude standard

medical coverage.

<sup>5</sup> Premiums written by private carriers, and State funds and benefits paid by self-insurers increased by 5-10 percent to allow for administrative costs; also includes benefits paid and administrative costs of Federal system for Government employees.<sup>6</sup> Excludes programs financed from general revenue—most Federal Black Lung benefits and supplemental pensions in a few States.<sup>7</sup> Revised data.

## 8.C Temporary Disability Insurance

**Table 8.C1.—Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1986**

Program <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly covered employment (in thousands)	Taxable payrolls (in millions)	Average weekly number of beneficiaries (in thousands)	Average weekly benefit	Average duration (weeks) per period paid	Contributions collected (in millions)	Net benefits paid (in millions)	Administrative expenditures (in millions) <sup>2</sup>
California <sup>3</sup> .....	9,921	(4)	(4)	\$151.62	10.4	(4)	\$1,014.3	\$61.01
State-operated fund .....	9,322	(4)	81.1	(4)	8.3	\$1,275.4	937.1	61.01
Private plans .....	599	(4)	(4)	(4)	10.5	(4)	77.2	0
Hawaii <sup>5</sup> (private plans).....	353	\$3,610	(4)	177.00	3.8	(4)	18.9	(4)
New Jersey.....	3,042	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	220.5	328.5	<sup>6</sup> 17.65
State-operated fund .....	2,330	23,391	(4)	(4)	(4)	184.3	206.1	16.07
Private plans .....	712	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	36.2	122.4	1.58
New York.....	6,211	41,062	59.3	165.86	4.1	(4)	566.0	5.95
Special State fund <sup>7</sup> .....	.....	.....	1.0	.....	12.6	3.9	5.9	(4)
Private plans <sup>8</sup> .....	6,211	41,062	58.3	115.42	4.1	(4)	<sup>9</sup> 560.1	(4)
Puerto Rico .....	414	3,267	(4)	74.38	(4)	(4)	10.1	1.75
State-operated fund .....	140	1,122	1.4	64.53	9	6.7	4.8	1.60
Private plans .....	274	2,145	(4)	86.34	(4)	(4)	5.3	.15
Rhode Island (State-operated fund) ..	386	3,626	5.7	133.75	9.7	40.0	39.4	3.75
Railroad (publicly operated fund) ...	342	2,631	<sup>10</sup> 11.6	124.40	11.0	217.7	<sup>11</sup> 52.2	14.40

<sup>1</sup> Statutory programs providing short-term cash benefits to employees unable to work because of nonoccupational illness or injury.

<sup>2</sup> State cost of administering State program and of supervising private plans.

<sup>3</sup> Benefits and beneficiary data are for periods terminated in 1986.

<sup>4</sup> Data not available.

<sup>5</sup> Includes data not shown separately for special fund for workers whose disability begins during unemployment. In 1986, the fund paid \$16,176 in benefits.

<sup>6</sup> For fiscal year 1986-87 in New Jersey and New York.

<sup>7</sup> For workers whose disability begins during unemployment.

<sup>8</sup> Includes State Insurance Fund.

<sup>9</sup> Includes medical, surgical, and hospital benefits amounting to \$54.7 million paid under approved plans.

<sup>10</sup> For 14-day registration period.

<sup>11</sup> Includes \$47.3 million for normal benefits and \$4.9 million for extended benefits.

Table 8.D1.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-87

Year	Number				Benefits payable (in thousands)	
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents	Monthly amount	Annual amount
1970.....	111,976	43,921	24,889	43,166	\$12,500	\$111,000
1971.....	231,729	77,213	67,358	87,158	27,200	378,900
1972.....	298,963	101,802	88,067	109,094	37,800	554,400
1973.....	461,491	159,837	124,154	177,500	63,700	1,045,200
1974.....	487,216	169,097	134,700	183,419	71,500	951,300
1975.....	482,311	165,405	139,407	177,499	75,500	947,700
1976.....	469,655	158,087	142,495	169,073	77,400	963,300
1977.....	457,399	148,720	144,543	164,136	80,500	942,200
1978.....	439,970	138,648	145,829	155,493	82,300	965,100
1979.....	418,948	129,558	146,527	142,863	86,500	983,100
1980.....	399,477	120,235	146,603	132,639	91,400	1,032,000
1981.....	376,505	111,249	146,173	119,083	91,700	1,081,300
1982.....	354,569	102,234	144,863	107,472	90,800	1,076,000
1983.....	333,358	93,694	142,967	96,697	86,300	1,055,800
1984.....	313,822	85,658	140,995	87,169	85,300	1,038,000
1985.....	294,846	77,836	138,328	78,682	83,700	1,025,000
1986.....	275,783	70,253	135,033	70,497	78,900	971,000
1987.....	258,988	63,573	131,561	63,854	76,800	940,000

Note: For more recent data, see table M-31 in the monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

## 8.D Black Lung Benefits

**Table 8.D2.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1987**

State	Number				Monthly amount (in thousands)		
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents	Total	Miners	Widows
Total .....	258,988	63,573	131,561	63,854	\$76,800	\$31,100	\$45,700
Alabama .....	11,272	2,515	6,216	2,541	3,396	1,229	2,167
Alaska .....	29	9	14	6	9	4	5
Arizona .....	713	173	391	149	218	83	135
Arkansas .....	1,676	416	852	408	501	206	295
California .....	2,122	409	1,353	360	662	196	466
Colorado .....	2,066	512	1,106	448	626	245	381
Connecticut .....	556	114	353	89	175	53	122
Delaware .....	312	74	173	65	95	35	60
District of Columbia .....	110	21	70	19	33	9	24
Florida .....	5,332	1,350	2,547	1,435	1,557	677	880
Georgia .....	597	114	374	109	184	54	130
Hawaii .....	4	2	2	0	2	1	1
Idaho .....	63	16	34	13	19	7	12
Illinois .....	13,133	2,700	7,981	2,452	4,062	1,315	2,747
Indiana .....	6,088	1,261	3,560	1,267	1,853	622	1,231
Iowa .....	1,482	341	839	302	454	165	289
Kansas .....	681	122	453	106	214	58	156
Kentucky .....	32,361	9,024	13,310	10,027	9,207	4,525	4,682
Louisiana .....	100	18	69	13	31	8	23
Maine .....	12	1	11	0	4	0	4
Maryland .....	2,428	484	1,510	434	753	231	522
Massachusetts .....	127	21	82	24	38	10	28
Michigan .....	3,097	533	2,067	497	972	258	714
Minnesota .....	49	8	36	5	15	3	12
Mississippi .....	138	32	78	28	41	14	27
Missouri .....	973	194	615	164	305	92	213
Montana .....	369	92	194	83	111	44	67
Nebraska .....	29	4	20	5	9	2	7
Nevada .....	195	43	103	49	57	21	36
New Hampshire .....	32	9	17	6	10	4	6
New Jersey .....	2,208	367	1,494	347	692	177	515
New Mexico .....	651	162	324	165	193	81	112
New York .....	1,819	288	1,273	258	575	136	439
North Carolina .....	1,393	305	776	312	418	148	270
North Dakota .....	35	5	26	4	11	2	9
Ohio .....	15,570	3,475	8,771	3,324	4,720	1,678	3,042
Oklahoma .....	1,544	388	772	384	460	193	267
Oregon .....	200	42	117	41	61	20	41
Pennsylvania .....	73,256	17,639	39,041	16,576	21,979	8,507	13,472
Rhode Island .....	51	16	20	15	14	7	7
South Carolina .....	391	85	200	106	113	43	70
South Dakota .....	12	3	6	3	3	1	2
Tennessee .....	8,875	2,235	4,294	2,346	2,610	1,114	1,496
Texas .....	625	123	386	116	193	60	133
Utah .....	1,286	311	656	319	383	156	227
Vermont .....	12	4	8	0	4	1	3
Virginia .....	16,380	4,476	6,958	4,946	4,689	2,252	2,437
Washington .....	489	99	297	93	151	49	102
West Virginia .....	46,538	12,644	20,767	13,127	13,456	6,164	7,292
Wisconsin .....	142	21	95	26	43	10	33
Wyoming .....	614	133	381	100	193	62	131
Other .....	755	140	469	146	230	68	162

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-32 in the quarterly issues of the *Social Security Bulletin*.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.



Table 8.E1.—Trust fund financial operations, 1937–86

Fund or account	[In millions]								
	1937	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1984	1985	1986 <sup>1</sup>
<b>Railroad retirement account:</b>									
Receipts.....	\$92	\$122	\$623	\$1,021	\$1,800	\$4,645	\$7,222	\$4,082	...
Transfers from appropriations.....	92	120	561	593	960	2,452	3,539	2,251	...
Net payments under financial interchange <sup>2</sup> .....	...	...	...	314	523	1,186	2,075	...	...
Dual benefit transfers <sup>3</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	313	629	706	...
Interest.....	...	2	62	117	316	331	314	412	...
Advances from Social Security trust funds.....	...	...	...	...	...	364	666	714	...
Expenditures.....	41	118	316	972	1,747	5,161	5,106	2,856	...
Benefits.....	41	118	311	962	1,724	4,758	4,399	2,114	...
Net transfers for administration.....	...	...	5	10	17	38	44	28	...
Transfers to railroad unemployment insurance only <sup>4</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	5	...	...	...	...
Payments of Social Security benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	365	664	715	...
Total assets, end of year <sup>5</sup> .....	51	136	2,553	3,740	4,398	2,061	<sup>6</sup> 3,670	5,000	\$5,936
<b>Railroad retirement supplemental account:<sup>7</sup></b>									
Receipts.....	...	...	...	...	72	114	125	119	...
Employer contributions.....	...	...	...	...	71	110	120	116	...
Interest.....	...	...	...	...	1	4	4	4	...
Expenditures.....	...	...	...	...	59	123	122	121	...
Benefits.....	...	...	...	...	58	122	122	120	...
Net transfers for administration.....	...	...	...	...	(8)	1	1	1	...
Total assets, end of year <sup>9</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	14	25	29	29	41
<b>Dual benefits payments account<sup>3</sup></b>									
Congressional appropriations.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	405	390	80
Dual benefit payments.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	410	398	369
Total assets, end of year <sup>10</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	304	292	1
<b>Social Security equivalent benefit account:<sup>11</sup></b>									
Receipts.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	923	5,754	...
Transfers from appropriations.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	449	1,840	...
Net payments under financial interchange <sup>2</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,981	...
Financial interchange advances <sup>12</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	471	1,917	...
Interest.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	3	16	...
Expenditures.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	892	5,679	...
Benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	888	3,640	...
Repayments of financial interchange advances.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,013	...
Net transfers for administration.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	26	...
Total assets, end of year <sup>13</sup> .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	-291	-212	386
<b>Civil service retirement fund:</b>									
Receipts.....	123	161	821	1,864	5,364	25,424	37,394	41,115	43,090
Employee deductions and voluntary contributions.....	36	44	370	787	1,869	3,766	4,665	4,688	4,696
Government contributions <sup>14</sup> .....	73	95	307	823	2,001	16,220	21,056	22,471	23,022
Interest and profit.....	13	22	143	253	1,494	5,438	11,673	13,956	15,372
Expenditures.....	61	70	272	927	3,022	15,678	22,218	23,572	24,964
Benefits.....	53	59	184	816	2,820	15,232	21,612	22,931	24,296
Refunds on leaving Federal service.....	8	11	88	111	195	412	559	590	615
Withdrawals for administration.....	...	...	...	...	8	34	47	52	52
Total assets, end of year.....	396	634	4,202	10,480	23,294	76,375	129,422	149,374	167,996

<sup>1</sup> Effective October 1, 1986, the accounting basis for the Railroad Retirement account, Railroad Retirement Supplemental account, and Social Security equivalent benefit account changed to a cash system. Because of this change within the year, only end-of-year assets are shown for 1986.

<sup>2</sup> The purpose of the financial interchange provided by the Railroad Retirement Act, as amended, is to place the OASDHI trust funds in the same position in which they would have been if railroad employment had always been covered under OASDHI. Transfers include (a) interest from Railroad Retirement account to OASI Trust Fund on amount held to the credit of the trust fund, 1954-57; (b) principal and interest from OASI Trust Fund, beginning in 1958, and from DI Trust Fund, beginning in 1961, to Railroad Retirement accounts; and (c) principal and interest from Railroad Retirement accounts to DI Trust Fund in 1959 and 1960 and to HI Trust Fund, beginning in 1966.

<sup>3</sup> Represents amounts appropriated under section 15(d) of the Railroad Retirement Act as amended in 1974 to meet the cost of phasing out dual benefits under the Railroad Retirement and Social Security programs. The dual benefits payments account was established Oct. 1, 1981, to receive dual benefit appropriations and to pay dual benefits. Beginning in 1984, represents reimbursements for prior shortfalls in dual benefit appropriations.

<sup>4</sup> Represents amounts, including interest paid as extended-sickness benefits from railroad unemployment insurance account to workers who would otherwise have been entitled to disability annuity from Railroad Retirement account under conditions specified in section 10(h) of Railroad Unemployment Insurance Act.

<sup>5</sup> Before 1986, includes interest on loans due from railroad unemployment insurance account and Social Security equivalent benefit account.

<sup>6</sup> Includes \$22 million and \$1 million, respectively, in interest on loans due from railroad unemployment insurance account and Social Security equivalent benefit account. Also reflects \$1,313 million in financial interchange advances from general Treasury Department funds, and \$559 million repayment of outstanding Treasury Department loans with interest.

<sup>7</sup> The 1966 Amendments to the Railroad Retirement Act established employer-financed supplemental annuities for long-term railroad employees retiring after June 1966.

<sup>8</sup> Less than \$500,000.

<sup>9</sup> Adjusted for interest on loan from retirement account for 1970, cash balance less total amount owed that account.

<sup>10</sup> Reflects loss of small fiscal year-end balance on September 30 in year.

<sup>11</sup> Established October 1, 1984 to keep track of the financing and payment of Social Security level portions of Railroad Retirement benefits; initial balance of \$315 million represented liability for benefits paid October 1.

<sup>12</sup> Transfers from general Treasury Department funds under section 7(c)(4) of the Railroad Retirement Act.

<sup>13</sup> Reflects loan interest paid the Railroad Retirement account.

<sup>14</sup> Includes appropriations from general funds and contributions of the District of Columbia and Government corporation. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

Source: Daily Statement of the Department of Treasury; beginning in 1954, published and unpublished reports of the Railroad Retirement Board and the Office of Personnel Management.

8.F Veterans' Benefits

Table 8.F1.—Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-87

Period	Total <sup>1</sup>	Disability compensation or pension									
		Service-connected <sup>2</sup>						Non-service-connected			
		All ages	Under age 65		Aged 65 or older		All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older		
			Total	Disability rating <sup>3</sup>		Total				Disability rating <sup>3</sup>	
Less than 70 percent	70-100 percent	Less than 70 percent		70-100 percent							
As of June 30:											
1940.....	610	385	...	...	...	...	...	...	189	...	...
1945.....	1,144	912	...	...	...	...	...	...	159	...	...
1950.....	2,368	1,990	...	...	...	...	...	...	290	...	...
1955.....	2,669	2,076	...	...	...	...	...	...	531	...	...
1956.....	2,739	2,083	2,026	1,841	185	57	43	14	597	319	278
As of June 20:											
1957.....	2,797	2,074	2,004	1,825	179	70	53	17	670	304	366
1958.....	2,850	2,064	1,980	1,807	173	84	65	19	741	279	462
1959.....	2,934	2,053	1,952	1,781	171	101	78	23	841	257	584
1960.....	3,009	2,027	1,908	1,746	162	119	93	26	947	219	728
1961.....	3,107	2,000	1,868	1,711	158	131	104	27	1,077	182	895
1962.....	3,150	1,987	1,849	1,693	156	138	109	29	1,138	166	972
1963.....	3,181	1,989	1,844	1,686	158	145	115	30	1,170	165	1,005
1964.....	3,197	1,993	1,846	1,684	162	147	117	30	1,186	176	1,010
1965.....	3,217	1,992	1,846	1,679	167	146	117	29	1,210	197	1,013
1966.....	3,201	1,993	1,850	1,677	173	143	115	28	1,196	221	975
1967.....	3,182	1,999	1,858	1,683	175	141	114	27	1,173	243	930
1968.....	3,164	2,011	1,873	1,696	177	138	112	26	1,145	265	880
1969.....	3,160	2,039	1,904	1,712	192	135	110	25	1,114	286	828
1970.....	3,181	2,091	1,950	1,754	196	141	116	25	1,086	310	776
1971.....	3,222	2,146	1,995	1,780	215	151	128	23	1,073	335	738
1972.....	3,269	2,183	2,022	1,804	218	161	135	26	1,086	381	705
1973.....	3,257	2,204	2,028	1,806	222	176	150	26	1,053	402	651
1974.....	3,241	2,211	2,018	1,796	222	193	165	28	1,030	410	620
1975.....	3,227	2,220	2,006	1,784	222	214	185	29	1,006	430	576
1976.....	3,236	2,232	1,996	1,767	229	236	209	27	1,003	456	547
As of September 30:											
1977.....	3,280	2,248	1,989	1,759	230	258	226	32	1,032	505	527
1978.....	3,284	2,259	1,971	1,741	230	288	254	34	1,025	516	506
1979.....	3,241	2,267	1,944	1,717	227	323	285	38	974	500	474
1980.....	3,196	2,274	1,912	1,689	223	362	320	42	922	467	455
1981.....	3,154	2,279	1,873	1,656	217	406	359	47	875	438	437
1982.....	3,096	2,274	1,818	1,606	210	456	404	52	824	406	418
1983.....	3,044	2,263	1,744	1,544	200	519	461	58	781	373	408
1984.....	2,980	2,251	1,666	1,476	190	585	520	65	729	339	390
1985.....	2,931	2,240	1,589	1,408	181	651	579	72	690	306	384
1986.....	2,883	2,225	1,505	1,335	169	720	641	79	658	274	384
1987.....	2,844	2,212	1,428	1,268	160	784	698	86	631	244	387

<sup>1</sup> Persons receiving payments under special acts and as retired emergency and reserve officers included in total but excluded from distribution.

<sup>2</sup> Age distribution and degree-of-disability distribution estimated.

<sup>3</sup> Disability rated by the Veterans' Administration according to average

impairment of earning capacity, graduated in intervals from 10-100 percent.

Source: Veterans' Administration, Department of Veterans' Benefits, published and unpublished data.

## Section 9. Income Support Programs

**Table 9.A1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1987**

Type of payment	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
	Number			
Total.....	4,384,999	1,455,387	<sup>1</sup> 83,421	<sup>2</sup> 2,846,191
Federal SSI payments.....	4,019,297	1,268,123	74,711	2,676,463
Federal SSI payments only.....	2,578,152	860,865	43,620	1,673,667
Federal SSI and State supplementation.....	1,441,145	407,258	31,091	1,002,796
State supplementation.....	1,806,847	594,522	39,801	1,172,524
State supplementation only.....	365,702	187,264	8,710	169,728
	Amount of payments (in thousands)			
Total.....	\$1,103,221	\$262,912	\$24,749	\$815,560
Federal SSI payments.....	877,790	188,973	17,886	670,931
State supplementation.....	225,431	73,939	6,864	144,629
	Average monthly benefit			
Total.....	\$251.58	\$180.64	\$296.67	\$286.54
Federal SSI payments.....	218.39	149.01	239.40	250.67
State supplementation.....	124.76	124.36	172.45	123.34

<sup>1</sup> Includes approximately 22,800 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 537,200 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see Q-16 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

**Table 9.A2.—Number of adult units and children receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1987**

Type of payment	Adult units						Blind and disabled children
	Aged		Blind		Disabled		
	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	
	Number						
Total.....	1,187,373	121,031	67,895	3,496	2,371,705	74,149	288,725
Federal SSI payments.....	1,045,101	99,833	60,532	2,968	2,230,691	64,639	287,256
Federal SSI payments only.....	704,609	68,719	34,944	1,938	1,371,025	45,392	188,324
Federal SSI and State supplementation.....	340,492	31,114	25,588	1,030	859,666	19,247	98,932
State supplementation.....	482,764	52,312	32,951	1,558	1,000,680	28,757	100,401
State supplementation only.....	142,272	21,198	7,363	528	141,014	9,510	1,469
	Average monthly benefit						
Total.....	\$181.90	\$350.16	\$296.04	\$470.94	\$288.36	\$390.55	\$327.27
Federal SSI payments.....	152.88	255.22	239.06	330.06	250.13	305.95	303.66
Federal SSI payments only.....	143.10	211.48	238.52	326.18	240.46	293.63	297.06
Federal SSI and State supplementation.....	293.12	708.05	413.58	792.17	391.76	655.92	388.51
State supplementation.....	116.45	323.09	170.82	427.97	125.87	319.32	72.35
State supplementation only.....	107.94	274.43	160.53	375.62	123.81	316.11	76.55

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

9.A SSI: Summary

**Table 9.A3.—Number of persons receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-87**

Month and year	Total	Federally administered <sup>1</sup>	Federal SSI <sup>2</sup>	State supplementation				
				Total	Federally administered		State administered <sup>4</sup>	
					Total <sup>3</sup>	Only	Total	Only
All persons								
January 1974 .....	3,248,949	3,215,632	2,955,959	1,838,602	1,480,309	259,673	358,293	33,317
December:								
1975.....	4,359,625	4,314,275	3,893,419	1,987,409	1,684,018	420,856	303,391	45,350
1977.....	4,287,299	4,237,692	3,777,856	1,927,340	1,657,645	459,836	269,695	49,607
1978.....	4,265,473	4,216,925	3,754,663	1,946,921	1,681,403	462,262	265,518	48,548
1979.....	4,202,727	4,149,575	3,687,119	1,941,572	1,684,283	462,456	257,289	53,152
1980.....	4,194,100	4,142,017	3,682,411	1,934,239	1,684,765	459,606	249,474	52,083
1981.....	4,067,421	4,018,875	3,590,103	1,874,844	1,625,279	428,772	249,565	48,546
1982.....	3,908,466	3,857,590	3,473,301	1,798,400	1,550,405	384,289	247,995	50,876
1983.....	3,955,767	3,901,497	3,589,521	1,811,614	1,557,714	311,976	253,900	54,270
1984.....	4,093,956	4,029,333	3,698,758	1,875,187	1,607,234	330,575	267,953	64,623
1985.....	4,200,177	4,138,021	3,799,092	1,915,503	1,660,847	338,929	254,656	62,156
1986.....	4,346,652	4,269,184	3,921,661	2,002,746	1,723,401	347,523	279,345	77,468
1987.....	4,457,847	4,384,999	4,019,297	2,078,503	1,806,847	365,702	271,656	72,848
Aged								
January 1974 .....	1,889,898	1,865,109	1,690,496	1,022,244	770,318	174,613	251,926	24,789
December:								
1975.....	2,333,685	2,307,105	2,024,765	1,028,596	843,917	282,340	184,679	26,580
1977.....	2,077,945	2,050,921	1,765,147	906,636	754,187	285,774	152,449	27,024
1978.....	1,995,982	1,967,900	1,685,651	885,882	739,028	282,249	146,854	28,082
1979.....	1,903,369	1,871,716	1,593,486	859,101	718,207	278,230	140,894	31,653
1980.....	1,838,381	1,807,776	1,533,366	837,318	702,763	274,410	134,555	30,605
1981.....	1,707,166	1,678,090	1,429,871	783,558	649,758	248,219	133,800	29,076
1982.....	1,578,968	1,548,741	1,329,485	727,662	597,080	219,256	130,582	30,227
1983.....	1,545,999	1,515,400	1,339,093	710,221	580,039	176,307	130,182	30,599
1984.....	1,562,064	1,530,289	1,346,711	716,272	585,015	183,576	131,257	31,777
1985.....	1,529,674	1,504,469	1,322,292	698,634	583,913	182,177	114,721	25,205
1986.....	1,506,496	1,473,428	1,291,415	706,478	583,155	182,013	123,323	33,068
1987.....	1,483,353	1,455,387	1,268,123	705,638	594,522	187,264	111,116	27,966
Blind								
January 1974 .....	73,850	72,390	55,680	45,828	37,326	16,710	8,502	1,460
December:								
1975.....	75,315	74,489	68,375	36,309	31,376	6,114	4,933	826
1977.....	78,363	77,362	69,534	38,868	34,401	7,828	4,467	1,001
1978.....	78,028	77,135	68,192	39,210	35,022	8,943	4,188	893
1979.....	78,108	77,250	67,973	39,603	35,666	9,277	3,937	858
1980.....	79,139	78,401	68,945	39,863	36,214	9,456	3,649	738
1981.....	79,198	78,570	69,261	39,814	36,327	9,309	3,487	628
1982.....	77,929	77,356	68,584	39,003	35,584	8,772	3,419	573
1983.....	79,446	78,960	71,102	39,771	36,438	7,858	3,333	486
1984.....	80,948	80,524	72,361	40,474	37,259	8,163	3,215	424
1985.....	82,622	82,220	73,817	41,323	38,291	8,403	3,032	402
1986.....	83,557	83,115	74,628	42,078	38,949	8,487	3,129	442
1987.....	83,876	83,421	74,711	42,915	39,801	8,710	3,114	455
Disabled								
January 1974 .....	1,285,201	1,278,122	1,209,783	769,501	672,575	68,350	96,926	7,068
December:								
1975.....	1,950,625	1,932,681	1,800,279	922,229	808,725	132,402	113,504	17,944
1977.....	2,130,991	2,109,409	1,943,175	981,524	869,057	166,234	112,467	21,582
1978.....	2,191,145	2,171,890	2,000,820	1,014,561	907,037	171,070	107,524	19,255
1979.....	2,220,827	2,200,609	2,025,660	1,036,240	930,410	174,949	105,830	20,218
1980.....	2,276,130	2,255,840	2,080,100	1,050,155	945,788	175,740	104,367	20,290
1981.....	2,280,525	2,262,215	2,090,971	1,044,950	939,194	171,244	105,756	18,310
1982.....	2,251,013	2,231,493	2,075,232	1,024,939	917,741	156,261	107,198	19,520
1983.....	2,329,596	2,307,137	2,179,326	1,054,525	941,237	127,811	113,288	22,459
1984.....	2,449,947	2,418,522	2,279,686	1,110,506	984,960	138,836	125,546	31,425
1985.....	2,586,741	2,551,332	2,402,983	1,167,326	1,038,643	148,349	128,683	35,409
1986.....	2,755,401	2,712,641	2,555,618	1,245,288	1,101,297	157,023	143,991	42,760
1987.....	2,888,852	2,846,191	2,676,463	1,319,122	1,172,524	169,728	146,598	42,661

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons with State-administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and State-administered State supplementation. Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Table 9.A4.—Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-87

[In thousands]

Year	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered <sup>1</sup>
All persons				
1974.....	\$5,245,719	\$3,833,161	\$1,263,652	\$148,906
1975.....	5,878,224	4,313,538	1,402,534	162,152
1976.....	6,065,842	4,512,061	1,388,154	165,627
1977.....	6,306,041	4,703,292	1,430,794	171,955
1978.....	6,552,068	4,880,691	1,490,947	180,430
1979.....	7,075,394	5,279,181	1,589,544	206,669
1980.....	7,940,734	5,866,354	1,848,286	226,094
1981.....	8,593,414	6,517,727	1,838,969	236,718
1982.....	8,981,328	6,907,043	1,798,453	275,832
1983.....	9,404,227	7,422,524	1,711,319	270,384
1984.....	10,371,790	8,281,017	1,792,089	298,684
1985.....	11,060,476	8,777,341	1,972,597	310,538
1986.....	12,081,025	9,498,047	2,243,332	339,646
1987.....	12,951,091	10,029,197	2,562,700	359,194
Aged				
1974.....	\$2,503,407	\$1,782,742	\$631,292	\$89,373
1975.....	2,604,792	1,842,980	673,535	88,277
1976.....	2,508,483	1,784,996	635,381	88,106
1977.....	2,448,724	1,736,812	627,075	84,837
1978.....	2,432,738	1,706,220	635,860	90,658
1979.....	2,525,374	1,759,426	661,294	104,654
1980.....	2,734,270	1,860,194	756,829	117,247
1981.....	2,818,143	1,967,015	730,665	120,463
1982.....	2,824,003	2,004,730	693,978	125,295
1983.....	2,813,897	2,034,426	644,857	134,614
1984.....	2,974,122	2,188,075	644,585	141,462
1985.....	3,034,596	2,202,557	694,114	137,925
1986.....	3,096,142	2,189,986	759,316	146,840
1987.....	3,194,145	2,199,544	848,782	145,819
Blind				
1974.....	\$130,195	\$91,308	\$34,483	\$4,404
1975.....	130,936	92,427	34,813	3,696
1976.....	137,793	95,651	38,409	3,733
1977.....	146,070	100,370	41,768	3,932
1978.....	152,210	104,525	43,502	4,183
1979.....	166,835	115,873	46,571	4,391
1980.....	190,075	131,506	54,321	4,248
1981.....	206,263	145,937	56,182	4,144
1982.....	216,936	156,236	56,455	4,245
1983.....	229,374	169,898	54,815	4,661
1984.....	248,762	185,440	58,609	4,713
1985.....	264,162	195,183	64,657	4,322
1986.....	277,102	201,403	71,357	4,342
1987.....	291,174	207,405	79,218	4,551
Disabled				
1974.....	\$2,601,936	\$1,959,112	\$597,876	\$44,948
1975.....	3,142,476	2,378,131	694,186	70,159
1976.....	3,419,543	2,631,414	714,364	73,765
1977.....	3,710,788	2,866,110	761,950	82,728
1978.....	3,965,611	3,069,946	811,585	84,080
1979.....	4,380,932	3,403,880	881,679	95,373
1980.....	5,013,948	3,874,655	1,037,137	102,156
1981.....	5,566,157	4,404,775	1,052,122	109,260
1982.....	5,908,841	4,746,077	1,048,020	114,744
1983.....	6,356,975	5,218,200	1,011,647	127,128
1984.....	7,143,212	5,907,501	1,088,896	146,815
1985.....	7,754,588	6,379,601	1,213,826	161,161
1986.....	8,699,773	7,106,658	1,412,659	180,456
1987.....	9,457,787	7,622,247	1,634,701	200,839

<sup>1</sup> Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Table 9.A5.—Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-87

Month and year	Total	Federally administered	Federal SSI	State supplementation		
				Total	Federally administered	State administered
All persons						
January 1974.....	\$116.97	\$113.55	\$88.01	\$65.20	\$70.92	\$41.54
December:						
1975.....	116.36	114.39	96.17	66.86	70.71	45.59
1976.....	121.53	119.70	101.72	70.24	73.63	50.00
1977.....	126.39	124.52	106.61	72.39	75.36	53.68
1978.....	131.79	129.61	111.98	73.02	75.00	58.91
1979.....	157.87	155.65	123.89	106.45	112.26	71.23
1980.....	170.42	167.77	143.35	96.93	99.15	79.85
1981.....	185.49	182.73	160.29	95.46	97.78	80.31
1982.....	198.87	195.83	174.72	94.75	95.81	88.08
1983.....	214.69	211.68	188.94	94.42	94.81	92.01
1984.....	221.87	219.01	196.16	97.46	97.61	96.60
1985.....	228.66	226.06	200.84	103.06	103.82	98.05
1986.....	246.93	244.48	215.40	114.14	115.47	105.93
1987.....	254.23	251.58	218.39	122.95	124.76	110.85
Aged						
January 1974.....	\$99.33	\$95.69	\$74.54	\$60.37	\$68.12	\$36.66
December:						
1975.....	92.99	90.93	75.94	61.48	66.38	39.12
1976.....	96.33	94.37	79.42	65.54	70.23	42.91
1977.....	98.75	96.62	81.78	67.20	71.35	46.54
1978.....	102.96	100.43	85.69	68.94	71.97	53.70
1979.....	125.66	122.67	93.53	104.89	112.18	67.71
1980.....	131.75	128.20	106.70	93.85	96.97	77.55
1981.....	141.56	137.81	118.24	92.62	95.72	77.39
1982.....	150.06	145.69	127.76	92.20	93.41	86.56
1983.....	162.30	157.89	138.19	92.75	93.48	89.49
1984.....	162.55	157.88	138.13	94.77	95.00	93.71
1985.....	168.30	164.26	141.51	100.65	102.76	89.90
1986.....	178.20	173.66	146.87	111.51	113.51	102.07
1987.....	187.24	180.64	149.01	121.59	124.36	106.74
Blind						
January 1974.....	\$128.82	\$124.27	\$105.03	\$79.97	\$84.34	\$60.86
December:						
1975.....	148.96	146.57	116.40	89.78	94.32	61.13
1976.....	155.32	152.77	119.10	98.55	102.70	69.04
1977.....	161.39	159.20	124.08	103.70	107.22	72.21
1978.....	167.19	164.40	132.43	101.85	104.24	86.68
1979.....	214.56	212.27	160.97	146.88	152.98	91.60
1980.....	215.70	213.23	169.91	134.39	138.15	97.45
1981.....	230.33	227.70	187.33	132.21	135.32	99.53
1982.....	244.79	241.59	202.67	132.70	134.58	113.70
1983.....	259.74	256.39	216.71	131.43	132.72	117.33
1984.....	268.30	265.11	223.62	136.78	138.65	115.00
1985.....	277.32	274.32	228.64	146.04	148.25	117.95
1986.....	290.23	287.27	235.95	157.85	160.92	119.69
1987.....	299.74	296.67	239.40	169.08	172.45	125.92
Disabled						
January 1974.....	\$142.22	\$139.01	\$106.05	\$77.79	\$73.41	\$52.64
December:						
1975.....	143.07	141.15	118.15	71.97	74.32	55.26
1976.....	147.21	145.50	123.43	73.77	75.63	59.60
1977.....	152.05	150.36	128.53	75.96	77.57	62.53
1978.....	156.78	154.82	133.44	75.46	76.35	67.70
1979.....	183.80	181.71	146.53	107.47	110.77	78.47
1980.....	200.06	197.90	169.48	97.92	99.28	86.18
1981.....	216.81	214.49	188.15	96.64	97.75	86.92
1982.....	231.48	229.04	203.89	95.58	95.87	93.09
1983.....	247.87	245.49	219.22	94.54	94.17	97.67
1984.....	258.08	256.15	229.58	98.08	97.59	101.80
1985.....	262.71	260.95	232.63	103.26	102.78	107.06
1986.....	283.08	281.63	249.42	114.49	114.90	111.24
1987.....	288.29	286.54	250.67	122.72	123.34	117.69

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

**Table 9.A6.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1984<sup>1</sup>**

Characteristic	Total	Aged 18-64						Aged 65 or older				
		Total	Sex		Age			Total	Sex		Age	
			Men	Women	18-34	35-54	55-64		Men	Women	65-74	75 or older
Total number (in thousands) .....	3,583	1,797	672	1,125	657	662	479	1,786	463	1,323	948	838
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Sex:												
Men .....	31.7	37.4	100.0	...	44.1	38.8	26.2	25.9	100.0	...	27.7	23.9
Women .....	68.3	62.6	...	100.0	55.9	61.2	73.8	74.1	...	100.0	72.3	76.1
Race:												
White .....	65.6	63.9	60.6	65.8	59.4	64.6	69.0	67.4	61.9	69.4	64.8	70.4
Black .....	31.2	34.2	38.3	31.8	37.0	34.4	30.1	28.2	28.1	28.3	29.6	26.7
Other .....	3.1	1.9	1.1	2.4	3.6	1.1	.8	4.3	10.1	2.3	5.6	2.9
Spanish origin <sup>2</sup> .....	10.0	10.3	6.5	12.6	9.0	9.3	13.5	9.6	10.4	9.3	8.2	11.2
Years of education:												
0-8 .....	56.8	39.0	44.3	35.9	25.5	35.6	62.3	74.7	81.7	72.2	70.9	79.0
9-11 .....	17.6	21.9	22.9	21.3	22.7	26.8	14.0	13.3	4.5	16.4	12.4	14.3
12 .....	18.7	28.5	23.6	31.4	38.7	27.9	15.4	8.8	8.0	9.1	12.2	4.9
13-15 .....	5.0	8.2	4.4	10.4	11.4	6.5	6.0	1.8	2.3	1.6	2.2	1.2
16 or more .....	2.0	2.4	4.9	1.0	1.7	3.2	2.3	1.5	3.6	.7	2.3	.5
Marital status:												
Married .....	22.2	19.4	18.2	20.1	8.4	20.8	32.4	25.0	55.8	14.3	27.7	22.0
Widowed .....	29.1	8.2	2.1	11.8	1.0	5.4	21.9	50.2	21.1	60.4	42.1	59.4
Divorced or separated .....	21.2	27.9	14.6	35.8	14.8	37.3	33.0	14.5	10.2	16.0	17.8	10.8
Never married .....	27.4	44.5	65.0	32.3	75.8	36.5	12.6	10.2	12.8	9.3	12.3	7.9
Size of household:												
1 person .....	33.8	22.9	18.7	25.4	11.2	21.8	40.6	44.7	25.6	51.3	48.0	40.8
2 persons .....	26.7	23.2	23.7	22.9	15.8	22.6	34.2	30.1	46.3	24.5	27.7	32.9
3-4 persons .....	25.7	33.0	35.9	31.3	42.8	36.3	15.1	18.4	18.3	18.4	16.6	20.4
5 persons or more .....	13.9	20.8	21.6	20.3	30.2	19.3	10.1	6.8	9.8	5.8	7.7	5.9
Housing status:												
Owning or buying .....	44.8	42.5	48.5	38.8	48.7	38.6	39.1	47.2	50.7	45.9	43.9	50.9
Renting .....	52.1	55.7	50.1	59.0	51.3	58.9	57.3	48.4	42.6	50.4	52.2	44.1
Other .....	3.1	1.8	1.4	2.1	(3)	2.5	3.5	4.4	6.6	3.7	3.9	5.1
Recipient's monthly total income:												
Less than \$300 .....	17.5	16.0	13.9	17.2	19.3	13.7	14.6	19.1	20.7	18.5	17.1	21.3
\$300-\$399 .....	51.6	46.8	54.1	42.5	38.8	47.0	57.5	56.5	48.7	59.2	55.5	57.7
\$400-\$499 .....	16.6	15.9	13.9	17.1	15.5	14.9	17.9	17.4	19.1	16.7	19.2	15.3
\$500 or more .....	14.2	21.3	18.0	23.3	26.4	24.5	10.0	7.1	11.5	5.5	8.3	5.7
Median .....	\$363	\$372	\$365	\$378	\$379	\$378	\$360	\$355	\$359	\$353	\$359	\$350
Recipient's monthly SSI payment:												
Less than \$100 .....	23.0	11.9	7.6	14.5	2.4	13.1	23.3	34.2	36.3	33.4	36.1	32.0
\$100-\$199 .....	25.6	16.8	24.8	12.0	16.7	14.3	20.4	34.4	27.7	36.8	30.9	38.4
\$200-\$299 .....	13.5	14.4	8.7	17.8	18.8	13.5	9.9	12.6	14.6	11.9	12.7	12.5
\$300-\$399 .....	30.1	45.8	46.7	45.2	52.0	46.1	36.8	14.3	11.1	15.4	14.4	14.2
\$400-\$499 .....	6.0	8.1	7.7	8.3	8.7	7.9	7.6	4.0	9.3	2.2	5.5	2.3
\$500 or more .....	1.8	3.0	4.4	2.2	1.5	5.2	2.1	.5	1.0	.4	.5	.6
Median .....	\$207	\$315	\$318	\$313	\$324	\$321	\$259	\$144	\$147	\$144	\$143	\$146

<sup>1</sup> Based on August of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>2</sup> Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A7.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, August 1984<sup>1</sup>

Characteristic	Living with relatives									Living alone or with unrelated persons		
	Total	Married, spouse present						Nonmarried or married, spouse absent				
		Total	Age		Receipt of SSI by spouse							
			18-64	65 or older	With SSI	Without SSI	Total	18-64	65 or older	Total	18-64	65 or older
Total number (in thousands) .....	3,583	743	333	409	443	300	1,400	892	508	1,441	572	869
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Age:												
18-34 .....	18.3	6.7	14.9	...	3.1	11.9	34.7	54.5	...	8.4	21.1	...
35-44 .....	8.8	7.7	17.2	...	2.4	15.7	10.9	17.1	...	7.3	18.4	...
45-54 .....	9.7	10.2	22.7	...	4.1	19.2	10.3	16.2	...	8.8	22.1	...
55-64 .....	13.4	20.3	45.2	...	16.3	26.1	7.8	12.2	...	15.2	38.4	...
65-74 .....	26.5	31.0	...	56.3	38.4	20.2	15.8	...	43.5	34.5	...	57.1
75-84 .....	17.6	18.9	...	34.2	27.0	7.0	13.8	...	38.1	20.6	...	34.2
85 or older .....	5.8	5.2	...	9.4	8.7	(2)	6.7	...	18.4	5.2	...	8.6
Size of family:												
1 person .....	40.2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	100.0	100.0	100.0
2 persons .....	24.7	64.0	43.1	81.0	82.3	37.0	29.3	24.2	38.1	...	...	...
3-4 persons .....	24.0	22.4	35.5	11.7	11.9	37.9	49.7	49.4	50.1	...	...	...
5 persons or more .....	11.1	13.6	21.4	7.3	5.8	25.2	21.1	26.3	11.8	...	...	...
Housing status:												
Owning or buying .....	44.8	53.7	47.4	58.8	54.0	53.2	56.4	53.6	61.2	29.0	22.2	33.5
Renting .....	52.1	42.0	48.3	37.0	40.1	45.0	41.8	45.3	35.6	67.2	76.2	61.2
Other .....	3.1	4.3	4.3	4.3	5.9	1.8	1.8	1.1	3.1	3.8	1.6	5.3
Relationship to householder:												
Householder or spouse .....	68.9	94.9	96.5	93.6	92.8	98.0	35.6	34.0	38.5	87.9	79.1	93.7
Parent .....	4.5	2.8	1.7	3.7	4.8	(2)	10.0	2.1	23.9	...	...	...
Child .....	12.6	.6	1.3	(2)	(2)	1.4	32.1	49.9	.8	...	...	...
Other relative .....	8.5	1.7	.5	2.7	2.5	.6	20.9	11.8	36.9	...	...	...
Not related .....	5.4	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.4	2.2	(2)	12.1	20.9	6.3
Total monthly income:												
Family—												
Less than \$500 .....	49.6	32.5	28.9	35.4	36.7	26.3	14.9	14.8	15.1	92.1	88.9	94.2
\$500-\$999 .....	23.1	45.6	35.9	53.5	56.2	30.0	27.3	28.5	25.1	7.3	11.1	4.8
\$1,000-\$1,499 .....	9.8	12.5	18.1	8.0	5.2	23.3	18.1	19.8	15.2	.3	(2)	.4
\$1,500-\$1,999 .....	5.1	2.3	3.9	1.0	(2)	5.7	11.6	10.0	14.4	.3	(2)	.5
\$2,000 or more .....	12.4	7.0	13.1	2.1	1.9	14.7	28.1	26.9	30.3	(2)	(2)	(2)
Median .....	\$502	\$600	\$897	\$560	\$553	\$899	\$1,214	\$1,139	\$1,357	\$367	\$370	\$365
Recipient—												
Less than \$300 .....	17.5	39.5	29.0	48.0	55.7	15.6	19.0	18.4	20.0	4.7	4.5	4.9
\$300-\$399 .....	51.6	31.6	36.2	27.8	22.9	44.3	45.9	39.2	57.7	67.6	65.0	69.3
\$400-\$499 .....	16.6	14.1	13.7	14.5	12.6	16.3	14.7	14.5	15.1	19.8	19.4	20.0
\$500 or more .....	14.2	14.8	21.1	9.7	8.7	23.8	20.4	28.0	7.2	7.9	11.1	5.8
Median .....	\$363	\$331	\$355	\$308	\$284	\$374	\$368	\$381	\$352	\$367	\$370	\$365
Recipient's monthly SSI payment:												
Less than \$100 .....	23.0	33.8	18.4	46.3	43.2	19.8	12.9	7.5	22.5	27.2	15.0	35.2
\$100-\$199 .....	25.6	19.6	15.0	23.3	24.5	12.3	28.8	22.2	40.3	25.5	9.3	36.3
\$200-\$299 .....	13.5	19.0	20.7	17.7	21.4	15.6	14.7	15.1	14.0	9.5	9.7	9.4
\$300-\$399 .....	30.1	20.6	37.2	7.1	8.2	39.0	34.8	45.2	16.5	30.4	51.8	16.3
\$400-\$499 .....	6.0	4.4	3.0	5.6	2.7	7.0	7.2	8.0	5.8	5.7	11.1	2.2
\$500 or more .....	1.8	2.6	5.7	(2)	(2)	6.3	1.6	1.9	.9	1.6	3.1	.5
Median .....	\$207	\$182	\$276	\$109	\$125	\$297	\$253	\$312	\$166	\$188	\$332	\$140

<sup>1</sup> Based on August of wave 4 of the 1984 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1984, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0183 for further information.



**Table 9.B1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1987**

State	Number, <sup>1</sup> December				Amount of payments during year <sup>2</sup> (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind <sup>3</sup>	Disabled <sup>3</sup>	Total	Aged	Blind <sup>4</sup>	Disabled <sup>4</sup>
Total.....	4,384,999	1,455,387	83,421	2,846,191	\$12,591,897	\$3,048,326	\$286,623	\$9,256,948
Alabama <sup>5</sup> .....	130,955	55,782	1,738	73,435	293,379	88,794	4,630	199,955
Alaska <sup>5</sup> .....	3,852	1,037	81	2,734	10,068	1,953	218	7,897
Arizona <sup>5</sup> .....	37,263	10,819	719	25,725	99,206	20,119	2,169	76,918
Arkansas.....	73,855	31,324	1,310	41,221	153,775	45,211	3,512	105,052
California.....	749,748	285,158	20,688	443,902	3,184,353	968,268	102,390	2,113,695
Colorado <sup>5</sup> .....	32,837	9,097	465	23,275	80,870	15,686	1,196	63,988
Connecticut <sup>5</sup> .....	28,806	6,480	530	21,796	76,269	11,873	1,549	62,847
Delaware.....	7,796	1,885	156	5,755	19,098	2,774	430	15,894
District of Columbia.....	16,655	3,782	230	12,643	49,012	6,615	689	41,708
Florida.....	195,969	78,449	3,108	114,412	506,709	172,403	8,889	325,417
Georgia.....	155,296	56,048	2,778	96,470	350,274	86,080	7,554	256,640
Hawaii.....	12,246	5,106	177	6,963	35,702	12,353	550	22,799
Idaho <sup>5</sup> .....	8,994	1,996	144	6,854	21,439	2,592	386	18,461
Illinois <sup>5</sup> .....	153,033	30,391	2,391	120,251	429,828	58,242	7,015	364,571
Indiana <sup>5</sup> .....	53,312	10,922	1,229	41,161	131,166	15,600	3,403	112,163
Iowa.....	29,964	8,368	1,081	20,515	66,104	10,698	2,781	52,625
Kansas.....	22,385	5,417	353	16,615	50,475	7,971	949	41,555
Kentucky <sup>5</sup> .....	103,478	31,388	2,076	70,014	259,254	50,646	6,221	202,387
Louisiana.....	129,099	45,319	2,281	81,499	313,836	76,581	6,471	230,784
Maine.....	22,764	7,513	258	14,993	48,398	8,638	720	39,040
Maryland.....	55,084	14,310	810	39,964	148,233	24,097	2,372	121,764
Massachusetts.....	113,825	48,916	4,764	60,145	326,440	101,504	16,172	208,764
Michigan.....	129,230	27,521	2,083	99,626	381,149	51,301	6,776	323,072
Minnesota <sup>5</sup> .....	35,648	9,593	629	25,426	79,908	14,482	1,566	63,860
Mississippi.....	112,807	46,961	1,727	64,119	255,648	75,183	4,764	175,701
Missouri <sup>5</sup> .....	81,056	25,080	1,171	54,805	192,190	38,382	3,201	150,607
Montana.....	8,525	1,900	136	6,489	21,228	2,507	377	18,344
Nebraska <sup>5</sup> .....	14,374	3,695	249	10,430	32,409	4,698	634	27,077
Nevada.....	9,115	3,819	511	4,785	22,415	7,269	1,599	13,547
New Hampshire <sup>5</sup> .....	6,517	1,606	117	4,794	15,698	2,165	289	13,244
New Jersey.....	97,032	29,355	1,237	66,440	286,125	66,165	3,912	216,048
New Mexico <sup>5</sup> .....	27,965	9,268	518	18,179	68,600	15,149	1,483	51,968
New York.....	374,968	112,494	4,166	258,308	1,251,221	279,743	14,078	957,400
North Carolina <sup>5</sup> .....	141,523	51,467	2,668	87,388	322,431	80,015	7,373	235,043
North Dakota <sup>6</sup> .....	7,045	2,319	86	4,640	14,672	3,286	229	11,157
Ohio.....	139,357	24,400	2,519	112,438	371,871	38,193	7,048	326,630
Oklahoma <sup>5</sup> .....	59,223	22,447	977	35,799	130,920	35,101	2,735	93,084
Oregon <sup>5</sup> .....	27,625	6,367	582	20,676	70,233	9,682	1,497	59,054
Pennsylvania.....	173,110	43,138	3,031	126,941	503,186	80,471	9,838	412,877
Rhode Island.....	16,331	5,007	206	11,118	43,284	8,872	630	33,782
South Carolina <sup>5</sup> .....	87,989	31,756	1,836	54,397	196,702	47,766	5,182	143,754
South Dakota.....	9,114	2,963	138	6,013	19,530	3,939	384	15,207
Tennessee.....	131,915	45,792	2,018	84,105	308,219	69,040	5,777	233,402
Texas <sup>6</sup> .....	269,510	119,202	4,968	145,340	586,824	191,668	13,690	381,466
Utah <sup>5</sup> .....	9,916	1,757	226	7,933	25,017	3,284	668	21,065
Vermont.....	9,554	2,813	120	6,621	26,212	4,647	371	21,194
Virginia <sup>5</sup> .....	88,949	30,333	1,494	57,122	204,556	46,904	4,025	153,627
Washington.....	52,726	11,287	780	40,659	153,678	21,935	2,353	129,390
West Virginia <sup>6</sup> .....	44,118	9,859	692	33,567	117,633	15,858	2,015	99,760
Wisconsin.....	79,284	22,700	1,100	55,484	228,477	40,119	3,665	184,693
Wyoming <sup>5</sup> .....	2,643	697	52	1,894	6,031	935	139	4,957
Unknown.....	14	2	...	12	...	...	...	...
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands <sup>6</sup> .....	600	282	17	301	1,942	869	59	1,014

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation, unless otherwise indicated.

<sup>2</sup> Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 22,800 blind and 537,200 disabled persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>4</sup> Includes an estimated \$1.82 billion paid to blind and disabled persons aged 65

or older.

<sup>5</sup> Federal SSI payments only. State has State-administered supplementation.

<sup>6</sup> Federal SSI payments only. State supplementary payments not made.

Note: For more recent data, see tables M-20, M-21, and M-25 in the monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B2.—Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1987 <sup>1</sup>

State	Number				Amount of payments during year (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	<sup>2</sup> 271,656	111,116	3,114	146,598	<sup>2</sup> \$359,196	\$145,819	\$4,551	\$200,839
Alabama.....	15,837	10,186	125	5,526	11,159	7,095	83	3,980
Alaska <sup>3</sup> .....	4,726	1,744	62	2,920	12,970	4,761	174	8,035
Arizona.....	3,864	888	2	2,974	3,145	986	2	2,158
Colorado <sup>3</sup> .....	19,623	14,555	92	4,976	35,416	27,952	61	7,403
Connecticut.....	17,874	6,869	113	10,892	49,532	17,624	281	31,627
Florida.....	10,539	5,050	(4)	<sup>5</sup> 5,489	11,681	5,342	(4)	<sup>5</sup> 6,340
Idaho <sup>3</sup> .....	2,985	970	21	1,994	4,205	1,153	20	3,032
Illinois.....	51,979	5,487	262	46,230	58,131	3,899	238	53,994
Indiana.....	777	369	6	402	2,858	1,106	16	1,737
Kentucky.....	6,840	3,460	90	3,290	10,081	5,075	73	4,933
Maryland.....	<sup>2</sup> 1,766	(4)	(4)	(4)	<sup>2</sup> 5,465	(4)	(4)	(4)
Minnesota.....	11,879	2,667	160	9,052	23,770	3,718	314	19,738
Missouri <sup>6</sup> .....	8,558	6,489	340	1,729	<sup>3</sup> 4,262	<sup>3</sup> 2,597	<sup>3</sup> 800	<sup>3</sup> 865
Nebraska.....	7,589	2,386	104	5,099	5,424	1,160	69	4,195
New Hampshire.....	4,243	1,287	159	2,797	6,228	1,155	247	4,825
New Mexico.....	<sup>2</sup> 277	(4)	(4)	(4)	<sup>2</sup> 276	(4)	(4)	(4)
North Carolina.....	14,048	8,355	269	5,424	49,471	28,995	1,074	19,401
North Dakota.....	13	12	.	1	<sup>2</sup> 1,407	<sup>6</sup> 4	.	<sup>6</sup> 3
Oklahoma.....	55,670	32,109	548	23,013	33,103	18,407	350	14,346
Oregon.....	14,195	3,984	679	9,532	10,751	5,833	628	4,290
South Carolina.....	2,983	1,211	19	1,753	4,908	1,876	37	2,995
South Dakota.....	327	208	2	117	595	407	5	183
Utah.....	<sup>2</sup> 8,785	(4)	(4)	(4)	<sup>2</sup> 846	(4)	(4)	(4)
Virginia.....	5,336	2,722	35	2,579	13,288	6,644	75	6,570
Wyoming.....	943	108	26	809	<sup>3</sup> 222	<sup>3</sup> 28	<sup>3</sup> 5	<sup>3</sup> 189

<sup>1</sup> Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.

<sup>2</sup> Data not equal total because States did not report data for the aged, blind, and disabled.

<sup>3</sup> Data partly estimated.

<sup>4</sup> Data not available.

<sup>5</sup> Includes data for the blind.

<sup>6</sup> Excludes optional supplementation.

CONTACT: Joyce Jordan (301) 965-9852 for further information.

Table 9.B3.—Number of all persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation <sup>4</sup>	State supplementation only
Total.....	4,384,999	\$251.58	4,019,297	\$218.39	1,806,847	\$124.76	2,578,152	1,441,145	365,702
Alabama.....	130,955	...	130,955	195.85	...	...	130,955	...	...
Alaska.....	3,852	...	3,852	229.40	...	...	3,852	...	...
Arizona.....	37,263	...	37,263	237.02	...	...	37,263	...	...
Arkansas.....	73,855	180.12	73,851	180.11	93	20.28	73,762	89	4
California.....	749,748	373.92	508,673	238.97	749,270	211.92	478	508,195	241,075
Colorado.....	32,837	...	32,837	223.62	...	...	32,837	...	...
Connecticut.....	28,806	...	28,806	237.29	...	...	28,806	...	...
Delaware.....	7,796	214.25	7,708	208.47	489	129.73	7,307	401	88
District of Columbia.....	16,655	255.43	16,285	238.44	15,768	23.54	887	15,398	370
Florida.....	195,969	225.81	195,969	225.80	2	(5)	195,96	2	...
Georgia.....	155,296	195.89	155,290	195.89	81	24.04	155,215	75	6
Hawaii.....	12,246	252.49	11,810	232.53	10,707	32.30	1,539	10,271	436
Idaho.....	8,994	...	8,994	210.81	...	...	8,994	...	...
Illinois.....	153,033	...	153,033	250.99	...	...	153,033	...	...
Indiana.....	53,312	...	53,312	215.34	...	...	53,312	...	...
Iowa.....	29,964	196.70	29,654	192.43	2,142	87.57	27,822	1,832	310
Kansas.....	22,385	200.82	22,379	200.76	78	32.77	22,307	72	6
Kentucky.....	103,478	...	103,478	218.35	...	...	103,478	...	...
Louisiana.....	129,099	210.87	129,093	210.84	322	12.65	128,777	316	6
Maine.....	22,764	182.31	19,165	181.34	22,706	29.72	58	19,107	3,599
Maryland.....	55,084	234.63	55,076	234.57	174	30.32	54,910	166	8
Massachusetts.....	113,825	249.24	85,179	217.61	113,738	86.47	87	85,092	28,646
Michigan.....	129,230	257.97	119,476	228.79	124,365	48.27	4,865	114,611	9,754
Minnesota.....	35,648	...	35,648	197.80	...	...	35,648	...	...
Mississippi.....	112,807	195.11	112,803	195.09	175	16.15	112,632	171	4
Missouri.....	81,056	...	81,056	206.38	...	...	81,056	...	...
Montana.....	8,525	218.96	8,417	213.28	906	78.87	7,619	798	108
Nebraska.....	14,374	...	14,374	197.18	...	...	14,374	...	...
Nevada.....	9,115	221.82	8,373	213.92	4,282	53.89	4,833	3,540	742
New Hampshire.....	6,517	...	6,517	207.76	...	...	6,517	...	...
New Jersey.....	97,032	254.54	89,410	227.12	92,300	47.59	4,732	84,678	7,622
New Mexico.....	27,965	...	27,965	212.93	...	...	27,965	...	...
New York.....	374,968	290.48	337,289	242.71	356,097	75.98	18,871	318,418	37,679
North Carolina.....	141,523	...	141,523	198.09	...	...	141,523	...	...
North Dakota.....	7,045	...	7,045	183.94	...	...	7,045	...	...
Ohio.....	139,357	233.46	139,348	233.45	126	30.33	139,231	117	9
Oklahoma.....	59,223	...	59,223	193.07	...	...	59,223	...	...
Oregon.....	27,625	...	27,625	227.80	...	...	27,625	...	...
Pennsylvania.....	173,110	256.24	162,578	233.12	164,995	39.13	8,115	154,463	10,532
Rhode Island.....	16,331	229.52	14,070	205.59	15,290	55.97	1,041	13,029	2,261
South Carolina.....	87,989	...	87,989	193.76	...	...	87,989	...	...
South Dakota.....	9,114	190.87	9,113	190.68	56	33.12	9,058	55	1
Tennessee.....	131,915	203.40	131,914	203.40	19	27.05	131,896	18	1
Texas.....	269,510	...	269,510	190.62	...	...	269,510	...	...
Utah.....	9,916	...	9,916	226.46	...	...	9,916	...	...
Vermont.....	9,554	236.93	7,998	199.22	9,211	72.77	343	7,655	1,556
Virginia.....	88,949	...	88,949	201.32	...	...	88,949	...	...
Washington.....	52,726	256.65	50,029	238.71	48,991	32.46	3,735	46,294	2,697
West Virginia.....	44,118	...	44,118	236.52	...	...	44,118	...	...
Wisconsin.....	79,284	256.62	61,102	205.11	74,451	104.95	4,833	56,269	18,182
Wyoming.....	2,643	...	2,643	198.09	...	...	2,643	...	...
Unknown.....	14	...	14	...	13	...	1	13	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands....	600	...	600	276.28	...	...	600	...	...

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>5</sup> Not computed for fewer than five persons.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

Table 9.B4.—Number of aged persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation <sup>4</sup>	State supplementation only
Total.....	1,455,387	\$180.64	1,268,123	\$149.02	594,522	\$124.37	860,865	407,258	187,264
Alabama.....	55,782	...	55,782	133.49	...	...	55,782	...	...
Alaska.....	1,037	...	1,037	164.49	...	...	1,037	...	...
Arizona.....	10,819	...	10,819	161.12	...	...	10,819	...	...
Arkansas.....	31,324	120.15	31,322	120.13	52	16.63	31,272	50	2
California.....	285,158	301.18	161,812	189.95	285,045	193.47	113	161,699	123,346
Colorado.....	9,097	...	9,097	146.55	...	...	9,097	...	...
Connecticut.....	6,480	...	6,480	158.77	...	...	6,480	...	...
Delaware.....	1,885	126.13	1,857	122.21	88	122.75	1,797	60	28
District of Columbia.....	3,782	147.59	3,592	135.19	3,452	21.02	330	3,262	190
Florida.....	78,449	187.80	78,449	187.79	2	(5)	78,447	2	...
Georgia.....	56,048	128.54	56,043	128.54	37	25.27	56,011	32	5
Hawaii.....	5,106	213.96	4,893	202.34	4,383	23.37	723	4,170	213
Idaho.....	1,996	...	1,996	111.66	...	...	1,996	...	...
Illinois.....	30,391	...	30,391	169.59	...	...	30,391	...	...
Indiana.....	10,922	...	10,922	120.84	...	...	10,922	...	...
Iowa.....	8,368	110.22	8,295	107.84	231	120.34	8,137	158	73
Kansas.....	5,417	124.92	5,417	124.88	7	29.86	5,410	7	...
Kentucky.....	31,388	...	31,388	134.41	...	...	31,388	...	...
Louisiana.....	45,319	140.86	45,313	140.80	301	11.71	45,018	295	6
Maine.....	7,513	99.45	5,539	98.11	7,503	27.15	10	5,529	1,974
Maryland.....	14,310	145.30	14,310	145.27	24	20.75	14,286	24	...
Massachusetts.....	48,916	178.51	29,363	149.62	48,905	88.72	11	29,352	19,553
Michigan.....	27,521	158.84	24,194	137.67	26,408	39.41	1,113	23,081	3,327
Minnesota.....	9,593	...	9,593	131.06	...	...	9,593	...	...
Mississippi.....	46,961	132.54	46,960	132.52	68	15.63	46,893	67	1
Missouri.....	25,080	...	25,080	127.99	...	...	25,080	...	...
Montana.....	1,900	112.84	1,889	111.92	38	78.21	1,862	27	11
Nebraska.....	3,695	...	3,695	108.53	...	...	3,695	...	...
Nevada.....	3,819	167.48	3,204	145.15	3,747	46.58	72	3,132	615
New Hampshire.....	1,606	...	1,606	114.02	...	...	1,606	...	...
New Jersey.....	29,355	193.63	26,222	171.70	27,796	42.51	1,559	24,663	3,133
New Mexico.....	9,268	...	9,268	139.63	...	...	9,268	...	...
New York.....	112,494	214.17	93,776	176.35	106,399	71.01	6,095	87,681	18,718
North Carolina.....	51,467	...	51,467	132.09	...	...	51,467	...	...
North Dakota.....	2,319	...	2,319	119.76	...	...	2,319	...	...
Ohio.....	24,400	132.49	24,400	132.45	23	35.17	24,377	23	...
Oklahoma.....	22,447	...	22,447	131.06	...	...	22,447	...	...
Oregon.....	6,367	...	6,367	130.59	...	...	6,367	...	...
Pennsylvania.....	43,138	157.89	38,467	138.51	40,373	36.73	2,765	35,702	4,671
Rhode Island.....	5,007	150.51	3,802	135.55	4,716	50.52	291	3,511	1,205
South Carolina.....	31,756	...	31,756	127.31	...	...	31,756	...	...
South Dakota.....	2,963	112.29	2,962	112.19	13	31.46	2,950	12	1
Tennessee.....	45,792	125.36	45,791	125.36	8	21.50	45,784	7	1
Texas.....	119,202	...	119,202	137.72	...	...	119,202	...	...
Utah.....	1,757	...	1,757	161.45	...	...	1,757	...	...
Vermont.....	2,813	138.17	1,994	104.23	2,711	66.71	102	1,892	819
Virginia.....	30,333	...	30,333	132.27	...	...	30,333	...	...
Washington.....	11,287	166.02	10,388	152.29	10,537	27.70	750	9,638	899
West Virginia.....	9,859	...	9,859	134.74	...	...	9,859	...	...
Wisconsin.....	22,700	152.85	14,227	112.04	21,654	86.62	1,046	13,181	8,473
Wyoming.....	697	...	697	113.81	...	...	697	...	...
Unknown.....	2	...	2	...	1	...	1	1	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands....	282	...	282	258.10	...	...	282	...	...

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>5</sup> Not computed for fewer than five persons.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

**Table 9.B5.—Number of blind persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987**

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation <sup>4</sup>	State supplementation only
Total.....	83,421	\$296.67	74,711	\$239.40	39,801	\$172.45	43,620	31,091	8,710
Alabama.....	1,738	...	1,738	231.92	...	...	1,738	...	...
Alaska.....	81	...	81	239.30	...	...	81	...	...
Arizona.....	719	...	719	261.21	...	...	719	...	...
Arkansas.....	1,310	223.44	1,310	223.39	5	14.00	1,305	5	...
California.....	20,688	430.38	14,370	240.92	20,663	263.36	25	14,345	6,318
Colorado.....	465	...	465	230.76	...	...	465	...	...
Connecticut.....	530	...	530	255.72	...	...	530	...	...
Delaware.....	156	232.52	155	220.59	26	80.08	130	25	1
District of Columbia.....	230	260.83	228	246.25	216	17.81	14	214	2
Florida.....	3,108	245.05	3,108	245.05	...	...	3,108	...	...
Georgia.....	2,778	231.69	2,778	231.64	4	(5)	2,766	4	...
Hawaii.....	177	270.07	174	255.12	157	21.73	20	154	3
Idaho.....	144	...	144	239.81	...	...	144	...	...
Illinois.....	2,391	...	2,391	262.84	...	...	2,391	...	...
Indiana.....	1,229	...	1,229	232.71	...	...	1,229	...	...
Iowa.....	1,081	220.45	1,030	203.90	988	28.63	93	937	51
Kansas.....	353	223.11	353	222.92	1	(5)	352	1	...
Kentucky.....	2,076	...	2,076	255.60	...	...	2,076	...	...
Louisiana.....	2,281	240.50	2,281	240.45	2	(5)	2,279	2	...
Maine.....	258	228.28	240	208.98	258	33.87	...	240	18
Maryland.....	810	255.77	810	255.15	10	49.80	800	10	...
Massachusetts.....	4,764	294.14	3,216	222.30	4,761	144.16	3	3,213	1,548
Michigan.....	2,083	281.14	2,008	254.05	2,032	37.15	51	1,957	75
Minnesota.....	629	...	629	212.72	...	...	629	...	...
Mississippi.....	1,727	228.37	1,727	228.31	6	18.50	1,721	6	...
Missouri.....	1,171	...	1,171	230.96	...	...	1,171	...	...
Montana.....	136	228.74	135	228.79	4	(5)	132	3	1
Nebraska.....	249	...	249	215.25	...	...	249	...	...
Nevada.....	511	264.37	391	201.76	492	114.23	19	372	120
New Hampshire.....	117	...	117	198.46	...	...	117	...	...
New Jersey.....	1,237	268.83	1,187	236.03	1,194	43.87	43	1,144	50
New Mexico.....	518	...	518	241.12	...	...	518	...	...
New York.....	4,166	287.24	3,918	242.76	4,039	60.79	127	3,791	248
North Carolina.....	2,668	...	2,668	232.86	...	...	2,668	...	...
North Dakota.....	86	...	86	238.23	...	...	86	...	...
Ohio.....	2,519	242.40	2,516	242.62	8	22.75	2,511	5	3
Oklahoma.....	977	...	977	247.80	...	...	977	...	...
Oregon.....	582	...	582	221.72	...	...	582	...	...
Pennsylvania.....	3,031	279.21	2,953	251.73	2,903	35.46	128	2,825	78
Rhode Island.....	206	263.08	197	217.90	194	58.08	12	185	9
South Carolina.....	1,836	...	1,836	241.87	...	...	1,836	...	...
South Dakota.....	138	245.14	138	244.72	4	(5)	134	4	...
Tennessee.....	2,018	245.01	2,018	244.98	2	(5)	2,016	2	...
Texas.....	4,968	...	4,968	241.33	...	...	4,968	...	...
Utah.....	226	...	226	269.77	...	...	226	...	...
Vermont.....	120	264.57	113	215.81	119	61.87	1	112	7
Virginia.....	1,494	...	1,494	238.43	...	...	1,494	...	...
Washington.....	780	266.87	740	241.60	722	40.68	58	682	40
West Virginia.....	692	...	692	246.51	...	...	692	...	...
Wisconsin.....	1,100	287.75	962	217.84	991	107.94	109	853	138
Wyoming.....	52	...	52	229.48	...	...	52	...	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands ..	17	...	17	287.24	...	...	17	...	...

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>5</sup> Not computed for fewer than five persons.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

**Table 9.B6.—Number of disabled persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1987**

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number <sup>1</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>2</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Number <sup>3</sup>	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation <sup>4</sup>	State supplementation only
Total.....	2,846,191	\$286.54	2,676,463	\$250.68	1,172,524	\$123.35	1,673,667	1,002,796	169,728
Alabama.....	73,435	...	73,435	242.37	...	...	73,435	...	...
Alaska.....	2,734	...	2,734	253.73	...	...	2,734	...	...
Arizona.....	25,725	...	25,725	268.26	...	...	25,725	...	...
Arkansas.....	41,221	224.32	41,219	224.31	36	26.42	41,185	34	2
California.....	443,902	418.02	332,491	262.74	443,562	221.39	340	332,151	111,411
Colorado.....	23,275	...	23,275	253.60	...	...	23,275	...	...
Connecticut.....	21,796	...	21,796	260.19	...	...	21,796	...	...
Delaware.....	5,755	242.62	5,696	236.26	375	134.81	5,380	316	59
District of Columbia.....	12,643	287.59	12,465	268.05	12,100	24.37	543	11,922	178
Florida.....	114,412	251.35	114,412	251.35	...	...	114,412	...	...
Georgia.....	96,470	233.99	96,469	233.98	40	22.15	96,430	39	1
Hawaii.....	6,963	280.29	6,743	253.85	6,167	38.91	796	5,947	220
Idaho.....	6,854	...	6,854	239.07	...	...	6,854	...	...
Illinois.....	120,251	...	120,251	271.33	...	...	120,251	...	...
Indiana.....	41,161	...	41,161	239.89	...	...	41,161	...	...
Iowa.....	20,515	230.73	20,329	226.37	923	142.45	19,592	737	186
Kansas.....	16,615	225.09	16,609	225.04	70	32.54	16,545	64	6
Kentucky.....	70,014	...	70,014	254.88	...	...	70,014	...	...
Louisiana.....	81,499	248.97	81,499	248.96	19	22.58	81,480	19	...
Maine.....	14,993	223.04	13,386	215.28	14,945	30.93	48	13,338	1,607
Maryland.....	39,964	266.19	39,956	266.14	140	30.56	39,824	132	8
Massachusetts.....	60,145	303.21	52,600	255.27	60,072	80.06	73	52,527	7,545
Michigan.....	99,626	284.86	93,274	251.88	95,925	50.94	3,701	89,573	6,352
Minnesota.....	25,426	...	25,426	222.61	...	...	25,426	...	...
Mississippi.....	64,119	240.05	64,116	240.03	101	16.36	64,018	98	3
Missouri.....	54,805	...	54,805	241.73	...	...	54,805	...	...
Montana.....	6,489	249.82	6,393	242.90	864	79.01	5,625	768	96
Nebraska.....	10,430	...	10,430	228.16	...	...	10,430	...	...
Nevada.....	4,785	260.64	4,778	261.02	43	...	4,742	36	7
New Hampshire.....	4,794	...	4,794	239.39	...	...	4,794	...	...
New Jersey.....	66,440	281.19	62,001	250.39	63,310	49.89	3,130	58,871	4,439
New Mexico.....	18,179	...	18,179	249.49	...	...	18,179	...	...
New York.....	258,308	323.77	239,595	268.69	245,659	78.38	12,649	226,946	18,713
North Carolina.....	87,388	...	87,388	235.90	...	...	87,388	...	...
North Dakota.....	4,640	...	4,640	215.01	...	...	4,640	...	...
Ohio.....	112,438	255.17	112,432	255.16	95	29.80	112,343	89	6
Oklahoma.....	35,799	...	35,799	230.46	...	...	35,799	...	...
Oregon.....	20,676	...	20,676	257.90	...	...	20,676	...	...
Pennsylvania.....	126,941	289.11	121,158	262.71	121,719	40.01	5,222	115,936	5,783
Rhode Island.....	11,118	264.48	10,071	231.79	10,380	58.40	738	9,333	1,047
South Carolina.....	54,397	...	54,397	230.92	...	...	54,397	...	...
South Dakota.....	6,013	228.34	6,013	228.11	39	35.56	5,974	39	...
Tennessee.....	84,105	244.90	84,105	244.89	9	31.89	84,096	9	...
Texas.....	145,340	...	145,340	232.27	...	...	145,340	...	...
Utah.....	7,933	...	7,933	239.63	...	...	7,933	...	...
Vermont.....	6,621	278.38	5,891	231.05	6,381	75.54	240	5,651	730
Virginia.....	57,122	...	57,122	237.02	...	...	57,122	...	...
Washington.....	40,659	281.62	38,901	261.73	37,732	33.63	2,927	35,974	1,758
West Virginia.....	33,567	...	33,567	266.20	...	...	33,567	...	...
Wisconsin.....	55,484	298.46	45,913	233.68	51,806	112.55	3,678	42,235	9,571
Wyoming.....	1,894	...	1,894	228.24	...	...	1,894	...	...
Unknown.....	12	...	12	...	12	...	...	12	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands ..	301	...	301	292.70	...	...	301	...	...

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

**Table 9.B7.—Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1987**

[In thousands]

State	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered
Total.....	\$12,951,091	\$10,029,197	\$2,562,700	\$359,194
Alabama.....	304,538	293,379	...	11,159
Alaska.....	23,038	10,068	...	<sup>1</sup> 12,970
Arizona.....	102,351	99,206	...	3,145
Arkansas.....	153,775	153,745	30	...
California.....	3,184,353	1,381,953	1,802,400	...
Colorado.....	116,286	80,870	...	<sup>1</sup> 35,416
Connecticut.....	125,801	76,269	...	49,532
Delaware.....	19,098	18,394	704	...
District of Columbia.....	49,012	44,761	4,251	...
Florida.....	518,390	506,709	...	11,681
Georgia.....	350,274	350,255	19	...
Hawaii.....	35,702	31,762	3,940	...
Idaho.....	25,644	21,439	...	<sup>1</sup> 4,205
Illinois.....	487,959	429,828	...	58,131
Indiana.....	134,024	131,166	...	2,858
Iowa.....	66,104	63,984	2,120	(2)
Kansas.....	50,475	50,442	33	...
Kentucky.....	269,335	259,254	...	10,081
Louisiana.....	313,836	313,792	44	...
Maine.....	48,398	40,864	7,534	...
Maryland.....	153,698	148,175	<sup>3</sup> 58	5,465
Massachusetts.....	326,440	213,557	112,883	...
Michigan.....	381,149	312,120	69,029	...
Minnesota.....	103,678	79,908	...	23,770
Mississippi.....	255,648	255,613	35	...
Missouri.....	196,452	192,190	...	<sup>1</sup> 4,262
Montana.....	21,228	20,388	840	...
Nebraska.....	37,833	32,409	...	5,424
Nevada.....	22,415	19,813	2,602	...
New Hampshire.....	21,926	15,698	...	6,228
New Jersey.....	286,125	235,953	50,172	...
New Mexico.....	68,876	68,600	...	276
New York.....	1,251,221	943,374	307,847	...
North Carolina.....	371,902	322,431	...	49,471
North Dakota.....	16,079	14,672	...	1,407
Ohio.....	371,871	371,833	38	(2)
Oklahoma.....	164,023	130,920	...	33,103
Oregon.....	80,984	70,233	...	10,751
Pennsylvania.....	503,186	430,058	73,128	...
Rhode Island.....	43,284	33,398	9,886	...
South Carolina.....	201,610	196,702	...	4,908
South Dakota.....	20,125	19,505	<sup>3</sup> 25	595
Tennessee.....	308,219	308,217	2	...
Texas.....	586,824	586,824	(4)	(4)
Utah.....	25,863	25,017	...	846
Vermont.....	26,212	18,516	7,696	...
Virginia.....	217,844	204,556	...	13,288
Washington.....	153,678	134,167	19,511	...
West Virginia.....	117,633	117,633	(4)	(4)
Wisconsin.....	228,477	140,604	87,873	...
Wyoming.....	6,253	6,031	...	222
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	1,942	1,942	(4)	(4)

**Table 9.B8.—Number of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, December 1987**

State	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	288,725	8,318	280,407
Alabama.....	7,878	99	7,779
Alaska.....	342	10	332
Arizona.....	3,306	92	3,214
Arkansas.....	4,736	130	4,606
California.....	27,273	1,384	25,889
Colorado.....	3,013	66	2,947
Connecticut.....	2,105	108	1,997
Delaware.....	763	27	736
District of Columbia.....	975	14	961
Florida.....	12,288	272	12,016
Georgia.....	9,115	190	8,925
Hawaii.....	527	20	507
Idaho.....	1,082	27	1,055
Illinois.....	12,623	334	12,289
Indiana.....	5,731	204	5,527
Iowa.....	2,796	161	2,635
Kansas.....	2,149	54	2,095
Kentucky.....	6,531	154	6,377
Louisiana.....	12,142	268	11,874
Maine.....	1,144	27	1,117
Maryland.....	3,505	90	3,415
Massachusetts.....	5,786	510	5,276
Michigan.....	9,110	242	8,868
Minnesota.....	2,811	112	2,699
Mississippi.....	7,804	107	7,697
Missouri.....	5,607	124	5,483
Montana.....	788	24	764
Nebraska.....	1,463	35	1,428
Nevada.....	758	55	703
New Hampshire.....	499	13	486
New Jersey.....	7,519	129	7,390
New Mexico.....	2,030	36	1,994
New York.....	26,293	442	25,851
North Carolina.....	7,708	204	7,504
North Dakota.....	479	10	469
Ohio.....	12,764	380	12,384
Oklahoma.....	3,580	109	3,471
Oregon.....	2,464	82	2,382
Pennsylvania.....	14,044	348	13,696
Rhode Island.....	1,017	25	992
South Carolina.....	5,547	170	5,377
South Dakota.....	946	18	928
Tennessee.....	7,900	195	7,705
Texas.....	21,323	672	20,651
Utah.....	1,384	59	1,325
Vermont.....	496	13	483
Virginia.....	5,104	150	4,954
Washington.....	4,006	109	3,897
West Virginia.....	3,056	80	2,976
Wisconsin.....	6,092	122	5,970
Wyoming.....	251	11	240
Other:			
Northern Mariana Islands.....	72	1	71

<sup>1</sup> Data partly estimated.

<sup>2</sup> Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.

<sup>3</sup> Mandatory payments are federally administered and optional payments are State administered.

<sup>4</sup> State payments not made.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving SSI payments, by type of payment, December 1987

State	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Federal SSI only	Federal and State supplementation	State supplementation only	Total	Federal SSI only	Federal and State supplementation	State supplementation only
Total	4,457,833	2,430,544	1,584,887	438,550	100.0	54.5	35.6	9.8
Alabama <sup>1</sup>	132,992	117,155	13,800	2,037	100.0	88.1	10.4	1.5
Alaska <sup>1</sup>	3,852	(2)	(2)	(2)	100.0	(2)	(2)	(2)
Arizona <sup>1</sup>	37,577	33,713	3,550	314	100.0	89.7	9.5	.8
Arkansas	73,855	73,762	89	4	100.0	99.9	.1	(3)
California	749,748	478	508,195	241,075	100.0	.1	67.8	32.2
Colorado <sup>1 4</sup>	38,796	19,173	13,664	5,959	100.0	49.4	35.2	15.4
Connecticut <sup>1</sup>	44,643	26,769	2,037	15,837	100.0	60.0	4.6	35.5
Delaware	7,796	7,307	401	88	100.0	93.7	5.1	1.1
District of Columbia	16,655	887	15,398	370	100.0	5.3	92.5	2.2
Florida <sup>5</sup>	195,969	185,428	10,541	...	100.0	94.6	5.4	...
Georgia	155,296	155,215	75	6	100.0	99.9	.1	(3)
Hawaii	12,246	1,539	10,271	436	100.0	12.6	83.9	3.5
Idaho <sup>1 4</sup>	9,532	6,547	2,447	538	100.0	68.7	25.7	5.6
Illinois <sup>1</sup>	178,689	126,710	26,323	25,656	100.0	70.9	14.7	14.4
Indiana <sup>1</sup>	53,312	52,535	777	...	100.0	98.5	1.5	...
Iowa <sup>5</sup>	29,964	27,822	1,832	6 310	100.0	92.9	6.1	1.0
Kansas	22,385	22,307	72	6	100.0	99.7	.3	(3)
Kentucky <sup>1</sup>	105,056	98,216	5,262	1,578	100.0	93.5	5.0	1.5
Louisiana <sup>5</sup>	129,099	128,777	316	6 6	100.0	99.8	.2	(3)
Maine	22,764	58	19,107	3,599	100.0	.3	83.9	15.8
Maryland <sup>5</sup>	56,850	54,910	166	1,774	100.0	96.6	.3	3.1
Massachusetts	113,825	87	85,092	28,646	100.0	.1	74.8	25.2
Michigan	129,230	4,865	114,611	9,754	100.0	3.8	88.7	7.6
Minnesota <sup>1</sup>	38,045	26,166	9,482	2,397	100.0	68.8	24.9	6.3
Mississippi	112,807	112,632	171	4	100.0	99.8	.2	(3)
Missouri <sup>1</sup>	83,134	74,576	6,480	2,078	100.0	89.7	7.8	2.5
Montana	8,525	7,619	798	108	100.0	89.4	9.4	1.3
Nebraska <sup>1</sup>	15,672	8,083	6,291	1,298	100.0	51.6	40.1	8.3
Nevada	9,115	4,833	3,540	742	100.0	53.0	38.8	8.1
New Hampshire <sup>1</sup>	6,517	2,274	4,243	(2)	100.0	34.9	65.1	(2)
New Jersey	97,032	54,732	34,678	7,622	100.0	56.4	35.7	7.9
New Mexico <sup>1</sup>	27,965	27,688	277	...	100.0	99.0	1.0	...
New York	374,968	18,871	318,418	37,679	100.0	5.0	84.9	10.1
North Carolina <sup>1</sup>	145,726	131,678	9,845	4,203	100.0	90.4	6.8	2.9
North Dakota <sup>1</sup>	7,045	7,032	13	...	100.0	99.8	.2	...
Ohio <sup>5</sup>	139,357	139,231	117	6 9	100.0	99.9	.1	(3)
Oklahoma <sup>1</sup>	66,061	10,391	48,832	6,838	100.0	15.7	73.9	10.4
Oregon <sup>1</sup>	29,974	15,779	11,846	2,349	100.0	52.6	39.5	7.8
Pennsylvania	173,110	8,115	154,463	10,532	100.0	4.7	89.2	6.1
Rhode Island	16,331	1,041	13,029	2,261	100.0	6.4	79.8	13.8
South Carolina <sup>1</sup>	87,989	85,006	2,983	...	100.0	96.6	3.4	...
South Dakota <sup>5</sup>	9,114	9,058	55	1	100.0	99.4	.6	(3)
Tennessee	131,915	131,896	18	1	100.0	100.0	(3)	(3)
Texas <sup>7</sup>	269,510	269,510	...	...	100.0	100.0	...	...
Utah <sup>1</sup>	9,916	1,131	8,785	...	100.0	11.4	88.6	...
Vermont	9,554	343	7,655	1,556	100.0	3.6	80.1	16.3
Virginia <sup>1</sup>	88,949	83,613	5,336	(2)	100.0	94.0	6.0	(2)
Washington	52,726	3,735	46,294	2,697	100.0	7.1	87.8	5.1
West Virginia	44,118	44,118	...	...	100.0	100.0	...	...
Wisconsin	79,284	4,833	56,269	18,182	100.0	6.1	71.0	22.9
Wyoming <sup>1</sup>	2,643	1,700	943	...	100.0	64.3	35.7	...
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands	600	600	...	...	100.0	100.0	...	...

<sup>1</sup> State-administered supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> Data not available.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Data partly estimated.

<sup>5</sup> Federally administered mandatory and State-administered optional

supplementation.

<sup>6</sup> Federally administered supplementation only; data not available for State-administered supplementation only.

<sup>7</sup> State constitutional barrier prohibits State supplementation.

CONTACT: Joyce Jordan (301) 965-9852 for further information.



**Table 9.C1.—Number and percentage distribution of adults and children receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1988**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Adults <sup>1</sup>			Blind and disabled children
	Aged	Blind	Disabled	
Total number .....	1,016,400	57,500	2,180,300	309,800
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$10.00 .....	2.5	2.1	1.3	.2
\$10.00-\$19.99 .....	3.1	1.6	1.5	.2
\$20.00-\$39.99 .....	12.7	8.7	8.5	9.4
\$40.00-\$59.99 .....	8.1	3.8	4.0	.4
\$60.00-\$79.99 .....	7.2	2.8	3.7	.8
\$80.00-\$99.99 .....	6.3	3.5	3.3	.9
\$100.00-\$119.99 .....	5.5	3.3	3.1	.6
\$120.00-\$139.99 .....	4.8	3.1	2.6	.8
\$140.00-\$179.99 .....	15.4	10.6	6.8	1.9
\$180.00-\$219.99 .....	6.2	4.3	4.1	2.4
\$220.00-\$259.99 .....	6.8	8.0	8.7	8.0
\$260.00-\$299.99 .....	.8	2.6	2.2	3.9
\$300.00-\$324.99 .....	.5	1.7	1.3	3.0
\$325.00-\$353.99 .....	.2	...	.6	1.5
\$354.00 or more <sup>2</sup> .....	19.7	43.8	48.3	66.0

<sup>1</sup> Excludes couples.<sup>2</sup> Individuals living in their own household with no countable income are

eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$354.00.

**Table 9.C2.—Number and percentage distribution of couples receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1988**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number .....	98,500	2,600	66,800
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$10.00 .....	2.7	...	.9
\$10.00-\$19.99 .....	2.2	...	.6
\$20.00-\$39.99 .....	6.8	...	2.8
\$40.00-\$59.99 .....	4.7	7.7	3.9
\$60.00-\$79.99 .....	4.0	...	3.6
\$80.00-\$99.99 .....	6.1	3.8	5.5
\$100.00-\$119.99 .....	3.9	7.7	4.5
\$120.00-\$139.99 .....	4.8	3.8	3.3
\$140.00-\$179.99 .....	8.3	3.8	7.8
\$180.00-\$219.99 .....	6.0	7.7	8.1
\$220.00-\$259.99 .....	7.9	3.8	7.9
\$260.00-\$299.99 .....	6.7	...	7.5
\$300.00-\$349.99 .....	2.3	15.4	4.8
\$350.00-\$399.99 .....	5.6	11.5	2.8
\$400.00-\$449.99 .....	.9	3.8	1.9
\$450.00-\$499.99 .....	.8	...	1.0
\$500.00-\$531.99 .....	.1	...	.7
\$532.00 or more <sup>1</sup> .....	26.2	30.8	32.2

<sup>1</sup> Couples living in their own household are eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$532.00.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

9.D SSI: Other Income Sources

Table 9.D1.—Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1987 <sup>1</sup>

Number, percent, and average amount	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	4,384,999	1,455,387	<sup>2</sup> 83,421	<sup>2</sup> 2,846,191
	With Social Security benefits			
Number.....	2,125,146	1,031,749	32,422	1,060,975
Percent of total.....	48.5	70.9	38.9	37.3
Average monthly benefit.....	\$275.57	\$280.74	\$289.04	\$270.12
	With earnings			
Number.....	178,237	21,014	5,709	151,514
Percent of total.....	4.1	1.4	6.8	5.3
Average monthly amount.....	\$159.02	\$165.47	\$474.33	\$146.25
	With unearned income other than Social Security benefits			
Number.....	544,879	242,415	9,600	292,864
Percent of total.....	12.4	16.7	11.5	10.3
Average monthly amount.....	\$85.97	\$77.65	\$82.03	\$92.98

<sup>1</sup> For treatment of income, see SSI History of Provisions.  
<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,800 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 537,200 persons aged 65 or older.

Table 9.D2.—Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1987

State	Percent with Social Security benefits				Average monthly Social Security benefit			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	48.5	70.9	39.0	37.3	\$275.57	\$280.74	\$289.04	\$270.12
Alabama.....	57.8	80.0	40.8	41.4	239.84	241.53	235.84	237.45
Alaska.....	34.4	52.9	34.6	27.3	236.89	233.63	219.68	239.94
Arizona.....	45.0	71.4	30.3	34.3	242.16	241.89	224.98	242.81
Arkansas.....	60.9	83.2	37.4	44.7	241.63	245.20	230.63	236.88
California.....	54.1	67.7	50.7	45.6	351.15	361.67	362.37	340.53
Colorado.....	43.2	67.8	28.1	33.8	252.62	254.33	258.28	251.18
Connecticut.....	33.5	51.8	24.2	28.3	249.87	252.62	237.49	248.63
Delaware.....	45.7	76.1	42.6	35.8	264.14	271.62	239.64	259.72
District of Columbia.....	37.9	68.5	32.2	28.9	260.40	268.98	257.14	254.36
Florida.....	41.4	52.1	34.6	34.3	253.63	256.81	239.34	250.71
Georgia.....	54.9	78.9	36.9	41.5	249.01	252.60	232.28	245.48
Hawaii.....	37.2	43.1	28.2	33.2	261.34	264.32	259.36	258.54
Idaho.....	47.7	83.3	36.8	37.5	257.34	268.77	243.15	250.24
Illinois.....	30.1	55.3	24.0	23.9	247.71	254.16	238.33	244.13
Indiana.....	40.4	75.9	26.7	31.4	248.38	257.89	231.22	242.73
Iowa.....	50.9	77.5	47.2	40.3	263.52	272.02	260.45	257.03
Kansas.....	43.3	73.5	28.3	33.8	251.31	261.44	223.06	244.64
Kentucky.....	49.1	79.0	31.5	36.2	233.93	238.41	211.12	230.14
Louisiana.....	47.7	73.1	32.2	34.0	237.86	242.55	228.15	232.52
Maine.....	61.8	88.4	46.9	48.7	293.01	304.88	253.45	282.89
Maryland.....	38.6	63.6	26.3	29.9	253.35	260.34	252.66	248.03
Massachusetts.....	53.7	76.7	53.4	35.3	324.17	338.60	341.66	297.13
Michigan.....	44.9	73.9	31.5	37.1	282.71	287.03	263.54	280.68
Minnesota.....	43.2	71.0	29.1	33.1	248.23	255.07	239.11	242.90
Mississippi.....	59.1	82.6	38.6	42.4	233.87	236.66	225.27	230.10
Missouri.....	50.8	77.4	39.4	38.9	247.15	252.92	232.63	242.21
Montana.....	48.1	78.0	31.3	39.7	260.72	265.83	246.81	258.00
Nebraska.....	47.2	77.7	35.7	36.7	261.40	269.64	239.83	255.72
Nevada.....	48.9	72.3	52.1	29.9	291.28	299.08	316.79	271.65
New Hampshire.....	46.1	70.7	39.3	38.0	258.81	267.76	258.57	253.24
New Jersey.....	39.2	52.7	31.9	33.4	278.17	281.80	264.31	275.89
New Mexico.....	48.5	74.7	28.6	35.7	237.14	241.72	223.18	232.57
New York.....	39.2	56.5	33.7	31.7	293.37	304.04	277.00	285.38
North Carolina.....	57.2	83.0	35.3	42.6	238.06	242.54	232.80	233.07
North Dakota.....	52.5	74.5	30.2	42.0	244.01	252.80	253.31	236.08
Ohio.....	36.2	67.4	29.7	29.6	246.97	256.76	234.96	242.40
Oklahoma.....	51.1	74.0	31.1	37.3	246.60	251.47	235.97	240.79
Oregon.....	44.7	74.1	36.9	35.8	262.10	270.80	244.86	257.07
Pennsylvania.....	43.3	70.2	36.5	34.3	272.87	281.44	264.57	267.12
Rhode Island.....	50.7	70.2	44.2	42.0	296.71	313.23	259.80	284.99
South Carolina.....	55.8	82.3	34.3	41.1	244.06	247.48	225.69	240.59
South Dakota.....	52.2	78.3	33.1	39.7	248.80	259.10	224.40	239.24
Tennessee.....	54.0	81.9	32.9	39.3	240.60	243.85	226.56	237.19
Texas.....	53.5	74.1	32.4	37.4	243.59	246.56	231.45	239.12
Utah.....	34.6	60.6	23.5	29.2	247.88	253.13	220.53	246.11
Vermont.....	58.9	86.9	50.0	47.1	295.46	311.28	277.72	283.40
Virginia.....	51.5	76.4	33.8	38.8	245.29	249.20	238.92	241.36
Washington.....	41.4	64.9	32.9	35.1	273.10	278.96	265.82	270.22
West Virginia.....	42.9	74.7	29.5	33.8	235.40	246.76	232.95	228.07
Wisconsin.....	56.8	85.2	37.8	45.6	311.07	319.57	292.14	304.87
Wyoming.....	50.3	77.9	32.7	40.6	260.82	263.95	270.06	258.40
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands.....	1.3	1.4	...	1.3	229.87	194.75	...	265.00

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Richard Bell (301) 965-0186/0184 for further information.

**Table 9.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, December 1987**

Race and sex	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number .....	4,384,999	1,455,387	<sup>1</sup> 83,421	<sup>2</sup> 2,846,191
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
<b>Race:</b>				
White .....	52.6	46.3	54.6	55.7
Black .....	25.0	20.1	25.8	27.4
Other .....	5.1	7.2	5.5	4.0
Not reported.....	17.4	26.4	14.1	12.9
<b>Sex and race:</b>				
Men .....	36.1	25.2	42.6	41.5
White .....	19.4	10.5	24.4	23.8
Black .....	8.7	4.3	10.3	10.9
Other .....	2.0	2.4	2.5	1.8
Not reported.....	6.0	7.9	5.4	5.0
Women .....	63.9	74.8	57.4	58.5
White .....	33.2	35.8	30.2	31.9
Black .....	16.3	15.8	15.5	16.6
Other .....	3.1	4.8	3.1	2.2
Not reported.....	11.4	18.5	8.7	7.8

<sup>1</sup> Includes approximately 22,800 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 537,200 persons aged 65

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-17 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

**Table 9.E2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1987**

Age	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total number .....	288,725	8,318	280,407
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 18 .....	86.9	83.2	87.0
18-21 .....	13.1	16.8	13.0

**Table 9.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1987 <sup>1</sup>**

Age	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number .....	4,096,274	1,455,387	<sup>2</sup> 75,103	<sup>3</sup> 2,565,784
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
18-21 .....	2.5	...	3.9	3.9
22-29 .....	9.2	...	14.4	14.3
30-39 .....	10.4	...	15.6	16.1
40-49 .....	8.8	...	11.2	13.7
50-59 .....	11.9	...	14.8	18.6
60-64 .....	8.0	...	9.7	12.5
65-69 .....	12.2	17.1	8.7	9.5
70-74 .....	11.5	19.7	7.0	7.0
75-79 .....	10.7	22.6	5.9	4.1
80 or older .....	14.7	40.6	8.7	.3

<sup>1</sup> Excludes blind and disabled children, aged 18-21.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,800 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 537,200 persons aged 65 or older.

**Table 9.E4.—Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1987**

Reason for eligibility	Total number	With representative payee	
		Number	Percent of total
Total .....	4,384,999	1,141,936	26.0
Adults .....	4,096,274	864,475	21.1
Aged .....	1,455,387	63,536	4.4
Blind .....	75,103	9,118	12.1
Disabled .....	2,565,784	791,821	30.9
Blind and disabled children.....	288,725	277,461	96.1

**Table 9.E5.**—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1987

Living arrangement <sup>1</sup>	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number .....	4,384,999	1,455,387	<sup>2</sup> 83,421	<sup>3</sup> 2,846,191
Total percent .....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Own household .....	89.8	90.9	90.1	89.2
Another's household .....	5.7	5.1	6.1	6.1
Institutional care covered by Medicaid .....	4.4	4.0	3.8	4.6

<sup>1</sup> As used for determination of Federal SSI payment standards.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,800 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 537,200 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-18 in the quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen  
(301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

**Table 9.E6.**—Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, December 1987

Year of application	Legal status of alien recipient		
	Total	Lawfully admitted <sup>1</sup>	Color of law <sup>2</sup>
Total .....	288,510	220,160	68,350
1974 .....	6,540	6,290	250
1975 .....	2,720	1,690	1,030
1976 .....	2,360	1,600	760
1977 .....	3,080	2,350	730
1978 .....	7,930	5,970	1,960
1979 .....	20,600	14,570	6,030
1980 .....	29,820	16,720	13,100
1981 .....	17,340	11,110	6,230
1982 .....	17,570	12,800	4,770
1983 .....	24,710	19,920	4,790
1984 .....	33,670	27,640	6,030
1985 .....	39,150	31,630	7,520
1986 .....	42,100	34,170	7,930
1987 .....	40,920	33,700	7,220

<sup>1</sup> Aliens lawfully admitted under regular immigration procedures.

<sup>2</sup> Aliens permanently residing in the United States under color of law. This group was originally comprised of refugees who for humanitarian reasons were not required to follow the regular immigration procedures. The definition was later broadened to include other groups in addition to refugees.

CONTACT: Don Rigby/Charles Scott  
(301) 965-9843/9845 for further information.

**Table 9.F1.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1987**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Adults		Blind and disabled children	Total	Adults		Blind and disabled children
		Blind	Disabled			Blind	Disabled	
Total .....	2,053,400	36,200	1,723,900	293,300	...	...	...	...
Diagnosis available.....	1,590,200	29,100	1,306,500	254,600	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	12,100	300	10,700	1,100	.8	1.0	.8	.4
Neoplasms.....	30,100	200	23,600	6,300	1.9	.7	1.8	2.5
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	68,200	3,300	60,400	4,500	4.3	11.3	4.6	1.8
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	11,200	...	6,300	4,900	.7	...	.5	1.9
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)....	383,000	200	366,600	16,200	24.1	.7	28.1	6.4
Mental retardation.....	428,400	800	319,400	108,200	26.9	2.7	24.4	42.5
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs.....	201,400	21,100	114,900	65,400	12.7	72.5	8.8	25.7
Circulatory system.....	131,900	600	129,000	2,300	8.3	2.1	9.9	.9
Respiratory system.....	50,000	100	45,800	4,100	3.1	.3	3.5	1.6
Digestive system.....	17,900	...	16,700	1,200	1.1	...	1.3	.5
Genitourinary system.....	15,600	100	14,400	1,100	1.0	.3	1.1	.4
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	3,000	(2)	(2)	(2)	.2	.3	.2	...
Musculoskeletal system.....	116,100	200	112,500	3,400	7.3	.7	8.6	1.3
Congenital anomalies.....	40,500	1,500	14,700	24,300	2.5	5.2	1.1	9.5
Injuries.....	51,300	600	48,300	2,400	3.2	2.1	3.7	.9
Other.....	29,500	...	20,400	9,100	1.9	...	1.6	3.6

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 277,200 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

<sup>2</sup> Distribution not shown where total is fewer than 5,000 recipients.

**Table 9.F2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1987**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Age							
		Under 10	10-17	18-21	22-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64
Total									
Total.....	<sup>1</sup> 2,053,400	122,600	160,600	110,200	361,900	354,900	282,400	392,300	268,500
Diagnosis available, number.....	1,590,200	109,200	136,300	91,900	285,200	256,600	209,900	300,200	200,900
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.8	.7	.2	.2	.5	.9	1.1	1.0	.9
Neoplasms.....	1.9	3.1	2.0	2.5	.9	.9	2.5	2.1	2.7
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	4.3	2.7	1.0	1.2	1.1	3.1	5.6	7.9	8.3
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.7	2.3	1.6	.5	1.1	.5	.2	.2	.3
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	24.1	5.4	7.7	14.5	24.5	41.3	37.1	23.4	14.6
Mental retardation.....	26.9	26.7	54.5	51.6	46.2	27.6	15.7	9.4	7.0
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs.....	12.7	30.2	21.0	18.1	14.3	10.3	9.3	7.8	6.4
Circulatory system.....	8.3	1.6	.4	1.1	.9	2.8	8.5	18.3	23.0
Respiratory system.....	3.1	1.9	1.4	.4	.3	.8	2.7	6.9	8.2
Digestive system.....	1.1	.6	.4	.1	.2	.7	1.5	2.4	1.9
Genitourinary system.....	1.0	.6	.2	1.7	.8	1.2	.9	1.2	1.0
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.2	.1	.0	.1	.1	.2	.6	.1	.2
Musculoskeletal system.....	7.3	1.3	1.7	1.6	2.2	3.5	7.3	13.8	19.4
Congenital anomalies.....	2.5	14.9	6.1	2.3	2.2	1.2	.6	.5	.8
Injuries.....	3.2	.9	.7	3.3	3.8	4.1	4.2	3.1	3.5
Other.....	1.9	6.9	1.1	.8	.9	1.0	2.1	2.1	1.9
Men									
Total.....	924,800	69,600	91,700	66,400	206,100	177,100	111,000	121,200	81,700
Diagnosis available, number.....	711,200	61,300	79,000	56,500	162,700	127,500	78,700	85,600	59,900
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.8	.5	.1	.2	.6	.9	1.3	1.2	1.5
Neoplasms.....	1.6	2.9	2.4	3.0	.7	.3	1.7	2.1	2.5
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	2.4	2.3	1.4	1.6	1.2	2.7	3.7	4.0	3.5
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.8	1.8	1.6	.7	1.2	.5	.3	.1	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	24.7	6.0	8.6	14.9	27.9	45.3	36.1	20.0	13.7
Mental retardation.....	31.2	29.4	54.8	50.3	42.5	25.6	18.0	12.9	8.7
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs.....	13.5	28.9	20.8	17.7	13.3	9.5	8.6	9.0	6.7
Circulatory system.....	6.1	1.5	.3	1.2	.8	2.2	7.9	20.3	22.7
Respiratory system.....	2.3	2.3	1.9	.2	.2	.3	1.8	5.8	10.7
Digestive system.....	1.0	.2	.5	.0	.2	.5	1.7	2.7	2.8
Genitourinary system.....	1.0	.7	.0	1.2	1.0	1.3	1.0	1.1	1.3
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.1	.0	.0	.2	.0	.2	.5	.0	.0
Musculoskeletal system.....	4.9	1.3	1.3	1.8	1.8	2.7	6.4	12.5	17.0
Congenital anomalies.....	2.8	14.4	5.1	2.1	1.8	1.2	.6	.6	1.0
Injuries.....	4.8	1.1	.6	4.2	5.6	6.1	7.9	5.1	5.5
Other.....	1.9	6.9	.6	.7	1.2	.8	2.7	2.7	2.2
Women									
Total.....	1,128,600	53,000	68,900	43,800	155,800	177,800	171,400	271,100	186,800
Diagnosis available, number.....	879,000	47,900	57,300	35,400	122,500	129,100	131,200	214,600	141,000
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.8	1.0	.3	.3	.3	.9	1.1	.9	.6
Neoplasms.....	2.1	3.3	1.4	1.7	1.1	1.5	3.0	2.1	2.8
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.8	3.1	.5	.6	.9	3.5	6.7	9.4	10.3
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.6	2.9	1.6	.3	.9	.5	.2	.3	.4
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	23.6	4.6	6.5	13.8	19.9	37.5	37.7	24.7	15.0
Mental retardation.....	23.5	23.4	54.1	53.7	51.1	29.5	14.3	8.0	6.2
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs.....	12.0	31.9	21.3	18.6	15.8	11.2	9.7	7.3	6.3
Circulatory system.....	10.1	1.7	.5	.8	1.1	3.3	8.8	17.5	23.1
Respiratory system.....	3.8	1.5	.7	.8	.4	1.2	3.3	7.3	7.1
Digestive system.....	1.3	1.3	.2	.3	.2	.8	1.4	2.2	1.6
Genitourinary system.....	1.0	.6	.5	2.5	.5	1.2	.8	1.2	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.2	.0	.0	.2	.2	.7	.2	.3
Musculoskeletal system.....	9.2	1.3	2.3	1.4	2.9	4.3	7.9	14.3	20.4
Congenital anomalies.....	2.3	15.7	7.5	2.5	2.9	1.2	.6	.5	.7
Injuries.....	1.9	.6	.9	1.7	1.4	2.1	2.0	2.2	2.6
Other.....	1.8	6.9	1.7	.8	.6	1.2	1.8	1.8	1.8

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 277,200 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

**Table 9.F3.**—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments (section 1619a) and extended Medicaid coverage (section 1619b), for selected months, 1982-87

Reporting month	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Percentage change over prior report month	Number	Percentage change over prior report month
December 1982.....	287	...	5,515	...
December 1983.....	392	+ 36.6	5,165	-6.4
August 1984.....	406	+3.5	6,804	+31.7
August 1985.....	816	+101.0	7,954	+16.9
January 1986.....	992	+21.6	8,106	+1.9
March 1987.....	1,381	+39.2	10,500	+29.5
June 1987.....	1,436	+4.0	12,470	+18.8
September 1987.....	12,752	+788.0	15,096	+21.1
December 1987.....	14,559	+14.2	15,632	+3.6

**Table 9.F4.**—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments (section 1619a) and extended Medicaid coverage (section 1619b), by age, race, types of earned and unearned income, distributed by sex and average earned and unearned income, December 1987

Age, race, and type of income	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)			Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	14,559	8,186	6,373	15,632	9,074	6,558
Age:						
Under 18.....	103	71	32	109	61	48
18-21.....	1,959	1,258	701	977	675	302
22-29.....	6,522	4,044	2,478	6,586	4,190	2,396
30-39.....	3,354	1,785	1,569	4,457	2,622	1,835
40-49.....	1,469	593	876	1,924	856	1,068
50-59.....	815	306	509	1,132	481	651
60-64.....	337	129	208	447	189	258
Race:						
White.....	9,963	5,724	4,239	10,918	6,508	4,410
Black.....	2,482	1,409	1,073	2,258	1,316	942
Other.....	653	388	265	579	342	237
Unknown.....	1,461	665	796	1,877	908	969
Earned income: <sup>1</sup>						
Wages.....	14,362	8,060	6,302	15,399	8,929	6,470
Self-employment.....	274	174	100	347	205	142
Unearned income: <sup>1</sup>						
None.....	10,713	6,077	4,636	6,060	3,541	2,519
Social Security.....	2,449	1,398	1,051	8,415	4,914	3,501
Other pensions.....	66	34	32	203	110	93
Assistance based on need.....	4	2	2	18	5	13
Interest, dividends, etc.....	1,129	577	552	1,107	603	504
Other.....	504	262	242	958	487	471

<sup>1</sup> Persons with more than one type of earned or unearned income are shown under each type.



**Table 9.F5.**—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments (section 1619a) and extended Medicaid coverage (section 1619b) and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1987

State	Receiving special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Average earnings	Number	Average earnings
Total.....	14,559	\$494	15,632	\$739
Alabama.....	127	470	180	683
Alaska <sup>1</sup> .....	23	448	47	951
Arizona.....	149	479	139	668
Arkansas.....	90	448	91	677
California.....	2,699	581	1,363	1,117
Colorado.....	131	438	256	569
Connecticut <sup>1</sup> .....	340	467	478	783
Delaware.....	46	459	50	637
District of Columbia.....	79	476	80	790
Florida.....	404	470	587	681
Georgia.....	250	478	372	769
Hawaii <sup>1</sup> .....	56	449	41	547
Idaho <sup>1</sup> .....	37	422	65	637
Illinois <sup>1</sup> .....	431	458	533	684
Indiana <sup>1</sup> .....	246	431	287	528
Iowa.....	178	435	231	478
Kansas <sup>1</sup> .....	105	454	179	664
Kentucky.....	141	463	149	644
Louisiana.....	134	459	143	687
Maine.....	165	510	138	798
Maryland.....	277	467	354	770
Massachusetts.....	935	517	1,350	845
Michigan.....	620	473	632	611
Minnesota <sup>1</sup> .....	276	433	541	511
Mississippi.....	97	476	115	715
Missouri <sup>1</sup> .....	212	452	249	624
Montana.....	32	485	46	532
Nebraska <sup>1</sup> .....	82	439	77	609
Nevada <sup>1</sup> .....	38	426	45	569
New Hampshire <sup>1</sup> .....	125	482	146	685
New Jersey.....	487	498	652	775
New Mexico.....	45	449	59	712
New York.....	1,402	510	1,654	899
North Carolina <sup>1</sup> .....	260	480	190	687
North Dakota <sup>1</sup> .....	35	446	37	475
Ohio <sup>1</sup> .....	687	442	578	595
Oklahoma <sup>1</sup> .....	49	476	66	626
Oregon <sup>1</sup> .....	154	480	206	515
Pennsylvania.....	634	455	715	646
Rhode Island.....	89	541	97	667
South Carolina.....	120	455	145	693
South Dakota.....	44	475	73	630
Tennessee.....	183	465	222	844
Texas.....	435	454	521	646
Utah <sup>1</sup> .....	61	392	55	540
Vermont.....	106	491	79	698
Virginia <sup>1</sup> .....	268	464	378	705
Washington.....	396	512	441	649
West Virginia.....	43	493	33	665
Wisconsin.....	513	453	432	539
Wyoming.....	20	384	35	726
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	3	406	...	...

<sup>1</sup> Initial Medicaid determinations are made by the States after identification of potentially eligible persons by SSA.

**Table 9.G1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-86**

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii beginning in 1943, Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands beginning in October 1950, and Guam beginning in July 1959]

Year	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance <sup>1</sup>		
	Average monthly number (in thousands)—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families (in thousands)	Total assistance payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per family
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—				
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
1936.....	147	534	361	\$49,678	\$28.15	\$7.75	...	...	...
1940.....	349	1,182	840	133,770	31.98	9.43	...	...	...
1945.....	259	907	656	149,667	48.18	13.75	...	...	...
1950.....	644	2,205	1,637	551,653	71.33	17.64	...	...	...
1955.....	612	2,214	1,673	617,841	84.17	23.26	...	...	...
1960.....	787	3,005	2,314	1,000,784	105.75	27.75	...	...	...
1961.....	869	3,354	2,587	1,156,769	110.97	28.74	...	...	...
1962.....	931	3,676	2,818	1,298,774	116.30	29.44	...	...	...
1963.....	947	3,876	2,909	1,365,851	120.19	29.36	...	...	...
1964.....	992	4,118	3,091	1,510,352	126.88	30.57	...	...	...
1965.....	1,039	4,329	3,256	1,660,186	133.20	31.96	...	...	...
1966.....	1,088	4,513	3,411	1,863,925	142.83	34.42	...	...	...
1967.....	1,217	5,014	3,771	2,266,400	155.19	37.67	...	...	...
1968.....	1,410	5,705	4,275	2,849,298	168.41	41.62	...	...	...
1969.....	1,698	6,706	4,985	3,563,427	174.89	44.28	7.5	\$6,699	\$117.23
1970.....	2,208	8,466	6,214	4,852,964	183.13	47.77	7.5	11,396	126.14
1971.....	2,762	10,241	7,434	6,203,528	187.16	50.48	11.1	19,843	148.54
1972.....	3,049	10,947	7,905	6,909,260	188.87	52.60	19.9	44,180	184.91
1973.....	3,148	10,949	7,902	7,212,035	190.91	54.89	18.8	39,265	174.05
1974.....	3,230	10,864	7,822	7,916,563	204.27	60.72	31.3	64,031	170.38
1975.....	3,498	11,346	8,095	9,210,995	219.44	67.65	38.3	77,516	168.85
1976.....	3,579	11,304	8,001	10,140,543	236.10	74.75	27.5	55,673	168.43
1977.....	3,588	11,050	7,773	10,603,820	246.27	79.97	32.8	66,132	168.05
1978.....	3,522	10,570	7,402	10,730,415	253.89	84.60	34.5	80,919	195.24
1979.....	3,509	10,312	7,179	11,068,864	262.86	89.45	35.7	84,043	195.92
1980.....	3,712	10,774	7,419	12,475,245	280.03	96.49	48.6	113,238	194.29
1981.....	3,835	11,079	7,527	12,981,115	282.04	97.64	49.1	123,467	209.51
1982.....	3,542	10,358	6,903	12,877,905	303.02	103.60	27.3	102,344	278.54
1983.....	3,686	10,761	7,098	13,838,202	312.84	107.17	30.0	125,246	<sup>2</sup> 283.15
1984.....	3,714	10,832	7,144	14,504,710	325.46	111.58	32.1	141,137	<sup>2</sup> 276.97
1985.....	3,701	10,855	7,198	15,195,835	342.15	116.65	32.6	157,304	<sup>2</sup> 312.98
1986.....	3,763	11,038	7,334	16,033,074	355.04	121.05	34.8	178,284	<sup>2</sup> 355.13

<sup>1</sup> Reporting initiated July 1969. Number of States with program: 1969-70, 23; 1971, 24; 1972, 27; 1973-75, 29; 1976-78, 26; 1979, 24; 1980-83, 27; and 1984-86, 28.<sup>2</sup> Excludes family count and expenditures for States providing only partial data.

**Table 9.G2.—Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1986**

State	Aid to Families with Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance		
	Average monthly number of—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families	Amount of payments to families	
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—			Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per family
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
Total .....	3,763,252	11,037,797	7,333,801	\$16,033,074	\$355.04	\$121.05	34,820	\$178,284	<sup>1</sup> \$355.13
Alabama .....	49,351	143,920	101,090	67,570	114.10	39.12	...	...	...
Alaska .....	7,004	17,378	11,128	47,507	565.28	227.82	...	...	...
Arizona .....	26,910	77,019	53,926	85,319	264.21	92.31	...	...	...
Arkansas .....	22,761	67,152	47,211	48,731	178.42	60.47	...	...	...
California .....	570,292	1,659,340	1,110,781	3,640,431	531.95	182.83	703	29,895	(1)
Colorado .....	29,594	84,944	56,890	109,848	309.32	107.76	...	...	...
Connecticut .....	39,902	116,075	78,385	223,021	465.77	160.11	...	...	...
Delaware .....	8,132	21,640	14,479	24,666	252.76	94.99	196	287	122.17
District of Columbia .....	20,887	54,395	41,410	77,207	308.03	118.28	1,058	589	46.36
Florida .....	98,222	277,355	196,535	267,099	226.61	80.25	...	...	...
Georgia .....	84,888	241,229	168,379	232,042	227.79	80.16	597	7,556	1,054.85
Guam .....	1,570	5,590	3,966	3,894	206.71	58.05	...	...	...
Hawaii .....	14,894	45,864	29,786	71,776	401.60	130.41	...	...	...
Idaho .....	6,349	17,204	11,536	19,358	254.09	93.77	...	...	...
Illinois .....	241,774	736,799	493,690	887,150	305.78	100.34	183	419	191.16
Indiana .....	54,968	158,686	107,114	145,075	219.94	76.19	...	...	...
Iowa .....	40,675	126,942	79,500	171,403	351.17	112.52	...	...	...
Kansas .....	23,841	70,321	46,366	93,763	327.73	111.11	179	403	187.61
Kentucky .....	60,171	161,561	108,090	139,506	193.21	71.96	...	...	...
Louisiana .....	81,619	245,743	172,929	164,207	167.66	55.68	...	...	...
Maine .....	19,899	57,859	36,074	83,063	347.86	119.64	275	953	288.97
Maryland .....	69,107	189,845	123,304	250,399	301.95	109.91	1,852	4,564	205.39
Massachusetts .....	87,433	235,129	150,623	470,800	448.72	166.86	4,469	24,406	455.08
Michigan .....	218,905	668,379	428,063	1,246,246	474.42	155.38	4,710	13,523	239.28
Minnesota .....	54,113	161,226	101,650	329,310	507.14	170.21	1,382	7,106	428.52
Mississippi .....	54,293	162,764	116,872	75,631	116.08	38.72	...	...	...
Missouri .....	66,740	201,506	131,582	210,139	262.39	86.90	...	...	...
Montana .....	8,999	26,343	16,797	37,910	351.05	119.92	115	308	223.96
Nebraska .....	16,236	47,440	31,520	61,661	316.49	108.31	209	1,032	410.68
Nevada .....	5,627	16,387	11,106	16,103	238.48	81.89	...	...	...
New Hampshire .....	4,817	12,655	8,366	19,021	329.06	125.25	...	...	...
New Jersey .....	119,837	351,202	237,131	502,264	349.27	119.18	607	5,337	733.31
New Mexico .....	18,465	52,706	35,383	52,174	235.47	82.49	...	...	...
New York .....	366,080	1,094,500	714,613	2,122,670	483.20	161.62	6,336	57,359	754.46
North Carolina .....	67,156	175,209	118,918	183,564	227.78	87.31	621	1,200	161.08
North Dakota .....	4,929	13,667	9,049	20,323	343.58	123.92	...	...	...
Ohio .....	227,619	676,001	428,667	809,081	296.21	99.74	4,643	8,199	147.16
Oklahoma .....	30,807	89,507	61,985	102,785	278.03	95.70	874	2,562	244.30
Oregon .....	30,380	82,125	54,271	120,093	329.41	121.86	1,670	4,134	206.22
Pennsylvania .....	190,991	580,195	377,182	776,603	338.85	111.54	53	114	177.98
Puerto Rico .....	54,148	177,608	120,516	65,864	101.36	30.90	839	188	18.71
Rhode Island .....	16,035	44,351	28,679	79,183	411.51	148.78	...	...	...
South Carolina .....	46,388	131,446	91,619	103,533	185.99	65.64	...	...	...
South Dakota .....	6,281	17,692	12,221	20,020	265.61	94.30	...	...	...
Tennessee .....	60,491	165,451	111,859	103,721	142.89	52.24	...	...	...
Texas .....	141,138	427,236	301,039	289,024	170.65	56.37	...	...	...
Utah .....	13,750	40,871	26,291	56,267	341.02	114.73	...	...	...
Vermont .....	7,623	21,862	13,592	40,324	440.83	153.71	293	386	109.78
Virgin Islands .....	1,230	4,234	3,145	2,719	184.29	53.52	3	10	287.31
Virginia .....	58,252	152,884	102,555	177,915	254.52	96.98	18	79	357.20
Washington .....	72,480	203,243	129,424	374,973	431.12	153.75	650	2,982	382.16
West Virginia .....	36,775	115,735	70,052	108,971	246.93	78.46	1,100	1,694	128.28
Wisconsin .....	98,307	300,017	189,048	584,861	495.78	162.45	732	1,787	203.57
Wyoming .....	4,119	11,367	7,415	16,287	329.47	119.40	455	1,213	222.15

<sup>1</sup> California was unable to provide a family count to correspond with expenditures. The national average excludes family count and expenditures for California.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye (202) 252-5041 for further information.

Table 9.H1.—Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-87

Fiscal year	Persons participating, average during year (in thousands)	Annual bonus value of coupons (in thousands)	Annual average monthly bonus <sup>1</sup> per person
1962.....	143	\$13,153	\$7.66
1963.....	226	18,639	6.87
1964.....	367	28,643	6.50
1965.....	424	32,494	6.39
1966.....	864	64,781	6.25
1967.....	1,447	105,455	6.07
1968.....	2,211	172,982	6.52
1969.....	2,878	228,587	6.62
1970.....	4,340	550,806	10.58
1971.....	9,368	1,522,904	13.55
1972.....	11,103	1,794,875	13.47
1973.....	12,190	2,102,133	14.37
1974.....	12,896	2,725,988	17.62
1975.....	17,063	4,386,144	21.42
1976.....	18,557	5,310,133	23.85
1977.....	17,058	5,057,700	24.71
1978.....	16,044	5,165,209	26.83
1979.....	17,710	6,484,538	30.51
1980.....	21,077	8,685,521	34.34
1981.....	22,430	10,615,964	39.44
1982 <sup>2 3</sup> .....	21,716	10,205,799	39.18
1983.....	21,630	11,153,867	42.98
1984.....	20,858	10,696,100	42.74
1985.....	19,910	10,744,200	44.99
1986.....	19,428	10,604,950	45.49
1987.....	19,114	10,514,106	45.84

<sup>1</sup> That portion of the food stamp allotment, before the elimination of the purchase requirement, represented the government's share of total food stamps received. Since January 1979, only the bonus portion of the total food stamp allotment is received by participants.

<sup>2</sup> As of 1983, SSI recipients are ineligible in California and Wisconsin because

these States supplement SSI payments in amounts that include the value of food stamps. Before 1982, this provision was also applicable to Massachusetts.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes participants and benefits under the Puerto Rico Nutrition Assistance Program after July 1, 1982.

Source: Department of Agriculture, Food and Nutrition Service.

**Table 9.J1.**—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-87, and by State, fiscal year 1987 <sup>1</sup>

State	Estimated number of households assisted <sup>1</sup>				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy-crisis intervention		Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair
			Winter <sup>2</sup>	Summer	
1982 .....	5,990,176	1,075,061	707,123	...	430,830
1983 .....	6,414,448	529,036	972,894	25,342	482,620
1984 .....	6,443,637	537,598	963,743	28,841	180,748
1985 .....	6,545,616	511,333	857,809	27,196	217,864
1986 .....	6,359,924	535,553	951,945	114,194	191,316
1987 .....	<sup>3</sup> 6,495,409	<sup>4</sup> 366,721	1,060,425	60,797	172,372
Alabama .....	79,164	21,828	11,275	18,029	2,008
Alaska .....	11,022	...	385	...	1,897
Arizona .....	<sup>3</sup> 34,420	...	12,722	...	1,589
Arkansas .....	61,175	24,853	5,069	24,645	1,556
California .....	<sup>3</sup> 489,650	...	118,091	...	29,353
Colorado .....	65,079	...	3,183	...	4,057
Connecticut .....	74,870	...	1,949	...	...
Delaware .....	12,228	...	835	...	<sup>5</sup> 376
District of Columbia .....	15,045	8,313	1,654	...	317
Florida .....	170,018	...	5,317	10,424	...
Georgia .....	74,159	...	54,871	...	2,080
Hawaii .....	<sup>3</sup> 5,606	...	...	2,755	...
Idaho .....	38,295	...	1,252	...	2,544
Illinois .....	351,299	25,699	17,674	...	1,196
Indiana .....	143,943	...	12,518	...	3,208
Iowa .....	113,021	...	278	...	2,360
Kansas .....	50,266	22,931	...	1,249	1,405
Kentucky .....	97,201	...	52,008	...	2,198
Louisiana .....	64,823	34,312	...	...	1,475
Maine .....	56,710	...	<sup>6</sup> 6,041	...	1,763
Maryland .....	87,900	...	3,875	...	1,398
Massachusetts .....	<sup>3</sup> 133,130	...	32,551	...	<sup>7</sup> 15,000
Michigan .....	<sup>3</sup> 493,043	...	93,849	...	10,503
Minnesota .....	120,028	...	9,587	...	6,158
Mississippi .....	65,375	6,264	3,667	...	3,678
Missouri .....	143,241	...	18,151	...	1,652
Montana .....	22,544	...	250	...	625
Nebraska .....	34,035	6,565	5,256	...	2,982
Nevada .....	12,507	3,029	1,477	1,185	...
New Hampshire .....	23,414	...	6,919	...	559
New Jersey .....	152,778	17,042	26,576	...	3,339
New Mexico .....	50,347	...	6,926	...	188
New York .....	898,850	...	53,905	...	8,936
North Carolina .....	169,653	...	47,823	...	1,702
North Dakota .....	17,635	...	1,304	...	1,101
Ohio .....	389,048	...	123,457	...	16,083
Oklahoma .....	91,775	...	17,443	...	1,336
Oregon .....	77,903	...	11,454	...	943
Pennsylvania .....	392,692	...	178,680	...	13,308
Rhode Island .....	26,225	...	11,394	...	339
South Carolina .....	88,313	...	10,797	1,823	1,993
South Dakota .....	22,850	...	315	...	770
Tennessee .....	86,028	15,800	10,345	...	2,165
Texas .....	321,835	180,085	11,881	...	2,795
Utah .....	41,819	...	739	...	...
Vermont .....	17,860	...	1,420	...	1,140
Virginia .....	119,984	...	8,696	687	...
Washington .....	98,441	...	34,862	...	3,228
West Virginia .....	74,838	...	17,727	...	1,297
Wisconsin .....	201,718	...	<sup>8</sup> 3,664	...	9,592
Wyoming .....	11,606	...	313	...	180

<sup>1</sup>An unduplicated total of households assisted can not be derived from these data because the same households may be included under more than one type of assistance.

<sup>2</sup>Includes households assisted by States that provided year-round crisis assistance.

<sup>3</sup>Includes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance; 16,551 targeted fuel assistance households that may have received a benefit under one of Michigan's other heating assistance components. Excludes 8,940 households that received heating assistance under Maine's State-funded fuel assistance program and AFDC households that received LIHEAP-comparable benefits from other Federal and State funds in Michigan.

<sup>4</sup>Excludes households that received combined heating and cooling

assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; and households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

<sup>5</sup>Excludes 245 households that received furnace retrofits. Most of these households also received weatherization services.

<sup>6</sup>Excludes 300 households assisted by the State's Budget Payment Assistance Program. Some of these households also received crisis assistance.

<sup>7</sup>Excludes 3,600 households receiving weatherization assistance. Some of these households constituted part of the 15,000 households having their heating systems repaired or replaced.

<sup>8</sup>Excludes 8,250 AFDC households that received assistance for heating emergencies through non-LIHEAP funds.

Source: **Low Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1987.**

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 252-5304 for further information.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J2.—Federal net allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over from fiscal years 1982-87, by State, fiscal year 1987

State	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance program funds		
	Amount of Federal allocation <sup>1</sup>	Estimated amount	
		Transferred to other block grants <sup>2</sup>	Carried over to following fiscal year <sup>3</sup>
1982 .....	\$1,855,265,713	\$98,066,188	\$167,622,219
1983 .....	1,954,327,406	115,418,529	126,734,742
1984 .....	2,052,395,279	93,646,237	160,512,007
1985 .....	2,078,044,805	98,104,489	103,191,230
1986 .....	1,988,842,779	87,267,745	100,034,095
1987 .....	1,804,751,604	91,967,965	124,974,577
Alabama .....	15,573,631	1,557,363	1,400,000
Alaska .....	6,613,140	...	915,039
Arizona .....	6,829,512	...	...
Arkansas .....	11,942,509	1,194,250	571,248
California .....	83,605,689	8,362,618	610,937
Colorado .....	29,275,440	2,927,544	3,888,538
Connecticut .....	38,190,844	...	<sup>2</sup> 6,252,154
Delaware .....	5,069,099	...	644,662
District of Columbia .....	5,931,100	...	391,510
Florida .....	24,756,698	2,475,670	2,372,511
Georgia .....	19,580,270	1,958,027	805,591
Hawaii .....	1,971,840	...	...
Idaho .....	11,329,684	1,132,969	797,822
Illinois .....	105,705,664	10,507,566	4,500,000
Indiana .....	47,860,555	...	1,662,959
Iowa .....	33,919,416	...	2,679,476
Kansas .....	15,558,412	155,841	514,174
Kentucky .....	24,906,471	2,490,647	462,571
Louisiana .....	16,000,820	1,600,082	2,160,110
Maine .....	24,516,431	50,000	2,536,915
Maryland .....	29,242,247	2,924,224	2,679,546
Massachusetts .....	76,373,365	...	...
Michigan .....	100,175,914	10,000,000	5,000,000
Minnesota .....	72,262,451	7,226,245	5,674,994
Mississippi .....	13,403,793	...	203,924
Missouri .....	42,222,970	4,222,297	...
Montana .....	11,035,480	1,103,548	1,100,000
Nebraska .....	16,746,993	1,674,699	1,507,786
Nevada .....	3,547,711	354,771	336,248
New Hampshire .....	14,459,890	...	1,257,529
New Jersey .....	70,808,845	7,080,885	7,201,725
New Mexico .....	8,599,659	...	600,000
New York .....	231,388,436	...	30,800,000
North Carolina .....	34,215,241	3,008,249	1,218,407
North Dakota .....	12,846,329	1,284,633	1,535,728
Ohio .....	93,512,460	...	13,497,106
Oklahoma .....	13,676,675	1,189,871	325,769
Oregon .....	22,689,704	2,268,970	1,338,902
Pennsylvania .....	124,384,773	...	...
Rhode Island .....	12,486,618	...	590,000
South Carolina .....	12,430,143	...	586,578
South Dakota .....	9,997,410	999,741	1,244,501
Tennessee .....	25,229,722	2,856,123	651,067
Texas .....	41,200,153	4,120,015	2,230,932
Utah .....	13,294,932	1,329,493	1,591,855
Vermont .....	10,838,202	49,000	...
Virginia .....	35,620,327	...	1,031,032
Washington .....	35,911,956	2,634,510	<sup>3</sup> 1,315,297
West Virginia .....	16,482,503	1,483,425	656,380
Wisconsin .....	65,082,588	1,200,000	7,365,778
Wyoming .....	5,446,889	544,689	267,276

<sup>1</sup> Excludes amounts set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes and tribal organizations (\$15.0 million) and amounts allocated to American Samoa, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Federated States of Micronesia, Guam, Republic of the Marshall Islands, Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau, and U. S. Virgin Islands (\$2.5 million).

<sup>2</sup> Includes \$945,000 in FY 1987 oil overcharge funds earmarked for weatherization.

<sup>3</sup> Includes \$995,968 in Exxon funds.

Source: See table 9.J1.

**Table 9.J3.**—Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure, fiscal years 1982-87, and by State, fiscal year 1987

State	Estimated amount <sup>1</sup>			
	Heating	Cooling	Energy-crisis intervention <sup>2</sup>	Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair
1982.....	\$1,124,476,630	\$51,498,572	\$138,941,133	\$136,195,046
1983.....	1,343,155	33,020,830	191,771,756	195,463,612
1984.....	1,372,772,591	32,374,067	<sup>3</sup> 225,795,893	186,662,906
1985.....	1,466,721,924	29,135,118	191,407,205	227,096,051
1986.....	1,351,903,078	35,620,945	199,178,003	193,420,839
1987.....	<sup>3</sup> 1,280,302,113	29,581,262	197,719,071	220,419,633
Alabama.....	9,914,620	2,182,812	2,863,911	1,000,000
Alaska.....	5,403,322	...	69,457	723,000
Arizona.....	<sup>3</sup> 5,804,668	(3)	1,274,673	1,184,522
Arkansas.....	6,794,718	1,606,032	<sup>4</sup> 1,580,213	1,686,508
California.....	<sup>3</sup> 46,023,017	(3)	19,861,217	20,853,524
Colorado.....	<sup>5</sup> 18,246,321	...	474,191	3,334,117
Connecticut.....	35,277,763	...	272,160	...
Delaware.....	4,041,384	...	108,415	404,311
District of Columbia.....	3,296,015	415,938	1,005,235	424,730
Florida.....	<sup>3</sup> 18,092,283	(3)	1,007,055	...
Georgia.....	12,996,695	...	9,009,452	2,937,040
Hawaii.....	<sup>6</sup> 1,401,429	(6)	373,227	...
Idaho.....	7,596,595	...	150,000	668,131
Illinois.....	73,854,659	3,000,000	5,343,439	14,000,000
Indiana.....	38,280,425	...	2,588,187	6,194,942
Iowa.....	28,627,105	...	37,952	3,391,941
Kansas.....	9,938,821	2,551,985	231,554	2,100,385
Kentucky.....	10,446,868	...	6,165,000	3,553,794
Louisiana.....	7,056,786	3,537,773	154,646	2,496,696
Maine.....	17,138,910	...	971,475	3,497,000
Maryland.....	<sup>7</sup> 24,701,394	...	(5)	1,239,500
Massachusetts.....	<sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> 74,460,33	...	(5)	<sup>9</sup> 12,400,000
Michigan.....	70,200,000	...	38,875,917	14,100,000
Minnesota.....	47,893,917	...	3,927,807	9,544,719
Mississippi.....	7,733,378	1,920,000	402,225	2,011,121
Missouri.....	36,301,743	...	3,240,000	2,650,546
Montana.....	8,543,297	...	50,000	998,079
Nebraska.....	8,989,538	700,851	969,173	1,684,781
Nevada.....	2,931,186	447,880	315,000	...
New Hampshire.....	10,482,833	...	954,124	1,400,000
New Jersey.....	51,829,680	2,130,250	2,084,570	4,900,000
New Mexico.....	9,044,545	...	485,331	81,000
New York.....	180,350,000	...	<sup>10</sup> 17,940,000	26,500,000
North Carolina.....	20,445,070	...	5,217,368	2,444,209
North Dakota.....	8,722,735	...	249,262	1,829,875
Ohio.....	50,645,566	...	18,154,405	14,026,869
Oklahoma.....	11,325,749	...	2,419,675	1,777,968
Oregon.....	16,977,199	...	1,448,000	2,850,000
Pennsylvania.....	<sup>11</sup> 92,089,085	...	29,195,688	20,000,000
Rhode Island.....	9,114,302	...	1,254,025	624,330
South Carolina.....	10,865,313	...	1,323,770	3,370,057
South Dakota.....	6,481,154	...	114,000	1,772,591
Tennessee.....	16,625,440	1,897,681	2,401,916	2,856,123
Texas.....	17,545,348	9,190,060	1,800,000	4,863,316
Utah.....	8,914,580	...	425,024	...
Vermont.....	7,844,572	...	240,000	1,625,730
Virginia.....	28,710,974	...	1,521,691	...
Washington.....	21,482,696	...	4,938,828	4,677,776
West Virginia.....	10,630,285	...	2,555,566	2,060,031
Wisconsin.....	44,180,923	...	1,555,239	9,170,471
Wyoming.....	4,006,868	...	119,008	509,900

<sup>1</sup> Data reflect State estimates of energy assistance obligations from the following funds: Fiscal year 1986 LIHEAP funds carried over for use in fiscal year 1987, petroleum escrow funds made available for use in fiscal year 1987, fiscal year 1987 LIHEAP allotments; and any State and other funds used for fiscal year 1987 LIHEAP.

<sup>2</sup> Includes funds for winter, summer, and year-round crisis assistance.

<sup>3</sup> Includes benefits for combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, and Florida.

<sup>4</sup> Includes \$375,463 for summer fan program.

<sup>5</sup> Includes \$463,967 for outreach.

<sup>6</sup> Households received energy assistance with no differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

<sup>7</sup> Winter crisis assistance provided through an expedited or fast-track emergency system as part of the heating assistance program.

Source: See table 9.J1.

<sup>8</sup> Excludes \$3 million in State funds to provide energy assistance to non-LIHEAP households (i.e., one and two person households with incomes between 150 percent and 175 percent of poverty).

<sup>9</sup> Benefits used to fund two separate weatherization programs, HEATWAP—\$6,000,000, and EXXONWAP—\$6,400,000.

<sup>10</sup> Included weatherization funds for State Energy Office's Energy Conservation Bank (\$7.5 million in Exxon funds), Department of State's LIWAP (\$12 million), and Division of Housing and Community Renewals' Public Housing and Weatherization (\$7.5 million in Exxon funds).

<sup>11</sup> State operated on a program year which spanned two federal fiscal years. For the 1986-87 program year, State used \$98,045,023 for heating assistance.

**Table 9.K1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-86**

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii, beginning in 1943; Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, beginning in October 1950 and Guam, beginning in July 1959]

Year <sup>3</sup>	Old-Age Assistance <sup>1</sup>			Aid to the Blind <sup>1</sup>			Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled <sup>1 2</sup>		
	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient
1936.....	738	\$155,484	\$17.55	42.7	\$12,811	\$25.00	...	...	...
1940.....	1,986	475,704	19.96	71.6	21,838	24.43	...	...	...
1945.....	2,044	726,550	29.62	71.2	26,557	31.07	...	...	...
1950.....	2,783	1,461,624	43.76	95.5	52,698	45.96	63	\$7,967	\$42.35
1955.....	2,539	1,490,352	48.92	103.5	67,958	54.72	234	135,168	48.24
1960.....	2,330	1,629,541	58.27	107.4	86,231	66.92	359	237,366	55.18
1961.....	2,261	1,571,309	57.91	104.6	84,739	67.50	379	256,910	56.50
1962.....	2,196	1,571,162	59.61	99.9	84,039	70.12	409	282,711	57.63
1963.....	2,159	1,615,023	62.34	97.4	85,335	72.98	448	318,948	59.30
1964.....	2,131	1,612,983	63.07	96.2	86,558	74.97	488	357,856	61.12
1965.....	2,105	1,600,708	63.37	91.5	85,121	77.54	536	417,720	64.95
1966.....	2,077	1,633,675	65.54	84.4	85,615	84.56	572	487,301	70.94
1967.....	2,067	1,702,091	68.61	83.0	87,711	88.08	617	574,574	77.64
1968.....	2,032	1,676,632	68.76	81.3	88,885	91.06	674	658,589	81.47
1969.....	2,043	1,752,730	71.51	80.3	92,204	95.72	758	788,079	86.68
1970.....	2,061	1,862,412	75.32	80.4	98,292	101.93	877	999,861	95.06
1971.....	2,055	1,888,878	76.60	80.5	100,840	104.39	1,004	1,189,636	98.78
1972.....	2,003	1,876,755	78.07	80.6	105,515	109.03	1,133	1,390,509	102.29
1973.....	1,852	1,743,465	78.44	78.2	104,373	111.29	1,217	1,609,572	110.25
1974.....	19	4,725	20.48	.5	88	14.97	17	2,947	14.39
1975.....	18	4,599	20.74	.4	79	15.22	17	2,953	14.67
1976.....	19	4,783	21.01	.4	75	15.78	17	3,066	14.98
1977.....	19	4,938	21.75	.4	76	16.91	18	3,426	15.94
1978.....	19	5,076	22.31	.4	82	18.59	19	3,754	16.72
1979.....	19	9,448	41.52	.4	170	39.35	20	9,064	38.02
1980.....	19	8,873	39.18	.3	135	35.85	21	8,702	34.61
1981.....	19	9,400	41.18	.3	159	42.97	22	10,364	39.57
1982.....	19	8,039	35.53	.3	139	36.94	22	9,869	36.57
1983.....	18	7,889	35.99	.3	136	36.45	22	9,846	36.85
1984.....	18	7,839	36.18	.3	129	37.28	22	10,057	37.41
1985.....	18	7,620	35.97	.3	134	38.91	23	10,412	37.61
1986.....	17	7,532	36.02	.3	135	38.65	24	10,976	37.78

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in January 1974, superseded by Supplemental Security Income program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>2</sup> Program initiated October 1950 under the 1950 Social Security Amendments.

<sup>3</sup> Beginning in 1974, represents data for Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.



Table 9.L1.—Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-86 <sup>1</sup>

Year	Average monthly number (in thousands) of—		Amount of payments			Average number of persons per case
	Cases	Recipients	Total (in thousands)	Average per—		
				Case	Recipient	
1936.....	(2)	<sup>3</sup> 4,545	\$437,134	(2)	<sup>3</sup> \$8.00	(2)
1940.....	1,410	<sup>3</sup> 3,618	404,963	\$23.93	<sup>3</sup> 8.30	2.57
1945.....	244	<sup>3</sup> 507	87,930	29.70	<sup>3</sup> 16.55	2.08
1950.....	523	<sup>3</sup> 866	298,262	47.55	<sup>3</sup> 22.25	1.66
1955.....	326	785	214,266	54.80	22.74	2.41
1960.....	390	1,071	322,465	68.82	25.10	2.75
1961.....	433	1,182	355,991	68.57	25.11	2.73
1962.....	360	902	292,709	67.81	27.03	2.51
1963.....	349	861	279,623	66.82	27.07	2.47
1964.....	341	782	272,737	66.61	29.07	2.29
1965.....	324	703	259,225	66.69	30.72	2.17
1966.....	297	636	263,866	74.06	34.60	2.14
1967.....	326	713	325,847	83.38	38.07	2.19
1968.....	370	789	421,211	94.79	44.51	2.13
1969.....	403	817	472,360	97.59	48.15	2.03
1970.....	477	957	618,319	107.96	53.82	2.01
1971.....	562	1,009	760,559	112.79	62.82	1.80
1972.....	550	889	740,499	112.22	69.44	1.62
1973.....	504	746	688,502	113.89	76.87	1.48
1974.....	522	758	825,408	131.78	90.70	1.45
1975.....	667	964	1,138,211	142.24	98.40	1.45
1976.....	685	934	1,227,865	149.27	109.56	1.36
1977.....	675	861	1,237,609	152.73	119.74	1.28
1978.....	640	793	1,205,381	156.96	126.62	1.24
1979.....	647	796	1,230,744	158.49	128.84	1.23
1980.....	756	945	1,442,278	158.59	127.18	1.25
1981.....	826	1,006	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1982.....	934	1,141	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1983.....	1,057	1,299	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1984.....	1,110	1,364	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1985.....	1,069	1,326	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.24
1986.....	1,045	1,303	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.25

<sup>1</sup> Data partly estimated. Number of States reporting: 1960-61, 53; 1962 and 1963, 52; 1964-67, 51; 1968, 48; 1969, 47; 1970, 45; 1971-72, 47; 1973-75, 45; 1976, 44; 1977-78, 42; 1979, 43; 1980-82, 41; 1983, 40; 1984, 39.

<sup>2</sup> Data not available.

<sup>3</sup> As of December of each year.

---

# Technical Notes

The following three sections document the sampling variability and sources for most of the data presented in the 1988 edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement**. Benefit and award data for the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance program are based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. The standard error, as a measure of sampling variability, is explained and tables of approximations of standard errors from both files are presented. The payment distributions for Supplemental Security Income recipients and

the diagnoses for disabled recipients are also based on administrative record samples.

For the second year, the **Supplement** is presenting tables from the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP), a new data source for information not generally available from program records or household surveys. To provide the public with summary SIPP data on SSA program participants, a special set of tables was developed for the **Supplement**. For these data, too, a caveat about sampling variability cautions researchers about using the data for comparisons.

# Section 10. Sampling Variability

A substantial number of tables in sections 5 and 6 in this edition of the Annual Statistical Supplement present OASDI award and current-pay benefit data based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. In addition, tables 4.B1-B10 on the taxable earnings of OASDI workers in section 4 and tables 9.C1, 9.C2, 9.F1 and 9.F2 on SSI benefit distributions and diagnoses in section 9 are also based on 1-percent administrative record samples.

Estimates, based on sample data, may differ because of sampling variability from the figures that would have been obtained had all, rather than specified samples, of the records been used. The standard error is a measure of the sampling variability. About 68 percent of all possible probability samples selected with the same specifications will give estimates within one standard error of the figure obtained from a compilation of all records. Similarly, about 95 percent will give estimates within two standard errors and about 99 percent will give estimates within two and one-half standard errors. The standard error of an estimate depends on the design elements such as the method of sampling, sample size, and the estimation process.

Because of the large number of data cells tabulated from the sample files, it is not practical to calculate the standard error for every possible cell. However, standard errors for a large number of cells were estimated. These estimates were used to

**Table 10.A1.—Approximations of standards errors of estimated number of persons**

1-percent file		10-percent file	
Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error	Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error
500	250	100	30
1,000	300	500	70
2,500	500	1,000	100
5,000	800	5,000	225
7,500	900	10,000	300
10,000	1,100	50,000	700
25,000	1,700	100,000	1,000
50,000	2,400	500,000	2,200
75,000	3,000	1,000,000	3,200
100,000	3,400	2,000,000	4,300
250,000	5,400	3,000,000	5,300
500,000	7,800	5,000,000	6,500
750,000	9,600	10,000,000	8,500
1,000,000	11,100	20,000,000	9,300
5,000,000	25,800		
10,000,000	36,900		
25,000,000	57,700		
50,000,000	76,100		
75,000,000	82,900		

**Table 10.A2.—Approximations of standards errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file**

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
1,000	4.7	7.3	10.1	14.5	16.8
10,000	1.5	2.3	3.2	4.6	5.3
50,000	.7	1.0	1.4	2.1	2.4
100,000	.5	.7	1.0	1.5	1.7
1,000,000	.1	.2	.3	.5	.5
5,000,000	.1	.1	.1	.2	.2
10,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	.1	.1	.2	.2
50,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	.1	.1
100,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )

<sup>1</sup>Less than 0.05 percent.

fit regression curves to provide estimates of approximate standard errors associated with tabulated counts and proportions.

The tables showing the sampling variability provide a general order of magnitude for similar estimates from the various sample files. Table 10.A1 presents approximate standard errors for the estimated number of persons from the 1-percent and the 10-percent files. The reliability of an estimated percentage depends on both the size of the percentage and on the size of the total on which the percentage is based. Data in tables 10.A2 and 10.A3 provide approximations of the standard errors of the estimated percentage of persons in the 1-percent and 10-percent files. The standard errors are expressed in percentage points and the bases shown are in terms of inflated data.

**Table 10.A3.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file**

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
500	1.9	3.0	4.1	5.9	6.8
1,000	1.3	2.1	2.9	4.1	4.8
2,500	.8	1.3	1.8	2.6	3.0
5,000	.6	.9	1.3	1.8	2.1
10,000	.4	.6	.9	1.3	1.5
50,000	.2	.3	.4	.6	.7
100,000	.1	.2	.3	.4	.5
1,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	.1	.1	.1	.2
5,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	.1	.1
10,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	.1
50,000,000	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )	( <sup>1</sup> )

<sup>1</sup>Less than 0.05 percent.

## Section 11. OASDI Benefit Award Data

The OASDI benefit award data in this edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** are derived from two sources:

(1) **Monthly unedited award data.**—The Master Beneficiary Record (MBR) is the major administrative data base for the Social Security program. It is used for the calculation of benefits and the maintenance of information about beneficiaries. Each month, when the MBR is updated, a record of award actions is created. This record is used to prepare award data on a 100-percent basis. Data available each month include types of benefits awarded, sex of beneficiary, and the monthly benefit amounts payable. These data are used to update the time-series tables.

(2) **Award data from the OASDI 1-Percent Sample.**—This source provides monthly award data based on a 1-percent sample derived from the MBR. The 12 monthly files are combined to produce an annual file. In this **Supplement**, the 1-percent sample was used to prepare award tables for the year 1987, which show detailed data by age, sex, and type of benefit, and distributions by benefit amount. Award data from

the 1-percent sample are similar to the data described above. An important difference, however, is the treatment of dual entitlement.

When a retired-worker beneficiary subsequently becomes dually entitled to a secondary benefit as a dependent (wife or husband) or a survivor (widow or widower), the secondary benefit is counted as an award in the 100-percent data. In contrast, award data based on the OASDI 1-percent sample do not count the secondary benefit as an award when both benefits are paid from the same trust fund. The latter method appears to provide a better descriptive framework for the presentation of award data. When dual entitlements are counted as awards, the number of awardees is increased and the monthly amount awarded is lowered. The person has already been counted as having received an award when he/she became entitled to the retired-worker benefit, and is counted again upon entitlement to the secondary benefit. The benefit amount is lowered because the amount recorded for the award for the dually entitled person is only the difference between the amount of the retired-worker benefit and the amount of the secondary benefit.

## Section 12. Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)

### Background

For the second year, the **Annual Statistical Supplement**, presents tables based on the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP), a new data source for information not generally available from program records or household surveys. The SIPP was developed by the Office of the Assistant Secretary for Planning and Evaluation of the Department of Health and Human Services, the Office of Research and Statistics of the Social Security Administration, and the Bureau of the Census during the late 1970's and early 1980's. Interviewing began in late 1983 under the auspices of the Bureau of the Census. It covers the civilian noninstitutionalized resident population, and respondents are interviewed every 4 months over a 2-1/2 year period. An additional panel, with a new sample, is introduced each year.

The survey is intended to provide more reliable and comprehensive information on the economic resources of Americans and on how public transfer and tax programs affect their financial circumstances. The data will provide Government policymakers with an improved information base for: (1) studying the effectiveness of Government tax and transfer programs, (2) estimating future program costs and coverage, and (3) evaluating the effects of proposed policy changes.

The Survey supplies detailed information on annual and subannual income, participation in public and private transfer programs, and income, earnings and property taxes; it also measures economic resources other than current cash income. The data on assets, debts, and noncash benefits represent the most important elements of this broader perspective. To support a fuller understanding of the variation in economic resources among individuals and families, information is collected about labor-force activity; current health and disability status; work, health, and marital history; and experience with major public transfer programs. Data on a limited number of expenditure items, such as shelter costs and work expenses, are also obtained.

The focus of the SIPP—participation in public programs, a broad-gauged definition of economic resources, and information about personal background characteristics that condition resources and needs—makes it an important resource for studying the social and economic circumstances of Social Security beneficiaries and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients, and the general aged, disabled, and survivor populations to which they belong. Given the varied arrangements under which individuals receive cash benefits under the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) portions of the Social Security program, it is noteworthy that the SIPP distinguishes among retired-worker, disabled-worker, spouse, widow, and child beneficiaries.<sup>1</sup> Lacking this capability, the Census Bureau's Current Population Survey has been of limited use in analyzing the social and economic characteristics of different types of OASDI beneficiaries.

<sup>1</sup>The variable used to classify type of OASDI benefit is based on extensive manipulation of information contained in the public use data set. Since the type of benefit code was developed and evaluated at the Social Security Administration, it is not available on the standard public use files released by the Bureau of the Census.

The SIPP-based tables present data as of mid-1984 on (1) the composition and level of cash income and the receipt of non-cash benefits by individuals with different types of Social Security (OASDI) benefits (tables 5.A11-A13); (2) the general socioeconomic characteristics, including living arrangements, of persons aged 18-64 receiving OASDI or SSI payments based on disability (tables 3.C-9-C11); and (3) similar socioeconomic information about SSI recipients aged 18 or older (tables 9.A6-A7). A new table (3.D1) is introduced this year which measures the major components of retirement status: labor-force status and the receipt of income from Social Security and employer pensions. It is expected that a time series based on this information will be useful in monitoring trends in the age at retirement. The unit of analysis used in these tables is the individual beneficiary. Demographic and economic characteristics are shown at the person, family, or household level.

Because the SIPP is a sample survey, caution should be exercised when these data are compared with data based on program records or other household surveys. For example, by design, the survey does not cover the entire beneficiary population (persons living in institutions and outside the 50 States and the District of Columbia are excluded), and estimates may pertain to different time periods. Other definitional differences may also affect the data. In addition, survey estimates are subject to various kinds of error. Sampling error is one type of error that affects the SIPP estimates. It is discussed in the note that appears at the end of this section.

For additional information on the development and current status of the SIPP program see:

Nelson, Dawn, David McMillen, and Daniel Kasprzyk, "An Overview of the Survey of Income and Program Participation" (SIPP Working Paper Series No. 8401), update 1, Population Division, Bureau of the Census, 1985.

Ycas, Martynas, and Charles Lininger, "Income Survey Development Program: Design Features and Initial Findings," *Social Security Bulletin*, November 1981.

The following publications from the Bureau of the Census **Current Population Reports** (P-70 series) provide an introduction to the range of information collected by SIPP that is of special relevance to the populations served by the Social Security Administration:

**Household Wealth and Asset Ownership: 1984, No. 7, 1986**

**Disability, Functional Limitation, and Health Insurance Coverage: 1984/85, No. 8, 1986**

**Male-Female Differences in Work Experience, Occupation, and Earnings: 1984, No. 10, 1987**

**Pensions: Worker Coverage and Retirement Benefits, 1984, No. 12, 1987**

They are available from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 20402.

## Note on Sampling Error

Since SIPP estimates are based on a sample, they may differ somewhat from the figures that would have been obtained if a complete census had been taken using the same questionnaire, instructions, and enumerators. The uncertainty that arises from using a sample is referred to as sampling error. The magnitude of sampling error for a given statistic is indicated by its standard error.

Although the Bureau of the Census has calculated standard errors for a number of different types of survey estimates, they

are not available for OASDI and SSI recipients *per se*. There is good reason to believe that the magnitude of sampling error for estimates concerning OASDI and SSI beneficiaries varies by type of benefit and that, in turn, standard errors for such estimates may be quite different from those associated with the characteristics for which published standard errors are available. Consequently, the Office of Research and Statistics has developed standard error estimates specifically tailored to the population of OASDI and SSI recipients. A detailed discussion of these standard errors and their use is given in the October 1988 issue of the *Social Security Bulletin* (Vol. 51, No. 10, pages 4-21).

CONTACT: Barry Bye/Denton Vaughan (301) 965-0167/(202) 282-7064 for further information.

# Glossary of Program Terms

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

Medicare (HI/SMI) and Medicaid

Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC)

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

## (OASDI, Medicare, Medicaid, SSI, AFDC, and LIHEAP)

**Actuarial reduction (OASDI).** See "Benefit reduction."

**Aged enrollee (Medicare).** A person aged 65 or older enrolled in the Medicare program.

**Aged beneficiary (OASDI).** A person who qualifies for benefits on the basis of age rather than on the basis of child care or disability.

**Aged person (SSI).** A person aged 65 or older. Excludes persons whose eligibility is based on blindness or disability and who are classified as blind or disabled even if they are aged 65 or older.

**Aid to families with dependent children (AFDC).** Money payments with respect to a dependent child or children; includes money payments to meet the needs of the parent(s) or needy relative with whom the child is living and the needs of any other individual living in the same home who is considered essential to the well-being of the child if the resources and the needs of such individual are taken into account in determining the amount of the money payment.

**Allowance (DI).** A determination that a worker is entitled to a cash disability benefit award or to the establishment of a period of disability because of an inability to work by reason of any physical or mental impairment.

**Amount reimbursed (Medicare, HI, and institutional billing under SMI).** The amount recorded on an individual bill paid by an intermediary to a provider for covered services. The amount reimbursed excludes the applicable deductible and coinsurance, which are the responsibility of the Medicare enrollees served. For hospitals and other institutions paid under the reasonable cost method, billing reimbursements paid by intermediaries are based on an interim rate (either per diem, or a percent of charges, or an all-inclusive rate), which is later adjusted at the end of each provider's fiscal year on the basis of audited reasonable costs of operation. The interim amount reimbursed, as shown on the bill, is an approximation of ultimate reimbursement and excludes any retroactive adjustments or lump-sum interim payments. For hospitals paid under the prospective payment system, which began to be phased in October 1, 1983, the billing reimbursement shown on an individual bill represents the amount paid for the particular diagnosis related group (DRG) into which the patient was classified. Excluded are reimbursements for non-DRG related pass-through costs such as capital, direct medical education, kidney acquisitions, certain bad debts, and for the indirect medical education adjustment.

**Amount reimbursed (Medicare, physicians, and suppliers under SMI).** The amount recorded on an individual claim paid by a carrier to a physician or supplier (for an assigned claim) or a beneficiary (for an unassigned claim).

**Annual maximum taxable limit (OASDI).** Annual dollar amount (\$45,000 in 1988 and \$48,000 in 1989) above which earnings in covered employment are neither taxable nor creditable for benefit computation purposes. See table 2.A1 for maximum taxable amounts for previous years. (Also referred to as "contribution and benefit base," "annual creditable maximum," "taxable maximum," and "maximum taxable.")

**Another's household (SSI).** Living arrangement covering those recipients who live in a household headed by someone else and who receive support and maintenance from that person. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."

**Approved bill (Medicare, HI, and institutional billing under SMI).** A bill submitted by a provider of services to an intermediary and approved for payment by the intermediary. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the reasonable cost method may be submitted before discharge for payment of part of an inpatient hospital stay, as well as after discharge for the full stay or for the remaining part of the stay not covered by the interim bill. Under reasonable cost reimbursement, an approved inpatient hospital bill does not necessarily equal a complete stay or discharge. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the prospective payment system are submitted for payment after discharge. There is usually one bill for each stay or discharge.

**Assignment rate (Medicare, SMI).** See "Total assignment rate."

**Auxiliary benefit (OASDI).** See "Dependent's benefit."

**Average indexed monthly earnings—AIME (OASDI).** The amount of earnings used as the basis for determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978. Indexing creates an earnings record that reflects the value of the individual's previous earnings relative to national average earnings in the indexing year. The indexing year is the second year before the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies. Taxable earnings after the indexing year are counted at their nominal value. For widow(er)s first eligible after December 1984, the indexing year applicable to the deceased worker's earnings may alternatively be the second year before the widow(er)s date of eligibility for survivors benefits if a higher benefit results.

Earnings are indexed by multiplying the worker's taxable earnings for each year after 1950 through the indexing year by the average wages of all workers for the indexing year, and dividing by the average wages of all workers for the year being indexed. Once the earnings record has been indexed, the AIME is computed by—

(1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);

(2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings after indexing, from any years after 1950; and

(3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

For workers becoming entitled to disability benefits after June 1980, the number of dropout years varies by the age attained in year of disability onset. The number is 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, respectively, for workers aged 26 or younger, 27-31, 32-36, 37-41, 42-46, and 47 or older. Effective for months after June 1981, however, disabled workers under age 37 may obtain up to 3 additional dropout years (3, 2, and 1, respectively, for those aged 26 or younger, 27-31, and 32-36) for years otherwise included as computation years in which the worker had no earnings and was living with a child (of the worker or his or her spouse) under age 3.

**Average monthly wage—AMW (OASDI).** The amount of earnings used as the basis for determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for workers who attained age 62, became disabled, or died before 1979, and also under a transitional guarantee computation for workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83. The AMW is computed by—

(1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62 (age 65 for men born before January 2, 1911, and the later of age 62 or the year 1975 for men born after January 1, 1911), becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);

(2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings (up to the amount of the annual maximum taxable earnings in each year), from any years after 1950; and

(3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

See the last paragraph under AIME for special dropout rules for disabled workers.

An alternative computation method takes into account the worker's earnings after 1936. The method yielding the highest PIA is used.

The transitional guarantee computation is applicable to workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83, and to survivors of such workers (if the PIA under the transitional guarantee computation is higher than under the AIME method). It excludes earnings beginning with the year of attainment of age 62.

**Award (OASDI).** An action following a determination that an individual is entitled to a specified type of benefit. The action adds the individual to the Social Security benefit rolls maintained for that type of benefit and is counted as an award in a particular month. Award actions are processed not only for new entrants to the benefit rolls but also for persons already on the rolls whose benefits in one category are terminated but who become entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions. Two frequent events causing conversions are the attainment of age 65 by a disabled worker and the death of a retired or disabled worker. When a disabled worker attains age 65, the worker benefit and the benefits of spouses and children are converted to the retirement category. Upon the death of a disabled worker, benefits for children are converted to the survivor child category and benefits for spouses caring for these children are converted to widowed mothers and fathers benefits. Benefits for spouses of retired and disabled workers who are entitled because of age are converted to nondisabled widows and widowers benefits upon the death of the worker. The above conversions are counted in the award data. Children of retired workers who are converted to children of deceased workers upon the death of the worker are not counted in the award data.

Awards may result in the immediate payment of benefits (currently payable awards). If an individual does not qualify for payable benefits due to any of the reasons listed under "withholding," conditional or deferred awards are processed. Deferred awards are those in which benefits are scheduled to begin in a specified month. If benefits are withheld for an indefinite period, a conditional award is prepared. Since September 1965, most conditional and deferred awards for beneficiaries aged 65 or older have been for individuals who apply for Social Security benefits in order to become eligible for Medicare but have benefits offset due to the earnings test. Legislation enacted in 1980 permits individuals aged 65 or older to file for Medicare without applying for Social Security benefits. These individuals are not counted in the award data until they actually apply for Social Security.

**Bend points.** The dollar amounts defining the average monthly earnings or AIME brackets in the benefit formulas. See Table 2.A7.

**Beneficiary (OASDI).** A person who has been awarded benefits on the basis of his or her own or another's earnings record. The benefits may be either in current-payment status or withheld.

**Benefit-family group (OASDI).** See "Family classification."

**Benefit period (Medicare, HI).** A period of time for measuring the availability and use of inpatient services in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility. Also known as a "spell of illness," it begins with the first day not included in a previous benefit period and ends when the individual has not been in any hospital or skilled-nursing facility for 60 consecutive days.

**Benefit reduction (OASDI).** Reduction in monthly benefit amount payable (1) on entitlement at ages 62-64 if the beneficiary is a retired worker, a wife or husband of a retired or disabled worker (with entitlement not based on caring for a child beneficiary), or a divorced spouse; (2) on entitlement at ages 60-64 if the beneficiary is a widow,



widower, or a surviving divorced spouse or (3) on entitlement, in case of disability, at ages 50-59 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse.

At the time of award, the following reductions in benefit amount are made for—

**a retired-worker beneficiary:** 5/9 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 20 percent);

**a wife or husband beneficiary:** 25/36 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 25 percent);

**a nondisabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse:** 19/40 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 28.5 percent); and

**a disabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse under age 60:** 28.5 percent.

The benefit continues to be paid at a reduced rate even after age 65, except that the reduced rate is refigured at age 65 for all beneficiaries and also at age 62 for a widow, widower, and a surviving divorced spouse to omit months for which the reduced benefit was not paid and to take into account any additional earnings.

A disabled-worker benefit may also be reduced if it is payable to a beneficiary already entitled to a reduced retired-worker, widow's, or widower's benefit, with the reduction related to the number of months before age 65 a reduced benefit was actually drawn.

**Benefits in force (OASDI).** The number of persons with benefits in force is the sum of persons with benefits in current-payment status and persons with benefits withheld.

**Benefits paid (OASDI).** The amounts disbursed for benefits by the Department of the Treasury in specified periods, including the amount of SMI premiums deducted from the checks.

**Benefits terminated (OASDI).** See "Terminations."

**Benefits withheld (OASDI).** See "Withholding."

**Bill (Medicare, SMI).** A request for payment from or on behalf of a patient for services provided by a physician or supplier. Each bill may include one or more covered services provided by a single physician or supplier on the same or different days. Only bills for which some payment is made under SMI are included in the data.

**Blind person (SSI).** A person having 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less, or who met the October 1972 State definition of blindness and received payments under the State's program of aid to the blind (AB) in December 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are blind are classified as blind rather than aged.

**Carrier (Medicare, SMI).** Nongovernment organization authorized to determine amounts of payments due noninstitutional providers and to make such payments for covered services provided SMI enrollees. (For HI/SMI institutional providers, see "Intermediary.")

**Charges (Medicare, SMI).** Amounts allowed by carriers for specific services and procedures, determined on the basis of a physician's or supplier's customary charges for the service and on the prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. The amount allowed, also

known as the "reasonable charge," cannot be higher than that applicable for the carrier's own policyholders for similar services under comparable circumstances.

**Child (SSI).** An unmarried blind or disabled person who is not the head of a household and who is either under age 18 or aged 18-21 and regularly attending school.

**Childhood disability benefit (OASDI).** "See Disabled child's benefit."

**Child recipient (AFDC).** Each dependent child who meets the criteria is a child recipient.

**Child's benefit (OASDI).** A monthly benefit payment to a child or eligible grandchild of a retired or disabled worker or of a deceased worker who died fully or currently insured if the child or grandchild is under age 18, or an elementary or secondary student between ages 18 and 19 (before May 1985, benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students), or a disabled person aged 18 or older whose disability began before age 22. A grandchild is eligible for benefits on the earnings record of a grandparent (or the grandparent's spouse) if the following conditions are met: (1) The child must live with the grandparent in the United States, (2) the child must be dependent on the grandparent for at least half of his or her support, and (3) if the parents of the child are alive and not disabled, the grandparent must be deceased and the child adopted by the grandparent's surviving spouse. Child beneficiaries under age 18 and student beneficiaries must be unmarried. Benefits to disabled adult children (also referred to as childhood disability beneficiaries) can be continued if they marry certain other Social Security beneficiaries.

**Clinic services (Medicaid).** Services furnished to outpatients by a facility not part of a hospital but organized and operated to provide services to outpatients.

**Coinsurance amount (Medicare, HI)** Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible amount. In 1989, for skilled-nursing services, the patient pays a coinsurance amount for the first 8 days, which is equal to 20 percent of the national average daily cost of skilled-nursing care. The coinsurance amount for 1989 is \$25.50.

**Coinsurance amount (Medicare, SMI).** Share paid by the patient for covered services above the current deductible for the calendar year. The program pays 80 percent of costs or charges allowed for covered services, after the deductible is met; the individual is responsible for the remainder of all charges on unassigned claims or 20 percent of allowed charges on assigned claims (see table 2.B1). For a discussion of the provisions of the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988, see "Health Care Programs," section 2.B.

**Computation starting date (OASDI).** December 31 of either 1936 or 1950. Taxable earnings after the applicable starting date are counted in computing average monthly earnings (only December 31, 1950, applicable in computing average indexed monthly earnings).

**Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled (DI and Medicare, HI).** For persons who engage in substantial gainful activity but continue to have a disabling condition, Medicare coverage is continued for 39 months following the completion of a trial work period.

**Contributions (OASDHI).** The amount based on a percent of earnings, up to an annual maximum, that must be paid by—

(1) employers and employees on wages from employment under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act,  
(2) the self-employed on net earnings from self-employment under the Self-Employed Contributions Act, and

(3) States on the wages of State and local government employees covered under the Social Security Act through voluntary agreements under section 218 of the Act.

Generally, employers withhold contributions from wages, add an equal amount of contributions, and pay both on a current basis. For annual maximum taxable earnings limit and contribution rates, see table 2.A1. The term contributions includes taxes for OASDI and HI.

**Conversion of benefits from one type to another (OASDI).** See "Award."

**Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI).** Persons eligible to receive cash assistance (OAA, AB, or APTD payments) under Titles I, X, or XIV (or XVI as in effect before 1974) of the Social Security Act for December 1973 who were transferred to the SSI program, effective January 1974.

**Covered charges (Medicare, HI).** Amount billed by providers for covered services.

**Covered days of care (Medicare, HI).** The number of days of care for which claims have been approved for payment. Because of interim claims for part of a hospital stay, the number of covered days of care per claim may not represent the number of covered days of care per discharge.

**Covered employment (OASDHI).** All employment and self-employment creditable for social security purposes. Almost every kind of employment and self-employment is covered under the program. However, in a few employment situations (for example, State and local government employers, religious orders under a vow of poverty, or foreign affiliates of American employers), coverage must be elected by the State, religious order, or American employer, respectively. In a few cases, workers (for example, self-employed members of certain religious groups and ministers) can opt out of coverage. Even though employment is covered, not all earnings may be taxable and creditable for social security purposes. (See taxable and creditable wages and taxable and creditable income from self-employment, table 2.A1.)

**Covered services (Medicare).** Services and supplies specified as covered by law (including those for which no payment was made because deductible was not met).

**Current-payment status (OASDI).** Benefit being paid for a given month with or without deductions, provided the deductions add to less than a full month's benefit. The amount shown is before deduction for the supplementary medical insurance premium. A benefit in current-payment status at the end of a month is usually payable in the first week of the following month.

**Deductible (Medicare, HI).** Specified amount to be paid by the patient before reimbursement begins. In 1989, for inpatient hospital services, there is only one deductible of \$560 for the year.

**Deductible (Medicare, SMI).** The first \$75 of expenses for covered services in each calendar year that must be paid by the patient.

**Deeming (SSI).** Taking into account the income and resources of essential persons and certain relatives who

live with an SSI recipient when determining the amount of the payment. Relatives are the ineligible spouses of adult recipients and the ineligible parents of child recipients under age 18.

For noncitizens applying for SSI within 3 years of their entry into the United States, the income and resources of their immigration sponsor are taken into account. This does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after entry, to refugees, or to those granted political asylum.

**Delayed retirement credit (OASDI).** A credit due a worker for delaying retirement after attaining age 65 provided the worker (1) was fully insured, (2) had attained age 65 but was not yet age 70 (age 72 before January 1984), and (3) did not receive benefits because he or she had not filed an application or was working. Each monthly credit serves as a basis for increasing the monthly benefit (unless the benefit is based on a special minimum PIA) by specified percentages that depend on the year the worker attains age 62. The monthly credit was 1/12 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 before 1979 and 1/4 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 from 1979 through 1986. The corresponding monthly credits for workers who attain(ed) age 62 after 1986 are shown under OASDI History of Program Provisions, Type of Monthly Benefits, Insured Worker, 1983 Act. The increase is applicable to the worker's monthly benefit amount but not to his or her PIA. Hence, auxiliary benefits are generally not affected. The exception is that a surviving (including divorced) spouse receiving widow(er)'s benefits may be entitled, for months after May 1978, to an increase based on the increase that had been applied to the benefit of the deceased worker or for which the worker was eligible at the time of death.

For benefits payable for months before 1979, beneficiaries could not receive delayed retirement credits if they had received a reduced benefit because of entitlement before age 65. Benefits for these individuals were recomputed effective January 1979 to give them the 1/12 of 1 percent credit for any increment month.

**Dental services (Medicaid).** Services, including ancillary services, provided by a dentist in the practice of his or her profession.

**Dependent child (AFDC).** A needy child who has been deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent or, at the option of the States, who is deprived of such support or care because the parent is unemployed as defined in Federal regulations. The needy child must be living with his or her father, mother, grandfather, grandmother, brother, sister, stepfather, stepmother, stepbrother, stepsister, uncle, aunt, first cousin, nephew, or niece (including such relatives of half-blood; preceding generations as denoted by prefixes of grand, great, or great-great; and persons who have legally adopted the child or the child's parent) in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.

**Dependent's benefit (OASDI).** Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child of a retired or disabled worker.

**Determination of continuing disability (DI).** A determination as to whether a person who has been under a disability within the meaning of the law is still under such disability.

**Direct deposit (OASDI and SSI).** A procedure by which beneficiaries elect to have their monthly benefit checks sent directly to financial institutions they designate.

**Disability (DI).** The inability to engage in substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment that can be expected to result in death or to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months. Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity means—

(1) for a nonblind disabled worker, a blind worker under age 55, or a disabled child, the inability to engage in substantial gainful activity;

(2) for a blind worker aged 55 or older, inability because of blindness (that is, central visual acuity of 20/200 or less in the better eye with the use of a correcting lense, or tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less) to engage in any substantial gainful activity requiring skills comparable with those in any gainful activity in which he or she previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time; and

(3) for a disabled widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse, inability to engage in any gainful activity.

Except in certain cases involving second and subsequent disabilities, the law requires that a person be disabled continuously for 5 months before he or she can qualify for a "period of disability" or a disabled-worker benefit.

**Disability reentitlement period (DI).** The 36-month period after the completion of a trial work period for beneficiaries who continue to have a disabling condition and continue to work. Monthly benefits are continued for 3 months after the trial work period and are then suspended. If substantial gainful activity is discontinued during the reentitlement period, monthly benefits may be resumed without a new application and disability determination.

**Disabled adult child's benefit (OASDI).** See "Disabled child's benefit."

**Disabled child's benefit (OASDI).** A monthly benefit payable to a disabled person aged 18 or older—a son or daughter or eligible grandson or granddaughter of a retired, deceased, or disabled worker—whose disability began before age 22. (Also referred to as childhood disability benefit.)

**Disabled enrollee (Medicare).** A person under age 65 who is enrolled in the Medicare program by virtue of having been entitled or deemed entitled to cash disability benefits for at least 24 months. For statistical purposes, when not broken out separately, this designation is also used for persons under age 65 enrolled solely on the basis of end stage renal disease.

**Disabled person (SSI).** A person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity due to a medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. Additionally, a child under age 18 who has an impairment of comparable severity with that of a disabled adult may be considered disabled, as may those persons who met the October 1972 State definition of disability and received payments

under the State's program of aid to the permanently and totally disabled (APTD) for December 1973 and for at least 1 month before July 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are disabled are classified as disabled rather than aged.

**Disabled surviving divorced wife's benefit (OASDI).** See "Widow's benefit."

**Disabled surviving divorced husband's benefit (OASDI).** See "Widower's benefit."

**Disabled widower's benefit (OASDI).** See "Widower's benefit."

**Disabled widow's benefit (OASDI).** See "Widow's benefit."

**Disabled-worker benefit (DI).** A monthly benefit payable to a disabled worker under age 65 insured for disability. Before November 1960, disability benefits were limited to disabled workers aged 50-64.

**Divorced husband's benefit (OASDI).** See "Husband's benefit."

**Divorced wife's benefit (OASDI).** See "Wife's benefit."

**Domiciliary care facilities (SSI).** Residential facilities for persons who, because of old age or disability, cannot function in totally independent living situations. These homes do not provide medical or nursing care services.

**Dual entitlement (OASDI).** See "Entitlement."

**Early retirement (OASDI).** See "Benefit reduction."

**Earnings (OASDHI).** Unless otherwise qualified, this term includes all wages from employment and net earnings from self-employment, whether or not taxable or covered.

**Earnings test (OASDI).** The provision requiring the withholding of benefits if beneficiaries under age 70 have earnings in excess of certain exempt amounts. See "Earnings test," table 2.A18.

**Eligible couple (SSI).** Two persons, living together as married or separated for less than 6 months, both of whom are eligible for SSI. One member of the couple is designated the eligible individual and the other is the eligible spouse. An eligible couple is classified as aged, blind, or disabled according to the classification of the eligible individual.

**Eligible individual (SSI).** An aged, blind, or disabled person eligible for payments under the SSI program.

**Eligible worker (OASDI).** For retirement insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status and age requirements for benefits whether or not he or she has filed an application; for disability insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status requirements and a period of disability has been established for the worker.

**Emergency advance payments (SSI).** Payments available at initial application for individuals who need cash assistance before the first SSI check arrives. The applicant must present strong evidence that he/she meets the qualifications for eligibility. This advance is withheld from the first check.

**Emergency assistance—Title IV-A (AFDC).** Aid offered for a period of 30 days in any 12-month period to needy families with children who are living with specified relatives in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his/her or their own home.

**End-stage renal disease (ESRD).** Coverage available to (1) disability beneficiaries under age 65 with ESRD, (2) persons eligible solely on the basis of ESRD, and (3) persons aged 65 or older with ESRD.

**Enrollment (Medicare, HI).** Persons aged 65 or older, disabled persons under age 65, and persons with end stage renal disease who are automatically eligible for HI. Also, persons aged 65 or older who are not automatically eligible for HI, either as beneficiaries who receive monthly cash payments or under the transitional provisions, but enroll voluntarily in the hospital insurance program and pay a monthly premium.

**Enrollment (Medicare, SMI).** Persons eligible for supplementary medical insurance who elect to enroll in the SMI program and agree to pay the monthly premium or have it paid on their behalf by a relative, friend, or organization, and persons enrolled by a State welfare agency as part of a coverage group under a Federal-State agreement.

**Entitlement (OASDI).** The state or condition of meeting the applicable requirements for receipt of benefits, including the filing of an application. Entitlement can be retroactive and thus precede the date of award. Retroactivity can extend up to 12 months before the date of application for benefits but not beyond the first time that all of the requirements other than the filing of the application were met. However, effective for applications filed after December 1977, retroactivity is not permitted where permanently reduced benefits would result (except for disability-related benefits or when unreduced spouse's and children's benefits are involved). Effective with applications filed after February 1981, the retroactive period is reduced from 12 months to 6 months. This reduction does not apply to disabled workers, their spouses and children, or to disabled widows and widowers. Effective with applications filed after June 1983, persons filing for widow's or widower's benefits in the month immediately following the month of the worker's death may elect a 1-month retroactivity, even if reduced benefits would result.

A person can become entitled to only one benefit, to two benefits simultaneously (dual entitlement) or, in a few cases, to three benefits simultaneously. Entitlement to a particular benefit can be initial or subsequent.

• **Dual.** Entitlement to two types of benefits for the same month. A woman may, for example, be entitled to payments both as a retired worker and as a wife. Entitlement to two secondary benefits generally does not result in a dual entitlement because usually only the larger benefit is payable. Entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and a secondary benefit results in dual entitlement only if the secondary benefit is larger. When there is dual entitlement, the beneficiary receives the smaller benefit in full, but the larger benefit is paid only in the amount by which it exceeds the smaller benefit. Three distinguishable dual entitlement categories are:

(1) entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and to a larger auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are financed from the same trust fund, the beneficiary is represented only once in the statistics—as a retired-worker or a disabled-worker beneficiary—and the benefit amount recorded is the larger amount associated with the auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are paid from different trust funds, the beneficiary is represented twice—as a retired-worker or disabled-worker beneficiary and also as an auxiliary beneficiary;

the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit amount recorded is the actual amount for that benefit, and the amount recorded for the auxiliary benefit is the actual amount for that benefit reduced by the amount of the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and further adjusted, if necessary, for actuarial reduction, disability offset, and application of the family maximum;

(2) entitlement to a wife's benefit and to a smaller widow's benefit based on a previous marriage; and

(3) entitlement to an auxiliary benefit and to a larger special age-72 benefit.

The number of dually entitled beneficiaries in categories (2) and (3) is relatively small. For definition of dual entitlement applicable to statistics for earlier years, see the **Social Security Bulletin, Annual Statistical Supplement for 1967**.

• **Initial.** Entitlement to (1) a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit—or to a spouse's and child's benefit payable from the same trust fund and with the same month of entitlement as the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit based on the same earnings record; (2) a lump-sum death payment; or (3) a survivor monthly benefit where there has been neither a previous entitlement to such a benefit nor previous entitlement to a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.

• **Subsequent.** Entitlement to (1) a spouse's and child's benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit payable from the same trust fund and based on the same earnings record or (2) a survivor monthly benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to another survivor monthly benefit or a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.

**Essential person (SSI).** An individual whose needs were taken into account in computing the amount payable in December 1973 to a recipient under a State program whose payment was converted to an SSI payment. When the recipient's payment was converted to SSI, his or her payment was increased for the essential person. The essential person may or may not be a relative, must live in the same household as the eligible individual or couple, and must be ineligible for SSI.

**Family benefit (OASDI).** The sum of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on the basis of a single earnings record. See "Maximum family benefit."

**Family classification (OASDI).** As used in statistical tables, the number and types of beneficiaries entitled to benefits on a single earnings record. Since the family classification is determined by the types of beneficiaries entitled, it can differ from actual family status. For example, a married couple is classified as a worker and spouse family if both persons are entitled on the earnings record of one of them. If both persons are each entitled to a benefit based on their own earnings record, they would be designated as two worker-only families.

**Family planning services (Medicaid).** Any medically approved means, including diagnosis, treatment, drugs, supplies, devices, and related counseling, furnished or

prescribed by or under the supervision of a physician for individuals of childbearing age for the purpose of enabling them to freely determine the number and spacing of their children.

**Father's benefit (OASDI).** A monthly benefit payable to a widower or surviving divorced father if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker in his care is under age 16 or is disabled. For fathers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.

**Federal benefit rates (SSI).** The basic benefit standards used in computing the amount of Federal SSI payments. Rates differ for individuals and couples and for persons in Medicaid institutions. (Full rates apply for individuals and couples living in their own households, and two-thirds of the full rates apply for individuals and couples who live in another's household). A \$25-per-month rate applies for individuals in Medicaid institutions. For 1975-82, Federal benefit rates except for the \$25 rate, were increased to reflect increases in the cost-of-living. In 1983, a general benefit increase raised the individual and couple rates by \$20 and \$30, respectively. Cost-of-living increases were 3.5 percent effective January 1, 1984, and January 1, 1985, 3.1 percent effective January 1, 1986, 1.3 percent effective January 1, 1987, 4.2 percent effective January 1, 1988, and 4.0 percent effective January 1, 1989.

**Federal SSI payments (SSI).** Payments made out of Federal funds after reducing the Federal benefit rates by the amount of countable income, if any.

**Federally administered payments (SSI).** Federal SSI payments and State supplementary payments issued by the Social Security Administration on behalf of States.

**Federally administered State supplementation (SSI).** Cash payments provided by a State but issued by the Social Security Administration, which is also responsible for the maintenance of payment records. See "State supplementation (SSI)."

**General assistance (GA).** Public financial assistance to persons in need who cannot qualify for help under one of the federally assisted programs.

**Grandchild's benefit (OASDI).** See "Child's benefit."

**Hold-harmless provision (SSI).** Under certain conditions, this provision limits a State's fiscal liability under federally administered supplementation to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures in calendar year 1972. Cost-of-living increases in Federal SSI payments made after June 30, 1977, are disregarded in calculating the "hold-harmless" amount. This protection, also referred to as the Federal contribution to State supplementation, was phased out in fiscal year 1985.

**Home energy (LIHEAP).** Fuel used for heating or cooling in a residential dwelling—electricity, oil, gas, coal, wood, kerosene, or any other fuel.

**Home-health services (Medicaid and Medicare).** Services furnished a patient in his/her home by an agency engaged primarily in providing skilled-nursing and other therapeutic services under a plan established and supervised by a physician. Covered services may include part-time or intermittent nursing care; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; part-time or intermittent services of a home health aide; medical supplies (other

than drugs and biologicals) and the use of medical appliances and, in certain cases, services of an intern or resident-in-training of a teaching hospital. The services must be furnished by or under arrangement with an approved home health agency.

**Hospice (Medicare).** A public or private organization, or part of either, that is primarily engaged in providing specific services to the terminally ill on an as-needed 24-hour basis. Medicare covers four categories of hospice care (general inpatient care, inpatient respite care, routine home care, and continuous home care). Medicare covers hospice care for terminally ill beneficiaries whose life expectancy is 6 months or less. Use of hospice care is voluntary and requires the beneficiary to waive his or her rights to traditional Medicare curative treatments. Beneficiaries retain Medicare coverage for services provided outside the hospice program if the services are for the treatment of a condition completely unrelated to the individual's terminal condition. The Health Care Financing Administration reimburses hospices on the basis of prospective all-inclusive per diem rates established for each of the four categories of care.

#### **Hospital (Medicare).**

- **Long-stay hospital.** General and special hospitals with average stays greater than 25 days. Includes all pediatric, rehabilitation, psychiatric, and alcohol and drug hospitals.
- **Participating hospital.** See "Provider of services."
- **Short-stay hospital.** General and special (other than pediatric, rehabilitation, psychiatric and alcohol and drug) hospitals reporting average stays of 25 days or less.

**Household (LIHEAP).** Any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit and for whom residential energy is customarily purchased in common, or who make undesignated payments for energy in the form of rent.

**Husband's benefit (OASDI).** Monthly benefit payable to a husband or a divorced husband of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

- (1) the husband is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in his care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For husbands entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or
- (2) the divorced husband is aged 62 or older and his marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced husband of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if he meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefits or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced husband's own earnings; or
- (3) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a husband of a transitionally insured worker is

entitled to benefits if he was born before January 2, 1897.

**Income (SSI).** Cash, property, or services received by an SSI applicant, which he or she is able to use to meet basic needs—food, clothing, and shelter. If the item received (except food, clothing, or shelter) would be an excluded nonliquid resource in the next month (for example, an excludable television set), the item received does not count as income. Income may be in cash or in kind, earned or unearned. Earned income includes wages and net earnings from self-employment. Unearned income includes any income not defined as earned, such as Social Security benefits, public or private pensions, and asset income (other than in the course of a trade or business).

**Independent laboratory services (Medicare, SMI).** Diagnostic laboratory tests ordered by a physician and performed in a laboratory independent of a physician's office or a hospital.

**Ineligible spouse (SSI).** The husband or wife of an eligible individual who does not meet the eligibility requirements for SSI benefits.

**Inpatient hospital services (Medicaid).** All services furnished to an inpatient and covered by the hospital's bills.

- **General hospital.** A hospital maintained primarily for acute illness or injury and for obstetrical or tuberculosis care.

- **Mental hospital.** A hospital primarily engaged in providing psychiatric services for the diagnosis and treatment of mentally ill persons.

**Inpatient hospital services (Medicare, HD).** Services provided by a hospital for care and treatment of its inpatients. Covered services include room and board in accommodations containing from two to four beds, nursing services (except for private-duty nursing), drugs and biologicals, and other ancillary services and supplies ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its patients. Inpatient services furnished by a hospital outside the United States are covered if the foreign hospital is closer to or more accessible to the beneficiary's residence than the nearest suitable U.S. hospital.

**Institutionalization under Medicaid (SSI).** Living arrangement for persons in public or private institutions when more than 50 percent of the cost of their care is met by the Medicaid program under Title XIX of the Social Security Act. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."

**Insured status (OASDI).** The state or condition of having sufficient quarters of coverage to meet the eligibility requirements for retired-worker or disabled-worker benefits or to permit the worker's spouse and children or survivors to establish eligibility for spouse's and children's or survivor's benefits in the event of his or her disability, retirement, or death. See "Quarters of coverage."

- **Currently insured.** With at least 6 quarters of coverage during the 13-quarter period ending with the calendar quarter in which the worker (1) died, (2) became entitled to retired-worker benefits, or (3) most recently became entitled to disabled-worker benefits. If any part of a quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 13-quarter

period unless it was a quarter of coverage.

- **Fully insured.** With at least 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 (or the year in which the worker attained age 21, if later) and before the year in which he or she reaches age 62, dies, or becomes disabled. For a man born before January 2, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the year he reaches age 65. For a man born after January 1, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the later of the year he reaches age 62 or 1975. If any part of a year has been included in a period of disability, that year is not counted as an elapsed year. The number of required quarters of coverage ranges from a minimum of 6 to a maximum of 40.

- **Insured for "special age-72 benefits."** Not fully or transitionally insured but meeting the following quarters-of-coverage requirement: no quarters of coverage needed if age 72 was attained before 1968; 3 quarters of coverage required for every year after 1966 and before the year of attaining age 72. Thus, a woman attaining age 72 in 1970 or later and a man attaining age 72 in 1972 or later would need at least the number of quarters of coverage required for fully insured status.

- **Insured in event of disability.** Having fully insured status and at least 20 quarters of coverage during the 40-quarter period ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled. If any part of a calendar quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 40-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 31 is insured for disability if half the quarters in the period beginning with the quarter after the one in which the worker reached age 21 and ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled are quarters of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 24 is insured if he or she has 6 quarters of coverage in the 12-quarter period ending with the quarter of disablement. A worker disabled by blindness needs only fully insured status to be insured in event of disability.

- **Permanently insured.** Having at least the number of quarters of coverage that is needed to become eligible for a retired-worker benefit. The maximum number of quarters of coverage required is 40.

- **Transitionally insured.** Not fully insured but meeting the quarters-of-coverage requirement for receipt of a benefit under the transitional insured status provision by certain persons born before January 2, 1897:

- (1) as a retired worker—has 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 and up to the year of attainment of age 65 for men or age 62 for women. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required;

- (2) as a wife or husband—the spouse must be transitionally insured; or

- (3) as a widow or widower—the deceased spouse must have had a specific number of quarters, depen-

ding on his or her date of birth or death and on the widow(er)'s date of birth. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required.

**Intermediate-care facility services (Medicaid).** All services provided by an institution furnishing health-related care and services to individuals who do not require the degree of care provided by hospitals or skilled-nursing facilities as defined under Title XIX.

- **For mentally retarded-** Refers to intermediate-care facility services for mentally retarded persons under active treatment in certified institutions for the mentally retarded or for persons with related conditions.
- **For all others-** Refers to services provided to individuals in an intermediate-care facility other than one for the mentally retarded or an institution for mental diseases.

**Intermediary (Medicare).** A public or private organization authorized to determine the amount of payment due for covered services provided beneficiaries and to make such payments to institutional providers of services. (For noninstitutional providers under SMI, see "Carrier.")

**Interim assistance (SSI).** Payments made by a State or local government to SSI applicants while their claims are being adjudicated. Repayment is made from any benefits due to the individual or couple when the first SSI payment is made.

**Laboratory and radiological services (Medicaid).** Professional and technical laboratory and radiological services provided in an office or similar facility (other than a hospital outpatient department or clinic) or by a qualified laboratory.

**Low-income households (LIHEAP).** Households with income under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty level for their State or 60 percent of the State median income, or households with members receiving aid to families with dependent children, supplemental security income, food stamps, or certain need-tested veterans' benefits as set out in section 2605(b)(2) of the LIHEAP statute.

**Lump-sum death benefit (OASDI).** A lump sum of \$255 payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. The lump sum is payable to:

- (1) a spouse who was living with the worker at the time of death or, if there is no such spouse, to
- (2) a spouse eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death or, if there is no such spouse, to
- (3) child(ren) eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death.

For deaths before September 1981, the lump sum was generally payable to the surviving spouse or to the person(s) paying burial expenses, or to the funeral home.

**Lump-sum payment (OASDI).** A lump-sum death benefit.

**Mandatory supplementation (SSI).** State supplementary payments required by law to maintain the December 1973 income levels of persons transferred to the Federal SSI program in 1974. See "Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI)."

**Maximum family benefit (OASDI).** The maximum monthly amount that can be paid on a worker's earnings record. For benefits payable on the earnings records of retired and deceased workers, and of disabled workers entitled before July 1980, the maximum usually varies between 150 and 188 percent of the PIA.

For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum represents the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger), or (2) 150 percent of his or her PIA, but never less than the worker's PIA. Whenever the total of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on one earnings record exceeds the maximum, each dependent's or survivor's benefit is proportionately reduced to bring the total within the maximum. In computing the total of the individual monthly benefits for entitlements based on a single earnings record, a benefit payable to a divorced spouse or to a surviving divorced wife is not included.

**Military wage credits (OASDHI).** Noncontributory wage credits of \$160 are provided for each month of active military service from September 16, 1940, through December 31, 1956. For years after 1956, the basic pay of military personnel is covered under the Social Security program on a contributory basis. Noncontributory wage credits of \$300 for each calendar quarter in which a person receives pay for military service from January 1957 through December 1977 are granted in addition to contributory credits for basic pay. Deemed wage credits of \$100 are granted for each \$300 of military wages in years after 1977. (The maximum credits allowed in any calendar year are \$1,200.) These credits take into account that military personnel receive other cash payments and wages in kind (such as food and shelter) in addition to their basic pay.

**Minimum benefit (OASDI).** The lowest benefit (before actuarial reduction) payable under the regular insurance programs to a retired worker, a disabled worker, or a sole survivor of a deceased worker. Through 1978, the minimum benefit increased when there was a general benefit increase. The minimum benefit was frozen at \$122 for persons first becoming eligible after 1978. Benefit increases apply to that amount only when one or more individuals are entitled to benefits on a particular record or, if earlier, when the insured worker or widow(er) reaches age 65. The minimum benefit was eliminated for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1981. For these persons, benefits will be derived from applicable computation methods without a minimum floor. See tables 2A.9, 2A.10, 2A.13.

**Monthly benefit (OASDI).** A cash benefit payable each month.

**Monthly benefit amount (OASDI).** The amount payable after reduction, if necessary, for age, family maximum, and other reasons but before any deduction for SMI premiums. Effective June 1982, the final benefit payment is rounded to the next lowest \$1 (if not already a multiple of \$1) after reduction for age, family maximum, and other reasons and after any deduction for SMI premiums. This procedure changes the monthly benefit amount credited to a beneficiary. This amount, which is called the Monthly Benefit Credited (MBC), is derived as follows:

(1) subtract the SMI premium from the monthly benefit amount;

(2) round the above result down to the nearest whole dollar; and

(3) add back the SMI premium to the rounded result from 2 above (this is the MBC).

For example, if a monthly benefit amount is \$423.10, and a SMI premium of \$12.20 is deducted, the MBC is \$422.20 ( $\$423.10 - \$12.20 = \$410.90$  rounded down to  $\$410.00 + \$12.20 = \$422.20$ ). Tables showing data for beneficiaries in current-payment status beginning with June 1982 will reflect the MBC.

**Mother's benefit (OASDI).** A monthly benefit payable to a widow or surviving divorced mother, if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was fully or currently insured at the time of his death and (2) an entitled child of the worker is in her care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For mothers entitled for August 1981 based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.

**Net assignment rate (Medicare, SMI).** See "Total assignment rate." Same computation except omits claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans.

**Noncitizen participation requirements (SSI).** To be eligible for SSI payments, a noncitizen must have been lawfully admitted for permanent residence or must otherwise be permanently residing in the United States under color of law.

**Noncovered services (Medicare).** Services not reimbursable under HI or SMI because they are either specifically excluded by law or fall outside the maximum benefit provisions (days of hospital care in excess of 90 days in a benefit period). Services specifically excluded by law are those performed by a government agency or reimbursable under workers' compensation, services performed by a relative or household member, services performed outside the United States and its possessions (with certain exceptions), self-administered drugs, private hospital accommodations, private-duty nursing, routine physical checkups, routine dental services, eye and hearing examinations, eyeglasses and hearing aids, orthopedic shoes, elective cosmetic surgery, custodial care, and services for which there is no legal obligation to pay. See "Covered Service".

**Nondisabled widower's benefit (OASDI).** See "Widower's benefit."

**Nondisabled widow's benefit (OASDI).** See "Widow's benefit."

**Nonpayment status (OASDI).** See "Withholding."

**Occupation (DI and SSI).** The longest full-time work performed, as defined in the **Dictionary of Occupational Titles** issued by the Department of Labor.

**Occupational division (DI and SSI).** A number of occupations (professional, clerical, etc.) with a common vocational background. The divisions are defined in the **Dictionary of Occupational Titles**.

**Offset for spouses with other government pensions (OASDI).** Spouses' and surviving spouse's benefits, based on applications filed after November 1977, are subject to reduction by any government (Federal, State, or local) pensions payable to the spouse on the basis of

his or her own earnings in noncovered employment. After November 1984, the amount of the reduction is equal to two-thirds of any such pension. Persons in either of the following categories are entirely exempt from the offset: (1) all women first eligible for a government pension before December 1982 except those divorced from the worker after fewer than 20 years of marriage and (2) men and women first eligible for their pensions before July 1983 who received one-half or more of their support from the worker.

**Old-age benefit (OASI).** See "Retired-worker benefit."

**Optional supplementation (SSI).** Additional payments provided voluntarily by the States to raise the payment levels of both former recipients of State program payments and aged, blind, and disabled persons under the SSI program.

**Other practitioners' services (Medicaid).** Services of licensed practitioners other than physicians and dentists.

**Outpatient hospital services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI).** Therapeutic or diagnostic services provided by outpatient departments of hospitals. Examples of therapeutic services are X-ray and radiation therapy; treatment of fractures, cuts, and abrasions; supply of surgical dressings, splints, and casts; diagnostic X-rays, electrocardiograms, blood tests, urinalysis, and pulmonary function tests.

**Own household (SSI).** Living arrangement for adults who own their living quarters, or are liable for the rent, or pay their pro rata shares of household expenses; persons who are living in households composed only of recipients of public income-maintenance payments; persons placed by agencies in private households for care; children living in their parent's household; and persons residing in domiciliary care facilities. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."

**Parent's benefit (OASDI).** Monthly benefit payable to a dependent parent aged 62 or older of a deceased fully insured worker.

**Participating skilled-nursing facility (Medicare).** See "Provider of services."

**Payee (OASDI and SSI).** A person who receives the monthly benefit, generally the beneficiary.

**Payment status (OASDI).** The state or condition of a benefit with respect to actual receipt by the beneficiary—that is, whether the benefit is in current-payment status or withheld.

**Period of disability (DI).** A continuous period of at least 5 months of disability, within the meaning of the law, established for a disabled worker who also meets the prescribed work restrictions. Such a period is disregarded in computing the PIA unless its inclusion would increase the PIA. Persons who meet the definition of blindness (see "Disability") may engage in substantial gainful activity during the period.

**Person served (Medicare).** An enrollee who used covered services, incurred expenses greater than the deductible amount, and for whom Medicare paid benefits. Persons are counted once for each type of covered service used, but are not double counted in aggregate totals. A person receiving services two or more times during the year is counted as one person served. An exception to this rule occurs when an individual has incurred services both as an aged and disabled beneficiary during the same year. In this case, reimbursements are aggregated in accordance with the status of the beneficiary at the time medical services were rendered.



**Physician's services—including related services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI).** Medical and surgical services by a physician, wherever furnished, and services usually connected with a physician's treatment and included in his or her bill such as diagnostic tests, medical supplies, services of physician's nurse, drugs and biologicals that cannot be self-administered, and similar services. Other covered services and supplies grouped in this category include X-ray, radium, and radioactive isotope therapy; prosthetic devices; ambulance service; and purchase or rental of durable medical equipment. Also covered are hospital services incident to physicians' services, services of a physical therapist in independent practice, and limited services of a licensed chiropractor.

**Poverty level (LIHEAP).** One income standard used by States in determining a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. After adjustment by family income and size, the poverty income guidelines define the poverty level. The poverty income guidelines are a modified version of the poverty thresholds derived from a statistical definition of poverty developed by the Social Security Administration in 1964. The poverty income guidelines are issued each year in the **Federal Register** by the Department of Health and Human Services for administrative use by poverty-related programs in determining income eligibility of program recipients.

**Prescribed drugs (Medicaid).** Drugs dispensed by a licensed pharmacist on the prescription of a practitioner licensed by law to prescribe such drugs, and drugs dispensed by a licensed practitioner to his or her own patients. This item does not include a practitioner's drug charges that are not separable from his or her other charges or drugs covered by a hospital's bill.

**Presumptive disability or blindness (SSI).** When there is high probability of a favorable medical determination of disability or blindness, payments may be made for up to 3 months before the formal determination, if the applicant meets the other eligibility qualifications.

**Primary insurance amount—PIA (OASDI).** The monthly amount payable to a retired worker who begins to receive benefits at age 65 or to a disabled worker who has never received a retirement benefit reduced for age. This amount, which is related to the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, is also the amount used as a base for computing all types of benefits payable on the basis of one individual's earnings record. See tables 2A.7, 2A.11, 2A.12, for the derivation of the PIA from the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, as applicable, and section on "Type of Monthly benefits" for the relationship (percent) of other benefit amounts to the PIA.

**Prospective payment system (Medicare).** Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services. Under the new system, Medicare payment for operating expenses is made at a predetermined, specific rate for each discharge. The payment rate is related to the cost of treating that illness. All discharges are classified according to a list of diagnosis-related groups (DRG's). There are 475 specific DRG's under which a beneficiary may be discharged. The law, as amended by P.L. 99-272, provides for a 4-year transition period during which a declining portion of the total prospective payment rate is based on hospitals' historical costs in a given base year, and a gradually increasing portion is based on a regional

or national Federal rate per discharge or both. Beginning with the 5th year and continuing thereafter (that is, after October 1, 1987), Medicare payment for inpatient hospital services will be determined fully under a national DRG payment methodology.

Additional payments are made for the indirect costs of medical education and for hospitals serving a disproportionately large share of low-income patients.

Capital-related costs and the costs of direct medical education, kidney acquisition by renal transplant centers, and nonphysician anesthetists are excluded from operating expenses and reimbursed on a reasonable cost basis. (Beginning October 1987, capital-related costs are scheduled to be incorporated into the prospectively determined payment).

**Prouty benefit (OASI).** See "Special age-72 benefit."

**Provider of services (Medicare).** A hospital, skilled-nursing facility, home health agency, independent laboratory, or other certified provider. A provider of services is eligible for participation and payment if it meets the requirements for certification and has entered into an agreement with the Health Care Financing Administration (1) to provide services on a nondiscriminatory basis in compliance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and (2) not to charge any patient more than prescribed deductibles and coinsurance amounts for covered items and services.

**Quarters of coverage (OASDHD).** Effective in 1978, the crediting of coverage needed for insured status was changed from a quarterly to an annual basis. In 1978, a worker received 1 quarter of coverage (up to a total of 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings reported from employment or self-employment. This dollar amount is subject to annual automatic increases in proportion to increases in average earnings. For amounts applicable for years after 1978, see section on "Insured Status." No more than 4 quarters of coverage can be credited for any calendar year, and no quarter of coverage is credited after the quarter in which death occurred or for a quarter entirely included in a period of disability.

Before 1978, a quarter of coverage was a calendar quarter in which a worker was paid \$50 or more in wages for covered employment (except wages for agricultural labor) or was credited with \$100 or more in self-employment income. An employee engaged in agricultural labor was credited with 1 quarter of coverage for each \$100 in covered cash wages paid during the year. All calendar quarters were deemed to be quarters of coverage if the worker had the maximum earnings for a year.

**Reduction for early retirement (OASDI).** See "Benefit reduction."

**Reimbursement (Medicare, SMI).** Represents 80 percent of allowed charges for covered services each year after the individual has paid the deductible.

**Representative payee (OASDI and SSI).** A person designated by the Social Security Administration to receive monthly benefits on behalf of a beneficiary when such action appears to be in the beneficiary's best interest. A representative payee is appointed for an adult beneficiary when the beneficiary is physically or mentally incapable of managing his or her own funds. In addition, a payee is usually appointed to receive benefits on behalf of a child under age 18.

In the SSI program, the law requires that benefits of disabled persons who have been medically determined to be drug addicts or alcoholics be paid to representative payees.

**Resources (SSI).** Real or personal property, liquid or nonliquid, that an individual owns and could convert to cash to be used to meet his or her basic needs.

**Retired-worker (old-age) benefit (OASI).** Monthly benefit payable to a fully insured retired worker aged 62 or older or to a person entitled under the transitionally insured status provision in the law. Retired-worker benefit data do not include special age-72 benefits unless so indicated.

**Retirement test (OASDI).** See "Earnings test."

**Secondary benefit (OASDI).** Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child or a retired or disabled worker, or to a survivor of a deceased worker.

**Section 1619(a) (SSI).** See "Special monthly benefits."

**Section 1619(b) (SSI).** See "Special recipient status."

**Self-employment (OASDHI).** Operation of a trade or business by an individual or by a partnership in which an individual is a member.

**Skilled-nursing facility (Medicaid and Medicare).** An institution primarily engaged in providing skilled-nursing care and related services for patients who require post-hospital medical or nursing care or rehabilitation services. Excludes institutions that are primarily for care and treatment with respect to mental diseases or tuberculosis. Covered skilled-nursing facility services include nursing care; room and board; physical occupational, and speech therapy; drugs and biologicals; medical services of an intern or resident-in-training of a hospital having a transfer agreement with the skilled-nursing facility and other necessary health care services generally provided by such facilities.

**Social Security number (OASDHI).** Number issued to a person by the Social Security Administration, used to keep a record of earnings and of benefits based on these earnings. Taxable wages and self-employment income are reported by employers and self-employed individuals and credited to the worker's record under his or her Social Security number.

**Special age-72 benefit (OASI).** Monthly benefit payable to men who attained age 72 before 1972 and to women who attained age 72 before 1970 and who do not have sufficient quarters of coverage to qualify for a retired-worker benefit under either the fully or the transitionally insured status provisions. The benefit is payable only for months in which the individual is a resident of one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and receives no public assistance money payments or SSI payments. It is reduced by the amount of any government pension (except workers' compensation and veterans' service-connected compensation) that the individual or the individual's spouse is receiving or is eligible to receive. Most of these benefits are financed from general revenues rather than Social Security contributions.

**Special minimum PIA (OASDI).** An alternative PIA based not on the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings but on his or her length (years) of covered employment. It is assigned to help those who worked in covered employment for many years but had low earnings. The amount of the special minimum PIA is computed by multiplying the number of years of coverage in excess of 10 (with a

maximum of 20) by \$11.50 (\$8.50 for January 1973-February 1974, \$9 for March 1974-December 1978), and augmenting the resulting amount by all automatic cost-of-living increases after 1978. The number of years of coverage equals the number, not to exceed 14, obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937-50 by \$900, plus the number of years after 1950 for which the worker is credited with at least 25 percent of the annual maximum taxable earnings. For this purpose for years after 1978, annual maximum taxable earnings are the amounts the benefit and contribution base would have been if the statutory increases in the base under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted. The special minimum PIA is not affected by the delayed-retirement-credit provision. See table 2A.8.

**Special monthly benefits (SSI).** Section 1619(a). Continuing cash benefits for disabled recipients who earn above the amount that reflects substantial gainful activity. These payments may continue until income (earned or unearned) reaches the amount where the monthly payment is reduced to zero.

**Special primary benefit (OASDI).** This term is used for the special age-72 benefit payable to an eligible person who is the only special age-72 beneficiary in the family.

**Special recipient status (SSI).** Section 1619(b). A person who is ineligible for SSI cash benefits because of earnings but qualifies for SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under Section 1619(b) of the Social Security Act.

**Special wife's benefit (OASDI).** The benefit payable to a woman married to another special age-72 beneficiary. Before May 1983, the special wife's benefit was one-half of the special primary benefit. Beginning with May 1983, the special wife's benefit is equal to the special primary benefit.

**State-administered payments (SSI).** State supplementary payments administered by the States. See "State supplementation (SSI)."

**State median income (LIHEAP).** One income standard used by States to determine a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. Estimates of the median income for four-person families for each State are calculated by the Bureau of the Census. The Department of Health and Human Services publishes State median income estimates in the *Federal Register*, which are used to determine eligibility for several social services programs.

**State supplementation (SSI).** Cash payments to eligible persons made under State provisions. These payments may vary by the living situation of the recipient as well as by geographic area within the State. They include federally administered and State-administered payments.

**Student's benefit (OASDI).** Child's benefit payable to a full-time unmarried elementary or secondary school student between ages 18 and 19. Student's benefits end at age 19 or at the end of the current semester or quarter, whichever is later. Before May 1985, student's benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students aged 18-22.

**Substantial gainful activity (DI and SSI).** Remunerative work that is substantial, as determined from consideration of the amount of money earned, and/or the number of hours worked, and the nature of the work. See table 2A.19 for money amounts.

**Surviving divorced father's benefit (OASI).** See "Father's benefit."

**Surviving divorced mother's benefit (OASI).** See "Mother's benefit."

**Surviving divorced spouse's benefit (OASI).** See "Widow's and widower's benefit."

**Survivor benefit (OASD).** Benefit payable to a survivor of a deceased worker.

**Suspended benefit (OASDI).** A benefit not in current-payment status for any of the reasons listed under "Withholding."

**Taxable earnings (OASDHI).** Taxable wages and/or self-employment income under the prevailing annual maximum taxable limit. See table 2.A1 for maximums in effect since beginning of program.

**Taxable self-employment income (OASDHI).** Net earnings from self-employment, generally above \$400 and below the annual taxable and creditable maximum amount for a calendar or other taxable year, less any taxable wages in the same taxable year.

**Taxable wages (OASDHI).** Wages paid for services rendered in covered employment up to the annual taxable maximum. In some cases, wages must also be above a specified amount to be taxed and credited (for example, \$50 or more in a calendar quarter from one employer for domestic employment, \$100 or more in a calendar year for employment in a nonprofit organization or for services not in the course of an employer's trade or business).

**Termination (OASDI).** Cessation of payment of a specific type of benefit because the beneficiary is no longer entitled to receive it. In some cases, the individual may become immediately entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions; see "Award." The major reasons for termination are:

- (1) death of beneficiary;
- (2) for spouse and child beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the retired or disabled worker on whose earnings record auxiliary entitlement is based;
- (3) for spouse beneficiaries under age 62 and widowed mother or father beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the youngest or disabled child, or attainment of age 16 by the youngest child;
- (4) attainment of the statutory age limit for certain types of benefits—for example, age 65 for disabled workers and age 18 for minor children;
- (5) for certain types of auxiliary benefits, marriage, divorce, remarriage or adoption;
- (6) beneficiary no longer meets the definition of disability (termination data do not include disabled persons whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity; see "Disability Reentitlement Period");
- (7) entitlement to another equal or larger Social Security benefit;
- (8) student beneficiary no longer attending school.

**Total assignment rate (Medicare, SMI).** The proportion of all SMI claims received by SMI carriers in which the physician or supplier agrees to accept the carrier's determination of "allowable" charges. In unassigned claims, the beneficiary is liable to the physician or supplier for all charges and is reimbursed by the carrier

only for that portion deemed allowable by the carrier, subject to deductible and coinsurance provisions.

**Total charges (Medicare).**

- **HI.** Sum of charges for noncovered services and covered services before application of deductible and coinsurance.

- **SMI.** Total covered charges allowed by the carriers, including deductible and coinsurance amounts.

**Totalization (OASDI).** The process by which persons having at least 6 U.S. quarters of coverage, but otherwise ineligible for full Social Security benefits, may meet eligibility requirements by combining their U.S. periods of coverage with periods of coverage earned in a foreign country with which the United States has signed a Social Security agreement. The total period of coverage must still meet normal eligibility requirements. A partial benefit is computed based on the proportion of total covered work completed in the United States. See section on "International Agreements."

**Transitionally insured persons aged 72 or older, benefit for (OASI).** Monthly benefit payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1897, under the transitionally insured status provisions.

**Trial work period (DI).** Persons entitled to Social Security disability benefits are generally entitled to a 9-month trial work period during which monthly benefits continue. If the beneficiary's disability has ended after completion of the trial work period, monthly benefits are continued for an additional 3 months and then entitlement is terminated. For discussion of procedures when the disabling condition continues, see "Disability Reentitlement Period."

**Trust Fund (OASDI and Medicare).** Four separate accounts in the United States Treasury in which are deposited the equivalent of taxes received under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, the Self-Employment Contributions Act, contributions dealing with coverage of State and local government employees; any sums received under the financial interchange with the railroad retirement account; voluntary hospital and medical insurance premiums; and transfers of Federal general revenues. Funds not withdrawn for current monthly or service benefits, the financial interchange, and administrative expenses are invested in interest-bearing Federal securities, as required by law; the interest earned is also deposited in the trust funds.

- **Old-Age and Survivors Insurance (OASI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to retired-worker (old-age) beneficiaries and their spouses and children and to survivors of insured workers.

- **Disability Insurance (DI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to disabled-worker beneficiaries and their spouses and children and for providing rehabilitation services to the disabled.

- **Hospital Insurance (HI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of inpatient hospital services and related posthospital care for aged and disabled individuals who meet the eligibility requirements.

- **Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMD).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of physicians'

services, outpatient hospital services, and other related medical and health services for voluntarily insured aged and disabled individuals.

**Widow's benefit (OASDI).** Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widow or surviving divorced wife of a worker fully insured at time of death if she is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of her entitlement to benefits as a widowed mother, or (2) a widow of a transitionally insured worker if she was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced wife's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widows and surviving divorced wives who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a widow aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced wife who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to a widower's, parent's, father's, husband's, or childhood disability benefit.

In the case of a widow who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, her benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased husband's PIA if she married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

**Widowed father's benefit (OASI).** See "Father's benefit."

**Widowed mother's benefit (OASI).** See "Mother's benefit."

**Widower's benefit (OASDI).** Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widower or surviving divorced husband of a worker fully insured at the time of death if he is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of his entitlement to benefits as a widowed father, or (2) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a widower of a transitionally insured worker if he was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced husband's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widowers and surviving divorced husbands who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a disabled widower aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced husband who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to widow's, mother's, parent's, wife's, or disabled adult child's benefits.

In the case of a widower who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, his benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased wife's PIA if he married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

**Wife's benefit.** Monthly benefit payable to a wife or a divorced wife of a retired or disabled worker under one

of the following conditions:

(1) the wife is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in her care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For wives entitled for August 1981 based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or

(2) the divorced wife is aged 62 or older and her marriage to the worker lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced wife of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if she meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefit or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced wife's own earnings; or

(3) the wife was born before January 2, 1897, and the husband is transitionally insured.

**Withholding (OASDI).** Suspension of benefit payments until the conditions causing deductions are known to have ended. Suspension of monthly benefit payments does not affect eligibility for hospital insurance benefits. The major reasons for withholding benefits are:

(1) Earnings in excess of exempt amounts under provisions of the annual earnings test;

(2) for spouses and surviving spouses, receipt of offsetting government pensions;

(3) failure of a wife or husband under age 62 or mother or father beneficiary to have an entitled child in her or his care;

(4) refusal of a disabled person to accept rehabilitation services;

(5) pending determination of continuing disability;

(6) for special age-72 beneficiaries, receipt of public assistance or supplemental security income payments or offsetting government pensions;

(7) workers' compensation and public disability benefit offset for disabled workers and dependents;

(8) payee not determined;

(9) for beneficiaries who are incarcerated as a result of a felony conviction, unless the person is participating in a court-approved rehabilitation program that is expected to result in the achievement of substantial gainful activity within a reasonable period after release;

(10) administrative reasons such as (a) the inability to locate the beneficiary, (b) the beneficiary's residence in certain foreign countries, and (c) under certain conditions, an alien beneficiary's residence outside the United States for more than 6 full consecutive calendar months.

**Worker (OASDHI).** A person who has earnings creditable for social security purposes on the basis of services for wages in covered employment or on the basis of

income from covered self-employment. Data on covered self-employment exclude self-employed persons who had no self-employment income taxable or creditable under Social Security because they had wages or salaries reaching the annual taxable maximum reported for the same year.

**Workers' compensation (and public disability benefits) offset (DI).** A reduction in the monthly benefits for a disabled-worker family when the monthly DI cash benefit amount plus the State or Federal workers' compensation benefit amount or other Federal, State, or local disability benefits (excluding VA or needs-based benefits or benefits based on Federal, State, or local covered employment) exceed 80 percent of the worker's "average current earnings" before the onset of disability. "Average current earnings" is defined as the highest of (1) the average monthly wage used for computing the PIA under the Social Security Act, (2) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment earnings during the 5 consecutive years of highest covered earnings after 1950, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings, or (3) average monthly earnings from

covered employment and self-employment in the year of highest earnings during the period consisting of the year of disablement and the 5 preceding years, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings. The reduction is applied proportionately first to the spouse's and children's benefits; any excess is then applied to the disabled-worker benefit. The workers' compensation offset applies to benefits payable for months after December 1965 with respect to a disabled worker under age 65 whose disability began after June 1, 1965. Average monthly amounts for disabled workers and their spouses and children and for disabled-worker families shown in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** reflect the applicable offsets. The offset is imposed for any month in which individuals are entitled to both DI cash benefits and other applicable benefits. The offset is not applicable if the workers' compensation or other public disability program had a provision in effect on February 18, 1981, that reduces the benefit because the worker was receiving Social Security disability benefits. Offset begins with the month of entitlement to other benefits.

•

**Section 1. Program Highlights**

**Section 2. Program Descriptions and Text Tables**

**List of Tables**

**Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy**

**Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers**

**Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status**

**Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated**

**Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid**

**Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs**

**Section 9. Income-Support Programs**

**Section 10. Sampling Variability**

**Section 11. OASDI Benefit Award Data**

**Section 12. Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)**



CMS LIBRARY



**U.S. Department of Health and Human Services**

Social Security Administration  
4301 Connecticut Ave., NW  
Washington, DC 20008

FOURTH CLASS  
POSTAGE AND FEES PAID  
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF H.H.S.  
PERMIT NO. G-11

Official Business  
Penalty for private use, \$300

**SPECIAL FOURTH-CLASS RATE**

R 622D 1 MF2699 ALL BUL  
HFCA  
INFORMATION RESOURCE CENTER  
6325 SECURITY BLVD., RM 633 EHR  
BALTIMORE, MD 21235

**Check**

- If you don't wish to receive Bulletin
- If change of address is needed (indicate change) and return this page to above address

